

# **The Counter Revolution**

**A blueprint for  
reconstructing Britain**

**Edition 15**

**Email: [TheCounterRevolution-Contact@protonmail.com](mailto:TheCounterRevolution-Contact@protonmail.com)**



**The Counter Revolution**

# TABLE OF CONTENTS



# Table of Contents

**INTRODUCTION: . . . . . Page 25**

*Table of Contents: Introduction . . . . . Page 27*

The structure of The Counter Revolution. . . . . Page 29

*They tried to bury us, but they forgot that we are seeds. . . . . Page 31*

The basic principle underlying the whole purpose of The Counter Revolution . . . Page 33

The need for a revolution. . . . . Page 35

The nature of The Counter Revolution . . . . . Page 37

Summary of The Counter Revolution. . . . . Page 39

*We will not go quietly into the night! We will not vanish without a fight! . . . . . Page 89*

**PART 1: THE DARK FORCE AND ITS PLAN . . . . . Page 91**

*Table of Contents: Part 1: The Dark Force and its Plan . . . . . Page 93*

The Plan . . . . . Page 95

The Dark Force . . . . . Page 97

Dark Force Collaborators. . . . . Page 103

"The Unleashing" . . . . . Page 105

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION . . . . . Page 107**

*Table of Contents: Part 2: Process of Destruction . . . . . Page 109*

The nature of the Process of Destruction . . . . . Page 117

- Sources of reference . . . . . Page 119
- The Secret Covenant (source unknown) . . . . . Page 121

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation . . . . . Page 127

1. The Golden Rule . . . . . Page 131
2. Disempower the individual . . . . . Page 133
3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values . . . . . Page 135
  - (1) The Destructive Values . . . . . Page 149
  - (2) Pretend to fight for "Social Equity", to hide their real plans for deliberately disempowering individuals and destroying society . . . . . Page 155
    - Hypocrisy by the Dark Force in pretending it is fighting for Social Equity . . . . . Page 159
  - (3) The technique of Malicious Criticism . . . . . Page 167
  - (4) Attacks by language . . . . . Page 171
  - (5) The influence of the Frankfurt School . . . . . Page 175
  - (6) The Soviet KGB "Destabilisation Plan" for the destruction of white societies and nations . . . . . Page 179
  - (7) The Destructive Values Enforcement Machine . . . . . Page 183
4. White Replacement . . . . . Page 193
  - (1) Strategies Used to Bring about White Replacement . . . . . Page 207
  - (2) The history of White Replacement . . . . . Page 211
  - (3) Coudenhove-Kalergi and his plan . . . . . Page 213
5. Anti-White Hate . . . . . Page 217
  - Strategies Used to Create Anti-White Hate . . . . . Page 225
  - Specific aspects of Anti-White Hate . . . . . Page 235
  - Examples of Anti-White Hate . . . . . Page 237
6. Deliberate creation of racial conflict . . . . . Page 239
7. Dark Force control of all the media . . . . . Page 241
  - (1) Dark Force control of Broadcasting . . . . . Page 243
    - Corrupt Broadcasting Practices . . . . . Page 247
    - Mind-control by Broadcasting . . . . . Page 253
  - (2) Dark Force control of Non-Broadcast Media . . . . . Page 255
  - (3) Dark Force control of Internet and Social Media World Monopolies . . . . . Page 257
  - (4) Corruption by advertising . . . . . Page 259
8. Dark Force control of all levels of Education . . . . . Page 261
  - Corrupt Education Practices . . . . . Page 265
  - The making of useful Dark Force Collaborators through higher education . . . . . Page 269

9. Divide women from men, promote Female Supremacy, and destroy the family . . . . .	Page 273
(1) Destroy good relationships between men and women . . . . .	Page 275
(2) Promote Female Supremacy . . . . .	Page 279
■ Strategies Used to Establish Female Supremacy . . . . .	Page 283
(3) Destroy the family . . . . .	Page 289
■ Strategies Used to Destroy the Family . . . . .	Page 293
10. Promote Sexual Dysfunction . . . . .	Page 297
■ Strategies Used to Promote Sexual Dysfunction . . . . .	Page 303
11. Make people think that a human being has no spiritual purpose . . . . .	Page 307
■ Strategies Used to Destroy Spiritual Awareness . . . . .	Page 315
12. Hate Crimes to intimidate white people . . . . .	Page 319
13. The corrupt Political Party system prevents any true democracy . . . . .	Page 321
14. Create Unfair Group Privileges to enable the Destructive Values to be implemented . . . . .	Page 325
(1) The nature of Unfair Group Privilege . . . . .	Page 327
(2) Types of Unfair Group Privileges . . . . .	Page 329
(a) Non-White Privilege . . . . .	Page 331
(b) Female Privilege . . . . .	Page 335
(c) Homosexual Privilege . . . . .	Page 337
(d) Transgender, Gender Self-Identification and Non-Binary Privilege . . . . .	Page 339
(e) Jewish Privilege . . . . .	Page 341
15. Capture all humanitarian, charitable and "spiritual" institutions, organisations and movements and use them to promote the Plan. . . . .	Page 353
16. Promote the poison of Communitarianism and Social Justice. . . . .	Page 355
17. Prevent all individuality and independence of thought . . . . .	Page 361
18. Create fear, hate, turmoil, distress, anger, resentment, worry, grievance, conflict, a sense of crisis, division, disharmony, confusion, unhappiness, limitation and frustration in white societies and between people. . . . .	Page 369
19. Dark Force control of all information and opinions, and the creation of a Fantasy World . . . . .	Page 373
■ Fairy Tales from the Fantasy World . . . . .	Page 379
20. Deliberately create financial insecurity and poverty . . . . .	Page 383
■ The outrage of Government housing policies disadvantaging the poor . . . . .	Page 387
21. Ruthless, deliberate lying, deceit, inversion and misinterpretation of motives to hide their real plans, discredit opponents and give false reasons for policies . . . . .	Page 391
22. A massive system of global bribery and blackmail, where the elite can be bought and controlled. . . . .	Page 395
23. Unfairness in the exercise of law and order and the Administration of Justice . . . . .	Page 399
24. Destroy the effectiveness of the Armed Services. . . . .	Page 401
25. Degenerate, weaken and disempower individuals . . . . .	Page 403
(1) Non-Judgementalism and Non-Discrimination . . . . .	Page 405
(2) Intentionally cause confusion, depression, hopelessness and other negative mental emotions through culture . . . . .	Page 407



(3) Cause doubt and uncertainty by promoting the idea that normal thinking is defective . . . . . Page 409

(4) Attacks on health . . . . . Page 413

(5) Promote a drugs culture . . . . . Page 417

(6) Imposition of oppressive measures . . . . . Page 419

26. Prevent opposition and discredit opponents . . . . . Page 421

(1) Prevent any opposition with the State Terrorism Legislation . . . . . Page 423

(2) Any discussion about the Plan is prohibited as that would be a "conspiracy theory" . . . . . Page 425

(3) Pretend that the greatest danger to society is from the "extreme right" and "fascists" . . . . . Page 427

(4) Any opposition to the Destructive Values is attacked as hate, dangerous right-wing extremism, deeply immoral and fascist . . . . . Page 429

(5) Hide more and more Government activities from public scrutiny, so opposition is impossible . . . . . Page 431

27. Finance violent street gangs to break up meetings and marches opposing the Plan . . . . . Page 433

28. Giant Lies have been infused unseen into white culture . . . . . Page 435

(1) Giant Lie: The hoax that Communism is the highest humanitarianism, and that its purpose is to free the individual person from oppression, inequality, injustice and unfairness . . . . . Page 437

(2) Giant Lie: The hoax that the Holocaust was the worst crime ever committed in the history of the world; that it involved the deliberate killing by a white country of 6 million Jews, overwhelmingly by gas poisoning; that it was organised on express instructions from the highest levels of government . . . . . Page 439

(3) Giant Lie: The hoax that "anti-semitism" is uniquely wicked . . . . . Page 441

(4) Giant Lie: The hoax that money must only be created and issued by private banks . . . . . Page 443

(5) Giant Lie: The hoax that the National Debt must never be paid off, as firstly it would be impossible and secondly it would devastate the economy . . . . . Page 445

(6) Giant Lie: The hoax of man-made climate crisis. . . . . Page 447

(7) Giant Lie: The hoax that European Jews are descendants of the biblical Hebrews and are God's Chosen People as promised in the Book of Deuteronomy . . . . . Page 449

(8) Giant Lie: The lie that 9/11 was carried out by a group of Saudi Arabians . . . . . Page 451

(9) Giant Lie: The lie that COVID-19 was an incredibly dangerous and lethal virus which started naturally from bats in a Chinese market . . . . . Page 453

(10) Giant Lie: The hoax that dangerous psychosis is caused by hidden, unknown, sexual motivations from relationships in the family . . . . . Page 455

(11) Giant Lie: Miscellaneous hoaxes . . . . . Page 457

29. Boil the frog slowly . . . . . Page 459

Aspect 2: The Economic Ruination of Britain. . . . . Page 461

1. The hidden political and economic power of private banks through their ability to create money out of nothing . . . . . Page 463

(1) Fractional Reserve Monetary Systems . . . . . Page 465

(2) The nature of "money" created by private banks . . . . . Page 467

(3) Dangers of a monetary system where private banks create the money out of nothing . . . . . Page 469

(4) What people have thought about private banks creating virtually all the money . . . . . Page 475

2. Monopoly Capitalism . . . . . Page 479

3. Destroy all manufacturing and industrial capacity and the heritage of a skill-based workforce, to prevent national independence. . . . . Page 483

4. Economic ruination by State Terrorism . . . . . Page 487

Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny . . . . . Page 489

1. Global Tyranny . . . . . Page 493

2. The World Economic Forum . . . . . Page 499

    ■ The deceit of Klaus Schwab's reasons for the Great Reset . . . . . Page 505

3. The World Economic Forum and the future for humanity . . . . . Page 511

4. The Great Reset . . . . . Page 519

    (1) The nature of the Great Reset . . . . . Page 521

        ■ The creation of pandemics . . . . . Page 527

    (2) The Great Reset: "Vaccination" of all humanity with the COVID-19 "vaccine" . . . . . Page 529

    (3) The Great Reset: The Infrastructure of Slavery . . . . . Page 535

    (4) The Great Reset: Cause economic collapse . . . . . Page 545

    (5) The Great Reset: Cause collapse of the financial system . . . . . Page 547

    (6) The Great Reset: Create shortages of food and control supplies of food . . . . . Page 549

    (7) The Great Reset: Create shortages of energy, the "Fake Energy Crisis" . . . . . Page 555

    (8) The Great Reset: Control over the internet . . . . . Page 559

    (9) The Great Reset: The ESG Green Economy . . . . . Page 561

    (10) The Great Reset: Internationalism and destruction of the independent, democratic nation state . . . . . Page 565

        ■ The Great Reset: NGOs: Stormtroopers of Internationalism and Global Tyranny . . . . . Page 571

        ■ The Great Reset: Features of the process advancing Internationalism . . . . . Page 573

            (a) Internationalism: Monopoly Capitalism . . . . . Page 575

            (b) Internationalism: Export of businesses and jobs . . . . . Page 577

            (c) Internationalism: Promote "interdependence" of nation states . . . . . Page 579

            (d) Internationalism: Encourage "Foreign Investment" . . . . . Page 581

            (e) Internationalism: Collaborative Governance . . . . . Page 583

            (f) Internationalism: Global Cities . . . . . Page 589

            (g) Internationalism: Ensuring all trade deals with any country are made through  
supranational organisations, not with the other country direct . . . . . Page 595

            (h) Internationalism: Control by international public procurement restrictions . . . . . Page 597

            (i) Internationalism: United Nations Treaties, Agreements and Conventions . . . . . Page 599

            (j) Internationalism: Control by United Nations, EU or international rules  
transposed into British law . . . . . Page 601

            (k) Internationalism: Introduction of a new world-wide CBDC financial system . . . . . Page 603

            (l) Internationalism: State Terrorism . . . . . Page 607

            (m) Internationalism: Fear of world environmental problems . . . . . Page 609

            (n) Internationalism: Fear of pandemics . . . . . Page 611

            (o) Internationalism: International direction of trade unions and  
professional organisations . . . . . Page 613

            (p) Internationalism: International organisations such as Constitution for the  
Federation of the Earth . . . . . Page 615

            (q) Internationalism: Intense and prolonged propaganda in the Dark Force-  
controlled media to discredit and destroy nationality . . . . . Page 617

            (r) Internationalism: Deliberately de-skilling white children and reducing their IQ . . . . . Page 619

(11) <i>The Great Reset: Cancellation of all private ownership of property</i> . . . . .	Page 621
(12) <i>The Great Reset: World Debt Reset Program</i> . . . . .	Page 627
(13) <i>The Great Reset: Universal Basic Income</i> . . . . .	Page 629
(14) <i>The Great Reset: Mass replacement of human beings by technology and robots</i> . . . . .	Page 633
(15) <i>The Great Reset: Incorporates Sustainability</i> . . . . .	Page 635
(16) <i>The Great Reset: The pretence of Social Equity</i> . . . . .	Page 637
<b>5. The Fake Virus Crisis</b> . . . . .	<b>Page 641</b>
(1) <i>The Fake Virus Crisis and State Terrorism</i> . . . . .	Page 643
(a) <i>State Terrorism imposed by the British Government</i> . . . . .	Page 645
Phase 1: <i>Deliberately creating psychological conditions to ensure that the people would accept the COVID-19 "vaccine"</i> . . . . .	Page 647
■ <i>Aspect 1: Deliberate inducement of intense panic over the "virus"</i> . . . . .	Page 649
■ <i>Aspect 2: Deliberate dislocation of the population's normal way of life to create deep shock throughout all society</i> . . . . .	Page 657
Phase 2: <i>Injecting the population with the poisonous COVID-19 "vaccine"</i> . . . . .	Page 661
(b) <i>Fraudulent use of unreliable testing to increase the number of "cases" and prolong the panic</i> . . . . .	Page 665
(c) <i>There was no pandemic of an exceptionally lethal virus</i> . . . . .	Page 669
(d) <i>The corruption of the medical establishment became a national scandal</i> . . . . .	Page 673
(e) <i>The reasons for imposing State Terrorism</i> . . . . .	Page 675
(f) <i>Aspects of the Fake Virus Crisis and the crime of imposing State Terrorism</i> . . . . .	Page 677
(2) <i>Testimony of Dr Reiner Füllmich and the German Corona Investigative Committee investigating possible legal action for damages in respect of the State Terrorism</i> . . . . .	Page 681
(3) <i>The Fake Virus Crisis Trance</i> . . . . .	Page 685
■ <i>Government use of unethical practices of psychological control</i> . . . . .	Page 689
■ <i>Biderman's "Chart of Coercion" for use against Prisoners of War</i> . . . . .	Page 691
(4) <i>Breaches of the Human Rights Act 1998 in respect of the State Terrorism</i> . . . . .	Page 695
(5) <i>Event 201</i> . . . . .	Page 697
(6) <i>Constitutional implications of the State Terrorism imposed by the British Government</i> . . . . .	Page 699
(7) <i>Policy under The Counter Revolution relating to the State Terrorism</i> . . . . .	Page 701
(8) <i>Directly Enforceable Offences relating to the State Terrorism</i> . . . . .	Page 705
<b>6. The Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud</b> . . . . .	<b>Page 707</b>
■ <i>The United Nations Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC)'s hypothesis of Anthropogenic Global Warming (AGW)</i> . . . . .	Page 713
■ <i>Real dangers of the Grand Solar Minimum</i> . . . . .	Page 715
<b>7. Sustainability</b> . . . . .	<b>Page 717</b>
(1) <i>The nature of Sustainability</i> . . . . .	Page 719
(2) <i>The lie about a man-made global climate emergency</i> . . . . .	Page 725
(3) <i>Development of the concept of Sustainability</i> . . . . .	Page 727
■ <i>Three key Agreements of Sustainability</i> . . . . .	Page 731
(4) <i>The principles of Sustainability</i> . . . . .	Page 737
(a) <i>Principles of Sustainability: There is a man-made global climate emergency</i> . . . . .	Page 739

(b) Principles of Sustainability: Net Zero Carbon . . . . . Page 743

(c) Principles of Sustainability: There must be very large reductions in the use of fossil fuels. . . . . Page 747

(d) Principles of Sustainability: There must be very large reductions in the use of energy. . . . . Page 749

(e) Principles of Sustainability: Restrictions on private transport and Climate Lockdown. . . . . Page 753

(f) Principles of Sustainability: There must be monitoring, allocating and rationing of energy usage by all individuals and organisations . . . . . Page 757

(g) Principles of Sustainability: There must be monitoring of Carbon Footprints by all individuals and organisations . . . . . Page 761

(h) Principles of Sustainability: There must be monitoring, allocating and rationing of all resources and materials . . . . . Page 765

(i) Principles of Sustainability: There must be a very dramatic reduction in consumption . . . . . Page 771

(j) Principles of Sustainability: Western industrialisation must be destroyed and free commerce must be abolished; there must be de-growth in the British economy . . . . . Page 773

(k) Principles of Sustainability: Individual freedom of choice must be abolished in favour of Communitarianism and "Social Justice" . . . . . Page 775

(l) Principles of Sustainability: There must be a massive Wealth Transfer by white countries to non-white countries to assist the economic development of the latter . . . . . Page 779

(m) Principles of Sustainability: National sovereignty must be ended. . . . . Page 781

(n) Principles of Sustainability: 15-Minute Smart Cities . . . . . Page 783

(o) Principles of Sustainability: Biodiversity Crisis Fear: "The Sixth Extinction" . . . . . Page 787

(p) Principles of Sustainability: Waste, pollution and the environment . . . . . Page 793

(q) Principles of Sustainability: Anti-White Hate. . . . . Page 795

(r) Principles of Sustainability: Hatred for humanity . . . . . Page 797

(s) Principles of Sustainability: The Green Religion. . . . . Page 799

(t) Principles of Sustainability: Sustainable Education . . . . . Page 801

(u) Principles of Sustainability: The pretence of Social Equity. . . . . Page 805

(5) Local implementation of Sustainability . . . . . Page 807

(6) The deceit of Sustainability . . . . . Page 809

8. Climate Engineering and interference with the Planet's life support systems . . . . . Page 817

9. The UN Emergency Platform, the Pandemic Treaty, the International Health Regulations and One Health . . . . . Page 823

10. Ever-lasting tyranny. . . . . Page 829

**The central role of Jewish Supremacists and the culture of Jewishness . . . . . Page 831**

1. The development of Jewishness . . . . . Page 833

2. The nature of Jewishness . . . . . Page 837

(1) Jewishness: Hatred and contempt for other races and cultures . . . . . Page 839

(2) Jewishness: This culture has caused many authoritative Jews to publicly express intense hate towards white people . . . . . Page 843

(3) Jewishness: The Jews have set up a formidable Jewish Protection System. . . . . Page 847

(4) Jewishness: The hidden practices of Jewish Favouritism and the passing on of inside information between Jews against the interests of non-Jews. . . . . Page 849

(5) Jewishness: Exploitation of host races and cultures and the exploitation of vulnerable people. . . . . Page 851

    ■ Major involvement by the Jews in the American slave trade. . . . . Page 853

(6) Jewishness: Official approval for deceit and immorality at the very heart of Jewish religious ceremonies. . . . . Page 867

(7) *Jewishness: The racist claim that Jews are the "chosen people" of "God"* . . . . . Page 869

(8) *Jewishness: Jewish Privilege and accusations of anti-semitism are the unacceptable face of Jewishness* . . Page 871

3. *Jewish Supremacists* . . . . . Page 873

4. *Jewishness and the future* . . . . . Page 883

The Darkness . . . . . Page 887

- *A terrible wave of evil is flooding the world* . . . . . Page 895
- *Ritual sacrifices and vampirism* . . . . . Page 911
- *"All Out War On the Life Force": Sir Julian Rose* . . . . . Page 913

This is the last chance to save British civilisation. . . . . Page 917

The Counter Revolution . . . . . Page 919

Rudyard Kipling: *"The Beginnings"* . . . . . Page 921

**PART 3: PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM . . . . . Page 923**

<i>Table of Contents: Part 3: Programme of National Reform.</i> . . . . .	Page 925
<i>"The Dream"</i> . . . . .	Page 933
The nature of the Programme of National Reform. . . . .	Page 935
The Programme of National Reform . . . . .	Page 937
Constitutional reforms to transfer real control to the individual . . . . .	Page 961
1. <i>The British Constitution has irretrievably broken down, because there is no effective control over the Executive</i> . . . . .	Page 963
2. <i>The purpose behind the constitutional reforms.</i> . . . . .	Page 971
3. <i>Constitutional reforms</i> . . . . .	Page 973
(1) <i>New Parliamentary System</i> . . . . .	Page 975
▪ <i>The Reformed Electoral Provisions</i> . . . . .	Page 985
▪ <i>The Provisions Relating to the Conduct of Elected Persons</i> . . . . .	Page 989
(2) <i>The Statute of Declaration and the National Principles.</i> . . . . .	Page 991
▪ <i>National Principles specified under the Statute of Declaration</i> . . . . .	Page 993
(3) <i>Referendums</i> . . . . .	Page 997
(4) <i>Citizen Enquiries</i> . . . . .	Page 1001
(5) <i>The House of Lords, the "House of Cronies", will be abolished and not replaced.</i> . . . . .	Page 1007
(6) <i>The Coronation Oath will be amended to incorporate a personal undertaking by the new Monarch to comply with the Statute of Declaration and the National Principles.</i> . . . . .	Page 1009
(7) <i>Change in the ruling British Royal Dynasty</i> . . . . .	Page 1011
(8) <i>Scotland, Wales and Northern Ireland</i> . . . . .	Page 1013
(9) <i>A new National Anthem</i> . . . . .	Page 1015
Directly Enforceable Offences . . . . .	Page 1017
1. <i>The nature of Directly Enforceable Offences</i> . . . . .	Page 1019
2. <i>Types of Directly Enforceable Offences.</i> . . . . .	Page 1021
3. <i>Trial, Sentencing and Enforcement in respect of Directly Enforceable Offences.</i> . . . . .	Page 1033
(1) <i>Trial of Directly Enforceable Offences</i> . . . . .	Page 1035
(2) <i>Sentencing in cases of Directly Enforceable Offences</i> . . . . .	Page 1039
(a) <i>Sentences that can be imposed</i> . . . . .	Page 1041
(b) <i>Mandatory fixed term of imprisonment without remission or parole</i> . . . . .	Page 1047
(3) <i>Enforcement of Sentences for Directly Enforceable Offences</i> . . . . .	Page 1051
(4) <i>The Register of Applications and Judgements relating to Directly Enforceable Offences</i> . . . . .	Page 1053
The Basic Values of The Counter Revolution . . . . .	Page 1055
1. <i>The individual is sovereign.</i> . . . . .	Page 1057
2. <i>Rights of the Individual</i> . . . . .	Page 1061
(1) <i>Inherent Rights of the Individual.</i> . . . . .	Page 1063
(a) <i>The nature of Inherent Rights of the Individual</i> . . . . .	Page 1065

(b) Types of Inherent Rights of the Individual . . . . .	Page 1069
(I) Supreme Inherent Right . . . . .	Page 1071
(II) Inherent Right to Self Determination . . . . .	Page 1073
(III) Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech . . . . .	Page 1075
■ Exceptions and limitations to the Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech . . . . .	Page 1081
(IV) Inherent Right of Privacy . . . . .	Page 1083
(V) Inherent Right to Freedom of Movement . . . . .	Page 1085
(VI) Inherent Right to Freedom of Assembly . . . . .	Page 1087
(VII) Inherent Right to Life . . . . .	Page 1089
(2) Additional Individual Rights . . . . .	Page 1091
(a) The nature of Additional Individual Rights . . . . .	Page 1093
(b) Types of Additional Individual Rights . . . . .	Page 1095
(I) Additional Individual Right to Own Private Property . . . . .	Page 1097
(II) Additional Individual Right for White People to Live with People of their own Race, Way of Life and Culture . . . . .	Page 1099
(III) Additional Individual Right to Legal Equality under the Rule of Law . . . . .	Page 1101
(IV) Additional Individual Right to Reasonable Equality of Opportunity . . . . .	Page 1103
(V) Additional Individual Right of Self-Defence . . . . .	Page 1105
3. Empowering the individual . . . . .	Page 1107
4. Individuals in voluntary cooperation, not Communitarianism . . . . .	Page 1111
5. Democratic Nationalism, not undemocratic Internationalism . . . . .	Page 1115
6. Strengthening of genuine and mutually supportive local communities . . . . .	Page 1119
■ The Local Infrastructure Trust Fund, to provide infrastructures for building genuine and mutually supportive local communities . . . . .	Page 1123
7. Enhancing allegiance to the Nation . . . . .	Page 1125
8. Esoteric Implicit Consent obtained by the Dark Force by operation of the Revelation of the Method is hereby denied, rejected and withheld . . . . .	Page 1129
■ "Declaration of Freedom for All" (Extract): Lisa Renee . . . . .	Page 1131
9. Confidential Data belongs entirely to the relevant individual . . . . .	Page 1135
10. Britain is to be made as self-sufficient as possible . . . . .	Page 1137
11. Britain's economy will be based on free enterprise, and a free and fair market . . . . .	Page 1139
12. Power must be decentralised . . . . .	Page 1141
13. Promoting Spiritual Awareness . . . . .	Page 1143
■ The Modern Catechism . . . . .	Page 1151
14. The Principles of Good Citizenship . . . . .	Page 1155
15. We are warriors . . . . .	Page 1157
<b>National Coherence . . . . .</b>	<b>Page 1159</b>
1. There will be National Coherence with a single COLOUR-BLIND culture (all other cultures will be eliminated) . . . . .	Page 1161
■ The Principles of National Coherence . . . . .	Page 1165

2. Complete cessation of all immigration and chain migration . . . . .	Page 1169
3. Cancellation of all British Citizenship granted on or after 1 January 1990. . . . .	Page 1171
4. Conditions applying to immigrants granted British Citizenship on or after 1 January 1990 . . . . .	Page 1173
5. The Voluntary Resettlement Scheme. . . . .	Page 1175
6. Conditions applying to any person who entered Britain illegally . . . . .	Page 1179
7. There will be ruthless suppression of all those deliberately causing racial conflict . . . . .	Page 1181
8. Entitlement to British Citizenship . . . . .	Page 1183
9. Prioritising British Citizens . . . . .	Page 1185
10. There will be no Unfair Group Privilege . . . . .	Page 1187
11. The culture of Islam . . . . .	Page 1189
<b>Replacement of the toxic British Ruling Elite . . . . .</b>	<b>Page 1193</b>
<b>The key role of masculinity . . . . .</b>	<b>Page 1199</b>
<b>Strengthening the family . . . . .</b>	<b>Page 1205</b>
<b>Preventing the promotion of Sexual Dysfunction. . . . .</b>	<b>Page 1211</b>
<b>Employment. . . . .</b>	<b>Page 1217</b>
1. Key Employment Positions . . . . .	Page 1219
2. Persons barred from holding any Key Employment Position . . . . .	Page 1221
3. As a condition for holding a Key Employment Position, a person must sign an Undertaking to comply with the Principles of Good Citizenship. . . . .	Page 1223
4. The Register of Restricted Employment. . . . .	Page 1225
5. The Register of Permitted Employment . . . . .	Page 1227
6. Directly Enforceable Offences relating to Employment. . . . .	Page 1229
<b>Reform of the media . . . . .</b>	<b>Page 1231</b>
1. Reform of Broadcasting . . . . .	Page 1233
■ The Broadcasting Code. . . . .	Page 1239
■ The Drama and Feature Films Code. . . . .	Page 1243
2. Reform of Non-Broadcast Media . . . . .	Page 1245
■ The Non-Broadcast Media Code. . . . .	Page 1247
3. Internet and Social Media World Monopolies will be regulated . . . . .	Page 1249
■ Stipulated Internet and Social Media World Monopolies . . . . .	Page 1253
■ The Internet and Social Media World Monopoly Code . . . . .	Page 1255
<b>Reform of Education . . . . .</b>	<b>Page 1257</b>
1. Reforming the structure of the National Education System. . . . .	Page 1259
(1) Education in schools . . . . .	Page 1267
■ The Reformed Teaching Code for Schools . . . . .	Page 1269
■ Code of Pupil Behaviour. . . . .	Page 1279
(2) Higher education . . . . .	Page 1281



■ <i>The Reformed Teaching Code for Higher Education</i> . . . . .	Page 1283
2. <i>There will be a fundamental shift in higher education to degrees and courses in science and technology and away from "humanities"</i> . . . . .	Page 1287
3. <i>Students' Tuition Fees and Maintenance Grants will be paid in full in respect of Nationally Supportive Courses</i> . . . . .	Page 1289
<b>Sovereign Monetary System to end the power of the Banks</b> . . . . .	<b>Page 1291</b>
1. <i>A Sovereign Monetary System will be introduced</i> . . . . .	Page 1293
2. <i>Creation of new Sovereign Money by the Bank of England</i> . . . . .	Page 1297
■ <i>Permitted Categories for Creating new Sovereign Money by the Bank of England</i> . . . . .	Page 1301
3. <i>Governments can only use new Sovereign Money within certain rigidly enforced limitations</i> . . . . .	Page 1303
■ <i>Authorised Government Expenditure of New Sovereign Money</i> . . . . .	Page 1305
4. <i>Control of Inflation</i> . . . . .	Page 1307
5. <i>The state-owned National Lending Bank</i> . . . . .	Page 1313
■ <i>The Post Offices will be taken back into public ownership as branches of the National Lending Bank and as Community Hubs</i> . . . . .	Page 1317
6. <i>Advantages of a Sovereign Monetary System</i> . . . . .	Page 1319
7. <i>Expected arguments by the Dark Force to try to prevent the introduction of a Sovereign Monetary System</i> . . . . .	Page 1321
8. <i>Precedents for Sovereign Monetary Systems</i> . . . . .	Page 1325
(1) <i>The Bank of Canada from 1935 to 1974</i> . . . . .	Page 1327
(2) <i>"Colonial Scrip" issued by American Colonies before the American War of Independence</i> . . . . .	Page 1329
(3) <i>The Island of Guernsey</i> . . . . .	Page 1331
(4) <i>Abraham Lincoln's "Greenbacks" during the American Civil War</i> . . . . .	Page 1333
(5) <i>The Commonwealth Bank, Australia until 1924</i> . . . . .	Page 1335
(6) <i>Bradbury Pounds in Britain in August 1914</i> . . . . .	Page 1337
(7) <i>Germany in the 1930s</i> . . . . .	Page 1341
(8) <i>President John F Kennedy in June 1963</i> . . . . .	Page 1345
<b>The Dark Force's sources of power will be extinguished</b> . . . . .	<b>Page 1347</b>
1. <i>All members of the Dark Force will be identified and tried</i> . . . . .	Page 1349
2. <i>All Dark Force Collaborators will be removed from all positions of power, authority and influence</i> . . . . .	Page 1351
(1) <i>All Government Ministers will be dismissed</i> . . . . .	Page 1357
(2) <i>All MPs, Members of National Assemblies, Local Councillors and Police and Crime Commissioners will be dismissed, subject to the right to apply for reinstatement</i> . . . . .	Page 1359
(3) <i>All Senior State Officials will be dismissed</i> . . . . .	Page 1361
(4) <i>The Cabinet Office will be abolished and all staff will be dismissed</i> . . . . .	Page 1363
3. <i>Removal from society of all key activist organisers of the Destructive Values</i> . . . . .	Page 1365
4. <i>Malign organisations will be neutralised</i> . . . . .	Page 1367
(1) <i>Common Purpose will be abolished and all Common Purpose graduates will be removed and barred from holding any Key Employment Position</i> . . . . .	Page 1369
(2) <i>Provisions relating to Stipulated Secret Societies</i> . . . . .	Page 1371

(3) Organisations damaging to the interests of Britain will be banned . . . . . Page 1375

- Organisations entered on the Register of Banned Organisations . . . . . Page 1377

(4) British charities will not be allowed to conduct any political activities . . . . . Page 1379

5. Money Power, Monopoly Capitalism and Excessive Private Wealth will be broken up . . . . . Page 1381

(1) A Sovereign Monetary System will be introduced, and banks will no longer be allowed to create money . . . . . Page 1383

(2) Monopoly Capitalism will be identified and broken up . . . . . Page 1385

- Foreign-Owned Business Code . . . . . Page 1397
- Monopoly Media Groups will be broken up . . . . . Page 1399
- National Wiki of Business Activity . . . . . Page 1401
- There will be no need for Foreign Investment . . . . . Page 1403
- Takeover Vetting Panel . . . . . Page 1405

(3) Excessive Private Wealth over £300 million will be confiscated and used for building and benefiting genuine local communities . . . . . Page 1407

6. Funding by Prohibited Suppliers of Funding will be prohibited . . . . . Page 1409

7. Corruption by advertising will be prevented . . . . . Page 1413

8. Corruption by Marketing and Public Relations Organisations will be stopped . . . . . Page 1415

9. Financial Terrorism will be prohibited. . . . . Page 1419

Preventing Global Tyranny affecting Britain. . . . . Page 1421

1. Britain will be free of Global Tyranny . . . . . Page 1423

2. Preventing economic collapse . . . . . Page 1429

3. Preventing disruption of food supplies . . . . . Page 1433

4. Preventing disruption of energy supplies . . . . . Page 1437

5. Dismantling the Infrastructure of Slavery . . . . . Page 1439

6. All COVID-19 State Terrorism will be cancelled and never reimposed . . . . . Page 1449

7. Britain will not comply with international initiatives which are against the interests of Britain . . . . Page 1453

8. Register of Approved International Organisations . . . . . Page 1455

9. Treatment to reverse damage caused by the COVID-19 "vaccines" . . . . . Page 1457

10. British Government COVID-19 Debt Relief and Compensation Programme . . . . . Page 1459

Refinancing Central Government. . . . . Page 1461

1. Repayment of the whole of the National Debt with debt free and interest free Sovereign Money . . . . . Page 1463

2. Debt free and interest free advances of Sovereign Money to Central Government by the National Lending Bank . . . . . Page 1465

Reform of the British Public Sector . . . . . Page 1467

Local Government will be reformed to build, reflect and enhance genuine local communities, local identity, individuality and accountability. . . . . Page 1469

- All decision-making to be by elected representatives and not by Collaborative Governance . . . . Page 1477
- Refinancing Local Government infrastructural developments with interest free loans from the National Lending Bank . . . . . Page 1479

Rebuilding of manufacturing and industrial capacity . . . . . Page 1481

Assisting British Citizens to develop financial security . . . . . Page 1487

    1. Assisting British Citizens to develop financial security . . . . . Page 1489

    2. Significant reduction of Income Tax and National Insurance contributions for the lowest income levels . . . . . Page 1491

    3. Reduction in capital taxes . . . . . Page 1493

    4. Home ownership to be available for all British Citizens using interest free loans from the National Lending Bank . . . . . Page 1495

    5. Right to Buy tenanted houses for all British Citizens using interest free loans from the National Lending Bank . . . . . Page 1499

    6. Right to Buy tenanted farms for all British Citizens using interest free loans from the National Lending Bank . . . . . Page 1501

Law and Order and the Administration of Justice . . . . . Page 1503

    1. Reform of the Police . . . . . Page 1505

    2. Administration of Justice and the Legal Profession . . . . . Page 1509

Environmental . . . . . Page 1513

    1. Development of Energy Creation Units . . . . . Page 1515

    2. Total elimination of the use of fossil fuels. . . . . Page 1519

    3. All transport will be electric and powered by Energy Creation Units . . . . . Page 1521

    4. Private transport will be encouraged . . . . . Page 1523

    5. The house building boom is over . . . . . Page 1527

    6. Ownership of land in Britain . . . . . Page 1529

    7. Agriculture and Fisheries . . . . . Page 1531

        ▪ Interest free loans for conversion to organic and regenerative farming . . . . . Page 1535

        ▪ The Community Food Growing Project. . . . . Page 1537

    8. Prevention of pollution and waste . . . . . Page 1539

    9. Heritage Forests: massive reforestation with deciduous trees. . . . . Page 1541

    10. Protection of British wildlife and biodiversity. . . . . Page 1543

    11. There will be a long term goal to reduce the population of Britain to 25 million, the level in 1840 . . . . . Page 1547

    12. The Government's policies promoting Sustainability are a fraud and will be abolished . . . . . Page 1549

Control over irresponsible science . . . . . Page 1551

    1. All Climate Engineering and chemtrails will be prohibited. . . . . Page 1553

    2. Protection of DNA integrity . . . . . Page 1555

    3. Control of Transhumanism and Synthetic Biology . . . . . Page 1559

    4. Gain of function in pathogens . . . . . Page 1565

    5. Control of AI . . . . . Page 1567

Health . . . . . Page 1569

1. Reform of health services . . . . .	Page 1571
2. The energy matrix . . . . .	Page 1575
3. Health improvements. . . . .	Page 1577
<b>Security . . . . .</b>	<b>Page 1579</b>
1. The Armed Services . . . . .	Page 1581
2. The Intelligence Services. . . . .	Page 1583
3. Border Security . . . . .	Page 1585
<b>International Matters . . . . .</b>	<b>Page 1587</b>
1. International Relations. . . . .	Page 1589
2. Third World Debt to British banks will be cancelled . . . . .	Page 1595
<b>Personal Liberty Commission . . . . .</b>	<b>Page 1597</b>
<b>The Reinstatement Appeals Procedure . . . . .</b>	<b>Page 1599</b>
<b>National Wikis and Strategic Databases . . . . .</b>	<b>Page 1601</b>
1. National Wikis . . . . .	Page 1603
2. Strategic Databases . . . . .	Page 1605
<b>National Security Department . . . . .</b>	<b>Page 1607</b>
1. Composition and status of the National Security Department. . . . .	Page 1609
2. Functions of the National Security Department . . . . .	Page 1611
(1) Border control and control of nationality . . . . .	Page 1613
(2) Special Enquiries . . . . .	Page 1615
(3) Sentencing and enforcement in respect of Directly Enforceable Offences. . . . .	Page 1619
(4) Managing National Wikis and Strategic Databases. . . . .	Page 1621
(5) Exposing and eradicating the UK Deep State . . . . .	Page 1623
(6) Auditing all receipts of public funds to prevent misuse for advancing the Plan or fund the UK Deep State. . . . .	Page 1625
(7) Investigating prohibited funding by Prohibited Suppliers of Funding. . . . .	Page 1627
(8) Administering the Voluntary Resettlement Scheme . . . . .	Page 1629
(9) Administering the Reinstatement Appeals Procedure. . . . .	Page 1631
(10) Licensing Teacher Training Institutions, Education Inspectors and Instructors in Continuing Professional Development in Education. . . . .	Page 1633
(11) Licensing drama and feature films under the Drama and Feature Films Code. . . . .	Page 1635
<b>International Judicial Enquiries . . . . .</b>	<b>Page 1637</b>
1. The establishment of International Judicial Enquiries . . . . .	Page 1639
2. Specific International Judicial Enquiries . . . . .	Page 1641
(1) International Judicial Enquiry into the truth about the Holocaust. . . . .	Page 1643
(2) International Judicial Enquiry into the real perpetrators of 9/11 . . . . .	Page 1645
(3) International Judicial Enquiry into the world crisis caused by Climate Engineering and chemtrails . . . . .	Page 1647

All practice of Luciferianism, Satanism, Demonolatry and Black Magic  
will be illegal . . . . . Page 1649

Reform or civil disobedience . . . . . Page 1651

- *The Statute of Reform: The Transitional Council of State.* . . . . Page 1659

**APPENDIX A: THE SPIRITUAL DESTINY OF HUMANITY. Page 1663**

*Table of Contents: Appendix A: The Spiritual Destiny of Humanity . . . . . Page 1665*

Individual Spiritual Development . . . . . Page 1667

- *SELF-Realised individuals are the evolutionary goal of humanity, and the greatest defence against the Plan. . . . . Page 1675*
- *Spiritual Awareness is the most effective way of building long-term resistance to all the propaganda, lies, deceit, brainwashing and degeneracy . . . . . Page 1679*

Individual human survival of death, the implications . . . . . Page 1681

- *Universal Spiritual Laws . . . . . Page 1687*
- *Addendum. . . . . Page 1689*

**APPENDIX B: THE RISE OF GLOBAL GOVERNANCE . . . . Page 1691**

*Table of Contents: Appendix B: The Rise of Global Governance . . . . . Page 1693*

The history of the drive for Global Governance through the United Nations . . . Page 1695

The historical lesson of "Technocracy" . . . . . Page 1703

**APPENDIX C: WEAKNESSES OF CLIMATE CRISIS HOAX Page 1705**

*Table of Contents: Appendix C: Weaknesses of the Climate Crisis Hoax . . . . . Page 1707*

The nature of the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud . . . . . Page 1709

Weaknesses in the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud . . . . . Page 1711

    1. Continuation of the current gradual warming is very beneficial to the Earth and to humanity . . . . Page 1713

    2. In the past, concentrations of CO<sub>2</sub> have naturally and regularly increased and decreased, long before there was any man-made CO<sub>2</sub> . . . . . Page 1717

    3. In the past, temperatures have naturally and regularly increased and decreased, long before there was any man-made CO<sub>2</sub> . . . . . Page 1719

    4. CO<sub>2</sub> and temperature are not always related . . . . . Page 1727

    5. Predictions of climate catastrophe have been proved to be wrong . . . . . Page 1729

        (1) Prediction that there will be a devastating rise of sea-levels which will cause the destruction of much land currently used for extensive human habitation, and the total loss of some countries or islands; this will result in massive human migration to escape the disaster . . . . . Page 1731

        (2) Prediction that with increased CO<sub>2</sub> there will be more carbonic acid in the oceans; this will cause catastrophic ocean acidification (lower pH) which will cause the shells of sea creatures to dissolve, and that will cause an oceanic apocalypse . . . . . Page 1735

        (3) Prediction that there will be severe disruption of food production resulting in famines . . . . . Page 1739

        (4) Prediction that there will be severe droughts. . . . . Page 1741

        (5) Prediction that there will be severely intensified heat waves causing great loss of human life . . . . . Page 1743

        (6) Prediction that there will be greatly increased numbers and intensity of forest fires . . . . . Page 1745

        (7) Prediction that there will be greatly increased numbers and intensity of hurricanes, tornadoes and abnormal weather conditions . . . . . Page 1747

        (8) Prediction that polar bears will die out. . . . . Page 1751

The Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud has been promoted fraudulently . . . . . Page 1753

    1. Fraudulently covering up weaknesses in the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud arguments . . . . . Page 1755

    2. Michael Mann's 1998 "Hockey Stick" graph . . . . . Page 1759

    3. Corrupt data in Feely (2006) trying to link decreasing pH to increasing CO<sub>2</sub> . . . . . Page 1765

    4. There is no "97% consensus of scientists" agreeing with the IPCC's hypothesis of AGW. . . . . Page 1767



## The Counter Revolution

# INTRODUCTION



# ***Table of Contents***

## ***Introduction***

The structure of The Counter Revolution. . . . . Page 29

*They tried to bury us, but they forgot that we are seeds* . . . . . Page 31

The basic principle underlying the whole purpose of The Counter Revolution . . . Page 33

The need for a revolution. . . . . Page 35

The nature of The Counter Revolution . . . . . Page 37

Summary of The Counter Revolution. . . . . Page 39

*We will not go quietly into the night! We will not vanish without a fight!* . . . . . Page 89



# The structure of The Counter Revolution

The Counter Revolution has three major parts, with three Appendices:

---

## ■ PART 1: THE DARK FORCE AND ITS PLAN

Part 1 of The Counter Revolution describes the Plan and those behind it [\[see page 91\]](#).

---

## ■ PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Part 2 of The Counter Revolution ("Process of Destruction") sets out the strategies used to degenerate and disempower individuals and destroy British civilisation in order to impose the dictatorship of the Plan.

- **Refer to Section: "PART 2: THE COUNTER REVOLUTION ("PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION")"** [\[see page 107\]](#).

---

## ■ PART 3: PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM

The **Programme of National Reform** set out in The Counter Revolution is a blueprint for reconstructing Britain. It provides detailed proposals to create a new society. It sets out specific constitutional, political, electoral, legal, monetary, media, educational and social reforms based on the Universal Spiritual Laws and a clear set of values, which will stop the Plan and rebuild British civilisation. It fundamentally and permanently transfers power from the corrupt and toxic British Ruling Elite (who have fatally misused power) to the individual British Citizen. It repairs the damage caused by the Process of Destruction, installs a New Parliamentary System and a Sovereign Monetary System, empowers the individual and prevents the imposition of Global Tyranny, the Infrastructure of Slavery and the dictatorship.

- **Refer to Section: "PART 3: THE COUNTER REVOLUTION ("PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM")"** [\[see page 923\]](#).

---

## ■ APPENDIX A: THE SPIRITUAL DESTINY OF HUMANITY

The Spiritual Destiny of each individual [\[see page 1663\]](#).

---

## ■ APPENDIX B: THE RISE OF GLOBAL GOVERNANCE

The rise of Global Governance [\[see page 1691\]](#).

---

## ■ APPENDIX C: WEAKNESSES OF CLIMATE CRISIS HOAX

Why the man-made climate crisis is a hoax [\[see page 1705\]](#).

---

## NOTES

- The Counter Revolution is a reference work and does not need to be read sequentially, as each section is designed to be self-contained as far as possible, guided by the very detailed Table of Contents and cross-references.
- A useful summary of the main features of The Counter Revolution is set out in "Summary of The Counter Revolution" in the Introduction.
  - **Refer to Section: "SUMMARY OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION"**  
*[see page 39].*
- The comprehensive Table of Contents lists every section and sub-section of The Counter Revolution.
- There are widespread cross-references between related sections.
- The footers on every page provide a system of breadcrumbs to show the location of every section and sub-section within The Counter Revolution.
- The relative status of any section and sub-section can also be determined by its indentation level in any contextual Table of Contents, and this corresponds exactly to the breadcrumbs in the footers.
- In view of rapidly changing circumstances, The Counter Revolution is a work in progress and is subject to amendment at any time.
- The Counter Revolution is published in numbered editions; each edition may have several versions. Amendments may be made during any edition—page numbers of sections will not change during any specific edition, but clause numbers may do so. The date and time of any version of an edition is given at the top of every page. A new edition will be issued when page numbers of sections have changed.
- The latest version of The Counter Revolution can be downloaded at any time.
- This is Edition 15, dated 6 February 2024 9:40:31

**The latest version of The Counter Revolution can be downloaded without charge at:**

<https://TheCounterRevolution.org.uk/wp-content/uploads/TCR/Counter-Revolution.pdf>

**Email:**

[TheCounterRevolution-Contact@protonmail.com](mailto:TheCounterRevolution-Contact@protonmail.com)

*They tried to bury us,  
but they forgot that we are seeds.*

*Anon*





# The basic principle underlying the whole purpose of The Counter Revolution

*We are immortal spiritual beings having physical experiences on Earth with a view to spiritual development.*



# The need for a revolution

1. Britain is dying.
2. British civilisation is being deliberately destroyed in accordance with an international agenda.
3. This agenda ("the Plan") is run by a parasitic international grouping possessing phenomenal and historically unprecedented wealth who have obtained complete control of the British Ruling Elite by bribery, blackmail and intimidation.
4. The international grouping wish to secure complete and permanent control over humanity and to do this they intend to destroy civilisation and prevent all individual self-determination, by forcing genetic modifications on humanity and by imposing international centralised digital control systems run by AI algorithms ("the Infrastructure of Slavery") which minutely monitor and control all the activities, emotions and thoughts of every human being ("Global Tyranny").
5. The Plan in Britain has been set in place on behalf of the international grouping by the corrupt British Ruling Elite over the last 60 years without the agreement (or knowledge) of the British people.
6. The political process is completely corrupted, largely because of the Political Party system. All conventional opposition to the Uniparty has been prevented. Forming new political parties is now utterly pointless.
7. The Plan is now so far advanced that very soon British civilisation and society will be completely overturned with Global Tyranny imposed, unless there is an urgent resistance movement. **This is the last chance to save British civilisation.**
8. Because the British Ruling Elite have total monopoly control over all the levers of power in Britain it will not be possible to stop the process of Global Tyranny with the CBDC and the Infrastructure of Slavery without a fundamental and permanent transfer of real power from the British Ruling Elite to individual British Citizens with new constitutional, political, electoral, legal, monetary, media, educational and social reforms free from all control by the international grouping.
9. The first and most important demand is that there must be an immediate General Election under a **"New Parliamentary System"**, where the corrupt Political Party system is abolished and a new and reformed House of Commons of independent MPs is elected on Direct Democracy who owe direct contractual duties to their constituents (the "New Reformed Parliament"). The effect of these constitutional reforms would be more significant than any since the Civil War in the 17th century.  
  
 **Refer to Section: "NEW PARLIAMENTARY SYSTEM" [see page 975].**
10. Since it is highly unlikely that the British Ruling Elite will agree (or be allowed by their international controllers to agree) to this reform, the British people will be

forced into taking direct action by means of **massive civil disobedience** (as in the case with Gandhi and Martin Luther King Jr) to require that it is put into effect.

- Refer to Section: "**MASSIVE CIVIL DISOBEDIENCE**" [\[see page 1655\]](#) [\[clause 3109\]](#).

11. Once the New Reformed Parliament is in place, reforms can be made free from the influence of the international grouping.
12. Part 3 of "The Counter Revolution", sets out a Programme of National Reform which provides a blueprint for such reforms.

# The nature of The Counter Revolution

13. The Counter Revolution is an encyclopaedic reference manual setting out a **Programme of National Reform**.
14. The **Programme of National Reform** set out in The Counter Revolution is a blueprint for reconstructing Britain. It provides detailed proposals to create a new society. It sets out specific constitutional, political, electoral, legal, monetary, media, educational and social reforms based on the Universal Spiritual Laws and a clear set of values, which will stop the Plan and rebuild British civilisation. It fundamentally and permanently transfers power from the corrupt and toxic British Ruling Elite (who have fatally misused power) to the individual British Citizen. It repairs the damage caused by the Process of Destruction, installs a New Parliamentary System and a Sovereign Monetary System, empowers the individual and prevents the imposition of Global Tyranny, the Infrastructure of Slavery and the dictatorship.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM"** [\[see page 937\]](#).
15. There must be a new start in society, and so there must be a reassertion of the Universal Spiritual Laws. The **Programme of National Reform** provides that these spiritual principles are built into the legal and political systems to give spiritual meaning and purpose to human existence. The two must now go together.
  - **Refer to Section: "UNIVERSAL SPIRITUAL LAWS"** [\[see page 1687\]](#).
16. The Counter Revolution provides a new spiritual-political system for empowering the individual for a new era. It breaks virtually every current political taboo, and so those with old thinking caused by brainwashing over many years will despise it. But old thinking has to change. This is a completely new statement, unaligned with Left or Right, or any of the existing political fashions.



# Summary of The Counter Revolution

17. The Counter Revolution is an encyclopaedic reference manual setting out a **Programme of National Reform**.
18. The **Programme of National Reform** set out in The Counter Revolution is a blueprint for reconstructing Britain. It provides detailed proposals to create a new society. It sets out specific constitutional, political, electoral, legal, monetary, media, educational and social reforms based on the Universal Spiritual Laws and a clear set of values, which will stop the Plan and rebuild British civilisation. It fundamentally and permanently transfers power from the corrupt and toxic British Ruling Elite (who have fatally misused power) to the individual British Citizen. It repairs the damage caused by the Process of Destruction, installs a New Parliamentary System and a Sovereign Monetary System, empowers the individual and prevents the imposition of Global Tyranny, the Infrastructure of Slavery and the dictatorship.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM"** [\[see page 937\]](#).
19. There must be a new start in society, and so there must be a reassertion of the Universal Spiritual Laws. The **Programme of National Reform** provides that these spiritual principles are built into the legal and political systems to give spiritual meaning and purpose to human existence. The two must now go together.
  - **Refer to Section: "UNIVERSAL SPIRITUAL LAWS"** [\[see page 1687\]](#).
20. The Counter Revolution provides a new spiritual-political system for empowering the individual for a new era. It breaks virtually every current political taboo, and so those with old thinking caused by brainwashing over many years will despise it. But old thinking has to change. This is a completely new statement, unaligned with Left or Right, or any of the existing political fashions.
21. The Counter Revolution is not an attempt to persuade anyone of anything. It is not intended for the vast majority who are brainwashed and asleep. It is addressed to the very few who are already awake and want a practical strategy to stop Global Tyranny operating in Britain. The Counter Revolution provides that strategy.
22. Britain is dying.
23. British civilisation is being deliberately destroyed under the Plan.
24. The **Plan** is a campaign to establish total control over all human beings. The aim is to form a world-wide totalitarian dictatorship whereby the dictatorship has complete control over all global finance, all global energy, all global resources and all global property, and whereby it enslaves every human being in the world in all their activities, emotions and thoughts. The Plan is implemented by the complete extinction of the present civilisation, the annihilation of all individual

self-determination and the destruction of all human relationships—and particularly by causing deliberate degeneration of individuals and society, causing economic collapse, causing collapse of the financial system and causing disruption and reduction of food supplies and energy supplies (the "Process of Destruction"). The Plan is a long-standing process of deliberate and organised evil which is unprecedented in the known history of humanity.

- Refer to Section: **"THE PLAN"** [see page 95].
- Refer to Section: **"THE GREAT RESET: CAUSE ECONOMIC COLLAPSE"** [see page 545].
- Refer to Section: **"THE GREAT RESET: CAUSE COLLAPSE OF THE FINANCIAL SYSTEM"** [see page 547].
- Refer to Section: **"THE GREAT RESET: CREATE SHORTAGES OF FOOD AND CONTROL SUPPLIES OF FOOD"** [see page 549].
- Refer to Section: **"THE GREAT RESET: CREATE SHORTAGES OF ENERGY, THE "FAKE ENERGY CRISIS" "** [see page 555].

25. The master-mind and driving force behind the Plan is a predatory and parasitic international grouping that has infested humanity for very many years. The Counter Revolution refers to this international grouping as the "Dark Force".

- Refer to Section: **"THE DARK FORCE"** [see page 97].

26. The British Ruling Elite are completely controlled by the Dark Force, and are now irretrievably corrupt and toxic.

27. Under the Plan, a system of Global Tyranny (the "Great Reset") will be imposed in place of the present civilisation.

28. Global Tyranny is:

- (1) The destruction of all nation states and all democracy.
- (2) The establishment of international, centralised, digital control systems run by AI algorithms (the "Infrastructure of Slavery") which minutely monitor and control the following, on behalf of the Dark Force:
  - (a) all economies in the world.
  - (b) all global finance, all global energy, all global resources and all global property.
  - (c) every human being in the world, with total control of all their activities, emotions and thoughts.



- Refer to Section: "**GLOBAL TYRANNY**" [\[see page 493\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY**" [\[see page 535\]](#).
29. The process of degenerating individuals and society to bring in Global Tyranny under the Plan is described in Part 2 of The Counter Revolution ("Process of Destruction"). The effects of this process have been catastrophic.
- Refer to Section: "**PART 2: THE COUNTER REVOLUTION ("PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION")**" [\[see page 107\]](#).
30. The Plan is very near to completion.
31. The British Constitution has irretrievably broken down.
- (1) On instructions from the Dark Force, the British Government, without any health need, used the Fake Virus Crisis to impose State Terrorism upon the British people.
- Refer to Section: "**THE FAKE VIRUS CRISIS**" [\[see page 641\]](#).
- (2) State Terrorism was in two phases:
- (a) **Phase 1:** Deliberately creating psychological conditions to ensure that the people would accept the COVID-19 "vaccine", firstly by deliberate inducement of intense panic over the "virus" and secondly by deliberate dislocation of the population's normal way of life to create deep shock throughout all society.
- Refer to Section: "**STATE TERRORISM IMPOSED BY THE BRITISH GOVERNMENT**" [\[see page 645\]](#).
- (b) **Phase 2:** Injecting the population with the poisonous COVID-19 "vaccine".
- Refer to Section: "**THE GREAT RESET: "VACCINATION" OF ALL HUMANITY WITH THE COVID-19 "VACCINE"**" [\[see page 529\]](#).
- (3) The Fake Virus Crisis with the State Terrorism was the greatest crime in British history.
- (4) The British Government were openly criminal in lying, deceiving and deliberately generating intense and unfounded fear among their own trusting people, and in imposing the provisions of State Terrorism on fraudulent premises as there was no health need. They deliberately betrayed the British people. This marked a watershed in British history.

- (5) The British Government followed the directions (and money) of billionaires and their Foundations (operating on behalf of the Dark Force) instead of acting in the best interests of the people.
- **Refer to Section: "A MASSIVE SYSTEM OF GLOBAL BRIBERY AND BLACKMAIL, WHERE THE ELITE CAN BE BOUGHT AND CONTROLLED"**  
*[see page 395].*
- (6) During the Fake Virus Crisis and the State Terrorism the existing constitutional arrangements which were supposed to protect the British people against fraud and criminality by the Government completely failed, and a catastrophe took place.
- (7) The political process is completely corrupted, largely because of the Political Party system. All conventional opposition to the Uniparty has been prevented. Forming new political parties is now utterly pointless.
- (8) The effectiveness of Parliament has increasingly withered until the Dark Force now controls the whole of the British Ruling Elite of politicians, media, judges, senior policemen and administrators. The Dark Force has now established for itself absolute, dictatorial and virtually uncontrollable powers. Parliament is still supposed to be the current source of power but it cannot do its job now.
- (9) It turned out that there were no provisions in the British Constitution that prevented the Government's open criminality. Those who should have controlled the Executive failed to do so; the House of Lords, the rest of the Cabinet and the MPs failed to prevent the State Terrorism but allowed it to be imposed and to continue. There were no constitutional means for British Citizens to take action to stop the criminality and catastrophe of the Government's State Terrorism.
- (10) There is currently no power that enables the British people to control the British Ruling Elite; any action always needs an official either to approve it or take action themselves, and since no official is any longer willing or able to hold any of the Executive to account, and such officials misuse their discretionary powers, nothing is done, or can be done.
- (11) This means that there are no institutional arrangements in the country which can provide any restraining control over the British Ruling Elite.
32. **The Social Contract.** The essence of the relationship between the Government and the People is the Social Contract. The Social Contract provides that **THE CROWN, GOVERNMENT AND PARLIAMENT ONLY HAVE POWER WHEN THEY ARE ACTING IN THE INTERESTS OF THE PEOPLE.** (If the Crown, Government and Parliament claim that they can rule and make laws which are NOT in the interests of the People, then that is a tyranny and can be legally resisted.) The Social Contract has always been assumed by the People even though it has never been written down in statute as the British Constitution is unwritten. Judges can adjudicate on laws, but the Social

Contract goes beyond the jurisdiction of Judges as it is the foundation upon which laws depend for their legitimacy. When the Crown and the Government cease to act in the interests of the People the Social Contract is broken and the power of the Crown and the Government come to an end.

33. **The Social Contract is broken.** Because the British Government imposed State Terrorism (and the Fake Energy Crisis) on instructions from the Dark Force, (and not in the interests of the British people) the Social Contract is broken. This is the final straw in the corruption of the British Constitution which is now broken irretrievably. This action will never be forgotten or forgiven. Since the Crown and the British Government have manifestly broken the Social Contract, they have ceased to have legitimacy, legality and authority and they have ceased to have any right to exist and exercise power. Accordingly, all their laws to impose the State Terrorism and Global Tyranny are illegal and null and those laws do not need to be obeyed. They are not able to instruct the police to enforce their State Terrorism or impose Global Tyranny. Police officers who are instructed to enforce State Terrorism or impose Global Tyranny are therefore acting illegally and can be resisted. Police officers must also be aware that they cannot rely on null laws deriving from an illegal Government to justify their actions, and that they are **personally actionable** for all their acts.

□ **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CREATE SHORTAGES OF ENERGY, THE "FAKE ENERGY CRISIS" "** [\[see page 555\]](#).

34. There is a need for new methods of controlling the Executive that the Executive cannot corrupt.
35. The power of the Crown (in whose name the Government acts), has once again been misused and once again it needs to be reduced substantially. The whole basis of the authority and power of the Government needs to be reassessed. Power must be decentralised. There must be a fundamental transfer of power to the individual.
36. The essential problem is that the Crown, Government and Parliament run by the corrupt British Ruling Elite claim that they have absolute and unrestricted power to do anything they want, to make any laws they want, to impose any restrictions they want, and to limit and prevent judicial control of their actions. **Such a system is effectively a tyranny.**
37. As this system of absolute power has been abused it is no longer acceptable and must be overturned.
38. It must now be immediately acknowledged as follows:
- (1) That the power of the British people is the supreme power in the country.
  - (2) That the Crown, Government and Parliament are merely delegates of the British people and only have such powers and authority which have been delegated to them by the British people from time to time as the British people in their sole discretion may decide.

- (3) That each **individual** British Citizen has unrestricted power to judge, review and control the actions of the Crown, Government and Parliament.
39. It is time that the British people broke their chains and took back the power that is rightfully theirs.
40. There must be a **fundamental and permanent transfer of real power** from the corrupt and toxic British Ruling Elite to the individual British Citizen.
- (1) There will be a **New Parliamentary System**.
- (a) The Political Party system will be abolished; all Elected Persons will be independents; they will be contractually bound to their constituents and if they break their contractual duties they can be directly removed by their constituents.
- **Refer to Section: "NEW PARLIAMENTARY SYSTEM"**  
*[see page 975].*
- (b) The British Constitution will become a **Direct Democracy** where Elected Persons will no longer be "representatives" of their constituents (where they have to do whatever their Political Party tells them), but **delegates** of their constituents where they are **contractually** bound to fulfill legally binding "Delegated Duties" to their constituents directly.
- 1) Delegated Duties of an Elected Person can arise in the following ways:
- (i) The Election Manifesto of each Elected Person is legally binding, unless there has been a material change of circumstances.
- (ii) Formal election or other promises given by an Elected Person to their constituents.
- (iii) By holding Local Referendums within the constituency concerned, constituents can require their Elected Persons to vote for and promote the issue decided upon in the Local Referendum.
- 2) Breach of a Delegated Duty by an Elected Person is a Directly Enforceable Offence enforceable directly by any of their constituents, where the Elected Person can be directly removed from office.
- (c) The Reformed Electoral Provisions will apply to the election of all Elected Persons.

- Refer to Section: "**THE REFORMED ELECTORAL PROVISIONS**" [\[see page 985\]](#).
- (d) The Provisions Relating to the Conduct of Elected Persons will apply to all Elected Persons.
- Refer to Section: "**THE PROVISIONS RELATING TO THE CONDUCT OF ELECTED PERSONS**" [\[see page 989\]](#).
  - Provisions include the following:
    - Apart from their State Salaries and State Expenses, all Elected Persons are prohibited from receiving any payment from any person or organisation or acting as paid lobbyist for any cause or organisation, and they are also prohibited from conducting any remunerated occupation or receiving any media appearance money.
    - Deliberate lying or deceiving by any Elected Person, or by any person within the British Public Sector, or by any person in a public, official or professional capacity or in the media will be a Directly Enforceable Offence actionable by any British Citizen.
- (2) The **STATUTE OF DECLARATION** will be enacted. This Statute sets in law that the power and authority of the Crown, Government, Parliament and the judicial system derive entirely from British Citizens (the "People") who are the sole source of all power in Britain. The People are not the servants of the Crown or the ruling elite. The People are the Masters. The Crown, Government and Parliament are merely delegates of the People exercising such powers and authority delegated to them by the People from time to time as the People in their sole discretion may decide. The extent and limitation of such powers and authority is determined by **National Principles** specified under the Statute of Declaration.
- (a) This means that for the first time in the country's history, the Crown, Government and Parliament will no longer have absolute power to do whatever they want or pass any law they want; the British people now have the right to limit them and hold them to justice.
- (b) If the Crown, Government or Parliament now act outside the terms of the powers and authority delegated to them by the Statute of Declaration and the **National Principles**, then (1) they have no power or authority over any Institutions of State which cannot legally obey them without personal legal liability, and (2) any legislation passed or action taken in breach will be ultra vires, illegal, unenforceable and does not have to be obeyed. Any person involved with or voting for such illegal legislation or action (including the reigning Monarch personally) and any person attempting to enforce the same (including

any member of the security forces or the police force) will be in breach of a Directly Enforceable Offence and personally subject to penalties in the course of legal proceedings by any British Citizen.

- Refer to Section: "THE STATUTE OF DECLARATION AND THE NATIONAL PRINCIPLES" [see page 991].**
- Refer to Section: "NATIONAL PRINCIPLES SPECIFIED UNDER THE STATUTE OF DECLARATION" [see page 993].**

(3) **Directly Enforceable Offences.** For the first time, every individual British Citizen will be empowered to bring direct legal actions for breach of public duty (with Legal Aid) against, inter alia, the reigning Monarch, the Prime Minister, all Governments including all Local Government, all politicians, all in the British Public Sector (as defined), all in the National Education System and all in the media. This is the system of Directly Enforceable Offences.

- (a) In Britain the system of law enforcement has always been highly centralised and has depended on officials of one sort or another bringing whatever action is needed to enforce the law. Individual British Citizens have no powers to take action themselves. Unfortunately, this system has become corrupted because enforcement of the law now depends excessively on political considerations and not the Rule of Law. The enforcing officials cannot now be trusted to enforce the law with integrity and fairness. Unless changes are made, the Programme of National Reform will not be properly enforced by the corrupt British Ruling Elite and the Dark Force will escape control.
- (b) Accordingly, **individual** British Citizens will be given the power under a Directly Enforceable Offences System to bring actions to enforce the provisions of the Programme of National Reform. This power will be vested in individual British Citizens and not in any officials or groups of any sort, as groups can be taken over and then the individual loses all control.
- (c) The **DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES ACT** will be enacted. Any individual British Citizen will be able to make an **independent, personal and direct application** to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.

- Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT" [see page 1019].**

- (4) **Referendums.** There will be Confirmatory Referendums, Enhanced Confirmatory Referendums, Citizen Initiative Referendums and Local Referendums (in the latter case binding specifically on the local Elected Persons).
- Refer to Section: "REFERENDUMS" [see page 997].**
- (5) **Citizen Enquiries.** In view of Government and other public activities being deeply corrupted and increasingly hidden from public scrutiny and that there is no uncorrupted institution that can hold the Government and public authorities to account, any individual British Citizen has the right to submit Citizen Enquiries directly to any part of the British Public Sector, to any Elected Person and to certain other specified organisations and processes. The British Citizen can then use the reply to this Citizen Enquiry to support an Application in respect of a Directly Enforceable Offence should they so desire.
- Refer to Section: "CITIZEN ENQUIRIES" [see page 1001].**
- (6) The House of Lords will be abolished and not replaced.
- Refer to Section: "HOUSE OF LORDS, THE "HOUSE OF CRONIES", WILL BE ABOLISHED AND NOT REPLACED" [see page 1007].**
- (7) The Coronation Oath will be amended to incorporate a personal undertaking by the new Monarch to comply with the Statute of Declaration and the **National Principles**.
- (8) As the authority of the justice system will now be derived from the British people and not the Crown, the reigning Monarch is personally subject to the law of the land and penalties thereunder in the same way as any other person. The Coronation Oath and the **National Principles** are therefore legally binding on the Monarch, and enforceable by any British Citizen. The Monarch is now personally liable if he or she gives the Royal Assent in breach of the **National Principles**.
41. To bring in the dictatorship of the Dark Force (in Britain and elsewhere) the existing white society and civilisation had to be destroyed; it was not to be improved, but destroyed completely. All peace, harmony and security had to be destroyed, and the whole way of life of white people had to be overturned completely and driven to chaos.
42. The aim was the deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all white individuals and the destruction of white society and civilisation.

*"To destroy a civilisation you have to destroy its values."*

43. Ordinary, decent white people were to be made ashamed of themselves, their way of life, their culture, their society and their country which, they were told, were morally corrupt and rotten with "hate", "racism", "extremism", "fascism", "discrimination", "unfairness", "injustice", "inequality", "social exclusion", "intolerance", "prejudice", "oppression", "homophobia", "transphobia", "white privilege", "white supremacy", "authoritarianism", "patriarchy" and "xenophobia". All their existing and traditional values had to be eradicated. This attack on white people was devised and organised by the Frankfurt School (who were Jewish) on behalf of the Dark Force. All existing structures, allegiances, group links, identities and loyalties in white society (cultural, social, political, spiritual, and now even relating to gender) were to be destroyed. All the glue that bound white society together was to be melted, so white people were made rudderless, hopeless, intimidated and disoriented. In particular, the following were to be destroyed: the white family, the key role of masculinity, the ownership of private property, the nation state and all spiritual knowledge. Social decay, confusion, degeneracy, demoralisation, weakening, division, conflict, financial insecurity, resentment and hate were to be caused in countless different ways. Traditional and familiar words and modes of expression were prohibited, and other words had to be used (the "Corruption of Language"). Women were to be divided from men. All sorts of Sexual Dysfunction were to be encouraged. There would be deliberate creation of racial conflict. Anti-White Hate was to be created and spread. All white populations were to be subjected to White Replacement by tidal waves of alien cultures in the form of overwhelming and destructive immigration of non-assimilable Africans and Muslims forming very large non-white populations in Britain, by Non-White Privilege and Hate Crimes affecting only white people, and by enforced "multiculturalism", "diversity" (ie the exclusion of white people) and racial quotas. This genocide was planned by Count Richard Coudenhove-Kalergi (who received very significant Jewish support and finance).

- Refer to Section: "DESTROY ALL TRADITIONAL MORAL AND SPIRITUAL VALUES AND IDENTITIES AND REPLACE THEM WITH THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES"** [\[see page 135\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "HATE WORDS"** [\[see page 171\]](#) [\[clause 211\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "DESTROY THE FAMILY"** [\[see page 289\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CANCELLATION OF ALL PRIVATE OWNERSHIP OF PROPERTY"** [\[see page 621\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: INTERNATIONALISM AND DESTRUCTION OF THE INDEPENDENT, DEMOCRATIC NATION STATE"** [\[see page 565\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "MAKE PEOPLE THINK THAT A HUMAN BEING HAS NO SPIRITUAL PURPOSE"** [\[see page 307\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "THE CORRUPTION OF LANGUAGE"** [\[see page 171\]](#) [\[clause 210\]](#).



- Refer to Section: "**DESTROY GOOD RELATIONSHIPS BETWEEN MEN AND WOMEN**" [\[see page 275\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**PROMOTE SEXUAL DYSFUNCTION**" [\[see page 297\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**DELIBERATE CREATION OF RACIAL CONFLICT**" [\[see page 239\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**ANTI-WHITE HATE**" [\[see page 217\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**WHITE REPLACEMENT**" [\[see page 193\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**NON-WHITE PRIVILEGE**" [\[see page 331\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**HATE CRIMES TO INTIMIDATE WHITE PEOPLE**" [\[see page 319\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**THE INFLUENCE OF THE FRANKFURT SCHOOL**" [\[see page 175\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**COUDENHOVE-KALERGI AND HIS PLAN**" [\[see page 213\]](#).
44. Existing and traditional values were replaced with a new set of materialistic values designed to destroy society. These new values are the "Destructive Values" (sometimes called political correctness or woke culture).
- Refer to Section: "**THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES**" [\[see page 149\]](#).
45. The Destructive Values Enforcement Machine is an organised system used by the Dark Force to enforce the Destructive Values on society.
- The Destructive Values Enforcement Machine is an evil process that imposes the demands of the Dark Force on people with totally ruthless intimidation and repression.
    - Refer to Section: "**THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES ENFORCEMENT MACHINE**" [\[see page 183\]](#).
46. This process of destruction has been carried out largely through "social reform movements". All "social reform movements" over the last 60 years have been carried forward with the support of huge numbers of very well-meaning people genuinely wishing to improve society. But in virtually all cases these "social reform movements" were controlled, either by being deliberately started by the Dark Force or taken over by it, and used not to improve society but entirely and intentionally to create conflict and division to degrade individuals and undermine society. These "social reform movements" were usually led by a very small group of Dark Force Collaborators operating as activists and change agents. This is why "social reform movements" behave so inconsistently (or even hypocritically), because despite their

claims to high morality they do not seek to relieve all distress, but only that which can be used as a platform for their disruption to assist the Plan.

47. None of the degeneration and decay caused by the Process of Destruction would have been possible without the active support of the British Ruling Elite and their direct involvement with the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine.
- (1) The **British Ruling Elite** means all those in positions of power, authority and influence in the country, and includes in particular Senior State Officials; Members of all Governments, and politicians of all parties and so-called "nationalist" parties; the entire political, administrative, financial, media, educational, scientific, medical, judicial, legal, professional, entertainment and corporate business ruling elite; those in senior or influential positions in virtually all charities, churches, NGOs, and activist, humanitarian, wildlife, environmental, green, social, religious and spiritual organisations; those in public positions and those in other positions of authority or influence; the super-rich and many celebrities.
  - (2) **The toxic British Ruling Elite.** The Plan could not have been imposed on Britain without the active and deliberate assistance of the British Ruling Elite over many years. A very large proportion of the British Ruling Elite are Dark Force Collaborators. For many people it is utterly life-changing when they first realise that the British Ruling Elite are controlled by the Dark Force and have for many years been actively engaged in trying to destroy their civilisation in its entirety, and have been methodically, deliberately, ruthlessly and secretly implementing the Process of Destruction to advance the Plan; it becomes clear that for decades a secret agenda has ruled all their policies on instructions from those who control them. People then realise that they have been fooled all the time, and there is the greatest anger and the deepest sadness for all that has been lost and destroyed. Very many of the British Ruling Elite are caught in the Dark Force traps of bribery and blackmail, so they are made to lie and deceive, and to promote and facilitate the Plan; their integrity has been fatally destroyed and they cannot now be trusted with any power and authority to govern the country or look after the interests of the British people. During the Fake Virus Crisis virtually the entire British Ruling Elite in all positions of authority and influence in Britain were clearly shown to be in on that gigantic crime and were fully supporting and promoting the State Terrorism. It was clear that this ruling elite were working for the Dark Force and not for the British people; they seemed to be at war with the British people and knowingly betraying them. After all their lies and deceit, never, ever will any of them be believed again. They showed a complete breakdown of all integrity and honesty. By their behaviour they showed that there is no limit to their willingness to destroy the economy and people's lives. Let the British Ruling Elite understand this: we now fully understand what you have done; we are sick of your lies, deceit and pretence that you were helping us—when all the time you were deliberately destroying our civilisation; we are sick of your lies about "world crisis"; we are sick of the filth and degeneracy, unfairness, racism and fear that you have deliberately introduced to corrode our society and our lives. The British

Ruling Elite are taking the British people into hell. It is quite clear that this highly privileged, weak, self-indulgent and degenerate ruling elite (the toxic product of 40 years brainwashing in higher education) will throw away the whole of civilisation and allow the enslavement of the British people, unless they are all **permanently removed from all power, authority and influence.**

- Refer to Section: "A MASSIVE SYSTEM OF GLOBAL BRIBERY AND BLACKMAIL, WHERE THE ELITE CAN BE BOUGHT AND CONTROLLED"** [\[see page 395\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "THE MAKING OF USEFUL DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS THROUGH HIGHER EDUCATION"** [\[see page 269\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "REPLACEMENT OF THE TOXIC BRITISH RULING ELITE"** [\[see page 1193\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "ALL DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS WILL BE REMOVED FROM ALL POSITIONS OF POWER, AUTHORITY AND INFLUENCE"** [\[see page 1351\]](#).
- (3) The British Ruling Elite's woke policies, with their lies and deliberate promotion of depravity, degeneracy and destruction, are in total breach of the Universal Spiritual Laws. The British people never voted for those policies.
- Refer to Section: "UNIVERSAL SPIRITUAL LAWS"** [\[see page 1687\]](#).
- (4) In accordance with the Plan, the British Ruling Elite at state expense have deliberately brought into the country an army of military age African and Muslim men which now greatly outnumbers the British Army many times over.
48. The terrible tragedy is how easily the vast majority of people were fooled and manipulated by Broadcasting.
- Refer to Section: "MIND-CONTROL BY BROADCASTING"** [\[see page 253\]](#).
49. Action will now be taken to remedy this deliberate degeneration and destruction.
- (1) **There will be National Coherence.** There will only be one culture and only one officially recognised language (Welsh excepted). All other cultures and languages will be eliminated. It will be a **COLOUR-BLIND** culture, and race will be made completely irrelevant.
- Refer to Section: "THERE WILL BE NATIONAL COHERENCE WITH A SINGLE COLOUR-BLIND CULTURE (ALL OTHER CULTURES WILL BE ELIMINATED)"** [\[see page 1161\]](#).

- (a) The Principles of National Coherence will be implemented.
- Refer to Section: "**THE PRINCIPLES OF NATIONAL COHERENCE**" [see page 1165].
- (b) There will be ruthless suppression of all those deliberately causing racial conflict.
- Refer to Section: "**THERE WILL BE RUTHLESS SUPPRESSION OF ALL THOSE DELIBERATELY CAUSING RACIAL CONFLICT**" [see page 1181].
- (c) There will be a new and fairer definition of "racism".
- Refer to Section: "**NEW AND FAIRER DEFINITION OF "RACISM"**" [see page 1181] [clause 2059].
- 1) The new and fairer definition of "racism" is that racism means shunning or demeaning a person because of their **PHYSICAL** race type.
  - 2) To criticise or object to a person's behaviour, culture, religion, clothing, language, practices or way of life will **NOT** be racist or "anti-semitic".
  - 3) All accusations of "racism", unless based on the new and fairer definition of racism, will be prohibited. Referring to racial groups or a person's physical race type will be prohibited. British Citizens will be referred to as "British", and never as "White", "Black" or "Asian" etc. Describing a person as "White", "Black" or "Asian" is loathsome and intended to divide. Hyphenated race descriptions (such as Asian-British) will be prohibited.
- (d) Hate Crimes will be abolished.
- (e) All laws, policies, requirements and organisations relating to multiculturalism, "diversity" and racial and cultural quotas will be repealed and/or prohibited.
- (f) All bodies, events and organisations specifically characterised by race (such as the National Black Police Association), will be illegal and closed down.
- (g) Anti-White Hate will be prohibited.
- Refer to Section: "**ANTI-WHITE HATE**" [see page 217].

- (h) The 1300 year world curse of militant and imperialistic Islam will be completely neutered. It will be demilitarised and depoliticised in Britain and made merely a personal and private faith without any outer political, military or cultural aspects.
- Refer to Section: "THE CULTURE OF ISLAM"**  
*[see page 1189].*
- (i) Only British Citizens born in Britain with at least one grandparent born in Britain can stand as a candidate in an election.
- (j) The original people of Britain are destined to be a racial minority in the country by 2066. This is the intention of those who control the British Ruling Elite. Unless the original people are content to be in a racial and cultural minority the following policies must be adopted:
- Refer to Section: "WHITE REPLACEMENT"** *[see page 193].*
- 1) All immigration to Britain (including chain migration) will be stopped **immediately, completely and permanently**. The present immigration and asylum provisions will be abolished. There will be completely new and very restricted arrangements for people who wish to come to this country; there will be no legal entitlement. Access to Britain, if approved, will only be on a temporary Work Permit.
    - Refer to Section: "COMPLETE CESSATION OF ALL IMMIGRATION AND CHAIN MIGRATION"**  
*[see page 1169].*
  - 2) All British Citizenship granted on or after 1 January 1990 will be cancelled, subject to the right to apply for reinstatement.
    - Refer to Section: "CANCELLATION OF ALL BRITISH CITIZENSHIP GRANTED ON OR AFTER 1 JANUARY 1990"**  
*[see page 1171].*
    - Refer to Section: "THE REINSTATEMENT APPEALS PROCEDURE"** *[see page 1599].*
  - 3) British Citizenship will be required for entitlement to facilities and to any State Benefits.
  - 4) The many millions of non-British who were wrongly brought to this country by the Dark Force and who were awarded British Citizenship between 1 January 1990 and 23 June 2016, will be given the opportunity to be voluntarily resettled out of this country ("the Voluntary Resettlement Scheme"). Using

Sovereign Money, many Garden Cities of high quality will be constructed outside the UK and all resettled people will be provided with homes there together with lifetime free health care, education facilities and welfare for them and their families. This will be the largest publicly funded construction scheme ever organised in the history of the country.

□ **Refer to Section: "THE VOLUNTARY RESETTLEMENT SCHEME"** [see page 1175].

- The guiding and overriding principle of The Counter Revolution is that all people who have come to this country as immigrants under the deliberate policies of the corrupt British Ruling Elite (controlled by the Dark Force) in order to destroy this society and civilisation and to advance the policy of White Replacement, must nevertheless (irrespective of race) all be treated fairly in accordance with the Universal Spiritual Laws. However, this does not mean that they can all stay in the country with British Citizenship as that would be unfair to the original people of this country who never agreed to the invasion. There has to be reconciliation between these two issues. Most of the immigrants must therefore leave the country, but they must have conditions provided for them in another country which are largely equivalent to the conditions they were given in this country.

- 5) There will be special arrangements applying to persons who entered Britain illegally on or after 23 June 2016. These people are generally military age African and Muslim men deliberately encouraged and facilitated to enter by the controlled British Ruling Elite, and their number now greatly exceeds the numbers of our own security services. This extraordinary situation cannot be regarded as anything other than the deliberate setting up by the Dark Force of an invading army to create total social breakdown, even civil war. It is a very serious situation. All such persons will be instructed to return to their original country; if they fail to do so then they will be treated as prisoners of war. Accordingly they will be interned for the rest of their lives; they will not receive any State Benefits and they cannot be employed; however, they can return to their original countries whenever they wish to do so. They will not be entitled to take advantage of the Voluntary Resettlement Scheme.

□ **Refer to Section: "CONDITIONS APPLYING TO PERSONS ENTERING BRITAIN ILLEGALLY ON OR AFTER 23 JUNE 2016"** [see page 1179].

- (2) All Unfair Group Privileges, including Non-White Privilege, Female Privilege, Homosexual Privilege, Transgender, Gender Self-Identification and Non-Binary Privilege, Jewish Privilege and any other Unfair Group Privileges created from time to time by the Dark Force are prohibited.
- Refer to Section: "**NON-WHITE PRIVILEGE**" [see page 331].
  - Refer to Section: "**FEMALE PRIVILEGE**" [see page 335].
  - Refer to Section: "**HOMOSEXUAL PRIVILEGE**" [see page 337].
  - Refer to Section: "**TRANSGENDER, GENDER SELF-IDENTIFICATION AND NON-BINARY PRIVILEGE**" [see page 339].
  - Refer to Section: "**JEWISH PRIVILEGE**" [see page 341].
- (3) The key role of masculinity will be recognised and encouraged.
- Refer to Section: "**THE KEY ROLE OF MASCULINITY**" [see page 1199].
- (4) Action will be taken to strengthen the family.
- (a) Families are the cement that holds society together. Families of a man and a woman are essential building blocks of society. Mutual care and love are embodied and learned in a family. The family is the fortress to protect children. Families provide essential male and female role models and complementary qualities for children. Loyalty and help given between members of a family strengthens all concerned and weakens the forces of destruction. The family will be made the cornerstone of society once again as it always should have been, protecting and guiding the children.
- Love is simply unconditionally seeking the best interests of the other person.
- (b) It will be Government policy to increase the closeness of multi-generational extended families looking after each other. In particular the building or creation of flatlets as part of or extensions to existing properties for the use of elderly relations or adult children will be encouraged with interest free loans of Sovereign Money from the National Lending Bank.
- Refer to Section: "**STRENGTHENING THE FAMILY**" [see page 1205].

(5) Action will be taken to prevent the promotion of Sexual Dysfunction.

□ **Refer to Section: "PREVENTING THE PROMOTION OF SEXUAL DYSFUNCTION" [see page 1211].**

(a) **Transgenderism** is a terrible evil. It is indicative of the terminal degeneracy of the British Ruling Elite. Promoting or facilitating transgenderism, whether psychologically or by medical intervention, is unspeakably wicked. Those involved in this country will be tracked down and exposed; they will be deemed to be Dark Force Collaborators and thereby barred from all Key Employment Positions, and their medical qualifications will be terminated. It is just another method of the Dark Force to cause the breakdown of existing structures as part of the Process of Destruction. It is intended to separate children from their core identity and cause total confusion. This process is not driven by medical need but entirely as a political campaign. The controlled media with Government and official promotion and encouragement has artificially created the present catastrophe over transgenderism and the ludicrous gender self-identification fantasy to create a new Victimhood Group. There was no genuine demand for the phenomenon of transgenderism until the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine overwhelmingly promoted it. This is not a natural grassroots phenomenon, it is wholly promoted, orchestrated and coordinated top-down; it is backed by big pharma, big tech, international corporations, international finance houses, international law firms and all other organisations required to comply with the ESG Disclosure System enforced by BlackRock, Vanguard and the other enforcers controlled by the Dark Force—and they are all driving the same narrative, over and over and over and over again, everywhere. The Fantasy World promotes it and the full screaming power of the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine enforces it. The medical condition of transgenderism, apart from a very tiny number of genuine cases, was virtually unknown before this demonic campaign by the Dark Force to promote it some years ago.

□ **Refer to Section: "THE ESG DISCLOSURE SYSTEM" [see page 480] [clause 848.(6)].**

(b) Any person promoting the Gender Agenda is deemed to be a Dark Force Collaborator and accordingly barred from holding any Key Employment Position.

● The **Gender Agenda** is the public or official promotion of the depravity, degeneracy and perversion of transgenderism, gender self-identification, non-binary agendas, paedophilia and homosexuality.

□ **Refer to Section: "ALL DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS WILL BE REMOVED FROM ALL**



**POSITIONS OF POWER, AUTHORITY AND INFLUENCE"**

*[see page 1351].*

- (c) **The Process of Sexual Degeneration of the Young.** There is an unprecedented attack on white children and young people of all ages by encouraging the Gender Agenda and other forms of deliberate sexualisation. The sexualisation of very young children is promoted by the UN and is an appalling wickedness. This process is designed by the Dark Force to rot the very foundations of white civilisation and to cause its final breakdown. This process operates largely in schools and Broadcasting but also through other organisations and media, and can involve activities such as public Drag Queen presentations and explicit public cross-dressing exhibitionism and marches.
- 1) Any person promoting the Process of Sexual Degeneration of the Young to any person under 18 years of age will receive a mandatory sentence of ten years imprisonment without remission or parole.
  - 2) The Process of Sexual Degeneration of the Young is expressly prohibited by the Broadcasting Code, the Drama and Feature Films Code and the Non-Broadcast Media Code.
    - Refer to Section: "THE BROADCASTING CODE"** *[see page 1239].*
    - Refer to Section: "THE DRAMA AND FEATURE FILMS CODE"** *[see page 1243].*
    - Refer to Section: "THE NON-BROADCAST MEDIA CODE"** *[see page 1247].*
  - 3) The Process of Sexual Degeneration of the Young is expressly prohibited by the Reformed Teaching Code for Schools and the Reformed Teaching Code for Higher Education under the Reform of Education.
    - Refer to Section: "THE REFORMED TEACHING CODE FOR SCHOOLS"** *[see page 1269].*
    - Refer to Section: "THE REFORMED TEACHING CODE FOR HIGHER EDUCATION"** *[see page 1283].*
- (6) Nationality is the best unifier of the people and the best protection against totalitarianism and selfish globalism. Historically, no political structure has yet been devised to achieve these goals more effectively than the independent, democratic nation state. There will be national autonomy, not

Internationalism controlled by the unelected Few. The nation state will be the paramount and wholly sovereign unit of government.

- Refer to Section: "**DEMOCRATIC NATIONALISM, NOT UNDEMOCRATIC INTERNATIONALISM**" [see page 1115].

50. The Dark Force has three related processes designed to bring about Global Tyranny. These three processes are the Great Reset, Sustainability and the UN Emergency Platform with One Health.

- Refer to Section: "**THE GREAT RESET**" [see page 519].
- Refer to Section: "**THE NATURE OF SUSTAINABILITY**" [see page 719].
- Refer to Section: "**THE UN EMERGENCY PLATFORM, THE PANDEMIC TREATY, THE INTERNATIONAL HEALTH REGULATIONS AND ONE HEALTH**" [see page 823].

(1) **The Great Reset.** This is an expression used by the World Economic Forum (on behalf of the Dark Force) to describe a set of procedures whereby the present civilisation (particularly Western civilisation) is finally destroyed with the annihilation of all existing social and economic conditions, and whereby the Infrastructure of Slavery is imposed on all humanity in order to establish Global Tyranny.

- Refer to Section: "**THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY**" [see page 535].

(a) The main justification for the Great Reset is stated to be the need for Sustainability and Net Zero Carbon. However both Sustainability and Net Zero Carbon are based entirely on the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud—and the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is built entirely upon lies and deceit. So the Great Reset is based on a fraud.

- Refer to Section: "**PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: NET ZERO CARBON**" [see page 743].
- Refer to Section: "**THE MAN-MADE CLIMATE CRISIS FRAUD**" [see page 707].

(b) The policy of Net Zero Carbon will be abolished, as it is based on the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud.

(c) The Dark Force view pandemics as a key factor for bringing in Global Tyranny. Apparently the WHO (and therefore the WEF) have plans for ten years of pandemics between 2020 and 2030.

- Refer to Section: "THE CREATION OF PANDEMICS"**  
*[see page 527].*
- (d) In their campaign to impose Global Tyranny by creating pandemics, the Dark Force and their Collaborators are international terrorists. They will be hunted down and neutralised, wherever they are in the world.
  - Refer to Section: "WORLD CRIMES"** *[see page 1051]*  
*[clause 1835].*
- (2) **Sustainability.** The concept of Sustainability (including Net Zero Carbon) depends virtually entirely on the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud. But there is no **man-made** global climate emergency at all (except that created by Dark Force Climate Engineering). Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is a colossal lie, so to that extent Sustainability is a hoax. Except where it is for the protection of the physical environment and wildlife, Sustainability is a menace, in view of the many undesirable principles of Sustainability designed to bring in Global Tyranny.
  - Refer to Section: "THE DECEIT OF SUSTAINABILITY"** *[see page 809].*
  - Sustainability (except where it is for the protection of the physical environment and wildlife), the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud, Net Zero Carbon, the limitation and ultimate abolition of private transport, 15-Minute Smart Cities, Climate Lockdowns, the monitoring, allocating and rationing of all individual energy usage, the monitoring of Carbon Footprints, the prevention of agriculture and the ending of meat-eating have nothing to do with any global climate emergency or "Saving the Planet" (despite all the aspirations expressed in Agenda 21, the 2030 Agenda and the New Urban Agenda). They are all merely a fraudulent excuse for the Dark Force (and the Dark Force collaborating British Government and British Ruling Elite), to promote the Fake Energy Crisis and impose international, centralised, digital systems of monitoring and control on all individuals under the Infrastructure of Slavery leading to Global Tyranny. These processes are a fraud and they will not be allowed to operate in Britain.
    - Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: RESTRICTIONS ON PRIVATE TRANSPORT AND CLIMATE LOCKDOWN"** *[see page 753].*
    - Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: THERE MUST BE MONITORING, ALLOCATING AND RATIONING OF ENERGY USAGE BY ALL INDIVIDUALS AND ORGANISATIONS"**  
*[see page 757].*

- Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: THERE MUST BE MONITORING OF CARBON FOOTPRINTS BY ALL INDIVIDUALS AND ORGANISATIONS" [see page 761].**
  - Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: 15-MINUTE SMART CITIES" [see page 783].**
  - Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CREATE SHORTAGES OF ENERGY, THE "FAKE ENERGY CRISIS" " [see page 555].**
  - Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CAUSE ECONOMIC COLLAPSE" [see page 545].**
- (3) There are four proposals which taken together will transform the UN (with its agency the World Health Organization) and make it the executive core of Global Tyranny on behalf of the Dark Force. These proposals involve the Emergency Platform, the Pandemic Treaty, amendments to the International Health Regulations and One Health.
- Refer to Section: "THE UN EMERGENCY PLATFORM, THE PANDEMIC TREATY, THE INTERNATIONAL HEALTH REGULATIONS AND ONE HEALTH" [see page 823].**
51. Specific action will be taken to prevent Global Tyranny being imposed on Britain.
- Refer to Section: "PREVENTING GLOBAL TYRANNY AFFECTING BRITAIN" [see page 1421].**
52. There are two critical problems with UK currency and finance.
- (1) Many people think that when a private bank makes a loan, the money comes either from savings that customers have deposited with the bank, or out of funds the bank obtained from the sterling money market, and that in both of these cases the bank will have to pay interest. But this is not the case. The private bank makes the loan with money it created by itself "out of thin air", at virtually no cost to itself at all. Individuals and the British Government borrow from the banks and have to pay them interest! This ridiculous situation is called the Fractional Reserve Monetary System, and is the way that virtually all money is created in the UK. People find it surprising that the Bank of England does not create the money in the UK, and that virtually all the money is created in this way by a monopoly of private banks.
- Refer to Section: "FRACTIONAL RESERVE MONETARY SYSTEMS" [see page 465].**
- (2) **CBDC.** The Central Bank Digital Currency ("CBDC"), which is a surveillance and control currency system, is a fully digital currency controlled by private international banking interests run by unknown people free from all

democracy and free from any control by national governments. The CBDC is part of the Infrastructure of Slavery using the Digital ID. The CBDC will enable the introduction of an inescapable Chinese style Social Credit System over every individual, which will mean an end to all personal freedom and self-determination. The CBDC, together with the Social Credit System, gives such total power to the Dark Force over the individual that it can stop the individual spending money in specific or geographic ways, by which they can curtail the individual's activities without any due process. The CBDC is a cashless system; if there is no cash and every person has to have a bank account to conduct any financial transaction at all, that person can be cancelled out of society by someone disabling their account; the person will then be unable to acquire any supplies to sustain life, even food. The Dark Force which controls the bank accounts can withdraw funds from a person's account at any time or simply prevent them from having access to it if the person acts in a way that is detrimental to the Dark Force, or is simply "unnecessary". When the CBDC is fully in place every unit of digital "money" will not be money as it has been known before, but a "Token" (or "credit") recorded on a blockchain and so will be identifiable, trackable and traceable with a record kept in respect of each Token of who has had it and what it has been used for. There will be no privacy whatsoever. The Token system will make it impossible for individuals to acquire privately owned property or accumulate personal wealth as Tokens will only be usable for a limited time, and if they are not used within that time they will expire. Any such Token can be deactivated and cancelled at any time in accordance with the Social Credit System. This will cause complete disempowerment of the individual, so the individual can never be a threat to the dictatorship. This is slavery. Once in place the CBDC could be used to discipline and penalise whole countries if they follow policies deemed to be unacceptable, such as opposing mass immigration.

53. The following corrective action will be taken with regard to UK currency and finance.

- (1) A **Sovereign Monetary System** will be introduced (in place of the current "Fractional Reserve Monetary System"), and the monopoly of Dark Force-controlled private banks to create money "out of thin air" and to control the supply of money will be destroyed. The Bank of England will then create and issue all the money in the country ("Sovereign Money") under the inherent power of the Royal Prerogative, and the Government will not have to pay any interest. The CBDC will not operate in Britain.

□ **Refer to Section: "A SOVEREIGN MONETARY SYSTEM WILL BE INTRODUCED"** [\[see page 1293\]](#).

- (2) The Bank of England will have statutory duties to control the money supply and prevent **ALL** inflation of the currency.
- (3) All loans of Sovereign Money by the state-owned National Lending Bank (including all home mortgages) will be free of all interest.

- (4) With respect to Sovereign Money, there will be no Social Credit system, no record will be kept of usage and usage will not be traceable or trackable.
- (5) Sovereign Money is not digital and operates virtually like Sterling. All Sovereign Money is permanent.
- (6) The operation of the entire British Sovereign Monetary System will be transparent—enabling any British Citizen, by the use of Citizen Enquiries and the Directly Enforceable Offences System, to ensure that all requirements of the Sovereign Monetary System are complied with.
- (7) The CBDC will not operate in Britain as the British Sovereign Monetary System will be introduced instead.
- (8) The National Debt will be immediately repaid in full, saving £1 billion a week in interest.
  - **Refer to Section: "REPAYMENT OF THE WHOLE OF THE NATIONAL DEBT WITH DEBT FREE AND INTEREST FREE SOVEREIGN MONEY"** [\[see page 1463\]](#).
- (9) Income Tax and National Insurance Contributions will be very substantially reduced for the lowest income levels using the £1 billion a week that previously had had to be paid on the National Debt interest.
  - **Refer to Section: "SIGNIFICANT REDUCTION OF INCOME TAX AND NATIONAL INSURANCE CONTRIBUTIONS FOR THE LOWEST INCOME LEVELS"** [\[see page 1491\]](#).
- (10) Central and Local Government will be refinanced using Sovereign Money without the payment of any interest.
  - **Refer to Section: "REFINANCING CENTRAL GOVERNMENT"** [\[see page 1461\]](#).
  - **Refer to Section: "REFINANCING LOCAL GOVERNMENT INFRASTRUCTURAL DEVELOPMENTS WITH INTEREST FREE LOANS FROM THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK"** [\[see page 1479\]](#).
- (11) **The Post Offices.** The Dark Force's plans to create a cashless society, close down the branches of private banks, stop the use of cheques and create a fully digitised banking system will remove all financial independence for the individual. Accordingly, the Post Offices will be taken back into public ownership as branches of the National Lending Bank. They will be greatly reformed and extended in capacity, and will provide full bank services with cheque processing, cash receiving and cash dispensing facilities. They will also provide financial advice. The network of private bank branches will no longer be necessary. The country will no longer be blackmailed. The Post

Offices will also act both as Community Hubs (as part of the policy to strengthen genuine and mutually supportive local communities) and as Local Authority centres, giving direct personal access to information and assistance on many Local Authority services for the local community. The aim is not perfect financial efficiency, but the creation of an asset of the local community.

- Refer to Section: "THE POST OFFICES WILL BE TAKEN BACK INTO PUBLIC OWNERSHIP AS BRANCHES OF THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK AND AS COMMUNITY HUBS" [see page 1317].**

54. Personal financial security.

- (1) The aim will be to build confident people who are not helpless or weak, people who are independent. Enabling people to have personal financial security and to own their own property gives a very strong basis for achieving this, and will be a major factor in stopping the Plan.

- Refer to Section: "ASSISTING BRITISH CITIZENS TO DEVELOP FINANCIAL SECURITY" [see page 1487].**

- (2) Every British Citizen has the Additional Individual Right to own private property. Owning private property is an essential aspect of empowerment of the individual.

- Refer to Section: "ADDITIONAL INDIVIDUAL RIGHT TO OWN PRIVATE PROPERTY" [see page 1097].**

- (3) The state-owned National Lending Bank, working with the Bank of England and using interest free loans of Sovereign Money, will have a duty to make home ownership available to all British Citizens, with the aim that at least 95% will be able to qualify.

- Refer to Section: "HOME OWNERSHIP TO BE AVAILABLE FOR ALL BRITISH CITIZENS USING INTEREST FREE LOANS FROM THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK" [see page 1495].**

55. Reform of the Media.

- (1) **Reform of Broadcasting.** The British Government and the Dark Force would be completely unable to achieve their intention to destroy British civilisation if they did not have the decisive and vital support of Broadcasting. The deliberate generation of unwarranted fear and deliberate distribution of lies, deceit, distortion and false information have made Broadcasting the key enemy of the British people. Broadcasting is so crucial to the Dark Force's implementation of the Plan, and the hypnotic and mind-controlling effects of Broadcasting are so poisonous and so devastatingly effective, that the present structures and institutions of Broadcasting must be completely

destroyed. No reforms under the Programme of National Reform will be possible while the present system of Dark Force controlled Broadcasting remains in place and able to manipulate to promote the agenda of the Dark Force. The first and crucial action to be taken by the First Reformed Parliament therefore will be to set in hand the reform of Broadcasting.

- Refer to Section: "FIRST REFORMED PARLIAMENT"** *[see page 1657]*  
*[clause 3113.(1)].*
- (a) The present structures and institutions of Broadcasting will be destroyed with permanent removal of all staff (other than technicians). New structures and institutions will be established.
  - Refer to Section: "REFORM OF BROADCASTING"**  
*[see page 1233].*
  - (b) All Broadcasting which can be accessed by any British Citizen within the British Isles is required to comply with the Broadcasting Code and the Drama and Feature Films Code.
    - Refer to Section: "THE BROADCASTING CODE"**  
*[see page 1239].*
    - Refer to Section: "THE DRAMA AND FEATURE FILMS CODE"**  
*[see page 1243].*
    - Breaches of either of these Codes are Directly Enforceable Offences, and enforceable independently and directly by any British Citizen.
- (2) All Non-Broadcast Media available to British Citizens within the British Isles is required to comply with the Non-Broadcast Media Code.
  - Refer to Section: "REFORM OF NON-BROADCAST MEDIA"**  
*[see page 1245].*
  - Refer to Section: "THE NON-BROADCAST MEDIA CODE"**  
*[see page 1247].*
  - Breach of this Code is a Directly Enforceable Offence, and enforceable independently and directly by any British Citizen.
- (3) All Internet and Social Media World Monopolies are required to comply with the Internet and Social Media World Monopoly Code in respect of all their services which are available to British Citizens within the British Isles.
  - Refer to Section: "INTERNET AND SOCIAL MEDIA WORLD MONOPOLIES WILL BE REGULATED"** *[see page 1249].*



- **Refer to Section: "THE INTERNET AND SOCIAL MEDIA WORLD MONOPOLY CODE"** [\[see page 1255\]](#).
  - Breach of the Internet and Social Media World Monopoly Code by any Internet and Social Media World Monopoly is a Directly Enforceable Offence, and enforceable independently and directly by any British Citizen.
- (4) No organisation providing Broadcasting or any Non-Broadcast Media is allowed to receive any payment or other financial incentive, whether by advertising or otherwise, from the British Government, any part of the British Public Sector or from any Prohibited Supplier of Funding.
- **Refer to Section: "CORRUPTION BY ADVERTISING WILL BE PREVENTED"** [\[see page 1413\]](#).
- (5) The Dark Force control of all information and opinions has allowed it to create a world-wide brainwashing operation of lies and deceit. This process will be broken up and permanently ended so far as Britain is concerned.
- **Refer to Section: "DARK FORCE CONTROL OF ALL INFORMATION AND OPINIONS, AND THE CREATION OF A FANTASY WORLD"** [\[see page 373\]](#).
- (a) Because the Dark Force controls all Governments, Broadcasting, Non-Broadcast Media, Internet and Social Media Monopolies, Scientific, Medical and other professional institutions, Academia, Education, the political viewpoint of all major companies (through Monopoly Capitalism), major public relations organisations, advertising agencies and the Big Three key and immensely influential global news agencies namely The Associated Press (AP), Reuters and Agence France-Presse (AFP) (which control most of the international news coverage in Western media), it controls all information and opinions heard by the vast majority of people. It can ensure that a single and endlessly repeated narrative is consistently given out over these outlets on any subject it wants. Any conflicting information or opinion is censored out as "disinformation" by editorial and administrative decisions of those outlets, or by the activities of the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine. On top of that there is a vast network of domestic and international projects, organisations, conferences and events designed to promote the same messages. The process is a highly effective world-wide brainwashing operation.
- (b) By controlling the sole information and opinions heard by the vast majority of people (and the censoring of all alternate views and information) the Dark Force has been able to present unopposed narratives of lies and deceit and thereby create an imaginary Fantasy World made up of ludicrous and patently untrue Fairy Tales (such as gender self-identity). The control of most people during the Fake

Virus Crisis also showed the immense power that this process gives the Dark Force.

- Refer to Section: "FAIRY TALES FROM THE FANTASY WORLD" [see page 379].**

(c) These Fairy Tales are then given maximum support by the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine.

- Refer to Section: "THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES ENFORCEMENT MACHINE" [see page 183].**

(d) The whole power of the Dark Force depends entirely on lies and deception being believed. This explains why such ferocious and vicious forces are used to impose censorship and to destroy anyone expressing alternate views, for if the people saw through the lies and deception the whole Fantasy World of Fairy Tales would collapse and the power of the Dark Force would collapse with it.

- **Misinformation, disinformation and malinformation (MDM).**

Accusations of MDM are just someone else's subjective opinions and so these concepts are rejected as scam. This is simply censorship by the elite to protect their narrative. No-one has the right to decree that any information or opinions are wrong and can be suppressed. They tried the same with Galileo and heliocentrism. "Fact-checkers" are paid agents of the elite and so have no status. This censorship is in direct breach of the Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech, the Broadcasting Code, the Non-Broadcasting Code and the Internet and Social Media World Monopolies Code. Any attempt to penalise MDM is a Directly Enforceable Offence, and so every British Citizen has the right to take independent legal action to redress it.

- Refer to Section: "INHERENT RIGHT TO FREEDOM OF SPEECH" [see page 1075].**

56. **Reform of Education.** Education will be taken out of the control of the Dark Force.

(1) There will be fundamental reform of the National Education Service. In particular, all Education Institutions will be run on Independent Management Status by Education Management Trusts paid directly by the Government and answerable to individual British Citizens under the Directly Enforceable Offences System.

- Refer to Section: "REFORM OF EDUCATION" [see page 1257].**

(2) The Reformed Teaching Code for Schools and the Reformed Teaching Code for Higher Education will have to be observed at all times.

- Refer to Section: "**THE REFORMED TEACHING CODE FOR SCHOOLS**" [\[see page 1269\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**THE REFORMED TEACHING CODE FOR HIGHER EDUCATION**" [\[see page 1283\]](#).
  - Breaches of either of these Codes are Directly Enforceable Offences, and enforceable independently and directly by any British Citizen.
57. All members of the Dark Force will be identified and tried.
- Refer to Section: "**ALL MEMBERS OF THE DARK FORCE WILL BE IDENTIFIED AND TRIED**" [\[see page 1349\]](#).
58. **Dark Force Collaborators will be barred from holding any Key Employment Position.** The poison injected into society by the Dark Force over many decades has caused many of those who hold power, authority or influence in the country to be Dark Force Collaborators and accordingly unsuitable for holding any Key Employment Position. A vast proportion of the British Ruling Elite are Dark Force Collaborators. There cannot be any improvement in the country unless all Dark Force Collaborators are removed from all positions of power, authority and influence. There will be procedures to identify all Dark Force Collaborators, and they will be dismissed from any Key Employment Position and barred from holding any future Key Employment Position. Certain classes of persons who are deemed prima facie to be Dark Force Collaborators will have a right of appeal under the Reinstatement Appeals Procedure.
- A **Dark Force Collaborator** is not a member of the Dark Force, but is a person who deliberately assists with implementing the Plan. This assistance may be given openly or secretly. Many are very fanatical and aspire to be admitted to the Dark Force. They are the enemies of the British people.
  - **Key Employment Positions** are specified capacities, employments, positions, posts and appointments of key power, authority and influence in the country. They include inter alia all Elected Persons (including all MPs), all those employed in the British Public Sector, all those employed in the National Education System and all those employed in any Broadcast Production Organisation.
- Refer to Section: "**ALL DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS WILL BE REMOVED FROM ALL POSITIONS OF POWER, AUTHORITY AND INFLUENCE**" [\[see page 1351\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**PERSONS BARRED FROM HOLDING ANY KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITION**" [\[see page 1221\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**REPLACEMENT OF THE TOXIC BRITISH RULING ELITE**" [\[see page 1193\]](#).

- (1) All Government Ministers will be dismissed.
  - Refer to Section: "ALL GOVERNMENT MINISTERS WILL BE DISMISSED"** [\[see page 1357\]](#).
- (2) All MPs, Members of National Assemblies, Local Councillors and Police and Crime Commissioners will be dismissed, subject to the right to apply for reinstatement
  - Refer to Section: "ALL MPs, MEMBERS OF NATIONAL ASSEMBLIES, LOCAL COUNCILLORS AND POLICE AND CRIME COMMISSIONERS WILL BE DISMISSED, SUBJECT TO THE RIGHT TO APPLY FOR REINSTATEMENT"** [\[see page 1359\]](#).
- (3) All Senior State Officials will be dismissed.
  - Refer to Section: "ALL SENIOR STATE OFFICIALS WILL BE DISMISSED"** [\[see page 1361\]](#).
59. The massive system of global bribery and blackmail where the elite can be bought and controlled by the Dark Force will be ended.
  - Refer to Section: "A MASSIVE SYSTEM OF GLOBAL BRIBERY AND BLACKMAIL, WHERE THE ELITE CAN BE BOUGHT AND CONTROLLED"** [\[see page 395\]](#).
60. Excessive Private Wealth has been abused, particularly for bribery and funding conflict. No-one needs more than £300 million for any reasonable personal use and any personal wealth over £300 million will be confiscated and paid into the Local Infrastructure Trust Fund to be used for building and enhancing genuine local communities.
  - Refer to Section: "EXCESSIVE PRIVATE WEALTH OVER £300 MILLION WILL BE CONFISCATED AND USED FOR BUILDING AND BENEFITING GENUINE LOCAL COMMUNITIES"** [\[see page 1407\]](#).
61. There will be restrictions on funding by Prohibited Suppliers of Funding.
  - Refer to Section: "FUNDING BY PROHIBITED SUPPLIERS OF FUNDING WILL BE PROHIBITED"** [\[see page 1409\]](#).
62. Foreign-controlled Monopoly Capitalism with the politically-driven ESG Disclosure System promoting racial conflict and Anti-White Hate will be broken up.
  - Refer to Section: "MONOPOLY CAPITALISM WILL BE IDENTIFIED AND BROKEN UP"** [\[see page 1385\]](#).
63. Corruption by Marketing and Public Relations Organisations will be stopped.

- Refer to Section: "CORRUPTION BY MARKETING AND PUBLIC RELATIONS ORGANISATIONS WILL BE STOPPED"** [\[see page 1415\]](#).
64. Advertising and commercial boycotts will be prohibited.
- **Advertising and commercial boycotts.** The Dark Force organises intimidation and boycotts to control a Target by damaging the Target or preventing it receiving advertising or other commercial services. This is particularly used against media organisations.
    - Refer to Section: "CORRUPTION BY ADVERTISING WILL BE PREVENTED"** [\[see page 1413\]](#).
65. Financial Terrorism will be prohibited.
- **Financial Terrorism** is the process whereby any person, organisation or Government takes action on political grounds without the owner's consent, in relation to financial accounts, assets or facilities, including the withholding of services, withdrawal of value, closing, seizing, freezing or limiting access to the same, or otherwise disadvantaging the owner.
    - Refer to Section: "FINANCIAL TERRORISM WILL BE PROHIBITED"** [\[see page 1419\]](#).
66. British charities will not be allowed to conduct any political activities.
- Refer to Section: "BRITISH CHARITIES WILL NOT BE ALLOWED TO CONDUCT ANY POLITICAL ACTIVITIES"** [\[see page 1379\]](#).
67. There will be controls over irresponsible science, such as the manipulation of DNA, Transhumanism and Synthetic Biology, gain of function in bioweapons and AI.
- Refer to Section: "CONTROL OVER IRRESPONSIBLE SCIENCE"** [\[see page 1551\]](#).
68. Action will be taken against malign organisations.
- (1) Common Purpose will be abolished. All Common Purpose graduates will be deemed to be Dark Force Collaborators.
- They will be dismissed from all Key Employment Positions and will be barred from holding any future elected capacity, employment, position, post or appointment in any Key Employment Position. An entry to this effect will be made in the Register of Restricted Employment.
    - Refer to Section: "COMMON PURPOSE WILL BE ABOLISHED AND ALL COMMON PURPOSE GRADUATES WILL BE REMOVED"**

**AND BARRED FROM HOLDING ANY KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITION"**  
*[see page 1369].*

- (2) To prevent hidden division and misuse of authority and influence built on secret Oaths and hidden loyalties, certain secret societies, including the Freemasons, are deemed to be "Stipulated Secret Societies". All Stipulated Secret Societies will be made illegal and will be abolished.

**Refer to Section: "PROVISIONS RELATING TO STIPULATED SECRET SOCIETIES"** *[see page 1371].*

- (3) Certain specified organisations which are damaging to the interests of this country will be banned.

**Refer to Section: "ORGANISATIONS DAMAGING TO THE INTERESTS OF THIS COUNTRY WILL BE BANNED"** *[see page 1375].*

69. **The City of London.** The City of London is a key centre of the Dark Force. The City of London will cease to be sovereign and will lose all self-governing status. The area will be absorbed into adjoining local government districts. The City of London Corporation and all institutions relating to it will be abolished.

70. **Reform of the Police.** The State Terrorism was a defining moment for the Police. They stopped being the Police Force that the people knew, and became an oppressive tool of the Dark Force used to intimidate white people; they degenerated into unfairness, intimidation and anti-white racial bias; they became the enemy of white people. They will never be forgiven. They will now enter into a period of fundamental reform.

**Refer to Section: "REFORM OF THE POLICE"** *[see page 1505].*

71. There will be a very major, dynamic and urgent national campaign to rebuild the manufacturing and industrial capacity of Britain after the deliberate destruction that has been caused. Using interest free loans from the National Lending Bank (with Sovereign Money and avoiding parasitic foreign investors and Monopoly Capitalism) there will be a complete renaissance and regrowth of British manufacturing and industrial capacity that will completely retool all British companies and enable our industries to undercut even the slave labour countries such as China.

**Refer to Section: "REBUILDING OF MANUFACTURING AND INDUSTRIAL CAPACITY"** *[see page 1481].*

**Refer to Section: "MONOPOLY CAPITALISM WILL BE IDENTIFIED AND BROKEN UP"** *[see page 1385].*

## 72. Agriculture and Fisheries.

- (1) Traditional independent private farms and independent production of food will be promoted with the aim of making Britain self-sufficient in food.
  - Refer to Section: "AGRICULTURE AND FISHERIES" [see page 1531].**
- (2) There will be a de-corporatisation of agriculture, and a return to localised, human-scale, diverse and caring ways of managing our food supply chain, with encouragement for direct links between farmers and customers.
  - All current farm tenants who are British Citizens will be given the Right to Buy their tenanted farms at current market values from large landed estates. They will be given an interest free mortgage using Sovereign Money from the National Lending Bank for the whole purchase price without the need for a deposit or in most cases credit clearance (unless the applicant has been guilty of significant criminal behaviour). The mortgage instalments will be equal to their current rent payments. This will allow private farmers to take control of the countryside from corporations, and cherish it without being under pressure from shareholders or the Stock Market.
    - Refer to Section: "RIGHT TO BUY TENANTED FARMS FOR ALL BRITISH CITIZENS USING INTEREST FREE LOANS FROM THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK" [see page 1501].**
- (3) There will be a massive conversion to organic and regenerative farming by financing conversion costs with interest free loans of Sovereign Money, with the eventual aim of ensuring that the whole of British agriculture is organic and regenerative. The freedom from pesticides, herbicides and fertilisers that this would cause would be of immense value in reversing biodiversity loss.

## 73. The Environment.

- (1) Regardless of whether Climate Change is true or not, the use of fossil fuels will be totally eliminated, not to reduce CO<sub>2</sub> emissions, but because they will not be needed at all. A new source of energy will be developed and introduced; this is the "Energy Creation Unit". Accordingly the key demands of Sustainability are made irrelevant: there will be no need for any reduction in the use of energy; no need to limit travelling or to reduce the use of cars; no need to "de-grow the economy"; no need for the "total transformation" of the whole way of life in white countries; and CO<sub>2</sub> can continue to be available as the essential nutrient for the whole of the Earth's biosphere.
  - Refer to Section: "TOTAL ELIMINATION OF THE USE OF FOSSIL FUELS" [see page 1519].**

- **Energy Creation Units.** The Energy Trust, a nationally owned Statutory Trust financed with Sovereign Money, will be set up to develop over-unity technology that produces free energy, Zero-Point Energy (ZPE); this is the Energy Creation Unit. This technology has already been developed many times by Nicola Tesla and others but it has always been suppressed by the Dark Force. Now it will be developed for the benefit of the whole of humanity. The Energy Creation Unit will be solid state, autonomous and unconnected to any power grid, but will generate phenomenal amounts of clean, limitless, safe and essentially free energy. This will replace the need for all oil, gas, coal, nuclear power, wind, hydroelectric, geo-thermal and solar energy systems currently used on Earth. CO<sub>2</sub> and other finite resources will not be involved in this process and no waste will be created. Energy Creation Units will provide all the energy needs of every person; they can be placed in every car, train, plane, ship, submarine, house, flat, office, workshop, indeed in every place where energy is required. The aim is to make this technology available for every person in Britain to supply all their energy needs for free, from individual and public travel to water and room heating. Eventually it is hoped that such technology will be made available to every person in the world. It will be possible to place Energy Creation Units in the depths of the jungle or in the wastes of the Sahara and will be of the greatest possible benefit to countries and peoples who have so far been unable to rise above intense poverty and insufficiency. This will green the Earth and bring genuine sustainability. Energy Creation Units will transform civilisation and humanity, releasing them from the terrible grip of oil companies and oil producing countries.
  - **Refer to Section: "DEVELOPMENT OF ENERGY CREATION UNITS" [see page 1515].**
- (2) The Government's policies promoting Sustainability and Net Zero Carbon are a fraud and will be abolished.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE GOVERNMENT'S POLICIES PROMOTING SUSTAINABILITY ARE A FRAUD AND WILL BE ABOLISHED" [see page 1549].**
- (3) All commercial wind turbines and other commercial "renewable energy" infrastructures will be demolished and removed at the expense of the contractor.
- (4) All types of Climate Engineering and weather terrorism will be prohibited in Britain. The process of releasing chemtrails of nanoparticles of barium, strontium, manganese and life-threatening aluminium and graphene and other pollutants into the atmosphere is destroying the Earth's biosphere. This process will be illegal. All HAARP and similar installations in Britain will be dismantled. Individual humans, animals, birds, insects, plants, aquatic



systems and the whole biosphere will therefore be protected from this ongoing catastrophe.

- **Refer to Section: "CLIMATE ENGINEERING AND INTERFERENCE WITH THE PLANET'S LIFE SUPPORT SYSTEMS"** [\[see page 817\]](#).

#### 74. Local communities.

(1) Genuine and mutually supportive local communities with human interactivity and contact will be encouraged in all parts of the country, where there will be local activities and voluntary work to build community. People will be encouraged to look after each other. There will be celebrations in respect of British based festivals and culture. Community Wealth Building and the Community Food Growing Project are part of this process. Genuine local communities will be enhanced, not the phony "community" of Sustainability/Communitarianism which is a travesty of genuine community and is rejected.

- **Refer to Section: "STRENGTHENING OF GENUINE AND MUTUALLY SUPPORTIVE LOCAL COMMUNITIES"** [\[see page 1119\]](#).

- **Refer to Section: "COMMUNITY WEALTH BUILDING"** [\[see page 1121\]](#) [\[clause 1974\]](#).

- **Refer to Section: "THE COMMUNITY FOOD GROWING PROJECT"** [\[see page 1537\]](#).

(2) The following action will be taken to promote genuine and mutually supportive local communities:

- (a) Since the Political Party system will be abolished and the British Constitution made into a Direct Democracy, Elected Persons will be **contractually** bound to look to and serve their constituents directly. This will assist the building of local communities and identity.
- (b) Local Government will be reformed to build, reflect and promote genuine and mutually supportive local communities, to increase local identity, allegiance and individuality, and to enhance local accountability.

- **Refer to Section: "LOCAL GOVERNMENT WILL BE REFORMED TO BUILD, REFLECT AND ENHANCE GENUINE LOCAL COMMUNITIES, LOCAL IDENTITY, INDIVIDUALITY AND ACCOUNTABILITY"** [\[see page 1469\]](#).

- (c) **The Local Infrastructure Trust Fund.** A Local Infrastructure Trust Fund will be established to provide community infrastructural improvements to build and enhance genuine and mutually supportive

local communities. These payments will be made direct to individual councils in the form of a trust kept separate from council funds, and the councils will be responsible for their use in accordance with Direct Democracy.

- **Refer to Section: "THE LOCAL INFRASTRUCTURE TRUST FUND, TO PROVIDE INFRASTRUCTURES FOR BUILDING GENUINE AND MUTUALLY SUPPORTIVE LOCAL COMMUNITIES"** [\[see page 1123\]](#).

75. Action will be taken to bring in health reforms.

- **Refer to Section: "HEALTH"** [\[see page 1569\]](#).

76. Confidential Data belongs entirely to the relevant individual and will be protected.

- **Refer to Section: "CONFIDENTIAL DATA BELONGS ENTIRELY TO THE RELEVANT INDIVIDUAL"** [\[see page 1135\]](#).

77. With regard to the COVID-19 State Terrorism.

(1) All COVID-19 State Terrorism will be cancelled and never reimposed.

- **The State Terrorism Legislation.** Taking advantage of the culture of fear under the Fake Virus Crisis and the State Terrorism and the resulting paralysis of the vast majority of the people (in Mass Formation Psychosis and trance, perceiving the Government as their only chance of security and safety), the Dark Force required the Dark Force-controlled British Government to enact legislation to remove Inherent Rights and prevent opposition. The legislation included the Coronavirus Act 2020, the Covert Human Intelligence Sources (Criminal Conduct) Act 2021, the intended Police, Crimes, Sentencing and Courts Act, the intended Online Safety Act and the intended Counter State Threats Act with all the Statutory Instruments and regulations made under them (together called the "State Terrorism Legislation"). The State Terrorism Legislation gives the Government unprecedented and tyrannical discretion; it is designed to prevent any protest and opposition, and will achieve this. The State Terrorism Legislation is the enabling legislation of dictatorship.

- **Refer to Section: "ALL COVID-19 STATE TERRORISM WILL BE CANCELLED AND NEVER REIMPOSED"** [\[see page 1449\]](#).

(2) There will be intense research to develop safe technologies to completely reverse damage caused by COVID-19 "vaccines" including the "vaccine"-delivered nanotechnology forming part of the Infrastructure of Slavery, spike protein delivery systems, blood damage and DNA manipulation, for the benefit of all the unfortunate people who agreed to

have the COVID-19 and other "vaccines". There will be particular emphasis on neutralising and removing all the earlier Robotic Transhumanist nanotechnology, if necessary by the introduction of a new and benign generation of nanotechnology which will neutralise, destroy and remove all the original nanotechnology, and then will itself self-destruct and be removed from the body. So people will be freed from this curse.

- **Refer to Section: "TREATMENT TO REVERSE DAMAGE CAUSED BY THE COVID-19 "VACCINES""** [\[see page 1457\]](#).

- (3) By their criminality in imposing the State Terrorism, the British Government has full responsibility and guilt for the ruination and destruction of the economic, social and community life of the entire country. Accordingly, all people and businesses who have incurred debt and loss as a result of the British Government's State Terrorism will be entitled to debt relief and compensation under the British Government COVID-19 Debt Relief and Compensation Programme.

- **Refer to Section: "BRITISH GOVERNMENT COVID-19 DEBT RELIEF AND COMPENSATION PROGRAMME"** [\[see page 1459\]](#).

78. Personal Liberty Commission.

- **Refer to Section: "PERSONAL LIBERTY COMMISSION"** [\[see page 1597\]](#).

79. There will be a number of Special Enquiries by the National Security Department and International Judicial Enquiries to investigate issues that may have been covered up by the British Ruling Elite.

- **Refer to Section: "SPECIAL ENQUIRIES"** [\[see page 1615\]](#).
- **Refer to Section: "INTERNATIONAL JUDICIAL ENQUIRIES"** [\[see page 1637\]](#).

80. International Relations.

- (1) There will be no further wars without the consent of the British people. Although Britain will defend itself militarily, there will be no Declaration of War against another country or military action against or inside another country (directly or indirectly) without a Confirmatory Referendum of all British Citizens.
  - There will be no repeats of the secret manipulations, lies, false flags, cheating and deceit by the British Ruling Elite which unnecessarily and tragically caused the Boer War and both World War I and World War II, and made the people of Britain pointlessly give their lives to further the personal ambitions of the ruling elite. Never again must the likes of Lord Milner and Lord Rothschild play their games with other people's lives. War is the aim of the Dark Force as war gives it the greatest opportunities.

- Refer to Section: "NATIONAL PRINCIPLES SPECIFIED UNDER THE STATUTE OF DECLARATION" [see page 993].**
- (2) NATO has become completely corrupt, and sadly since the Government of the USA is completely controlled by the Dark Force it is one of the most dangerous world criminal states. Britain will no longer give moral or other cover to the irresponsible behaviour of a crime state. Since historically Britain has been drawn into very damaging wars by commitment to treaties, the link to a corrupt NATO is potentially very perilous. Accordingly, for the time being, Britain will entirely withdraw from NATO, and will build up wholly independent armed services.
- (3) The British Government's policy of supporting Ukraine in the Dark Force contrived Ukraine War will be cancelled. All political and economic support for Ukraine will cease; Britain will stop any direct or indirect military involvement with regard to Ukraine, and all sanctions, provocations and inflammatory policies against Russia will be cancelled.
- (4) Britain will immediately and unilaterally withdraw from all United Nations Treaties, Agreements and Conventions, including and particularly the UN Global Compact for Migration (2018), Agenda 21 (1992), the 2030 Agenda (2015), the Paris Agreement (2015), the New Urban Agenda (2016), the Emergency Platform under Our Common Agenda, the Pandemic Treaty, One Health, and all other international rules of Sustainability, and be under no legal duty to implement, comply with or abide by them. The International Health Regulations will not be binding on Britain. Britain will not enter into any further such United Nations or international Treaties, Agreements or Conventions.
  - Refer to Section: "INTERNATIONAL RELATIONS" [see page 1589].**
- (5) Britain will not implement, comply with or abide by any of the international rules of Sustainability laid down by or on behalf of the United Nations. Instead, Britain will adopt its own proposals to deal with those principles of Sustainability relating to waste, pollution and the environment and to Biodiversity Loss, which will be to higher standards than United Nations recommendations, but without United Nations monitoring, supervision or data collection.
  - Refer to Section: "PREVENTION OF POLLUTION AND WASTE" [see page 1539].**
  - Refer to Section: "PROTECTION OF BRITISH WILDLIFE AND BIODIVERSITY" [see page 1543].**
- (6) Britain will not comply with international initiatives which are against the interests of Britain.

- Refer to Section: "BRITAIN WILL NOT COMPLY WITH INTERNATIONAL INITIATIVES WHICH ARE AGAINST THE INTERESTS OF BRITAIN"** [\[see page 1453\]](#).
- (7) No person or organisation in any Key Employment Position shall belong to, have association with, or accept, approve or adopt the directions or guidance (formal or informal) of any international organisation not listed in the Register of Approved International Organisations.
- Refer to Section: "REGISTER OF APPROVED INTERNATIONAL ORGANISATIONS"** [\[see page 1455\]](#).
81. Subject to compliance with the principles of the Modern Catechism, the individual is sovereign, and is entitled to the Inherent Rights of the Individual, and the Additional Individual Rights.
- Refer to Section: "THE INDIVIDUAL IS SOVEREIGN"** [\[see page 1057\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "THE MODERN CATECHISM"** [\[see page 1151\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "RIGHTS OF THE INDIVIDUAL"** [\[see page 1061\]](#).
- (1) Each individual is sovereign for the reasons set out in the Primary Principle of the Modern Catechism.
- (2) There will be voluntary cooperation of individuals, not Communitarianism, "Social Justice", the "Common Good" or Collectivism.
- Refer to Section: "INDIVIDUALS IN VOLUNTARY COOPERATION, NOT COMMUNITARIANISM"** [\[see page 1111\]](#).
- (3) Only the individual has innate Divinity within. The group, the Communitarian "community" and the "State" do not, they are just a collection of individuals.
- (4) The individual is the key unit of all social and political constructs. The "community" and the "State" are artificial entities with no reality in themselves, and must therefore serve the individual, not the other way round.
- (5) A strong, healthy and uplifted society is built from the roots upwards with strong, healthy individuals working and cooperating voluntarily together for the benefit of the whole. It cannot be imposed top down by Government edict.
82. As a result of the Process of Destruction vast numbers of people have lost their independence of mind, and they have a great sense of fear, helplessness and moral confusion as a result of all the propaganda, lies, deceit, brainwashing and degeneracy. They have lost all strength of character. They no longer have a set of

traditional values as all those have been replaced by the Destructive Values. With the destruction of all spiritual knowledge they have no sense of inner personal validity and no innate direction which provides a strong sense of right and wrong that requires them to make any stand against the programmed degeneration and destruction, and to demand an end to the process.

83. **Spiritual Awareness** is the most effective way of building long-term resistance to all the propaganda, lies, deceit, brainwashing and degeneracy spread by the Dark Force to promote the Plan.

□ **Refer to Section: "PROMOTING SPIRITUAL AWARENESS" [see page 1143]**

- (1) A colossal change comes over a person when they develop Spiritual Awareness. They understand the Spiritual Destiny of humanity. They know that they are not the confusion, fear and turmoil of the temporary lower self but that they are in reality—and will be for ever—the eternal, indestructible Higher Self; they know that they have a Life Plan and a pre-birth planned purpose to their lives; they know that they survive death and that in their essential nature they are immortal; they have increased spiritual intuition which enables them to see the truth better; they know that they are sovereign and will demand independence and freedom of mind so they can form their own independent opinions. They become active on the path of individual Spiritual Development, and they are no longer afraid of death.
- (2) If enough people could develop Spiritual Awareness the policies of hate, division and degeneration in the Process of Destruction (described in Part 2 of The Counter Revolution) would not be able to work. While humanity has this knowledge, the Dark Force will never imprison humanity for ever, however tight it makes its police state; like corks, humanity will never sink for long but will rise again and the whole Dark Empire will break up and dissolve.

84. The promotion of Spiritual Awareness is integral and fundamental to The Counter Revolution and the **Programme of National Reform**. This involves (1) the acquisition of basic Spiritual Knowledge by the individual, and (2) the encouragement of individual Spiritual Development.

- (1) The basic Spiritual Knowledge that must be possessed by every individual is as follows:
  - (a) **The Primary Principle of the Modern Catechism.** The very essence, core and permanent reality of every individual is an eternal, indestructible "Higher Self" which is innate Divinity as it is one with the One Source, the **ONE CONSCIOUSNESS**. The Higher Self is true joy and absolute unchanging peace, and is the centre of the Spiritual Destiny of humanity and of individual Spiritual Development. The Higher Self is the source of that individual's inalienable validity and uniqueness as a fully sovereign, precious and priceless individual. This Higher Self is currently and temporarily operating through a

"lower self" comprised of a physical body with emotions and thoughts and which is conventionally felt and understood as the personal everyday human being. The lower self can be subject to confusion, fear and turmoil.

- (b) The true nature and essence of every individual is their Higher Self and not their temporary lower self.
- (c) **The Spiritual Destiny of Humanity.** Humans are spiritual beings, temporarily living in physical bodies during a series of lives on Earth. The primary purpose of life on Earth for every individual is their Spiritual Development, leading towards their merger with their Higher Self—their innate Divinity, the **ONE CONSCIOUSNESS**.
- (d) Every individual is of precious and priceless value—irrespective of status, wealth, intelligence, race, physical strength, beauty, worldly abilities or talents, social importance, social skills, family origins or connections.
- (e) Every human being survives their death ("transition") and continues to live and evolve spiritually as a fully conscious individual in the Afterlife on the Astral Plane.
  - Refer to Section: "INDIVIDUAL HUMAN SURVIVAL OF DEATH, THE IMPLICATIONS"** [\[see page 1681\]](#).
- (f) If a person during their lifetime on Earth complies with the Modern Catechism this progressively refines and improves their Spiritual Frequency.
  - Refer to Section: "THE MODERN CATECHISM"** [\[see page 1151\]](#).
  - **Spiritual Frequency.** As in the case of the physical body, the astral body is constantly passing out particles and taking in new replacement particles which gradually change its nature for good or worse. The high or low quality, purity or "frequency" of these new particles is determined by the thoughts, emotions and actions of the person during their life. This forms the person's "Spiritual Frequency". Spiritual Frequency is significant as firstly it determines the person's Habitual Level on the Astral Plane at the commencement of the Afterlife (and therefore their happiness), and secondly the refinement and improvement of a person's Spiritual Frequency is integral to that person's individual Spiritual Development.

- (2) The process of individual Spiritual Development will be encouraged and is as follows:
- (a) The essence of Spiritual Development of humanity is the development of individuality with freedom and independence of thought, and then whilst at all times retaining that individuality, the voluntary merging of that individuality within the higher and wider consciousness of their Higher Self.
- Refer to Section: "INDIVIDUAL SPIRITUAL DEVELOPMENT"**  
*[see page 1667].*
- (b) There are two parts to us: a Temporary part and a Permanent part.
- 1) The Temporary part (the "lower self", or the personal everyday self, the ego or "me") is all that makes us separate persons such as a physical body, thoughts, emotions, wants, fears, desires of all kinds, possessions, talents, habits, abilities, characteristics, weaknesses, tendencies of all sorts, relationships, the way we look, our facial or bodily characteristics, our self-esteem, our image of ourselves, how we do our hair or anything else that the outside world recognises as "us". This part changes all the time. Sooner or later every aspect of the Temporary part will change. The Temporary part cannot exist without the Permanent part which underpins it all.
- 2) The Permanent part is the "Higher Self" or **PURE AWARENESS** which never changes. This is also sometimes referred to as our True Nature, the Watcher, the Thinker, the SELF. The Higher Self is who we truly are. This is the real "I", It cannot be hurt in any way; it is timeless, changeless, indivisible, indestructible, immovable, without end, without beginning; it is true joy and absolute peace. It is Divine because it is one with the One Source, the **ONE CONSCIOUSNESS**.
- (c) The Higher Self or **PURE AWARENESS** is Permanent and everything else is Temporary. So we are not our bodies, thoughts, emotions or intellect. The Higher Self is not affected by possessions and money or lack of them, our knowledge or lack of it, our importance in society or otherwise, our self-esteem, our image of ourselves, how we dress or how we look, our ups or downs, our successes or failures, our happiness or despair, our winning or losing, our health or sickness, whether people like us or not, whether people approve of us and think well of us or not, whether we are imprisoned or not, whether we can see or are blind, whether we can move or are paralysed, whether we live or die, whether the Earth continues to exist or is destroyed.



- (d) What we really are is the Higher Self or **PURE AWARENESS** temporarily using a body-mind vehicle.
- (e) Spiritual Development is simply a trend over many lifetimes whereby we become less established in the Temporary part and more established in the Permanent part—until eventually the time comes when we are totally established in the Permanent part to the exclusion of all else, whilst always retaining our individuality. The Temporary part is then experienced to be merely a transparent working vehicle (which is all that it is ever supposed to be).
  - 1) We are then permanently lodged in the consciousness of the Higher Self.
  - 2) This is called SELF-Realisation, Liberation, Enlightenment or Awakening.
    - **Refer to Section: "SELF-REALISED INDIVIDUALS ARE THE EVOLUTIONARY GOAL OF HUMANITY, AND THE GREATEST DEFENCE AGAINST THE PLAN"** [\[see page 1675\]](#).
- (f) Although frequently hidden, SELF-Realisation is the real and ultimate goal behind all religions, spiritual disciplines, meditations and practices, the devotions of Christians and Muslims, the dedication of Hindus, the practices and ceremonies of Buddhists, the single-minded intensity and austerity of yogis and all the endeavours of honest seekers after spiritual truth throughout the whole of human history.

85. **Promoting Spiritual Awareness.** A new political environment will be established based on the Universal Spiritual Laws with the intention of promoting Spiritual Awareness as the most effective way of building long-term resistance to all the propaganda, lies, deceit, brainwashing and degeneracy spread by the Dark Force.

- **Refer to Section: "PROMOTING SPIRITUAL AWARENESS"** [\[see page 1143\]](#).

86. Spiritual Awareness will be promoted under The Counter Revolution in the following way:

- (1) The Universal Spiritual Laws are the central moral root of The Counter Revolution. The Universal Spiritual Laws are the basis of the Modern Catechism, which is comprised of spiritual and ethical principles. Spiritual Awareness is promoted on the principles of the Modern Catechism. The principles of the Modern Catechism are incorporated into the Principles of Good Citizenship.

- **Refer to Section: "UNIVERSAL SPIRITUAL LAWS"** [\[see page 1687\]](#).

- Refer to Section: "**THE MODERN CATECHISM**" [\[see page 1151\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP**" [\[see page 1155\]](#).
- (2) The Principles of Good Citizenship will be made mandatory in many public functions and operations.
- (a) All policies, operations, procedures, documentation, training courses and training material used by any part of the British Public Sector will be redesigned and redrafted in accordance with the Principles of Good Citizenship, and with the removal of any reference to, promotion of or influence from the Destructive Values.
- Refer to Section: "**REFORM OF THE BRITISH PUBLIC SECTOR**" [\[see page 1467\]](#).
  - **British Public Sector.** The "British Public Sector" means all National Government, Local Government, the Civil Service, Government Services and Agencies, the Bank of England, the National Lending Bank, financial authorities, Quangos (Quasi-NGOs or Government funded NGOs and charities), State Monitoring bodies or "Watchdogs", the NHS, the National Education System, the Police, the Armed Services, the Intelligence and Secret Services and all other organisations receiving full or partial public funding, directly or indirectly, from the British Government.
- (b) Every person wishing to hold any Key Employment Position must sign an Undertaking to comply with the Principles of Good Citizenship. Any breach of such an Undertaking at any time by such a person is a Directly Enforceable Offence and enforceable independently and directly by any British Citizen.
- Refer to Section: "**KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS**" [\[see page 1219\]](#).
- (c) All candidates standing in any public election must sign an Undertaking to comply with the Principles of Good Citizenship. Any breach of such an Undertaking at any time by such a person is a Directly Enforceable Offence and enforceable independently and directly by any of their British Citizen constituents.
- Refer to Section: "**THE REFORMED ELECTORAL PROVISIONS**" [\[see page 985\]](#).
- (d) The Broadcasting Code includes a requirement for all Broadcasters to comply with the Principles of Good Citizenship.

- Refer to Section: "THE BROADCASTING CODE"**  
*[see page 1239].*
- (e) In the National Education System, the Reformed Teaching Code for Schools and the Reformed Teaching Code for Higher Education are based on the Principles of Good Citizenship.
  - Refer to Section: "THE REFORMED TEACHING CODE FOR SCHOOLS"** *[see page 1269].*
  - Refer to Section: "THE REFORMED TEACHING CODE FOR HIGHER EDUCATION"** *[see page 1283].*
- (f) The Principles of Good Citizenship are the standards used under the Reinstatement Appeals Procedure.
  - Refer to Section: "THE REINSTATEMENT APPEALS PROCEDURE"** *[see page 1599].*
- (3) Each individual will be empowered.
  - (a) **Empowerment of the Individual.** Individual British Citizens will be empowered by the enhancement of their individuality, strength, self-determination, autonomy, self-confidence, self-esteem, self-reliance, knowledge, spiritual understanding, creative thinking, intelligence, rationality and clarity of mental perception. British Citizens will also be empowered by the preservation of the Inherent Rights of the Individual and the Additional Individual Rights of the individual, and by the promotion of their financial, physical, emotional and mental independence and their constitutional sovereignty. Personal financial security and ownership of private property are essential aspects of empowerment. Empowerment of the individual means that there must be more and greater opportunities, choices and options for personal individual expression. Empowerment also means assisting each individual in their own personal Spiritual Development in the most appropriate and suitable way for that individual.
    - Refer to Section: "EMPOWERING THE INDIVIDUAL"**  
*[see page 1107].*
  - (b) Individual entitlement to freedom of expression (of all forms) is inherent to every human being, whose very nature is of unique and precious spiritual value. To achieve their goals the overall aim of the Dark Force is to restrict and deny all individual expression. The Inherent Rights of the Individual and the Additional Rights of the Individual are the building blocks upon which individual freedom of expression is preserved and guaranteed—and are supreme over and

above the claims of any group interest—subject to the individual concerned complying at all times with the Modern Catachism.

- **Refer to Section: "INHERENT RIGHTS OF THE INDIVIDUAL"**  
*[see page 1063].*

87. Never before in all known history of this Planet has there ever been a movement on such a scale as that led by the Dark Force, which, for its own selfish material advantage, has been deliberately trying to degrade, degenerate, disempower and impoverish people, to end civilisation and to prevent the Spiritual Destiny of humanity. It is an intensity of evil that has never been seen before and it threatens to destroy humanity. This is the final battle for the soul of humanity and possibly even for its continued existence on this Planet.

- (1) There is a terrible wave of evil flooding the world, which threatens the very existence of humanity.

- **Refer to Section: "A TERRIBLE WAVE OF EVIL IS FLOODING THE WORLD"** *[see page 895].*

- (2) The process of Spiritual Development in an individual is the progressive revealing of **CONSCIOUSNESS** within, by the removal of restrictions caused by the uncontrolled activity of the individual's thoughts and emotions. That is why the activities of the Dark Force are so evil, because they tie people down with low, polluted and entrapping thoughts and emotions by deliberately and intentionally creating negativity.

- **Negativity.** Negativity is the existence of low energy frequencies and comes from: fear, anxiety, regret, hate, turmoil, distress, anger, resentment, worry, grievance, conflict, a sense of crisis, division, disharmony, confusion, unhappiness, limitation, frustration, depression, hopelessness, addiction, depravity and degeneracy. These conditions give off low energy frequencies in the Astral Plane.

- **Refer to Section: "THE PROCESS OF SPIRITUAL DEVELOPMENT"** *[see page 1670] [clause 3149].*

- (3) The Dark Force, their Collaborators and all their followers represent the old humanity, based on the purely material values of: domination; inducement of fear; selfish manipulation and exploitation of others with corruption, deceit, intimidation, bribery and blackmail; their overriding selfish concern for the interests and advancement of their own lower self; lack of genuine concern or kindness for the interests of others. The characteristics of this old humanity and this poisonous global elite must now leave the Earth and allow a new humanity to emerge, sincerely motivated by the principles of the Universal Spiritual Laws and with deep respect for all other individuals of whatever status.

- (4) As the Dark Force is so ferociously dedicated to working against the Spiritual Destiny of humanity, it is the prime aim of The Counter Revolution to destroy the Dark Force and all its activities utterly and completely, so it can never rise again.
- Refer to Section: "**WORLD CRIMES**" [see page 1051] [clause 1835].
88. The Plan must not be allowed to succeed, for if it does succeed, the spiritual destiny of humanity will be impeded.
89. The tragedy is that the idiocy and ignorance of those who still have not woken up to the great danger that they are in (because of brainwashing by the controlled media over many years) will make them try to oppose the reforms that are needed. But they are yesterday's people, and they will have to be ignored.
90. The Plan is now so far advanced that very soon British civilisation and society will be completely overturned with Global Tyranny imposed, unless there is an urgent resistance movement. **This is the last chance to save British civilisation.**
- Refer to Section: "**THIS IS THE LAST CHANCE TO SAVE BRITISH CIVILISATION**" [see page 917].
91. Serious rebellion against the ruling authorities precipitated Magna Carta and a Civil War was necessary to bring about the constitutional changes of the Seventeenth Century. The importance of this constitutional crisis matches that of any previous crisis of the British Constitution, and the situation needs special solutions. MPs and members of the House of Lords have been directly instrumental in enabling the Dark Force to destroy our civilisation. They will not be allowed to prevent the process of reform that is needed for the benefit of individual British Citizens. These bought parasites have done enough.
92. **Civil disobedience.** For typical British people, obedience to the law is one of the key pillars of their civilisation. However that belief developed when they thought they were entitled to the Inherent Rights, particularly the Inherent Rights to Self Determination and Freedom of Speech, and that it was a "free country". However, the Inherent Rights are now denied and there are ever-increasing powers of repression. The corrupt Dark Force-controlled British Government and corrupt Dark Force-controlled Broadcasting (and other media) are acting in lockstep to prevent the expression of any information or opinion that does not follow the official Dark Force narrative. Everything the British Ruling Elite do is calculated to promote the Plan, and the Plan means slavery for the British people. The laws which the British Ruling Elite are using to force the British people into Dark Force tyranny and slavery are not divine laws, but man-made laws. As the Social Contract has been betrayed causing the British Constitution to be irretrievably broken down, and these man-made laws are designed to enslave them, the British people are not required to obey them. The British Ruling Elite will never, ever stop doing what they are doing, but no reform is possible because they have twisted and manipulated the system by setting in place laws and rules which protect them and prevent them ever being

removed. Reforms are not possible within the law because the Dark Force controls the British Ruling Elite and all political parties. All the political, administrative, media, medical, educational, financial and social structures in the country are so corrupted in their very essence that they cannot be reformed within the current system. Democracy is corrupted and cannot function. All conventional opposition to the Plan still tries to operate by way of new political parties within the existing constitutional system of this country—but trying to build up a new political party is now quite pointless, as the existing constitutional and electoral system is completely corrupt and prevents new parties being elected. The controlled media and particularly Broadcasting are wholly complicit in this process of preventing any opposition. The British Ruling Elite (Dark Force Collaborators) prevent all forms of opposition and gradual reform within the current system is no longer possible; so the British people are left with nothing except direct action, between them and slavery. **Massive civil disobedience outside the law is therefore necessary to make the needed reforms.** The process of reform must be initiated from outside the current system. The British Ruling Elite have created for themselves a total monopoly over power, and since they are determined to impose Global Tyranny and the Infrastructure of Slavery on the British people on instructions from their international controllers, the British people have no alternative but to take direct action by massive civil disobedience—otherwise they will be slaves.

93. We will not be slaves, we would rather die. The future of humanity is at stake. We do not agree to submit to slavery to comply with a corrupt Constitution or a corrupt ruling elite or a corrupt legal system. If the British Government (or ruling elite) try to impose Global Tyranny on us, then they will be resisted with every power at our disposal to prevent that happening.
94. **WE WILL NOT GO INTO SLAVERY PEACEABLY.**
95. The Counter Revolution notifies the Crown, the Government and Parliament as follows:

**TO THE CROWN, THE GOVERNMENT AND PARLIAMENT:**

- (1) *Since you have broken the Social Contract with your COVID-19 and State Terrorism laws and activities, the British Constitution has broken down irretrievably and you are now illegal:*
- (a) *We will not comply with your illegal laws.*
  - (b) *We will not comply with your illegal police officers.*
  - (c) *We will not comply with your illegal courts and judges.*
  - (d) *We will not comply with your illegal penalties and fines.*
  - (e) *We will not comply with anything you do or say, for you are illegal.*

- (2) *We demand that you immediately implement the Programme of National Reform.*
- The **Programme of National Reform** set out in The Counter Revolution is a blueprint for reconstructing Britain. It provides detailed proposals to create a new society. It sets out specific constitutional, political, electoral, legal, monetary, media, educational and social reforms based on the Universal Spiritual Laws and a clear set of values, which will stop the Plan and rebuild British civilisation. It fundamentally and permanently transfers power from the corrupt and toxic British Ruling Elite (who have fatally misused power) to the individual British Citizen. It repairs the damage caused by the Process of Destruction, installs a New Parliamentary System and a Sovereign Monetary System, empowers the individual and prevents the imposition of Global Tyranny, the Infrastructure of Slavery and the dictatorship.
    - **Refer to Section: "THE PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM"** [\[see page 937\]](#).
- (3) *We demand that the following legislation is enacted.*
- (a) *The Statute of Declaration.*
- **Refer to Section: "THE STATUTE OF DECLARATION AND THE NATIONAL PRINCIPLES"** [\[see page 991\]](#).
- (b) *The Directly Enforceable Offences Act.*
- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"** [\[see page 1019\]](#).
- (c) *The Statute of Reform.*
- The **STATUTE OF REFORM** will set up a dedicated body entitled the Transitional Council of State with all necessary powers to ensure that all reforms mandated under the **Programme of National Reform** are put in place. The Transitional Council of State is given the duty of creating all the necessary Regulations and Statutory Instruments to enact these reforms. The Regulations and Statutory Instruments concerned must be appropriate to enact the wording and intent of the **Programme of National Reform**, not more nor less. The Transitional Council of State is not part of or answerable to the Government. Although it is technically a part of the British Public Sector, it is only answerable to British Citizens as a

whole. Once all these reforms have been enacted and established the Transitional Council of State will stand down; it will have no further powers or activity and it will cease to exist.

- **Refer to Section: "THE STATUTE OF REFORM: THE TRANSITIONAL COUNCIL OF STATE" [see page 1659].**

- (4) *As soon as the Programme of National Reform has been complied with, there must be an immediate General Election under the New Parliamentary System.*

96. It is highly unlikely that the British Ruling Elite will agree (or be allowed by their controllers to agree) to any reforms at all. So, to avoid being enslaved by the Global Tyranny, the CBDC and the Infrastructure of Slavery, the British people will be forced into taking direct action by means of **massive civil disobedience** (as in the case of Gandhi and Martin Luther King Jr)—demanding an immediate General Election under a **New Parliamentary System**, where the corrupt Political Party system is abolished and a new and reformed House of Commons of independent MPs ("First Reformed Parliament") is elected on Direct Democracy who owe direct contractual duties to their constituents. Reforms can then be introduced.

- **Refer to Section: "NEW PARLIAMENTARY SYSTEM" [see page 975].**
- **Refer to Section: "REFORM OR CIVIL DISOBEDIENCE" [see page 1651].**



*We are fighting for our right to live. To  
exist . . .*

*We will not go quietly into the night!*

*We will not vanish without a fight!*

*We're going to live on!*

*We're going to survive!*

*Bill Pullman as President Whitmore in "Independence Day".*



## The Counter Revolution

# PART 1:

# THE DARK FORCE AND ITS PLAN



# ***Table of Contents***

## ***Part 1: The Dark Force and its Plan***

The Plan ..... Page 95

The Dark Force ..... Page 97

Dark Force Collaborators..... Page 103

*"The Unleashing"* ..... Page 105



# The Plan

97. The **Plan** is a campaign to establish total control over all human beings. The aim is to form a world-wide totalitarian dictatorship whereby the dictatorship has complete control over all global finance, all global energy, all global resources and all global property, and whereby it enslaves every human being in the world in all their activities, emotions and thoughts. The Plan is implemented by the complete extinction of the present civilisation, the annihilation of all individual self-determination and the destruction of all human relationships—and particularly by causing deliberate degeneration of individuals and society, causing economic collapse, causing collapse of the financial system and causing disruption and reduction of food supplies and energy supplies (the "Process of Destruction"). The Plan is a long-standing process of deliberate and organised evil which is unprecedented in the known history of humanity.
98. The Plan has taken different forms. It started in 1776 with the Rothschild-inspired Bavarian Illuminati, then continued in the form of Communism and Socialism from the 1840s and the Frankfurt School in the 1920s to 1970s, and now in the form of Global Tyranny under the United Nations using the Great Reset, Sustainability and the UN Emergency Platform with One Health.
- Refer to Section: "THE INFLUENCE OF THE FRANKFURT SCHOOL"**  
*[see page 175].*
  - Refer to Section: "GLOBAL TYRANNY"** *[see page 493].*
  - Refer to Section: "THE NATURE OF THE GREAT RESET"** *[see page 521].*
  - Refer to Section: "THE NATURE OF SUSTAINABILITY"** *[see page 719].*
  - Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CAUSE ECONOMIC COLLAPSE"**  
*[see page 545].*
  - Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CAUSE COLLAPSE OF THE FINANCIAL SYSTEM"** *[see page 547].*
  - Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CREATE SHORTAGES OF FOOD AND CONTROL SUPPLIES OF FOOD"** *[see page 549].*
  - Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CREATE SHORTAGES OF ENERGY, THE "FAKE ENERGY CRISIS" "** *[see page 555].*
  - Refer to Section: "THE UN EMERGENCY PLATFORM, THE PANDEMIC TREATY, THE INTERNATIONAL HEALTH REGULATIONS AND ONE HEALTH"**  
*[see page 823].*





# The Dark Force

99. The master-mind and driving force behind the Plan is a predatory and parasitic international grouping that has infested humanity for very many years. The Counter Revolution refers to this international grouping as the "Dark Force".
- The international grouping is often referred to as the "Cabal". But this expression is not really very suitable because it fails to reflect its intensely evil nature.
100. The Dark Force is organised into a pyramidal hierarchy.
- (1) At the very top in the hierarchy of the Dark Force is a tiny and highly secretive core group of just a few dozen persons. The Counter Revolution refers to these persons as the "Dark Lords". The Dark Lords are completely unknown to the general public. They are sometimes referred to as the "Absolute Rulers".
  - (2) All other members of the Dark Force are on one or other of the lower levels of the hierarchy.
  - (3) The lower ranks of the Dark Force take their orders from the higher ranks, and they all take their orders from the Dark Lords.
101. There are relatively very few members of the Dark Force.
102. The Dark Force has significant connections with ancient families.
103. There are many Collaborators who assist in implementing the Plan.
- **Refer to Section: "DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS" [see page 103].**
104. The Dark Force is not just an orthodox political movement. It is the controlling and influencing power behind virtually all political movements, of every outward persuasion. It is the source and inspiration of countless destructive movements and organisations.
- (1) The Dark Force now completely controls every public institution in Britain and virtually all other institutions, from the Prime Minister to the National Trust, from the Judiciary to the Girl Guides.
  - (2) Members of the Dark Force operate within and under cover of many organisations.
105. The Dark Force uses well established strategies to implement the Plan, these are set out in Part 2 of The Counter Revolution ("Process of Destruction").

- Refer to Section: "**THE NATURE OF THE PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**" [see page 117].
106. There is a terrible wave of evil flooding the world, which threatens the very existence of humanity.
- The Dark Force are at the heart of this process.
    - Refer to Section: "**A TERRIBLE WAVE OF EVIL IS FLOODING THE WORLD**" [see page 895].
107. The corrupt misuse of the media and particularly Broadcasting is absolutely critical to the power of the Dark Force.
- Refer to Section: "**MIND-CONTROL BY BROADCASTING**" [see page 253].
108. International Banks, Foundations, international NGOs, think tanks and billionaires are cornerstones of the operation of the Dark Force, and access to vast sums of money enables the Dark Force to bribe and corrupt and so obtain Collaborators.
- Refer to Section: "**A MASSIVE SYSTEM OF GLOBAL BRIBERY AND BLACKMAIL, WHERE THE ELITE CAN BE BOUGHT AND CONTROLLED**" [see page 395].
109. Unless there is a very dramatic change, the Dark Force will certainly implement the Plan and achieve its goal.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

110. Never before in all known history of this Planet has there ever been a movement on such a scale as that led by the Dark Force, which, for its own selfish material advantage, has been deliberately trying to degrade, degenerate, disempower and impoverish people, to end civilisation and to prevent the Spiritual Destiny of humanity. It is an intensity of evil that has never been seen before and it threatens to destroy humanity. This is the final battle for the soul of humanity and possibly even for its continued existence on this Planet.
- **The Spiritual Destiny of Humanity.** Humans are spiritual beings, temporarily living in physical bodies during a series of lives on Earth. The primary purpose of life on Earth for every individual is their Spiritual Development, leading towards their merger with their Higher Self—their innate Divinity, the **ONE CONSCIOUSNESS**.
- (1) The Dark Force, their Collaborators and all their followers represent the old humanity, based on the purely material values of: domination; inducement of fear; selfish manipulation and exploitation of others with corruption, deceit, intimidation, bribery and blackmail; their overriding selfish concern for the interests and advancement of their own lower self; lack of genuine concern or kindness for the interests of others. The characteristics of this old

humanity and this poisonous global elite must now leave the Earth and allow a new humanity to emerge, sincerely motivated by the principles of the Universal Spiritual Laws and with deep respect for all other individuals of whatever status.

- (2) The process of Spiritual Development in an individual is the progressive revealing of **CONSCIOUSNESS** within, by the removal of restrictions caused by the uncontrolled activity of the individual's thoughts and emotions. That is why the activities of the Dark Force are so evil, because they tie people down with low, polluted and entrapping thoughts and emotions by deliberately and intentionally creating negativity.
- **Negativity.** Negativity is the existence of low energy frequencies and comes from: fear, anxiety, regret, hate, turmoil, distress, anger, resentment, worry, grievance, conflict, a sense of crisis, division, disharmony, confusion, unhappiness, limitation, frustration, depression, hopelessness, addiction, depravity and degeneracy. These conditions give off low energy frequencies in the Astral Plane.
    - **Refer to Section: "THE PROCESS OF SPIRITUAL DEVELOPMENT"** [see page 1670] [clause 3149].
- (3) As the Dark Force is so ferociously dedicated to working against the Spiritual Destiny of humanity, it is the prime aim of The Counter Revolution to destroy the Dark Force and all its activities utterly and completely, so it can never rise again.
- **Refer to Section: "WORLD CRIMES"** [see page 1051] [clause 1835].

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- For the sake of humanity, the Dark Force will be destroyed—completely and forever.
  - **Refer to Section: "ALL MEMBERS OF THE DARK FORCE WILL BE IDENTIFIED AND TRIED"** [see page 1349].
- The Programme of National Reform will be implemented.
  - The **Programme of National Reform** set out in The Counter Revolution is a blueprint for reconstructing Britain. It provides detailed proposals to create a new society. It sets out specific constitutional, political, electoral, legal, monetary, media, educational and social reforms based on the Universal Spiritual Laws and a clear set of values, which will stop the Plan and rebuild British civilisation. It fundamentally and permanently transfers power from the corrupt and toxic British Ruling Elite (who have fatally misused power) to the

individual British Citizen. It repairs the damage caused by the Process of Destruction, installs a New Parliamentary System and a Sovereign Monetary System, empowers the individual and prevents the imposition of Global Tyranny, the Infrastructure of Slavery and the dictatorship.

- **Refer to Section: "THE PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM"** [\[see page 937\]](#).
- **Promoting Spiritual Awareness.** A new political environment will be established based on the Universal Spiritual Laws with the intention of promoting Spiritual Awareness as the most effective way of building long-term resistance to all the propaganda, lies, deceit, brainwashing and degeneracy spread by the Dark Force.
  - **Refer to Section: "PROMOTING SPIRITUAL AWARENESS"** [\[see page 1143\]](#).
- There will be a Special Enquiry by the National Security Department to discover the names and personal details of each member of the Dark Force, particularly the Dark Lords, and the whereabouts of their money.
  - **Refer to Section: "SPECIAL ENQUIRIES"** [\[see page 1615\]](#).

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Membership of the Dark Force. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Solitary Confinement" will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Communication Isolation" will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**
- Performing a leading role in implementing the Plan and/or Global Tyranny. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Communication Isolation" will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY**

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**

*[see page 1019].*

- **Refer to Section: "WORLD CRIMES"** *[see page 1051] [clause 1835].*



# Dark Force Collaborators

111. There are very many Dark Force Collaborators.
112. A **Dark Force Collaborator** is not a member of the Dark Force, but is a person who deliberately assists with implementing the Plan. This assistance may be given openly or secretly. Many are very fanatical and aspire to be admitted to the Dark Force. They are the enemies of the British people.
- (1) A very large proportion of Dark Force Collaborators are higher educated.
- Refer to Section: "THE MAKING OF USEFUL DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS THROUGH HIGHER EDUCATION" [see page 269].**
- (2) A very large proportion of the British Ruling Elite are Dark Force Collaborators.
- Refer to Section: "REPLACEMENT OF THE TOXIC BRITISH RULING ELITE" [see page 1193].**
113. Virtually none of the Plan, in so far as it affects Britain, could have been put into effect without the active and willing assistance of the British Ruling Elite.
114. All Dark Force Collaborators will be removed from all positions of power, authority and influence.

## MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- Dark Force Collaborators are unfit to hold any Key Employment Position.
  - **Key Employment Positions** are specified capacities, employments, positions, posts and appointments of key power, authority and influence in the country. They include inter alia all Elected Persons (including all MPs), all those employed in the British Public Sector, all those employed in the National Education System and all those employed in any Broadcast Production Organisation.
    - Refer to Section: "KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS" [see page 1219].**
- In the case of all persons identified as Dark Force Collaborators:
  - They will be dismissed from all Key Employment Positions and will be barred from holding any future elected capacity, employment, position, post or appointment in any Key Employment Position. An entry to this effect will be made in the Register of Restricted Employment.

- Refer to Section: "ALL DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS WILL BE REMOVED FROM ALL POSITIONS OF POWER, AUTHORITY AND INFLUENCE" [see page 1351].**
- Refer to Section: "PERSONS BARRED FROM HOLDING ANY KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITION" [see page 1221].**
- Refer to Section: "THE REGISTER OF RESTRICTED EMPLOYMENT" [see page 1225].**

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Activity as a Dark Force Collaborator.
- Performing a leading role in implementing the Plan and/or Global Tyranny.  
**NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Communication Isolation" will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT" [see page 1019].**



## *The Unleashing*

*There came a time when certain men ached  
with desperate selfishness to possess vast and  
unheard of riches and power over others,  
and they set in hand the deepest will and  
intent.*

*And ancient forces heard and responded.*

*Then a crack opened up in the surface of the  
Earth, and out flowed a nameless Evil.*

*Now unleashed, this Evil had its own  
purposes.*

*So a war was launched to dull the link of  
every individual human being with their  
Inner Light.*



## The Counter Revolution

# PART 2:

# PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION



# Table of Contents

## Part 2: Process of Destruction

The nature of the Process of Destruction .....	Page 117
■ Sources of reference .....	Page 119
■ The Secret Covenant (source unknown) .....	Page 121
Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation .....	Page 127
1. The Golden Rule .....	Page 131
2. Disempower the individual .....	Page 133
3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values .....	Page 135
(1) The Destructive Values .....	Page 149
(2) Pretend to fight for "Social Equity", to hide their real plans for deliberately disempowering individuals and destroying society .....	Page 155
■ Hypocrisy by the Dark Force in pretending it is fighting for Social Equity .....	Page 159
(3) The technique of Malicious Criticism .....	Page 167
(4) Attacks by language .....	Page 171
(5) The influence of the Frankfurt School .....	Page 175
(6) The Soviet KGB "Destabilisation Plan" for the destruction of white societies and nations .....	Page 179
(7) The Destructive Values Enforcement Machine .....	Page 183
4. White Replacement .....	Page 193
(1) Strategies Used to Bring about White Replacement .....	Page 207
(2) The history of White Replacement .....	Page 211
(3) Coudenhove-Kalergi and his plan .....	Page 213
5. Anti-White Hate .....	Page 217
■ Strategies Used to Create Anti-White Hate .....	Page 225
■ Specific aspects of Anti-White Hate .....	Page 235
■ Examples of Anti-White Hate .....	Page 237
6. Deliberate creation of racial conflict .....	Page 239
7. Dark Force control of all the media .....	Page 241
(1) Dark Force control of Broadcasting .....	Page 243
■ Corrupt Broadcasting Practices .....	Page 247
■ Mind-control by Broadcasting .....	Page 253
(2) Dark Force control of Non-Broadcast Media .....	Page 255
(3) Dark Force control of Internet and Social Media World Monopolies .....	Page 257
(4) Corruption by advertising .....	Page 259
8. Dark Force control of all levels of Education .....	Page 261
■ Corrupt Education Practices .....	Page 265

■ The making of useful Dark Force Collaborators through higher education .....	Page 269
9. Divide women from men, promote Female Supremacy, and destroy the family .....	Page 273
(1) Destroy good relationships between men and women .....	Page 275
(2) Promote Female Supremacy .....	Page 279
■ Strategies Used to Establish Female Supremacy .....	Page 283
(3) Destroy the family .....	Page 289
■ Strategies Used to Destroy the Family .....	Page 293
10. Promote Sexual Dysfunction .....	Page 297
■ Strategies Used to Promote Sexual Dysfunction .....	Page 303
11. Make people think that a human being has no spiritual purpose .....	Page 307
■ Strategies Used to Destroy Spiritual Awareness .....	Page 315
12. Hate Crimes to intimidate white people .....	Page 319
13. The corrupt Political Party system prevents any true democracy .....	Page 321
14. Create Unfair Group Privileges to enable the Destructive Values to be implemented .....	Page 325
(1) The nature of Unfair Group Privilege .....	Page 327
(2) Types of Unfair Group Privileges .....	Page 329
(a) Non-White Privilege .....	Page 331
(b) Female Privilege .....	Page 335
(c) Homosexual Privilege .....	Page 337
(d) Transgender, Gender Self-Identification and Non-Binary Privilege .....	Page 339
(e) Jewish Privilege .....	Page 341
15. Capture all humanitarian, charitable and "spiritual" institutions, organisations and movements and use them to promote the Plan. ....	Page 353
16. Promote the poison of Communitarianism and Social Justice. ....	Page 355
17. Prevent all individuality and independence of thought .....	Page 361
18. Create fear, hate, turmoil, distress, anger, resentment, worry, grievance, conflict, a sense of crisis, division, disharmony, confusion, unhappiness, limitation and frustration in societies and between people .....	Page 369
19. Dark Force control of all information and opinions, and the creation of a Fantasy World .....	Page 373
■ Fairy Tales from the Fantasy World .....	Page 379
20. Deliberately create financial insecurity and poverty .....	Page 383
■ The outrage of Government housing policies disadvantaging the poor .....	Page 387
21. Ruthless, deliberate lying, deceit, inversion and misinterpretation of motives to hide their real plans, discredit opponents and give false reasons for policies .....	Page 391
22. A massive system of global bribery and blackmail, where the elite can be bought and controlled .....	Page 395
23. Unfairness in the exercise of law and order and the Administration of Justice .....	Page 399
24. Destroy the effectiveness of the Armed Services .....	Page 401
25. Degenerate, weaken and disempower individuals .....	Page 403
(1) Non-Judgementalism and Non-Discrimination .....	Page 405

(2) Intentionally cause confusion, depression, hopelessness and other negative mental emotions through culture ..... Page 407

(3) Cause doubt and uncertainty by promoting the idea that normal thinking is defective ..... Page 409

(4) Attacks on health ..... Page 413

(5) Promote a drugs culture ..... Page 417

(6) Imposition of oppressive measures ..... Page 419

26. Prevent opposition and discredit opponents ..... Page 421

(1) Prevent any opposition with the State Terrorism Legislation ..... Page 423

(2) Any discussion about the Plan is prohibited as that would be a "conspiracy theory" ..... Page 425

(3) Pretend that the greatest danger to society is from the "extreme right" and "fascists" ..... Page 427

(4) Any opposition to the Destructive Values is attacked as hate, dangerous right-wing extremism, deeply immoral and fascist ..... Page 429

(5) Hide more and more Government activities from public scrutiny, so opposition is impossible ..... Page 431

27. Finance violent street gangs to break up meetings and marches opposing the Plan ..... Page 433

28. Giant Lies have been infused unseen into white culture ..... Page 435

(1) Giant Lie: The hoax that Communism is the highest humanitarianism, and that its purpose is to free the individual person from oppression, inequality, injustice and unfairness ..... Page 437

(2) Giant Lie: The hoax that the Holocaust was the worst crime ever committed in the history of the world; that it involved the deliberate killing by a white country of 6 million Jews, overwhelmingly by gas poisoning; that it was organised on express instructions from the highest levels of government ..... Page 439

(3) Giant Lie: The hoax that "anti-semitism" is uniquely wicked ..... Page 441

(4) Giant Lie: The hoax that money must only be created and issued by private banks ..... Page 443

(5) Giant Lie: The hoax that the National Debt must never be paid off, as firstly it would be impossible and secondly it would devastate the economy ..... Page 445

(6) Giant Lie: The hoax of the man-made climate crisis ..... Page 447

(7) Giant Lie: The hoax that European Jews are descendants of the biblical Hebrews and are God's Chosen People as promised in the Book of Deuteronomy ..... Page 449

(8) Giant Lie: The lie that 9/11 was carried out by a group of Saudi Arabians ..... Page 451

(9) Giant Lie: The lie that COVID-19 was an incredibly dangerous and lethal virus which started naturally from bats in a Chinese market ..... Page 453

(10) Giant Lie: The hoax that dangerous psychosis is caused by hidden, unknown, sexual motivations from relationships in the family ..... Page 455

(11) Giant Lie: Miscellaneous hoaxes ..... Page 457

29. Boil the frog slowly ..... Page 459

Aspect 2: The Economic Ruination of Britain ..... Page 461

1. The hidden political and economic power of private banks through their ability to create money out of nothing ..... Page 463

(1) Fractional Reserve Monetary Systems ..... Page 465

(2) The nature of "money" created by private banks ..... Page 467

(3) Dangers of a monetary system where private banks create the money out of nothing ..... Page 469

(4) What people have thought about private banks creating virtually all the money ..... Page 475

2. Monopoly Capitalism ..... Page 479

3. Destroy all manufacturing and industrial capacity and the heritage of a skill-based workforce, to prevent national independence ..... Page 483

4. Economic ruination by State Terrorism ..... Page 487

Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny ..... Page 489

1. Global Tyranny ..... Page 493

2. The World Economic Forum ..... Page 499

    ■ The deceit of Klaus Schwab's reasons for the Great Reset. .... Page 505

3. The World Economic Forum and the future for humanity ..... Page 511

4. The Great Reset ..... Page 519

    (1) The nature of the Great Reset ..... Page 521

        ■ The creation of pandemics. .... Page 527

    (2) The Great Reset: "Vaccination" of all humanity with the COVID-19 "vaccine" ..... Page 529

    (3) The Great Reset: The Infrastructure of Slavery. .... Page 535

    (4) The Great Reset: Cause economic collapse. .... Page 545

    (5) The Great Reset: Cause collapse of the financial system. .... Page 547

    (6) The Great Reset: Create shortages of food and control supplies of food. .... Page 549

    (7) The Great Reset: Create shortages of energy, the "Fake Energy Crisis". .... Page 555

    (8) The Great Reset: Control over the internet ..... Page 559

    (9) The Great Reset: The ESG Green Economy. .... Page 561

    (10) The Great Reset: Internationalism and destruction of the independent, democratic nation state. .... Page 565

        ■ The Great Reset: NGOs: Stormtroopers of Internationalism and Global Tyranny ..... Page 571

        ■ The Great Reset: Features of the process advancing Internationalism. .... Page 573

            (a) Internationalism: Monopoly Capitalism ..... Page 575

            (b) Internationalism: Export of businesses and jobs ..... Page 577

            (c) Internationalism: Promote "interdependence" of nation states. .... Page 579

            (d) Internationalism: Encourage "Foreign Investment" ..... Page 581

            (e) Internationalism: Collaborative Governance ..... Page 583

            (f) Internationalism: Global Cities. .... Page 589

            (g) Internationalism: Ensuring all trade deals with any country are made through  
                supranational organisations, not with the other country direct. .... Page 595

            (h) Internationalism: Control by international public procurement restrictions ..... Page 597

            (i) Internationalism: United Nations Treaties, Agreements and Conventions ..... Page 599

            (j) Internationalism: Control by United Nations, EU or international rules  
                transposed into British law ..... Page 601

            (k) Internationalism: Introduction of a new world-wide CBDC financial system ..... Page 603

            (l) Internationalism: State Terrorism ..... Page 607

            (m) Internationalism: Fear of world environmental problems ..... Page 609

            (n) Internationalism: Fear of pandemics ..... Page 611

            (o) Internationalism: International direction of trade unions and  
                professional organisations ..... Page 613

            (p) Internationalism: International organisations such as Constitution for the  
                Federation of the Earth ..... Page 615

            (q) Internationalism: Intense and prolonged propaganda in the Dark Force-  
                controlled media to discredit and destroy nationality. .... Page 617



(r) Internationalism: Deliberately de-skilling white children and reducing their IQ . . . . Page 619

(11) The Great Reset: Cancellation of all private ownership of property . . . . . Page 621

(12) The Great Reset: World Debt Reset Program . . . . . Page 627

(13) The Great Reset: Universal Basic Income . . . . . Page 629

(14) The Great Reset: Mass replacement of human beings by technology and robots . . . . . Page 633

(15) The Great Reset: Incorporates Sustainability . . . . . Page 635

(16) The Great Reset: The pretence of Social Equity . . . . . Page 637

5. The Fake Virus Crisis . . . . . Page 641

(1) The Fake Virus Crisis and State Terrorism . . . . . Page 643

(a) State Terrorism imposed by the British Government . . . . . Page 645

Phase 1: Deliberately creating psychological conditions to ensure that the people would accept the COVID-19 "vaccine" . . . . . Page 647

■ Aspect 1: Deliberate inducement of intense panic over the "virus" . . . . . Page 649

■ Aspect 2: Deliberate dislocation of the population's normal way of life to create deep shock throughout all society . . . . . Page 657

Phase 2: Injecting the population with the poisonous COVID-19 "vaccine" . . . . . Page 661

(b) Fraudulent use of unreliable testing to increase the number of "cases" and prolong the panic . . . . . Page 665

(c) There was no pandemic of an exceptionally lethal virus . . . . . Page 669

(d) The corruption of the medical establishment became a national scandal . . . . . Page 673

(e) The reasons for imposing State Terrorism . . . . . Page 675

(f) Aspects of the Fake Virus Crisis and the crime of imposing State Terrorism . . . . . Page 677

(2) Testimony of Dr Reiner Füllmich and the German Corona Investigative Committee investigating possible legal action for damages in respect of the State Terrorism . . . . . Page 681

(3) The Fake Virus Crisis Trance . . . . . Page 685

■ Government use of unethical practices of psychological control . . . . . Page 689

■ Biderman's "Chart of Coercion" for use against Prisoners of War . . . . . Page 691

(4) Breaches of the Human Rights Act 1998 in respect of the State Terrorism . . . . . Page 695

(5) Event 201 . . . . . Page 697

(6) Constitutional implications of the State Terrorism imposed by the British Government . . . . . Page 699

(7) Policy under The Counter Revolution relating to the State Terrorism . . . . . Page 701

(8) Directly Enforceable Offences relating to the State Terrorism . . . . . Page 705

6. The Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud . . . . . Page 707

■ The United Nations Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC)'s hypothesis of Anthropogenic Global Warming (AGW) . . . . . Page 713

■ Real dangers of the Grand Solar Minimum . . . . . Page 715

7. Sustainability . . . . . Page 717

(1) The nature of Sustainability . . . . . Page 719

(2) The lie about a man-made global climate emergency . . . . . Page 725

(3) Development of the concept of Sustainability . . . . . Page 727

■ Three key Agreements of Sustainability . . . . . Page 731

(4) The principles of Sustainability . . . . . Page 737

(a) Principles of Sustainability: There is a man-made global climate emergency . . . . . Page 739

(b) Principles of Sustainability: Net Zero Carbon . . . . . Page 743

(c) Principles of Sustainability: There must be very large reductions in the use of fossil fuels. . . . . Page 747

(d) Principles of Sustainability: There must be very large reductions in the use of energy. . . . . Page 749

(e) Principles of Sustainability: Restrictions on private transport and Climate Lockdown. . . . . Page 753

(f) Principles of Sustainability: There must be monitoring, allocating and rationing of energy usage by all individuals and organisations . . . . . Page 757

(g) Principles of Sustainability: There must be monitoring of Carbon Footprints by all individuals and organisations . . . . . Page 761

(h) Principles of Sustainability: There must be monitoring, allocating and rationing of all resources and materials . . . . . Page 765

(i) Principles of Sustainability: There must be a very dramatic reduction in consumption . . . . . Page 771

(j) Principles of Sustainability: Western industrialisation must be destroyed and free commerce must be abolished; there must be de-growth in the British economy . . . . . Page 773

(k) Principles of Sustainability: Individual freedom of choice must be abolished in favour of Communitarianism and "Social Justice" . . . . . Page 775

(l) Principles of Sustainability: There must be a massive Wealth Transfer by white countries to non-white countries to assist the economic development of the latter . . . . . Page 779

(m) Principles of Sustainability: National sovereignty must be ended. . . . . Page 781

(n) Principles of Sustainability: 15-Minute Smart Cities . . . . . Page 783

(o) Principles of Sustainability: Biodiversity Crisis Fear: "The Sixth Extinction" . . . . . Page 787

(p) Principles of Sustainability: Waste, pollution and the environment . . . . . Page 793

(q) Principles of Sustainability: Anti-White Hate. . . . . Page 795

(r) Principles of Sustainability: Hatred for humanity . . . . . Page 797

(s) Principles of Sustainability: The Green Religion. . . . . Page 799

(t) Principles of Sustainability: Sustainable Education. . . . . Page 801

(u) Principles of Sustainability: The pretence of Social Equity. . . . . Page 805

(5) Local implementation of Sustainability. . . . . Page 807

(6) The deceit of Sustainability . . . . . Page 809

8. Climate Engineering and interference with the Planet's life support systems . . . . . Page 817

9. The UN Emergency Platform, the Pandemic Treaty, the International Health Regulations and One Health . . . . . Page 823

10. Ever-lasting tyranny. . . . . Page 829

The central role of Jewish Supremacists and the culture of Jewishness . . . . . Page 831

1. The development of Jewishness . . . . . Page 833

2. The nature of Jewishness . . . . . Page 837

(1) Jewishness: Hatred and contempt for other races and cultures . . . . . Page 839

(2) Jewishness: This culture has caused many authoritative Jews to publicly express intense hate towards white people . . . . . Page 843

(3) Jewishness: The Jews have set up a formidable Jewish Protection System. . . . . Page 847

(4) Jewishness: The hidden practices of Jewish Favouritism and the passing on of inside information between Jews against the interests of non-Jews. . . . . Page 849

(5) Jewishness: Exploitation of host races and cultures and the exploitation of vulnerable people. . . . . Page 851

■ Major involvement by the Jews in the American slave trade. . . . . Page 853

(6) *Jewishness: Official approval for deceit and immorality at the very heart of Jewish religious ceremonies* . . . Page 867

(7) *Jewishness: The racist claim that Jews are the "chosen people" of "God"* . . . . . Page 869

(8) *Jewishness: Jewish Privilege and accusations of anti-semitism are the unacceptable face of Jewishness* . . Page 871

3. *Jewish Supremacists* . . . . . Page 873

4. *Jewishness and the future* . . . . . Page 883

The Darkness . . . . . Page 887

- *A terrible wave of evil is flooding the world* . . . . . Page 895
- *Ritual sacrifices and vampirism* . . . . . Page 911
- *"All Out War On the Life Force": Sir Julian Rose* . . . . . Page 913

This is the last chance to save British civilisation. . . . . Page 917

The Counter Revolution . . . . . Page 919

Rudyard Kipling: *"The Beginnings"* . . . . . Page 921



# The nature of the Process of Destruction

*"The final goal is to eradicate humanity as we know it. Once you understand the final destination it becomes much easier to look back and identify the psychological conditioning, the biological tampering, the cultural grooming and the educational prepping that we have been subjected to for decades in preparation to making us accept a post-human future. It takes a lot of physical and psychological abuse to get an intelligent species like ours to agree to its own extinction. Most if not all that has transcended in the last 60 years was designed to get us closer to accepting such a dystopian reality. Whether you care to accept it or not we live in a hyper-controlled matrix where our perception of reality is meticulously planned, managed and executed in order to control and steer us in whichever direction they wish—and the direction is a post-human world. For this they first needed to destabilise, dehumanise and demoralise humanity through every means possible—the destruction of the nuclear family, children being indoctrinated by the state, abortion, the eradication of God and spirituality from education, life in megacities and away from nature, toxic food, air and water, social media replacing real human connection and interaction, engineered financial crisis, and taxation, endless wars and massive migration, stress, anxiety, depression, drugs and alcohol, constant fear-mongering, moral relativism as the new religion. And I could go on and on about how humanity has been influenced and forced to move away from all the things that give us strength, security, purpose and meaning. A weak, immoral, disconnected, ignorant and unhealthy population is an easy target for the next stage—the creation of an entire generation of androgynous beings. Masculinity is under attack psychologically, culturally and biologically. Women are being replaced in sports, entertainment and politics by men pretending to be women, and children are being indoctrinated at school to think that gender is a choice. The transgender movement is not a grassroots movement, it comes from the top. It has nothing to do with people's freedom of expression, sexuality or civil rights, it is an evil psyop with a clear agenda to get us closer to transhumanism by making us question the most fundamental notion of human identity, our gender."*

*Laura Aboli. A speech given in June 2023 at the Better Way Conference in Bath*

115. The Plan is implemented by the deliberate destruction of the present civilisation in all its aspects—particularly by degenerating individuals and society, causing economic collapse, causing collapse of the financial system and causing disruption of food supplies and energy supplies.
116. Part 2 of The Counter Revolution ("Process of Destruction") sets out the strategies used to degenerate and disempower individuals and destroy British civilisation in order to impose the dictatorship of the Plan.
117. The Process of Destruction uses the most skilful techniques to twist minds. It is designed to create hate, conflict and division between individuals and between groups. It is designed to create the deepest fear. It is designed to degenerate all individuals. It is designed to disempower all individuals. It is designed to create a world tyranny with the enslavement of all humanity through an "Infrastructure of

Slavery". It uses deliberate lies and deceit as everyday working practices. Using limitless financial resources to bribe and coerce, and an organised machine to impose censorship and intimidation, it is trying to create a hell on earth to destroy the present civilisation. It is the direct opposite and rejection of all humanity's religious, spiritual and moral teachings and in particular the Universal Spiritual Laws. It is a phenomenon of astonishing wickedness.

- **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY"** [\[see page 535\]](#).
- **Refer to Section: "A MASSIVE SYSTEM OF GLOBAL BRIBERY AND BLACKMAIL, WHERE THE ELITE CAN BE BOUGHT AND CONTROLLED"** [\[see page 395\]](#).
- **Refer to Section: "THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES ENFORCEMENT MACHINE"** [\[see page 183\]](#).
- **Refer to Section: "UNIVERSAL SPIRITUAL LAWS"** [\[see page 1687\]](#).

118. Over the years many of the strategies of the Process of Destruction have been disclosed in publications.

- **Refer to Section: "SOURCES OF REFERENCE"** [\[see page 119\]](#).

119. In The Counter Revolution, the strategies of the Process of Destruction are set out in three aspects:

- (1) Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation [\[see page 127\]](#).
- (2) Aspect 2: The Economic Ruination of Britain [\[see page 461\]](#).
- (3) Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny [\[see page 489\]](#).

## ■ SOURCES OF REFERENCE

120. Publications which have disclosed some part of the Dark Force's processes of Destruction:

- (1) The guidelines of Mayer Amschel Rothschild.
- (2) The guidelines of the Bavarian Order of Illuminati.
- (3) The Communist Manifesto.
- (4) The white-hating "Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion". This vicious and evil document is a genuine model for implementing the Plan.
- (5) The Frankfurt School (who were virtually entirely Jewish).
- (6) The circumstances set out in Professor Carroll Quigley's "Tragedy & Hope" and "Anglo-American Establishment".
- (7) The plan of Coudenhove-Kalergi who wanted the white race eliminated by mass immigration of non-whites and changed into a low race of "Negroid" "mongrels" with no distinct quality, history or culture, ruled over by the Jews as a master race.
  - **Refer to Section: "COUDENHOVE-KALERGI AND HIS PLAN"**  
*[see page 213].*
- (8) "The Jewish Peril and the Catholic Church" (The Catholic Gazette, February 1936).
- (9) The concept and techniques of Technocracy developed in the 1930s and adopted by the Dark Force.
- (10) The apparent contents of the "Confidential Notice to All Jews", from The Central Conference of American Rabbis (1956).
- (11) The "Catechism of the Jew in the Soviet Union" (published in Tel Aviv in 1958); this is a manual from Israel advising Jews in the USSR on how to manipulate Russians for Jewish advantage.
- (12) "The Satanic Bible" by Anton Szandor LaVey (1966).
- (13) The Iron Mountain Report (1967).
- (14) Report by Dr Richard Day ("The New Order of Barbarians") (1969).
- (15) Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars.

- (16) The Humanist Manifestoes I and II.
- (17) The methods of social destruction used on the West by the old Cold War USSR as explained by Anatoliy Golitsyn and Yuri Bezmenov.
- (18) "The European Union Collective: Enemy of Member States" by Christopher Story, and in particular the Chart on page 6 entitled "National Destabilisation Plan of KGB/GRU based on Soviet Defector Intelligence" setting out the stages of planned ideological destabilisation and subversion.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE SOVIET KGB "DESTABILISATION PLAN" FOR THE DESTRUCTION OF WHITE SOCIETIES AND NATIONS" [see page 179].**
- (19) "Scenarios for the Future of Technology and International Development" [Rockefeller Foundation] (2010), with its remarkable and dramatic preview of the State Terrorism leading to the Infrastructure of Slavery.
- (20) "The SPARS Pandemic 2025-2028" by the John Hopkins Center for Health Security (2017).
- (21) "COVID-19: The Great Reset" by Founder and Executive Chairman of the World Economic Forum Klaus Schwab and Thierry Malleret.
- (22) "Reset the Table: Meeting the Moment to Transform the US Food System" by the Rockefeller Foundation (28 July 2020).
- (23) Antonio Gramsci and others.
- (24) Enhancements on the above by Dark Force Collaborators.



## ■ THE SECRET COVENANT (SOURCE UNKNOWN)

- *An illusion it will be, so large, so vast it will escape their perception.*
- *Those who will see it will be thought of as insane.*
- *We will create separate fronts to prevent them from seeing the connection between us.*
- *We will behave as if we are not connected to keep the illusion alive.*
- *Our goal will be accomplished one drop at a time so as to never bring suspicion upon ourselves. This will also prevent them from seeing the changes as they occur.*
- *We will always stand above the relative field of their experience for we know the secrets of the absolute.*
- *We will work together always and will remain bound by blood and secrecy. Death will come to he who speaks.*
- *We will keep their lifespan short and their minds weak while pretending to do the opposite.*
- *We will use our knowledge of science and technology in subtle ways so they will never see what is happening.*
- *We will use soft metals, aging accelerators and sedatives in food and water, also in the air.*
- *They will be blanketed by poisons everywhere they turn.*
- *The soft metals will cause them to lose their minds. We will promise to find a cure from our many fronts, yet we will feed them more poison.*
- *The poisons will be absorbed through their skin and mouths, they will destroy their minds and reproductive systems.*
- *From all this, their children will be born dead, and we will conceal this information.*
- *The poisons will be hidden in everything that surrounds them, in what they drink, eat, breathe and wear.*
- *We must be ingenious in dispensing the poisons for they can see far.*
- *We will teach them that the poisons are good, with fun images and musical tones.*

- *Those they look up to will help. We will enlist them to push our poisons.*
- *They will see our products being used in film and will grow accustomed to them and will never know their true effect.*
- *When they give birth we will inject poisons into the blood of their children and convince them its for their help.*
- *We will start early on, when their minds are young, we will target their children with what children love most, sweet things.*
- *When their teeth decay we will fill them with metals that will kill their mind and steal their future.*
- *When their ability to learn has been affected, we will create medicine that will make them sicker and cause other diseases for which we will create yet more medicine.*
- *We will render them docile and weak before us by our power.*
- *They will grow depressed, slow and obese, and when they come to us for help, we will give them more poison.*
- *We will focus their attention toward money and material goods so they may never connect with their inner self. We will distract them with fornication, external pleasures and games so they may never be one with the oneness of it all.*
- *Their minds will belong to us and they will do as we say. If they refuse we shall find ways to implement mind-altering technology into their lives. We will use fear as our weapon.*
- *We will establish their governments and establish opposites within. We will own both sides.*
- *We will always hide our objective but carry out our plan.*
- *They will perform the labor for us and we shall prosper from their toil.*
- *Our families will never mix with theirs. Our blood must be pure always, for it is the way.*
- *We will make them kill each other when it suits us.*
- *We will keep them separated from the oneness by dogma and religion.*
- *We will control all aspects of their lives and tell them what to think and how.*

- *We will guide them kindly and gently letting them think they are guiding themselves.*
- *We will foment animosity between them through our factions.*
- *When a light shall shine among them, we shall extinguish it by ridicule, or death, whichever suits us best.*
- *We will make them rip each other's hearts apart and kill their own children.*
- *We will accomplish this by using hate as our ally, anger as our friend.*
- *The hate will blind them totally, and never shall they see that from their conflicts we emerge as their rulers. They will be busy killing each other.*
- *They will bathe in their own blood and kill their neighbors for as long as we see fit.*
- *We will benefit greatly from this, for they will not see us, for they cannot see us.*
- *We will continue to prosper from their wars and their deaths.*
- *We shall repeat this over and over until our ultimate goal is accomplished.*
- *We will continue to make them live in fear and anger through images and sounds.*
- *We will use all the tools we have to accomplish this.*
- *The tools will be provided by their labor.*
- *We will make them hate themselves and their neighbors.*
- *We will always hide the divine truth from them, that we are all one. This they must never know!*
- *They must never know that color is an illusion, they must always think they are not equal.*
- *Drop by drop, drop by drop we will advance our goal.*
- *We will take over their land, resources and wealth to exercise total control over them.*
- *We will deceive them into accepting laws that will steal the little freedom they will have.*

- *We will establish a money system that will imprison them forever, keeping them and their children in debt.*
- *When they shall ban[d] together, we shall accuse them of crimes and present a different story to the world for we shall own all the media.*
- *We will use our media to control the flow of information and their sentiment in our favor.*
- *When they shall rise up against us we will crush them like insects, for they are less than that.*
- *They will be helpless to do anything for they will have no weapons.*
- *We will recruit some of their own to carry out our plans, we will promise them eternal life, but eternal life they will never have for they are not of us.*
- *The recruits will be called "initiates" and will be indoctrinated to believe false rites of passage to higher realms. Members of these groups will think they are one with us never knowing the truth. They must never learn this truth for they will turn against us.*
- *For their work they will be rewarded with earthly things and great titles, but never will they become immortal and join us, never will they receive the light and travel the stars.*
- *They will never reach the higher realms, for the killing of their own kind will prevent passage to the realm of enlightenment. This they will never know.*
- *The truth will be hidden in their face, so close they will not be able to focus on it until its too late.*
- *Oh yes, so grand the illusion of freedom will be, that they will never know they are our slaves.*
- *When all is in place, the reality we will have created for them will own them.*
- *This reality will be their prison. They will live in self-delusion.*
- *When our goal is accomplished a new era of domination will begin.*
- *Their minds will be bound by their beliefs, the beliefs we have established from time immemorial.*
- *But if they ever find out they are our equal, we shall perish then. THIS THEY MUST NEVER KNOW.*
- *If they ever find out that together they can vanquish us, they will take action.*

- *They must never, ever find out what we have done, for if they do, we shall have no place to run, for it will be easy to see who we are once the veil has fallen. Our actions will have revealed who we are and they will hunt us down and no person shall give us shelter.*
- *This is the secret covenant by which we shall live the rest of our present and future lives, for this reality will transcend many generations and life spans.*
- *This covenant is sealed by blood, our blood. We, the ones who from heaven to earth came.*
- *This covenant must NEVER, EVER be known to exist. It must NEVER, EVER be written or spoken of, for if it is, the consciousness it will spawn will release the fury of the PRIME CREATOR upon us and we shall be cast to the depths from whence we came and remain there until the end time of infinity itself.*



# Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

## TABLE OF CONTENTS:

1. The Golden Rule .....	Page 131
2. Disempower the individual .....	Page 133
3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values .....	Page 135
(1) The Destructive Values .....	Page 149
(2) Pretend to fight for "Social Equity", to hide their real plans for deliberately disempowering individuals and destroying society .....	Page 155
■ Hypocrisy by the Dark Force in pretending it is fighting for Social Equity .....	Page 159
(3) The technique of Malicious Criticism .....	Page 167
(4) Attacks by language .....	Page 171
(5) The influence of the Frankfurt School .....	Page 175
(6) The Soviet KGB "Destabilisation Plan" for the destruction of white societies and nations .....	Page 179
(7) The Destructive Values Enforcement Machine .....	Page 183
4. White Replacement .....	Page 193
(1) Strategies Used to Bring about White Replacement .....	Page 207
(2) The history of White Replacement .....	Page 211
(3) Coudenhove-Kalergi and his plan .....	Page 213
5. Anti-White Hate .....	Page 217
■ Strategies Used to Create Anti-White Hate .....	Page 225
■ Specific aspects of Anti-White Hate .....	Page 235
■ Examples of Anti-White Hate .....	Page 237
6. Deliberate creation of racial conflict .....	Page 239
7. Dark Force control of all the media .....	Page 241
(1) Dark Force control of Broadcasting .....	Page 243
■ Corrupt Broadcasting Practices .....	Page 247
■ Mind-control by Broadcasting .....	Page 253
(2) Dark Force control of Non-Broadcast Media .....	Page 255
(3) Dark Force control of Internet and Social Media World Monopolies .....	Page 257
(4) Corruption by advertising .....	Page 259
8. Dark Force control of all levels of Education .....	Page 261
■ Corrupt Education Practices .....	Page 265

■ The making of useful Dark Force Collaborators through higher education .....	Page 269
9. Divide women from men, promote Female Supremacy, and destroy the family .....	Page 273
(1) Destroy good relationships between men and women .....	Page 275
(2) Promote Female Supremacy .....	Page 279
■ Strategies Used to Establish Female Supremacy .....	Page 283
(3) Destroy the family .....	Page 289
■ Strategies Used to Destroy .....	Page 293
10. Promote Sexual Dysfunction .....	Page 297
■ Strategies Used to Promote Sexual Dysfunction .....	Page 303
11. Make people think that a human being has no spiritual purpose .....	Page 307
■ Strategies Used to Destroy Spiritual Awareness .....	Page 315
12. Hate Crimes to intimidate white people .....	Page 319
13. The corrupt Political Party system prevents any true democracy .....	Page 321
14. Create Unfair Group Privileges to enable the Destructive Values to be implemented .....	Page 325
(1) The nature of Unfair Group Privilege .....	Page 327
(2) Types of Unfair Group Privileges .....	Page 329
(a) Non-White Privilege .....	Page 331
(b) Female Privilege .....	Page 335
(c) Homosexual Privilege .....	Page 337
(d) Transgender, Gender Self-Identification and Non-Binary Privilege .....	Page 339
(e) Jewish Privilege .....	Page 341
15. Capture all humanitarian, charitable and "spiritual" institutions, organisations and movements and use them to promote the Plan. ....	Page 353
16. Promote the poison of Communitarianism and Social Justice. ....	Page 355
17. Prevent all individuality and independence of thought .....	Page 361
18. Create fear, hate, turmoil, distress, anger, resentment, worry, grievance, conflict, a sense of crisis, division, disharmony, confusion, unhappiness, limitation and frustration in societies and between people .....	Page 369
19. Dark Force control of all information and opinions, and the creation of a Fantasy World .....	Page 373
■ Fairy Tales from the Fantasy World .....	Page 379
20. Deliberately create financial insecurity and poverty .....	Page 383
■ The outrage of Government housing policies disadvantaging the poor .....	Page 387
21. Ruthless, deliberate lying, deceit, inversion and misinterpretation of motives to hide their real plans, discredit opponents and give false reasons for policies .....	Page 391
22. A massive system of global bribery and blackmail, where the elite can be bought and controlled .....	Page 395
23. Unfairness in the exercise of law and order and the Administration of Justice .....	Page 399
24. Destroy the effectiveness of the Armed Services .....	Page 401
25. Degenerate, weaken and disempower individuals .....	Page 403
(1) Non-Judgementalism and Non-Discrimination .....	Page 405



(2) Intentionally cause confusion, depression, hopelessness and other negative mental emotions through culture . . . . . Page 407

(3) Cause doubt and uncertainty by promoting the idea that normal thinking is defective . . . . . Page 409

(4) Attacks on health . . . . . Page 413

(5) Promote a drugs culture. . . . . Page 417

(6) Imposition of oppressive measures . . . . . Page 419

26. Prevent opposition and discredit opponents . . . . . Page 421

(1) Prevent any opposition with the State Terrorism Legislation . . . . . Page 423

(2) Any discussion about the Plan is prohibited as that would be a "conspiracy theory" . . . . . Page 425

(3) Pretend that the greatest danger to society is from the "extreme right" and "fascists". . . . . Page 427

(4) Any opposition to the Destructive Values is attacked as hate, dangerous right-wing extremism, deeply immoral and fascist. . . . . Page 429

(5) Hide more and more Government activities from public scrutiny, so opposition is impossible . . . . . Page 431

27. Finance violent street gangs to break up meetings and marches opposing the Plan. . . . . Page 433

28. Giant Lies have been infused unseen into white culture . . . . . Page 435

(1) Giant Lie: The hoax that Communism is the highest humanitarianism, and that its purpose is to free the individual person from oppression, inequality, injustice and unfairness . . . . . Page 437

(2) Giant Lie: The hoax that the Holocaust was the worst crime ever committed in the history of the world; that it involved the deliberate killing by a white country of 6 million Jews, overwhelmingly by gas poisoning; that it was organised on express instructions from the highest levels of government. . . . . Page 439

(3) Giant Lie: The hoax that "anti-semitism" is uniquely wicked. . . . . Page 441

(4) Giant Lie: The hoax that money must only be created and issued by private banks . . . . . Page 443

(5) Giant Lie: The hoax that the National Debt must never be paid off, as firstly it would be impossible and secondly it would devastate the economy . . . . . Page 445

(6) Giant Lie: The hoax of the man-made climate crisis. . . . . Page 447

(7) Giant Lie: The hoax that European Jews are descendants of the biblical Hebrews and are God's Chosen People as promised in the Book of Deuteronomy . . . . . Page 449

(8) Giant Lie: The lie that 9/11 was carried out by a group of Saudi Arabians . . . . . Page 451

(9) Giant Lie: The lie that COVID-19 was an incredibly dangerous and lethal virus which started naturally from bats in a Chinese market . . . . . Page 453

(10) Giant Lie: The hoax that dangerous psychosis is caused by hidden, unknown, sexual motivations from relationships in the family . . . . . Page 455

(11) Giant Lie: Miscellaneous hoaxes. . . . . Page 457

29. Boil the frog slowly. . . . . Page 459



## **1. *The Golden Rule***

121. None of the Process of Destruction is to make life better for any individual.
122. The aim is simply and entirely to degenerate, weaken and disempower all individuals by making their lives worse, more restricted and limited.

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**1. The Golden Rule**

## 2. *Disempower the individual*

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

123. The prime and overriding intention of the Dark Force is to disempower the individual by destroying the individuality, independence, strength, self-determination, autonomy, self-confidence, self-esteem, self-reliance, knowledge, spiritual understanding, creative thinking, intelligence, rationality, clarity of mental perception, and financial security of the individual.
124. The aim is to make people dependent on the State.

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- **Empowerment of the Individual.** Individual British Citizens will be empowered by the enhancement of their individuality, strength, self-determination, autonomy, self-confidence, self-esteem, self-reliance, knowledge, spiritual understanding, creative thinking, intelligence, rationality and clarity of mental perception. British Citizens will also be empowered by the preservation of the Inherent Rights of the Individual and the Additional Individual Rights of the individual, and by the promotion of their financial, physical, emotional and mental independence and their constitutional sovereignty. Personal financial security and ownership of private property are essential aspects of empowerment. Empowerment of the individual means that there must be more and greater opportunities, choices and options for personal individual expression. Empowerment also means assisting each individual in their own personal Spiritual Development in the most appropriate and suitable way for that individual.

- Refer to Section: "**EMPOWERING THE INDIVIDUAL**" [\[see page 1107\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**INHERENT RIGHTS OF THE INDIVIDUAL**" [\[see page 1063\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**ASSISTING BRITISH CITIZENS TO DEVELOP FINANCIAL SECURITY**" [\[see page 1489\]](#).

### DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE: *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Activism to advance the Plan by deliberately and maliciously degenerating, weakening and disempowering individuals, culture, society or civilisation.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence*

*carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*

### 3. ***Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values***

#### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

(1) <i>The Destructive Values</i> .....	Page 149
(2) <i>Pretend to fight for "Social Equity", to hide their real plans for deliberately disempowering individuals and destroying society</i> .....	Page 155
▪ <i>Hypocrisy by the Dark Force in pretending it is fighting for Social Equity</i> .....	Page 159
(3) <i>The technique of Malicious Criticism</i> .....	Page 167
(4) <i>Attacks by language</i> .....	Page 171
(5) <i>The influence of the Frankfurt School</i> .....	Page 175
(6) <i>The Soviet KGB "Destabilisation Plan" for the destruction of white societies and nations</i> .....	Page 179
(7) <i>The Destructive Values Enforcement Machine</i> .....	Page 183

#### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

*"The first step in liquidating a people is to erase its memory, destroy its books, its culture, and its history. Then have somebody write new books, manufacture a new culture, invent a new history. Before long the nation will begin to forget what it is and what it was."*

*Milan Kundera "The Book of Laughter and Forgetting"*

125. To bring in the dictatorship of the Dark Force (in Britain and elsewhere) the existing white society and civilisation had to be destroyed; it was not to be improved, but destroyed completely. All peace, harmony and security had to be destroyed, and the whole way of life of white people had to be overturned completely and driven to chaos.

126. The aim was the deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all white individuals and the destruction of white society and civilisation.

*"To destroy a civilisation you have to destroy its values."*

127. The existing and traditional moral and spiritual values and identities in white societies, particularly in England, were strong and stable. The majority of people were very confident and supportive of this strength and stability with their deeply loved and established traditional values. People had deep faith in their own intuition and inner guidance which gave them their abiding confidence in their values.

128. The Frankfurt School (who were Jewish), acting for the Dark Force, wanted to destroy these existing and traditional values as they prevented the chaos and

degeneration which the Frankfurt School wanted to see happen so they could impose the intended dictatorship.

- **Refer to Section: "THE INFLUENCE OF THE FRANKFURT SCHOOL"**  
*[see page 175].*

129. For many decades the Dark Force conducted a slow, long-term war against ordinary people. The war was not fought by armies, but by values and ideas. Most people were completely unaware that a war was even going on at all. Values were changed incrementally, gradually, almost imperceptibly. The changes in values were initially caused entirely by the controlled media, only later did the laws change. Education was then used to ratchet the changes to permanency in the young.
130. White people are made to believe that their existing and traditional values of what is right and what is wrong are out of date, unimportant, unacceptable, and even wicked. Nothing about white people is ever admired, appreciated, built up or praised, all is criticised and destroyed. Everything white people value and treasure is given a label of accusation. Every decent aspect of white society is made to appear dirty and shameful. Everything decent, honourable and true in white societies is degraded, destroyed and discredited. White people are made to feel ashamed about every aspect of their identity and culture.
131. Ordinary, decent white people were to be made ashamed of themselves, their way of life, their culture, their society and their country which, they were told, were morally corrupt and rotten with "hate", "racism", "extremism", "fascism", "discrimination", "unfairness", "injustice", "inequality", "social exclusion", "intolerance", "prejudice", "oppression", "homophobia", "transphobia", "white privilege", "white supremacy", "authoritarianism", "patriarchy" and "xenophobia". All their existing and traditional values had to be eradicated. This attack on white people was devised and organised by the Frankfurt School (who were Jewish) on behalf of the Dark Force. All existing structures, allegiances, group links, identities and loyalties in white society (cultural, social, political, spiritual, and now even relating to gender) were to be destroyed. All the glue that bound white society together was to be melted, so white people were made rudderless, hopeless, intimidated and disoriented. In particular, the following were to be destroyed: the white family, the key role of masculinity, the ownership of private property, the nation state and all spiritual knowledge. Social decay, confusion, degeneracy, demoralisation, weakening, division, conflict, financial insecurity, resentment and hate were to be caused in countless different ways. Traditional and familiar words and modes of expression were prohibited, and other words had to be used (the "Corruption of Language"). Women were to be divided from men. All sorts of Sexual Dysfunction were to be encouraged. There would be deliberate creation of racial conflict. Anti-White Hate was to be created and spread. All white populations were to be subjected to White Replacement by tidal waves of alien cultures in the form of overwhelming and destructive immigration of non-assimilable Africans and Muslims forming very large non-white populations in Britain, by Non-White Privilege and Hate Crimes affecting only white people, and by enforced "multiculturalism", "diversity" (ie the exclusion of white people) and racial quotas. This genocide was planned by

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values**

**Page 136 of 1768**



Count Richard Coudenhove-Kalergi (who received very significant Jewish support and finance).

- Refer to Section: "**HATE WORDS**" [see page 171] [clause 211].
- Refer to Section: "**DESTROY THE FAMILY**" [see page 289].
- Refer to Section: "**THE GREAT RESET: CANCELLATION OF ALL PRIVATE OWNERSHIP OF PROPERTY**" [see page 621].
- Refer to Section: "**THE GREAT RESET: INTERNATIONALISM AND DESTRUCTION OF THE INDEPENDENT, DEMOCRATIC NATION STATE**" [see page 565].
- Refer to Section: "**MAKE PEOPLE THINK THAT A HUMAN BEING HAS NO SPIRITUAL PURPOSE**" [see page 307].
- Refer to Section: "**THE CORRUPTION OF LANGUAGE**" [see page 171] [clause 210].
- Refer to Section: "**DESTROY GOOD RELATIONSHIPS BETWEEN MEN AND WOMEN**" [see page 275].
- Refer to Section: "**PROMOTE SEXUAL DYSFUNCTION**" [see page 297].
- Refer to Section: "**DELIBERATE CREATION OF RACIAL CONFLICT**" [see page 239].
- Refer to Section: "**ANTI-WHITE HATE**" [see page 217].
- Refer to Section: "**WHITE REPLACEMENT**" [see page 193].
- Refer to Section: "**NON-WHITE PRIVILEGE**" [see page 331].
- Refer to Section: "**HATE CRIMES TO INTIMIDATE WHITE PEOPLE**" [see page 319].
- Refer to Section: "**THE INFLUENCE OF THE FRANKFURT SCHOOL**" [see page 175].
- Refer to Section: "**COUDENHOVE-KALERGI AND HIS PLAN**" [see page 213].

132. Nahum Goldmann (who was Jewish) was a senior international Zionist and the president of the World Jewish Congress from 1947 to 1978. In his 1915 book "The Spirit of Militarism " he describes the Zionist method for destruction of western civilisation which was required for transition into the New World Order.

*"The historical mission of our world revolution is to rearrange a new culture of humanity to replace the previous social system. This conversion and re-organisation of global society requires two essential steps: firstly, the destruction of the old established order, secondly, design and imposition of the new order. The first stage requires elimination of all frontier borders, nationhood and culture, public policy ethical barriers and social definitions, only then can the destroyed old system elements be replaced by the imposed system elements of our new order"*

*"The first task of our world revolution is Destruction. All social strata and social formations created by traditional society must be annihilated, individual men and women must be uprooted from their ancestral environment, torn out of their native environments, no tradition of any type shall be permitted to remain as sacred, traditional social norms must only be viewed as a disease to be eradicated, the ruling dictum of the new order is; nothing is good so everything must be criticised and abolished, everything that was, must be gone."*

*"After destruction of the old order, construction of the new order is a larger and more difficult task. We will have torn out the old limbs from their ancient roots in deep layers, social norms will be lying disorganised and chaotic so that must be blocked against new cultural forms and social categories naturally re-emerging. The general masses will have been first persuaded to join as equals in the first task of destroying their own traditional society and economic culture, but then the new order must be forcibly established through people again being divided and differentiated only in accordance with the new pyramidal hierarchical system of our imposed global monolithic New World order."*

Nahum Goldmann, "The Spirit of Militarism" [1915] (pages 37-38)

133. Willi Münzenberg (who was Jewish) was a leading light of the Frankfurt School and one of the original architects of this process in the 1920s. He said:

*"We must organise the Intellectuals and use them to make Western Civilisation stink, only then, after they have corrupted all its values and made life impossible, can we impose [our dictatorship]."*

134. Existing and traditional values were replaced with a new set of materialistic values designed to destroy society. These new values are the "Destructive Values" (sometimes called political correctness or woke culture).

□ **Refer to Section: "THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES" [see page 149].**

135. This process of destruction has been carried out largely through "social reform movements". All "social reform movements" over the last 60 years have been carried forward with the support of huge numbers of very well-meaning people genuinely wishing to improve society. But in virtually all cases these "social reform

movements" were controlled, either by being deliberately started by the Dark Force or taken over by it, and used not to improve society but entirely and intentionally to create conflict and division to degrade individuals and undermine society. These "social reform movements" were usually led by a very small group of Dark Force Collaborators operating as activists and change agents. This is why "social reform movements" behave so inconsistently (or even hypocritically), because despite their claims to high morality they do not seek to relieve all distress, but only that which can be used as a platform for their disruption to assist the Plan.

136. The Eternal Values are part of the Modern Catechism. Compliance with the Eternal Values makes a person much less likely to be influenced by the Dark Force and its attempts to destroy civilisation. Moreover, where a significant number of people in a society observe the Eternal Values that society is usually very successful. Under the Process of Destruction the Eternal Values were therefore deliberately replaced by the degeneracy of Sexual Dysfunction, the hate of Anti-White Hate, the division of Female Supremacy and all the other Destructive Values—so society rotted from within.
- **Eternal Values:** Integrity, honesty, truthfulness, compassion, service to others, unconditional kindness, selflessness, fairness, justice, courage, strength of character, honour, abiding by one's word and promises, abiding by one's duty, faithfulness, loyalty, the victory of calm reason over unstable emotion, the control of negative emotions such as hate, jealousy, envy, anger and fear.
137. It is endlessly repeated that white society is morally corrupt and must be overturned.
- **Refer to Section: "THE TECHNIQUE OF MALICIOUS CRITICISM"** [\[see page 167\]](#).
138. The family had to be destroyed to prevent existing and traditional values being passed down to children by parents, grandparents and other relations.
- **Refer to Section: "DESTROY THE FAMILY"** [\[see page 289\]](#).
139. The very concept of right and wrong was destroyed:
- (1) White people must be "tolerant" of everything.
  - (2) All moral values are "arbitrary" and "oppressive" and must be fought and overturned.
- "Do what thou wilt shall be the whole of the Law".*
- Aleister Crowley*
- (3) There is no truth, as everything is relative.

- (a) There can only be "moral relativism". This means that there is no absolute right or wrong.
- Non-Judgementalism and Non-Discrimination are political processes which demand that all opinions and behaviour must be allowed and tolerated without comment or criticism; there is no right and wrong.
    - **Refer to Section: "NON-JUDGEMENTALISM AND NON-DISCRIMINATION" [see page 405].**
- (b) There can only be "cultural relativism". This means that the different moral standards of the cultures of non-whites within white countries are equally valid as the moral standards of white culture; they must therefore be tolerated and celebrated, even if these are completely destructive within the context of white society. White people must never criticise non-white cultures.
- (c) There can only be "historical relativism". This means that there can be no objective standard of historical truth, as the interpretation of data will be affected by subjective factors characteristic either of the historian or of the period in which the historian lives.
140. The Dark Force and their Collaborators use the high morality of Social Equity as the excuse for their destruction of existing and traditional values ("to make oppressed people free"), but this is just hypocrisy—for in their own behaviour they themselves break every one of the principles of Social Equity.
- **Refer to Section: "PRETEND TO FIGHT FOR "SOCIAL EQUITY", TO HIDE THEIR REAL PLANS FOR DELIBERATELY DISEMPOWERING INDIVIDUALS AND DESTROYING SOCIETY" [see page 155].**
  - **Refer to Section: "HYPOCRISY BY THE DARK FORCE IN PRETENDING IT IS FIGHTING FOR SOCIAL EQUITY" [see page 159].**
- (1) Although clothed with words of Social Equity, Environmentalism and Sustainability, the Destructive Values are not moral or ethical values at all but only a set of methods for the breakdown of society and the disempowerment of the individual.
- **Refer to Section: "PREVENT ALL INDIVIDUALITY AND INDEPENDENCE OF THOUGHT" [see page 361].**
  - **Refer to Section: "THE NATURE OF SUSTAINABILITY" [see page 719].**

□ Refer to Section: "**PROMOTE THE POISON OF COMMUNITARIANISM AND SOCIAL JUSTICE**" [see page 355].

(2) The words of Social Equity by the Dark Force are sweet, but they are false, as nothing the Dark Force does is done to improve society or help the poor and disadvantaged or "Build a Better and Fairer World"; instead, everything they do is designed to destroy society, disempower individuals and make conditions worse. Improving society and genuinely helping people to be "free" is the very last thing they want, for that would only delay their plans. They want angry victims and a sense of crisis, and for that they need constant grievance, worry and conflict. There has to be hate, resentment and division before the Dark Force's system can work. That is why the Dark Force inflames it or creates it. Without it the Dark Force's whole system fails. It needs enemies and when necessary it will brand the innocent as enemies and try to make everyone hate them. The Dark Force wants more unhappiness, more limitation and more anger not less, to bring utter destruction, breakdown and suffering to white societies as the best way to bring in its dictatorship. Nothing they say is ever genuine or sincere but is only to dupe well-meaning people. Lying and deceit are inherent in everything they do.

□ Refer to Section: "**HYPOCRISY BY THE DARK FORCE IN PRETENDING IT IS FIGHTING FOR SOCIAL EQUITY**" [see page 159].

(3) At all times the aim has been to confuse and exploit well-meaning people (particularly the whole of the Soft Left) with the talk and camouflage of Social Equity so they do the Dark Force's work for it by promoting this process of deliberate degeneration of individuals by enforcing the use of the Destructive Values, and by attacking those who do not comply with them, not realising that that process is intended to impose a dictatorship run by obscenely rich men.

□ Refer to Section: "**THE SOFT LEFT**" [see page 270] [clause 396].

141. The Frankfurt School were very determined to incorporate the Destructive Values into the very heart of white societies as they knew that a society based on the Destructive Values would be fatally corrupted and would inevitably self-implode and collapse, sooner or later. The totalitarian dictatorship of the Dark Force could then be imposed on the ashes of the ruined society without a bullet being fired.
142. Virtually all British organisations have had the Destructive Values (and particularly Non-White Privilege) incorporated into their constitution, structure, purpose and activities.
143. The Destructive Values Enforcement Machine is an organised system used by the Dark Force to enforce the Destructive Values on society.

- The Destructive Values Enforcement Machine is an evil process that imposes the demands of the Dark Force on people with totally ruthless intimidation and repression.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES ENFORCEMENT MACHINE" [see page 183].**
- 144. The Destructive Values are used to close down freedom of speech, and stop diversity and independence of thought. The truth cannot be spoken, if it goes against the Destructive Values. This corruption and poison degraded the whole of civilisation.
- 145. **Attacks by language**—the Corruption of Language, Hate Words and specific expressions of attack such as Misinformation, Disinformation and Malinformation (MDM), "anti-semitism", "conspiracy theorist", and "white supremacist", are used to censor and prevent freedom of speech.
  - **Refer to Section: "ATTACKS BY LANGUAGE" [see page 171].**
- 146. The Destructive Values are often applied with double standards, because their purpose is not to improve society and disapprove of genuinely immoral conditions or behaviour, but to corrupt, pollute and destroy society.
- 147. There is synthetic outrage over non-compliance with Destructive Values, while ignoring and condoning real unfairness, real injustice and real harm.
- 148. Every day a constant stream of poison is deliberately injected into society particularly by Broadcasting using the Corrupt Broadcasting Practices.
  - **Refer to Section: "CORRUPT BROADCASTING PRACTICES" [see page 247].**
- 149. The Dark Force's policies for advancing the Plan and the dictatorship are the so-called "Left-wing" policies. They are coordinated and methodical policies of breakdown and disintegration, dressed up in the camouflage of Social Equity. On the other hand, virtually all so-called "Right-wing" policies are merely feeble ad hoc reactions to the Dark Force's policies, and do not form any coherent stand-alone philosophy on their own.
- 150. The corrupting and contaminating effect of this process upon the entire British Ruling Elite has been spectacular. And they are almost all higher educated. Virtually none of the Plan, in so far as it affects Britain, could have been put into effect without the active and willing assistance of the British Ruling Elite.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE MAKING OF USEFUL DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS THROUGH HIGHER EDUCATION" [see page 269].**

151. The great change in values that has slowly happened can only be seen by comparing the present values with the values of, say, 60 years ago. Only older people can do this from their own experience, and they are rapidly dying out.
152. It is the process of the Fabian Society using the example of the Roman General Fabius, whose famous tactic was to avoid outright battles but weaken the enemy over a lengthened period of time, after which he would attack and win.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

153. The terrible tragedy is how easily the vast majority of people were fooled and manipulated by Broadcasting.

Refer to Section: "**MIND-CONTROL BY BROADCASTING**" [see page 253].

154. Aleksandr Solzhenitsyn has said

*"To destroy a people you must first sever their roots."*

155. The process of Spiritual Development in an individual is the progressive revealing of **CONSCIOUSNESS** within, by the removal of restrictions caused by the uncontrolled activity of the individual's thoughts and emotions. That is why the activities of the Dark Force are so evil, because they tie people down with low, polluted and entrapping thoughts and emotions by deliberately and intentionally creating negativity.

- **Negativity.** Negativity is the existence of low energy frequencies and comes from: fear, anxiety, regret, hate, turmoil, distress, anger, resentment, worry, grievance, conflict, a sense of crisis, division, disharmony, confusion, unhappiness, limitation, frustration, depression, hopelessness, addiction, depravity and degeneracy. These conditions give off low energy frequencies in the Astral Plane.

Refer to Section: "**THE PROCESS OF SPIRITUAL DEVELOPMENT**" [see page 1670] [clause 3149].

156. We will not accept the sick and diseased culture promoted by the controlled British Ruling Elite which is designed to destroy our civilisation.

157. Whether something is morally right depends on whether it complies with the Universal Spiritual Values.

Refer to Section: "**UNIVERSAL SPIRITUAL LAWS**" [see page 1687].

158. The British Ruling Elite's woke policies, with their lies and deliberate promotion of depravity, degeneracy and destruction, are in total breach of the Universal Spiritual Laws. The British people never voted for those policies.

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values

159. The Counter Revolution rejects all demands by Dark Force Collaborators for "tolerance" and "inclusivity". They are all fake.
160. It will not be possible to build a new society out of the old destroyed civilisation unless there is a new set of values. The values set out in the Programme of National Reform will be promoted throughout society in place of the Destructive Values.
- Refer to Section: "**THE BASIC VALUES OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION**"  
[\[see page 1055\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP**"  
[\[see page 1155\]](#).
161. There is no point discussing any of these matters with Dark Force Collaborators because they will only speak in slogans—they are following a given script to promote a given agenda.
162. It is time to end all this entirely, immediately.

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- **Promoting Spiritual Awareness.** A new political environment will be established based on the Universal Spiritual Laws with the intention of promoting Spiritual Awareness as the most effective way of building long-term resistance to all the propaganda, lies, deceit, brainwashing and degeneracy spread by the Dark Force.
  - Refer to Section: "**PROMOTING SPIRITUAL AWARENESS**"  
[\[see page 1143\]](#).
- The Programme of National Reform will be implemented.
  - The **Programme of National Reform** set out in The Counter Revolution is a blueprint for reconstructing Britain. It provides detailed proposals to create a new society. It sets out specific constitutional, political, electoral, legal, monetary, media, educational and social reforms based on the Universal Spiritual Laws and a clear set of values, which will stop the Plan and rebuild British civilisation. It fundamentally and permanently transfers power from the corrupt and toxic British Ruling Elite (who have fatally misused power) to the individual British Citizen. It repairs the damage caused by the Process of Destruction, installs a New Parliamentary System and a Sovereign Monetary System, empowers the individual and prevents the imposition of Global Tyranny, the Infrastructure of Slavery and the dictatorship.



- Refer to Section: **"THE PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM"** [\[see page 937\]](#).
- The key factor in the destruction of existing and traditional values and replacing them with the Destructive Values is Broadcasting. There will be decisive and fundamental reform of Broadcasting.
  - Refer to Section: **"MIND-CONTROL BY BROADCASTING"** [\[see page 253\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: **"REFORM OF BROADCASTING"** [\[see page 1233\]](#).
- The education system plays an essential part in the destruction of existing and traditional values and replacing them with the Destructive Values. There will be decisive and fundamental reform of the education system.
  - Refer to Section: **"CORRUPT EDUCATION PRACTICES"** [\[see page 265\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: **"REFORM OF EDUCATION"** [\[see page 1257\]](#).
- Action will be taken to strengthen the family.
  - Refer to Section: **"STRENGTHENING THE FAMILY"** [\[see page 1205\]](#).
- The Basic Values set out in The Counter Revolution will be promoted to enhance and empower the individual, and prevent the Dark Force imposing a dictatorship.
  - Refer to Section: **"THE BASIC VALUES OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION"** [\[see page 1055\]](#).
- The Principles of Good Citizenship will prevail throughout the whole of society.
  - Refer to Section: **"THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP"** [\[see page 1155\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: **"MANDATORY APPLICATIONS OF THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP"** [\[see page 1147\]](#) [\[clause 2003.\(2\)\]](#).
- Most of the organisations leading the campaign to promote the Destructive Values, (including the Corruption of Language with in particular all its "inclusivity") are funded directly or indirectly by the British Government and/or Foundations. To receive their funding these organisations are required to promote this propaganda. This funding will now be ended.

- The British Public Sector will be required to operate in accordance with the Principles of Good Citizenship and will be unable to fund any propaganda promoting the Destructive Values.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP"** [\[see page 1155\]](#).
  - ✧ **British Public Sector.** The "British Public Sector" means all National Government, Local Government, the Civil Service, Government Services and Agencies, the Bank of England, the National Lending Bank, financial authorities, Quangos (Quasi-NGOs or Government funded NGOs and charities), State Monitoring bodies or "Watchdogs", the NHS, the National Education System, the Police, the Armed Services, the Intelligence and Secret Services and all other organisations receiving full or partial public funding, directly or indirectly, from the British Government.
- All the relevant Foundations will be specified as Prohibited Suppliers of Funding. They will also be entered on the Register of Banned Organisations.
  - **Refer to Section: "FUNDING BY PROHIBITED SUPPLIERS OF FUNDING WILL BE PROHIBITED"** [\[see page 1409\]](#).
  - **Refer to Section: "ORGANISATIONS DAMAGING TO THE INTERESTS OF BRITAIN WILL BE BANNED"** [\[see page 1375\]](#).
- Activism to promote the Destructive Values is a Directly Enforceable Offence, and any British Citizen is empowered to bring proceedings to restrain and/or penalise such activity.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"** [\[see page 1019\]](#).

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Activism to promote the Destructive Values.
- Activism to advance the Plan by deliberately and maliciously using Hate Words.
- Participating in or assisting the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
[\[see page 1019\]](#).

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values**

## (1) The Destructive Values

163. "Promoting" means any of the following:

- Practising, claiming, using, encouraging, supporting, excusing, celebrating, inciting, enabling, promoting, asserting, enforcing, maintaining, committing, advancing, allowing, assisting, facilitating, creating, participating in, claiming the benefit of, financing (directly or indirectly), attempting to do any of the above or conspiring to do any of the above.

164. **First Series of the Destructive Values**

(1) Promoting that white society is morally corrupt and rotten, and must be overturned.

- White society is morally corrupt and rotten with "hate", "racism", "extremism", "fascism", "discrimination", "unfairness", "injustice", "inequality", "social exclusion", "intolerance", "prejudice", "oppression", "homophobia", "transphobia", "white privilege", "white supremacism", "authoritarianism", "patriarchy" and "xenophobia"—so white society must be overturned.

- **Refer to Section: "DESTROY ALL TRADITIONAL MORAL AND SPIRITUAL VALUES AND IDENTITIES AND REPLACE THEM WITH THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES" [see page 135].**

(2) Promoting White Replacement with uncontrolled, open borders, unlimited, mass immigration of non-whites, with multiculturalism, "diversity" (ie the exclusion of white people) and racial quotas.

- **Refer to Section: "WHITE REPLACEMENT" [see page 193].**

- **Refer to Section: "STRATEGIES USED TO BRING ABOUT WHITE REPLACEMENT" [see page 207].**

(3) Promoting Anti-White Hate.

- **Refer to Section: "ANTI-WHITE HATE" [see page 217].**

- **Refer to Section: "STRATEGIES USED TO CREATE ANTI-WHITE HATE" [see page 225].**

(4) Promoting the Dark Force's malicious and one-sided concept of "racism".

- **Refer to Section: "THE DARK FORCE'S MALICIOUS AND ONE-SIDED CONCEPT OF "RACISM" " [see page 239] [clause 335].**

---

### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values

(1) The Destructive Values

- (5) Promoting the destruction of good relationships between men and women.
- Refer to Section: "**DESTROY GOOD RELATIONSHIPS BETWEEN MEN AND WOMEN**" [\[see page 275\]](#).
- (6) Promoting Female Supremacy.
- Refer to Section: "**PROMOTE FEMALE SUPREMACY**" [\[see page 279\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**STRATEGIES USED TO ESTABLISH FEMALE SUPREMACY**" [\[see page 283\]](#).
- (7) Promoting the destruction of the family.
- Refer to Section: "**DESTROY THE FAMILY**" [\[see page 289\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**STRATEGIES USED TO DESTROY THE FAMILY**" [\[see page 293\]](#).
- (8) Promoting Sexual Dysfunction.
- Refer to Section: "**PROMOTE SEXUAL DYSFUNCTION**" [\[see page 297\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**STRATEGIES USED TO PROMOTE SEXUAL DYSFUNCTION**" [\[see page 303\]](#).
- (9) Promoting the destruction of the Nation.
- Refer to Section: "**THE GREAT RESET: INTERNATIONALISM AND DESTRUCTION OF THE INDEPENDENT, DEMOCRATIC NATION STATE**" [\[see page 565\]](#).
- (10) Promoting the destruction of Spiritual Awareness.
- Refer to Section: "**MAKE PEOPLE THINK THAT A HUMAN BEING HAS NO SPIRITUAL PURPOSE**" [\[see page 307\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**STRATEGIES USED TO DESTROY SPIRITUAL AWARENESS**" [\[see page 315\]](#).

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values

(I) The Destructive Values

- (11) Promoting Fairy Tales from the Fantasy World.
- Refer to Section: "**DARK FORCE CONTROL OF ALL INFORMATION AND OPINIONS, AND THE CREATION OF A FANTASY WORLD**" [\[see page 373\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**FAIRY TALES FROM THE FANTASY WORLD**" [\[see page 379\]](#).
- (12) Promoting Non-White Privilege.
- Refer to Section: "**NON-WHITE PRIVILEGE**" [\[see page 331\]](#).
- (13) Promoting Female Privilege.
- Refer to Section: "**FEMALE PRIVILEGE**" [\[see page 335\]](#).
- (14) Promoting Homosexual Privilege.
- Refer to Section: "**HOMOSEXUAL PRIVILEGE**" [\[see page 337\]](#).
- (15) Promoting Transgender, Gender Self-Identification and Non-Binary Privilege.
- Refer to Section: "**TRANSGENDER, GENDER SELF-IDENTIFICATION AND NON-BINARY PRIVILEGE**" [\[see page 339\]](#).
- (16) Promoting Jewish Privilege.
- Refer to Section: "**JEWISH PRIVILEGE**" [\[see page 341\]](#).
- (17) Promoting the Green Religion.
- **Elements of the Green Religion** include Sustainability, the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud, Net Zero Carbon, the limitation and ultimate abolition of private transport, 15-Minute Smart Cities, Climate Lockdowns, the monitoring, allocating and rationing of all individual energy usage, the monitoring of Carbon Footprints, the prevention of agriculture and the ending of meat eating.
    - Refer to Section: "**PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: THE GREEN RELIGION**" [\[see page 799\]](#).
    - Refer to Section: "**SUSTAINABILITY**" [\[see page 717\]](#).
    - Refer to Section: "**THE MAN-MADE CLIMATE CRISIS FRAUD**" [\[see page 707\]](#).

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values

(I) The Destructive Values

- Refer to Section: "THE PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY"**  
*[see page 737].*
- (18) Promoting that private ownership of property is to be discouraged and cancelled.
  - Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CANCELLATION OF ALL PRIVATE OWNERSHIP OF PROPERTY"** *[see page 621].*
- (19) Promoting the rules relating to language.
  - Refer to Section: "THE CORRUPTION OF LANGUAGE"**  
*[see page 171] [clause 210].*
- (20) Promoting that there is no concept of right and wrong.
  - Refer to Section: "THERE IS NO CONCEPT OF RIGHT AND WRONG"**  
*[see page 139] [clause 139].*
  - (Except that the Destructive Values are always right and must always be obeyed).
- (21) Promoting that any opposition to the Destructive Values is hate, racism, dangerous right-wing extremism, deeply immoral and fascist.
  - Refer to Section: "ANY OPPOSITION TO THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES IS ATTACKED AS HATE, DANGEROUS RIGHT-WING EXTREMISM, DEEPLY IMMORAL AND FASCIST"** *[see page 429].*

## Second Series of the Destructive Values

- (22) With regard to the COVID-19 "virus":
  - (a) Promoting that the "virus" and all its variants are incredibly dangerous, infectious and deadly.
  - (b) Promoting that all limitations and restrictions of the State Terrorism imposed by the British Government must be enforced and obeyed.
    - Refer to Section: "STATE TERRORISM IMPOSED BY THE BRITISH GOVERNMENT"** *[see page 645].*
  - (c) Promoting that all the British population must be vaccinated with the COVID-19 "vaccine", which is "safe and effective".

---

### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values

(I) The Destructive Values



- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: "VACCINATION" OF ALL HUMANITY WITH THE COVID-19 "VACCINE" "** [\[see page 529\]](#).
- (23) Promoting the Great Reset.
- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET"** [\[see page 519\]](#).
- (24) Promoting Communitarianism and Social Justice.
- Refer to Section: "PROMOTE THE POISON OF COMMUNITARIANISM AND SOCIAL JUSTICE"** [\[see page 355\]](#).
- (25) Promoting policies to prevent all individuality and independence of thought.
- Refer to Section: "PREVENT ALL INDIVIDUALITY AND INDEPENDENCE OF THOUGHT"** [\[see page 361\]](#).
- (26) Promoting Socio-Economic "rights" (such as the "right" not to be offended).
- Refer to Section: "SOCIO-ECONOMIC "RIGHTS" "** [\[see page 1067\]](#) [\[clause 1867\]](#)
- (27) Promoting a drug culture.
- Refer to Section: "ATTACKS ON HEALTH"** [\[see page 413\]](#).
- (28) Promoting that the greatest danger to civilised society is the "extreme right" and "fascism".
- Refer to Section: "PRETEND THAT THE GREATEST DANGER TO SOCIETY IS FROM THE "EXTREME RIGHT" AND "FASCISTS" "** [\[see page 427\]](#).
- (29) Promoting Biodiversity Crisis Fear.
- Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: BIODIVERSITY CRISIS FEAR: "THE SIXTH EXTINCTION" "** [\[see page 787\]](#).
- (30) Promoting the Giant Lies infused unseen into white culture.
- Refer to Section: "GIANT LIES HAVE BEEN INFUSED UNSEEN INTO WHITE CULTURE"** [\[see page 435\]](#).
- (31) Promoting the transfer of jobs, businesses and know-how to other countries, particularly in the Third World.

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values

(1) The Destructive Values

- Refer to Section: "DESTROY ALL MANUFACTURING AND INDUSTRIAL CAPACITY AND THE HERITAGE OF A SKILL-BASED WORKFORCE, TO PREVENT NATIONAL INDEPENDENCE" [see page 483].**
- (32) Promoting that it is absolutely forbidden to even mention that private Dark Force-controlled banks create all the country's money, let alone to complain about it.
- Refer to Section: "THE HIDDEN POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC POWER OF PRIVATE BANKS THROUGH THEIR ABILITY TO CREATE MONEY OUT OF NOTHING" [see page 463].**
- (33) Promoting that it is absolutely forbidden to even mention the Plan or of any activity by the Dark Force to advance the Plan.
- Refer to Section: "ANY DISCUSSION ABOUT THE PLAN IS PROHIBITED AS THAT WOULD BE A "CONSPIRACY THEORY" " [see page 425].**

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values**

**(1) The Destructive Values**

## (2) Pretend to fight for "Social Equity", to hide their real plans for deliberately disempowering individuals and destroying society

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

- *Hypocrisy by the Dark Force in pretending it is fighting for Social Equity. . . . . Page 159*

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

*"The welfare of the people . . . has always been the alibi of tyrants."*

*Albert Camus: 1957 Nobel Laureate in Literature*

- 165. Social Equity means an end to poverty, unemployment, hunger, racism (but ignoring anti-white racism), gender inequality, discrimination, unfairness, injustice, inequality, social exclusion, intolerance, prejudice, oppression and insecurity.
- 166. Social Equity comprises some of the most wonderful political ideals.
- 167. The Dark Force and their Collaborators use the high morality of Social Equity as the excuse for their destruction of existing and traditional values ("to make oppressed people free"), but this is just hypocrisy—for in their own behaviour they themselves break every one of the principles of Social Equity.
- 168. As part of this process the Dark Force uses the following expressions "Save the Planet", "Universal Brotherhood", "One World, One Humanity", "For the Many not the Few", "advancing the Socially Deprived", "Liberty", "Ethical", "Freedom", "Peace", "Build a Better and Fairer World", "Build Back Better".
- 169. Provided it is promoted sincerely, everyone will support Social Equity.
- 170. However, the Dark Force is not sincere.
- 171. The words of Social Equity by the Dark Force are sweet, but they are false, as nothing the Dark Force does is done to improve society or help the poor and disadvantaged or "Build a Better and Fairer World"; instead, everything they do is designed to destroy society, disempower individuals and make conditions worse. Improving society and genuinely helping people to be "free" is the very last thing they want, for that would only delay their plans. They want angry victims and a sense of crisis, and for that they need constant grievance, worry and conflict. There has to be hate, resentment and division before the Dark Force's system can work. That is why the Dark Force inflames it or creates it. Without it the Dark Force's whole system fails. It needs enemies and when necessary it will brand the innocent as enemies and try to make everyone hate them. The Dark Force wants more unhappiness, more limitation and more anger not less, to bring utter destruction, breakdown and suffering to white societies as the best way to bring in its

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values

(2) Pretend to fight for "Social Equity", to hide their real plans for deliberately disempowering individuals and destroying society

dictatorship. Nothing they say is ever genuine or sincere but is only to dupe well-meaning people. Lying and deceit are inherent in everything they do.

172. Pretending to fight for the noble ideals of Social Equity has been an old and oft-repeated tactic of the Dark Force during all its phases, as the high-sounding morality of the words appeals to all target groups of supporters. Currently this is used as a cover to hide the Dark Force's intentions to impose Global Tyranny and the slavery of all humanity. It shows a caring face whilst planning the destruction of civilisation.
- Refer to Section: "GLOBAL TYRANNY" [see page 493].**
173. Whatever abuse or outrage it commits, the Dark Force always makes out that it is highly moral and only doing it for moral reasons. The Dark Force weaponises morality; they always gain control over people with morality because the Dark Force have no morality, and the people who do have morality do not realise it until it is too late.
174. Using the words of Social Equity the Dark Force weaponises the compassion of decent white people against them. They use the naturally high and kindly values of white people to make such people feel supportive of the Destructive Values, and even embarrassed and guilty if they do not go along with them. It is just to fool decent and well-meaning white people—and it works.
175. This is the Dark Force's excuse for creating Unfair Group Privilege and Victimhood Groups which are in turn used to create and inflame more confusion, resentment, fear, conflict, disharmony, division, hatred and breakdown, and particularly to focus hate on certain targeted sections of the white population which it wishes to weaken.
- Refer to Section: "THE NATURE OF UNFAIR GROUP PRIVILEGE" [see page 327].**
176. "Social Equity" must be distinguished from "Social Justice". "Social Justice" is Communitarianism (the philosophy of Sustainability and Global Tyranny), which provides that if the interests of the "community" conflict with the rights and interests of the individual the interests of the "community" must prevail.
- Refer to Section: "PROMOTE THE POISON OF COMMUNITARIANISM AND SOCIAL JUSTICE" [see page 355].**
177. The Frankfurt School were very influential in developing and promoting this hypocritical methodology.
- Refer to Section: "THE INFLUENCE OF THE FRANKFURT SCHOOL" [see page 175].**

---

## PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values

(2) Pretend to fight for "Social Equity", to hide their real plans for deliberately disempowering individuals and destroying society

178. Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion: 1

*"In all parts of the world the words 'Liberty, Equality, and Fraternity' . . . were worms which ruined the prosperity of the GOYS, everywhere destroying peace, quiet, and solidarity, undermining all the foundations of their states . . . this aided our triumph . . ."*

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

179. These claims by the Dark Force are insincere and hypocritical.

- **Refer to Section: "HYPOCRISY BY THE DARK FORCE IN PRETENDING IT IS FIGHTING FOR SOCIAL EQUITY" [see page 159].**

180. The Dark Force stresses rights not obligations, which excites conflict and division and demands against others.

181. The Dark Force does not care about the interests of the poor, the underprivileged, the oppressed, the victimised, those suffering from prejudice or the socially-disadvantaged. Their fate is irrelevant. Every person is to be exploited and abused wherever the need arises, whoever gets hurt.

182. The Dark Force makes many promises to achieve its revolutions and dictatorships. These promises are easy to make, but in earlier phases of the Dark Force it never abided by them. It does not believe its own promises. It seems unwise to trust it again.

183. Although the Dark Force demands "tolerance" to everything, that is a great hypocrisy, as can be seen from what happened under Communism, which was the previous phase of the Plan.

- (1) Some of the most dramatic features of dictatorships imposed by the Dark Force, such as the Soviet Union, have been the ABSOLUTE denial of tolerance, their tyranny, their authoritarianism, their unfairly privileged Few and their amazingly vicious oppression of their own people.
- (2) Despite all their complaints about oppression, injustice, unfairness and privilege under the regimes that they replaced, there has never been an example in recorded human history of such oppression, injustice, unfairness, privilege, brutality, tyranny and inhumanity organised and deliberately unleashed by a government on its own people as occurred under the Dark Force communist regimes such as the USSR.
- (3) This tactic played a key role in the run up to the French Revolution and the Russian Revolution, then when the dictatorships were established all pretence and concern about oppression, injustice, unfairness, and privilege

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values

(2) Pretend to fight for "Social Equity", to hide their real plans for deliberately disempowering individuals and destroying society

was quickly abandoned, and state-backed Terror was imposed which caused the Holodomor and the deaths of millions of people.

- (4) They exploit the hopes of the weak and vulnerable, but betray them when they get to power; those who trusted and believed then get no special privileges.
- (5) This is a force of hate, which promises "freedom" but instead imposes terror on huge numbers of helpless people.
- (6) When the dictatorship is truly in place the overriding aim of the rulers is merely to maintain control, so deliberate fear and institutional oppression, unfairness and injustice for everyone is always eventually brought in to enforce compliance, submission and obedience.

184. The deceit of demands for "equality" of outcome.

- (1) *"In a free society nobody is equal, and in an equal society nobody is free."*

Anon

- (2) Equality of outcome can never be attained, except when no-one has anything.
- (3) Demands for "equality" only seem to be made against ordinary white people and white society, and never against billionaires.
- (4) There can never be both "equality of outcome" and "fairness". It is like squeezing a balloon made into the shape of a dog, the shape changes but the total value always remains the same. People are different and want different life experiences.
- (5) All people are equal in their legal immunities, but not equal in their entitlements.
- (6) There can be equality of opportunity, not equality of outcome.

- Refer to Section: "ADDITIONAL INDIVIDUAL RIGHT TO REASONABLE EQUALITY OF OPPORTUNITY" [see page 1103].**

---

## PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values

(2) Pretend to fight for "Social Equity", to hide their real plans for deliberately disempowering individuals and destroying society

## ■ HYPOCRISY BY THE DARK FORCE IN PRETENDING IT IS FIGHTING FOR SOCIAL EQUITY

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

185. The Dark Force-controlled United Nations claims that there is a "global crisis" of worsening social conditions with a breakdown of Social Equity in the world.
186. According to senior Dark Force member Dr Klaus Schwab (the founder and executive chairman of the World Economic Forum) the alarmist propaganda of global worsening of social conditions is actually a fake. As he admits in his book "COVID-19: The Great Reset" published in July 2020, the world had actually become much better according to most indicators.

*"It is true that the state of the world today is on average considerably better than in the past. We must acknowledge that, as human beings, we never had it so good [emphasis added]. Almost all the key indicators that measure our collective welfare (like the number of people living in poverty or dying in conflicts, the GDP per capita, life expectancy or literacy rates, and even the number of deaths caused by pandemics) have been continuously improving over past centuries, impressively so in the last few decades."*

Klaus Schwab: COVID-19: The Great Reset: page 245

- **Refer to Section: "THE DECEIT OF KLAUS SCHWAB'S REASONS FOR THE GREAT RESET" [see page 505].**

187. Pretending to fight for the noble ideals of Social Equity has been an old and oft-repeated tactic of the Dark Force during all its phases, as the high-sounding morality of the words appeals to all target groups of supporters. Currently this is used as a cover to hide the Dark Force's intentions to impose Global Tyranny and the slavery of all humanity. It shows a caring face whilst planning the destruction of civilisation.
188. The ones who shout the loudest for the fight to bring about Social Equity are the Dark Force and their Collaborators running the vast world-wide network of Dark Force-controlled organisations, particularly the World Economic Forum who have ostentatiously made Social Equity an element of the Great Reset, and the United Nations which is firmly controlled by the World Economic Forum and is their mouthpiece.

- **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: THE PRETENCE OF SOCIAL EQUITY" [see page 637].**

189. The World Economic Forum is the exclusive club for super-privileged billionaires and the largest and richest corporations in the world. These individuals and

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values

(2) Pretend to fight for "Social Equity", to hide their real plans for deliberately disempowering individuals and destroying society

■ Hypocrisy by the Dark Force in pretending it is fighting for Social Equity

corporations have phenomenal and historically unprecedented wealth. The inequality between their vast personal wealth and the economic conditions of ordinary people is obscene.

190. The World Economic Forum and their super-privileged billionaires and immensely rich and powerful mega-corporations are not morally well-placed to lecture anyone on Social Equity.

(1) They lecture the rest of the world about poverty, injustice and inequality, but there is enormous disparity of wealth between these people and the rest of humanity, probably a greater inequality than at any time in known human history.

(a) According to CNN on 23 May 2022.

*"The Covid-19 pandemic has been good for the wallets of the wealthy."*

*"Some 573 people have joined the billionaire ranks since 2020, bringing the worldwide total to 2,668, according to an analysis released by Oxfam on Sunday. That means a new billionaire was minted about every 30 hours, on average, so far during the pandemic."*

*"The report, which draws on data compiled by Forbes, looks at the rise of inequality over the past two years. It is timed to coincide with the kickoff of the annual World Economic Forum meeting in Davos, Switzerland, a gathering of some of the wealthiest people and world leaders."*

*"Billionaires have seen their total net worth soar by \$3.8 trillion, or 42%, to \$12.7 trillion during the pandemic . . ."*

*"Much of the jump in wealth came in the first year of the pandemic. It then plateaued and has since dropped a bit, said Max Lawson, head of inequality policy at Oxfam."*

*"At the same time, Covid-19, growing inequality and rising food prices could push as many as 263 million people into extreme poverty this year, reversing decades of progress, Oxfam said in a report released last month."*

*"I've never seen such a dramatic growth in poverty and growth in wealth at the same moment in history," Lawson said. "It's going to hurt a lot of people."*

---

## PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values

(2) Pretend to fight for "Social Equity", to hide their real plans for deliberately disempowering individuals and destroying society

■ Hypocrisy by the Dark Force in pretending it is fighting for Social Equity



*"Consumers around the world are contending with the soaring cost of energy and food, but corporations in these industries and their leaders are benefiting from the rise in prices, Oxfam said."*

*"Billionaires in the food and agribusiness sector have seen their total wealth increase by \$382 billion, or 45%, over the past two years, after adjusting for inflation. Some 62 food billionaires were created since 2020."*

*"Meanwhile, the net worth of their peers in the oil, gas and coal sectors jumped by \$53 billion, or 24%, since 2020, after adjusting for inflation."*

*"Forty new pandemic billionaires were created in the pharmaceutical industry, which has been at the forefront of the battle against Covid-19 and the beneficiary of billions in public funding."*

*"The tech sector has spawned many billionaires, including seven of the 10 world's richest people, such as Telsa's Elon Musk, Amazon's Jeff Bezos and Microsoft's Bill Gates. These men increased their wealth by \$436 billion to \$934 billion over the past two years, after adjusting for inflation."*

- (b) COVID-19 has already been the greatest wealth transfer scheme in the history of the world.
  - (c) *"Never before has America seen such an accumulation of wealth in so few hands"*. Frank Clemente, executive director of Americans for Tax Fairness.
- (2) They speak of ending racism but they are the very ones who fund Black Lives Matter and use race-bait to stir up racial conflict with Anti-White Hate. They are the ones demanding uncontrolled, open borders, unlimited, mass immigration of non-whites into white countries deliberately to create hate, division, conflict and breakdown of white society.
- Refer to Section: "ANTI-WHITE HATE" [see page 217].**
- (3) They speak of Universal Brotherhood, about caring for the underprivileged and about wanting to promote "human wellness", when they are the very same demonic people who, to advance their own selfish interests, deliberately unleashed an engineered "virus" and a poisonous "vaccine" into the world to endanger every man, woman and child on the Planet and

---

## PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values

(2) Pretend to fight for "Social Equity", to hide their real plans for deliberately disempowering individuals and destroying society

■ Hypocrisy by the Dark Force in pretending it is fighting for Social Equity

thereby committed possibly the greatest Crime Against Humanity, certainly since the Second World War and probably in all known human history.

- (4) They speak of ending poverty, hunger, unemployment and insecurity when they are the very ones who organised and ordered simultaneous lockdown of all people and all businesses in virtually every country in the Fake Virus Crisis causing unprecedented economic disaster and unemployment.
- (5) They speak of wishing to end injustice, intolerance, prejudice and oppression when they are the very ones destroying civil liberties and human rights with their imposition of world-wide State Terrorism under the excuse of the Fake Virus Crisis lockdown, with mask-wearing regulations, travel restrictions, Police brutality and intimidation.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE FAKE VIRUS CRISIS AND STATE TERRORISM"** [\[see page 643\]](#).
- (6) They speak of wishing to promote freedom from unfairness, injustice, intolerance, prejudice and oppression when they are the very ones planning to set up the slavery of all humanity with their digital control systems that will survey, monitor, track, trace and data-mine all the activity, transactions, words and relationships of every human being 24/7 using 5G, with social credit rating imposing penalties for breaches of Dark Force requirements, which restrict the person's ability to access services or their finances.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY"** [\[see page 535\]](#).
- (7) The World Economic Forum, on behalf of the largest and richest corporations in the world, claim they are acting "inclusively, fairly and sustainably", and want to end unemployment, yet they are the very ones promoting the Fourth Industrial Revolution with the massive introduction of robots, AI and automation which even they admit will make up to 80 million people unemployed. This figure in practice is likely to be a great underestimate.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE WORLD ECONOMIC FORUM AND THE FUTURE FOR HUMANITY"** [\[see page 511\]](#).
- (8) The billionaire and super-rich supporters of the Dark Force, and the executives of the vastly wealthy international giant corporations belonging to the World Economic Forum, do not seem to be preparing to give up their own private property in accordance with the World Economic Forum's demands that all private ownership of property is cancelled, in spite of all

---

## PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values

(2) Pretend to fight for "Social Equity", to hide their real plans for deliberately disempowering individuals and destroying society

■ Hypocrisy by the Dark Force in pretending it is fighting for Social Equity

their fine words of Social Equity. Billionaires and the super-rich elite own a lot of land in the USA.

- (a) Bill Gates owns more farmland in the U.S. than any other private farmer, having purchased a total of 242,000 acres spanning 18 states in the past few years—much of it considered some of the richest soil in the country. His largest holdings are in Louisiana (69,071 acres), Arkansas (47,927 acres) and Nebraska (20,588 acres). Additionally, he has a stake in 25,750 acres of transitional land on the west side of Phoenix, Arizona, which is being developed as a new suburb.
- (b) Ted Turner (media) owns 2 million acres across eight states; he also produces bison meat (for his Ted's Montana Grill chain), and has the largest herd in the world.
- (c) John C Malone (media), chairman of the board at Liberty Media Corporation and former chief executive officer for Tele-Communications Inc. owns 2.2 million acres of forest and ranch land. This amounts to 3,437 square miles, which is more than twice the size of Rhode Island.
- (d) Jeff Bezos (Amazon) owns 420,000 acres located mostly in Texas.
- (e) Stewart Resnick owns 190,000 acres.

□ **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CANCELLATION OF ALL PRIVATE OWNERSHIP OF PROPERTY"** [[see page 621](#)].

191. The motivation of the billionaire and super-rich elite club of the World Economic Forum is entirely selfish. They pretend that they are very concerned about the dangers of pandemics, about Climate Change, Sustainability and Social Equity, and that their Great Reset is vitally needed for the "Planet" to save it from these terrible world problems. But these are just empty words to hide the true purpose of the Great Reset which is to exploit and enslave all humanity and gather in for themselves all the wealth and assets of the world. They have used their obscene wealth to corrupt and control all the media and all politicians throughout the world to acquire political control in virtually all countries. They have achieved this by funding, bribery, intimidation and the creation of monopolies. They are crows and parasites feeding on humanity. They are a world curse.

□ **Refer to Section: "A MASSIVE SYSTEM OF GLOBAL BRIBERY AND BLACKMAIL, WHERE THE ELITE CAN BE BOUGHT AND CONTROLLED"** [[see page 395](#)].

---

## PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values

(2) Pretend to fight for "Social Equity", to hide their real plans for deliberately disempowering individuals and destroying society

■ Hypocrisy by the Dark Force in pretending it is fighting for Social Equity

192. Despite all his solemn words of dedication to Social Equity, in his book "COVID-19: The Great Reset" Dr Schwab cannot hide his glee at the social and economic catastrophe that the Dark Force has caused with its "virus" and State Terrorism. It is noticeable that he speaks entirely from the point of view and advantage of massive global corporations. There is no compassion for human beings involved with his plans, only excitement that this world disaster gives opportunities for these global corporations to take power. There is no conscience. On page 144 of his book, he urges industry leaders and decision-makers *"to make 'good use' of the pandemic by not letting the crisis go to waste."* Dr Schwab's use of the words of Social Equity seems out of place and robotic, as if he really does not mean or even understand them at all. Expressions of concern by the World Economic Forum for Social Equity are so obviously fake that they are a warning to all humanity that these people operate at a very deep level of deceit and that nothing they say can ever be believed on the surface, as they always have a hidden agenda; there is only manipulation with no integrity and no honesty; it is quite clear that these people are not normal.

□ **Refer to Section: "THE DECEIT OF KLAUS SCHWAB'S REASONS FOR THE GREAT RESET" [see page 505].**

193. The preaching about the principles of Social Equity by Dr Schwab and the World Economic Forum and their own flagrant abuse of them, should serve as a great warning to humanity of the dangerous pathology of these people.

194. The billionaires, the super-rich elite and all the other followers of the World Economic Forum may think they are getting away with all their criminal mistreatment of millions of other people and with all their breaches of the Universal Spiritual Laws during their lives on Earth, but all the time their behaviour is being recorded (by the automatic process of Spiritual Frequency) and will inevitably be taken into account in their lives in the Afterlife on the Astral Plane. They think they can use computers and Transhumanism to have eternal life, but they will not succeed. However powerful, clever and wealthy they are and however well they thought they could control the conditions of Physical Plane life on Earth for their own benefit, there will come a time when they will die and transition to the Afterlife and the Astral Plane and the inevitable application of the Universal Spiritual Laws will then control them, and their conditions will then be completely determined by their personal Spiritual Frequency and not by the status, money or power they had on Earth. For some of these people their Habitual Level may then turn out be on one of the low levels of the Astral Plane where there are horrific, dark and ghastly conditions that they would have to endure—for the justice of the Afterlife is absolute and unavoidable.

□ **Refer to Section: "UNIVERSAL SPIRITUAL LAWS" [see page 1687].**

---

## PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values

(2) Pretend to fight for "Social Equity", to hide their real plans for deliberately disempowering individuals and destroying society

■ Hypocrisy by the Dark Force in pretending it is fighting for Social Equity

- Refer to Section: "**THE IMPORTANCE OF SPIRITUAL FREQUENCY**"  
[see page 1151] [clause 2004] and also [see page 1682]  
[clause 3183.(5)].
- Refer to Section: "**INDIVIDUAL HUMAN SURVIVAL OF DEATH, THE  
IMPLICATIONS**" [see page 1681].

195. All you dedicated, sincere Left-wing activists who genuinely wanted to improve the conditions of the working class and the poor—you were taken in. There never was any intention of improving the conditions of the working class and the poor; they and you were just used and treated as fools by the super-rich of the Dark Force, and made to do their work of destruction for them.

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values

(2) Pretend to fight for "Social Equity", to hide their real plans for deliberately disempowering individuals and destroying society

■ Hypocrisy by the Dark Force in pretending it is fighting for Social Equity

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values**

**(2) Pretend to fight for "Social Equity", to hide their real plans for deliberately disempowering individuals and destroying society**

■ **Hypocrisy by the Dark Force in pretending it is fighting for Social Equity**

### (3) The technique of Malicious Criticism

#### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

196. "Malicious Criticism" is a major technique used by the Dark Force to promote the concept that white society is morally corrupt and rotten.
197. Malicious Criticism is the malicious and poisonous tactic of the Dark Force of endlessly repeating that every aspect of white society, culture, heritage, history, values, loyalty, way of life, tradition, community, country, nationhood and everything comforting and dear to white people, is morally corrupt and rotten, and must be overturned. The Dark Force takes all decent behaviour and criticises it, sneers at it, demeans it and disparages it; it alleges dirty motives and misinterpretations to taint everything good and supportive for white people.
- White society is morally corrupt and rotten with "hate", "racism", "extremism", "fascism", "discrimination", "unfairness", "injustice", "inequality", "social exclusion", "intolerance", "prejudice", "oppression", "homophobia", "transphobia", "white privilege", "white supremacy", "authoritarianism", "patriarchy" and "xenophobia"—so white society must be overturned.
    - **Refer to Section: "DESTROY ALL TRADITIONAL MORAL AND SPIRITUAL VALUES AND IDENTITIES AND REPLACE THEM WITH THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES" [see page 135].**
198. The Dark Force assesses what white people value and like, then it attacks it and denounces it.
199. White people are made to believe that their existing and traditional values of what is right and what is wrong are out of date, unimportant, unacceptable, and even wicked. Nothing about white people is ever admired, appreciated, built up or praised, all is criticised and destroyed. Everything white people value and treasure is given a label of accusation. Every decent aspect of white society is made to appear dirty and shameful. Everything decent, honourable and true in white societies is degraded, destroyed and discredited. White people are made to feel ashamed about every aspect of their identity and culture.
200. Every disruptive and damaging white social trend is glamorised and encouraged.
201. White society or some white person is blamed for every problem.
202. White people are made to view their society and country as oppressive, evil and unworthy of respect.
203. The process of Malicious Criticism uses the deceitful and hypocritical claim that the accuser is promoting Social Equity, but that is a fake.

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values  
(3) The technique of Malicious Criticism

- Refer to Section: "PRETEND TO FIGHT FOR "SOCIAL EQUITY", TO HIDE THEIR REAL PLANS FOR DELIBERATELY DISEMPOWERING INDIVIDUALS AND DESTROYING SOCIETY" [see page 155].**

204. University students are taught to follow this process in their degree courses. The brainwashing on the higher educated people has been very effective.

- Refer to Section: "THE MAKING OF USEFUL DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS THROUGH HIGHER EDUCATION" [see page 269].**

205. This is not to improve society but just to shake it to its roots and destruction.

206. This is to wear down, undermine, weaken and exhaust the very foundations of white society.

207. Malicious Criticism is also known as "Critical Theory" and was developed by the Frankfurt School.

- Refer to Section: "THE INFLUENCE OF THE FRANKFURT SCHOOL" [see page 175].**

208. Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion: 5

*"The most important problem . . . is to weaken the popular mind by criticism; to disaccustom it to thought . . . "*

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

209. We will not take any lessons in morality from the Dark Force and Dark Force Collaborators of all people.

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- The Destructive Values Enforcement Machine will be stopped.
  - Refer to Section: "THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES ENFORCEMENT MACHINE" [see page 183].**
- The Principles of Good Citizenship will prevail throughout the whole of society.
  - Refer to Section: "THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP" [see page 1155].**
  - Refer to Section: "MANDATORY APPLICATIONS OF THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP" [see page 1147] [clause 2003.(2)].**

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values  
(3) The technique of Malicious Criticism



**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Activism to advance the Plan by using Malicious Criticism against white society.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
[\[see page 1019\]](#).

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values**  
**(3) The technique of Malicious Criticism**

## (4) Attacks by language

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

210. **The Corruption of Language.** The Dark Force is very keen on controlling language and the words used for concepts, as it considers them to be a critical mechanism of influence over opinions. Prohibiting or redefining the meaning of traditional words and expressions, substituting or creating new words, is part of the process of destroying traditional values, culture and way of life, and any difference between men and women to create dislocation and disorientation. There is nothing gay about homosexuality. This process is a key part of the Destructive Values. The new language rules are enforced with fierce intimidation by the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine and even Police action.

- (1) This process is illustrated by Oxfam's 92 page Inclusive Language Guide.
- (2) They appropriate some of the most uplifting words in the English language such as "equity", "inclusion", "pride", "tolerance"—and use them to glorify freaks and ugliness from hell.

211. **Hate Words** are weapons of personal abuse used by the Dark Force to attack white people, white society and white culture to destroy all confidence and loyalty in traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values

- (1) "Hate Words" are words such as "racist", "fascist", "Nazi"; "hate", "extremist", "terrorist", "right-wing", "bigot", "intolerant", "judgemental", "sexist", "immoral", "offensive", "oppressive", "dangerous", "homophobe", "xenophobe", "islamophobe", "anti-semite", "denier", "horribly white", "too white", "populist", "nativist", "firebrand", "little Englander", "white supremacist", "white privilege", "conspiracy theorist", "anti-vaxxer".
- (2) Hate Words are used to label and demonise a Target as being guilty of some supposed "moral" crime so they can be isolated, hated, abused, silenced, intimidated and destroyed.
- (3) Hate Words are ad hominem attacks to stop the Target being listened to, so that the Dark Force avoids having to discuss the arguments of the Target. It is to take attention away from the arguments of the Target and place it on the Target personally.
- (4) Hate Words are particularly used to label and focus hate and intimidation against anyone who opposes the Destructive Values.

**Refer to Section: "THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES" [see page 149].**

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values

(4) Attacks by language

- (5) If a Target defends against Hate Words, they have been deflected from their own arguments, and the accuser has won.
- (6) The Dark Force has used this same technique for well over 150 years.
- (7) Any person who uses Hate Words against white people is almost certainly a Dark Force Collaborator.
- (8) Hate Words are only used by Dark Force Collaborators and the brainwashed, and should never be taken seriously.
- (9) When the Dark Force cannot beat a Target by argument, it uses Hate Words. To paraphrase Dr Johnson "Hate Words are the last refuge of a scoundrel".
- (10) The Counter Revolution will never defend against any Hate Words.

212. Specific expressions of attack:

- (1) Misinformation, disinformation and malinformation (MDM).
  - **Misinformation, disinformation and malinformation (MDM).**

Accusations of MDM are just someone else's subjective opinions and so these concepts are rejected as scam. This is simply censorship by the elite to protect their narrative. No-one has the right to decree that any information or opinions are wrong and can be suppressed. They tried the same with Galileo and heliocentrism. "Fact-checkers" are paid agents of the elite and so have no status. This censorship is in direct breach of the Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech, the Broadcasting Code, the Non-Broadcasting Code and the Internet and Social Media World Monopolies Code. Any attempt to penalise MDM is a Directly Enforceable Offence, and so every British Citizen has the right to take independent legal action to redress it.
- (2) Racist.
  - This is the key method of attack against white people. The definition of racism was drafted specifically to be used against white people. It is the accusation most white people fear most of all. It disarms virtually all of them. But it is a scam and a trick as the definition of racism that is used is ludicrously wide. Under The Counter Revolution a new definition of racism will be used, as follows:
    - 1) The new and fairer definition of "racism" is that racism means shunning or demeaning a person because of their **PHYSICAL** race type.

---

PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values

(4) Attacks by language

- 2) To criticise or object to a person's behaviour, culture, religion, clothing, language, practices or way of life will **NOT** be racist or "anti-semitic".
- Refer to Section: "**NEW AND FAIRER DEFINITION OF "RACISM"**" [see page 1181] [clause 2059].
- (3) Anti-vaxxer.
- There is nothing wrong in being an anti-vaxxer. The term is used spuriously to imply a moral crime. It is not a moral crime and so it can be ignored.
- (4) Anti-semitism.
- All accusations of "anti-semitism" will be treated as spurious and malicious, and will be ignored. The concept of anti-semitism is fundamental to Jewish Privilege. The very concept of anti-semitism is a scam and will be ignored as having no legal or moral significance. No race should be allowed to demand immunity to all criticism.
- Refer to Section: "**JEWISH PRIVILEGE**" [see page 341].
- (5) Conspiracy Theorist.
- This is only used by Collaborators and idiots who have been brainwashed by the controlled media. It is a strategy invented by the CIA at the time of the John Kennedy assassination in 1964, for the CIA was deeply involved with that. A conspiracy theory is anything the controllers say it is, anything which disagrees with their narrative. It is used to marginalise anyone questioning the official narrative by implying they are outsiders inventing bizarre, far-fetched stories with little or no proof to support them. This is a scam and will be ignored as having no legal or moral significance. The accusation should never ever be taken seriously. In fact being called a "Conspiracy Theorist" is an honour—for they who challenge the official narrative are heroes, as they will be the ones by whom the truth is exposed from the lies and deceit.
- (6) White Supremacist.
- The concept of "White Supremacy" is rejected as a media invention and scam which is completely fictitious. It will be ignored as having no legal or moral significance. It is merely part of the organised international Anti-White Hate movement, and its use is actionable by any British Citizen as a Directly Enforceable Offence.

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values

(4) Attacks by language

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values**  
**(4) Attacks by language**

## (5) The influence of the Frankfurt School

*"Cultural Marxism dismantles the country from within by sowing disunity and undermining its moral code. It focuses on issues such as race, gender and sexual orientation . . . Cultural Marxism sees everything through the lens of privilege and oppression. It's a classic divide-and-conquer strategy, e.g. men vs women, black vs white, Muslim vs Christian, straight vs gay, rich vs poor, old vs young . . . Minority groups are encouraged to have pride, stand together, and organise for their interests, but majority members are vilified if they do the same . . . Cultural Marxism's goal isn't equality; it is division, disruption and eventually dominance."*

*Feargus O'Connor Greenwood: 180°*

*"Enter diversity – Marxist style. To achieve its ends, an alternative vanguard, a 'coalition of minorities', would be assembled to appear browbeaten not by economic disadvantage but by prejudice of capitalist cultural norms. These 'oppressed groups' would in turn provide the building blocks of a contrived reality devoid of any interest that hitherto contributed to the building of civilisation. A mishmash of intellectual ideas, such as Critical Theory, feminism, psychoanalysis, identitarianism and intersexuality, would create a revolutionary movement with an inexhaustible pool of victims. The culprits: the family unit, marriage, Christianity, sexual self-control, marital fidelity, national heritage, patriotism, gender constancy and suchlike, all guilty of oppressing one group or another. The sexual component of Critical Theory gained special agency in offering children explicit sexual content to desensitise them to what Herbert Marcuse termed 'polymorphous perversity', a Marxian-Freudian psychoanalytical hybrid that sought to erase all religiously conservative restrictions on sexual gratification. True to Lenin's adage, 'give me just one generation of youth, and I'll transform the whole world'. Combined, it is a tactic designed to manufacture controversies and sow communal discord in order to produce a sense of total hopelessness and abrogate any unifying transcendent purpose. Masquerading as inclusive diversity, its aim is to erase competing value systems from the social landscape altogether."*

*Dr Gregory Slysz*

213. The use of expressions such as "oppression", "privilege", "prejudice" and "patriarchy" was developed by the Frankfurt School (who were Jewish) to justify their intention to dismantle the structures of white civilisation. To do this they used the now-discredited and phony-scientific psychology of Neo-Freudianism.
214. The Frankfurt School was initially a relatively small group of Jewish academics who were established in Germany in the early 1920s by Stalin's NKVD (later called the KGB) and Comintern. They were dedicated and hardened communists working for communist revolution in all white societies to advance the Dark Force and the Plan. Although they specialised in different subjects, these original Marxist academics joined together with the express aim of devising methods in their respective specialities for destroying white society and white culture. Their programme is today continued by the Radical Feminists and other Dark Force Collaborators.

---

### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values

(5) The influence of the Frankfurt School

215. From quite early in his career, Karl Marx (who was Jewish) had concentrated on his economic assertion that the destruction of white society would be brought about by the Proletariat rising up and removing their "oppressors".
216. By the 1920s the Frankfurt School had come to the conclusion that this approach would not work, and that the only way to destroy white society was to destroy white culture from within. This process they called "neo-Marxism" which they joined with an unauthorised interpretation of Freud's views called "neo-Freudianism". This joint process is sometimes called "Cultural Marxism".
217. The whole basis of the Frankfurt School was hate towards white society and the desire to ruin it so it could be overturned. They had already decided the end they wanted to achieve, now they had to invent the justification. Their whole purpose therefore was to develop psychological techniques and excuses—ANY psychological techniques and excuses—to justify their attack. It did not matter whether their theories or justifications were correct or not, merely that they damaged the strengths of white individuals and white society.
218. When this approach was being developed Sigmund Freud's views on psychology and psychotherapy were totally dominant and the prevailing and approved establishment views. Freud was Jewish.
219. Freudianism was a totally materialist philosophy with no spiritual content or understanding. Freud's theories were that all anti-social attributes were caused by inappropriate subconscious sexual drives and disturbances caused by relationships and "oppression" within the family and other outside environmental circumstances. Every decent motive was deliberately misinterpreted as bad and dangerous, polluting all decent behaviour. With Freudianism, there was no self-determination and the person was merely the uncontrollable reflex of their subconscious, which makes human beings unable to improve or have any autonomy. The therapist was therefore in total control. It has now been totally discredited but it has left an enduring pollution within white societies. It was an evil virus and curse within humanity.
220. Freud's theories were merely assertions. There had been no systematic evidence or critical experiments on Freudianism to judge whether any of it was true or not.
221. However at this time in the 1920s virtually all psychology and psychiatry was dominated by Jews such as Jung and Roberto Assagioli, and although Freud's theories were never supported by any experimental evidence, they were supported by Freud's fanatical Jewish disciples who prevented any contrary views being heard, so the whole poisonous structure was allowed to remain the establishment orthodoxy for very many years.
222. In the 1920s a group known as the "neo-Freudians", who were based in the Berlin Psychiatric Institute, were an extreme subgroup of Freudianism who believed that human psychiatric ills were not the responsibility of individuals but were caused by

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values  
(5) The influence of the Frankfurt School**



- the political and social repressions of capitalism. They advocated social and sexual revolution as a means of eradicating psychological trauma by eliminating all sexual restraints along with the destruction of the family, religion and "bourgeois morality". Not even Freud himself agreed with all their views. However the Frankfurt School eagerly appropriated these theories as they suited their political ambitions. They incorporated this "neo-Freudianism" into their programme for destroying all white society.
223. In the early 1930s the members of the Frankfurt School went to the USA and joined American universities with the help of collectivist fellow travellers such as John Dewey, the guru of "new" and "progressive" educational techniques. They taught and influenced enormous numbers of students and those students then in their turn went back into faculty at the universities concerned and taught and influenced enormous numbers of more students; they also went into positions of authority in government, education, administration and media where they are now completely dominant.
224. The whole of the Frankfurt School programme for the destruction of white societies was totally materialistic; no spirituality was ever considered. For them human beings had no soul, spiritual content or significance, and no spiritual destiny. So the Frankfurt School could regard all people as cattle, to be grouped, manipulated, exploited, deceived and tricked without any compassion or restraint.
225. The Frankfurt School were not qualified psychologists, and they simply took over Freudianism as it was convenient and suited them for their political purposes of creating hate, conflict and weakness. They used Neo-Freudianism to pollute white societies by creating moral confusion.
226. The Frankfurt School pretended that all anti-social activities were caused by inappropriate subconscious sexual drives caused in and by the family which was deemed "oppressive", "authoritarian" and "patriarchal". This was their justification or excuse for destroying white society. They therefore branded those they wished to weaken and destroy as pathological and mentally ill. They could therefore assert that white society was ruined and corrupt and had to be completely overthrown and renewed.
227. They were not interested in improving white societies, merely in destroying them.
228. Inconveniently for the Frankfurt School, modern white non-communist societies turned out to be quite effective in assimilating isolated classes, so old-fashioned Marxism seemed not to work. Accordingly, leading Frankfurt School member Herbert Marcuse (who was Jewish) changed tactic. Herbert Marcuse created the tactic of looking for any group not integrated in society, for instance sexually dysfunctional people and racial minorities, to be exploited as his "catalysts for revolution". The process of using the "catalysts for revolution" is to complain about "oppression", "inequality", "unfairness" and "prejudice" anywhere and everywhere in white society in respect of these groups. Then Victimhood Groups demanding

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values**  
**(5) The influence of the Frankfurt School**

Unfair Group Privileges for these groups were set up to run hate campaigns against white "perpetrators", to attack white society and its values as "wrong", oppressive, unjust, lacking equality and needing to be changed. White society and its traditional views, values and assumptions were fractured systemically with endless demands for "justice" and "fairness" for the Victimhood Group. The Destructive Values Enforcement Machine was then used to promote the Victimhood Group, and intimidate and blacklist as "intolerant" anyone not supporting it. This is a key and fundamental Frankfurt School tactic.

- **Refer to Section: "CREATE UNFAIR GROUP PRIVILEGES TO ENABLE THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES TO BE IMPLEMENTED" [see page 325].**

229. They used Freud's bogus theories of oppression and prejudice to create a unique way of undermining democratic culture: state that there is some "oppression" somewhere then demand changes in society.
230. They never said what form of society they wanted, they simply said that the existing society was "wrong" and "oppressive" and had to be overturned. Like "anti-matter" they destroyed everything they touched.
231. In modern times, Freud's theories of psychoanalysis along with all the rest of Freudianism have been completely discredited. This meant that the whole of Neo-Freudianism was also discredited.
232. Accordingly, all the phony-science of psychological theories used by the Frankfurt School to justify their attacks was discredited as being based on a completely false premise. It was all wrong.
233. However all these phony arguments are still being used quite shamelessly. This is only possible because of the Dark Force's total control of the media.
234. Radical feminism picked up these arguments and can now be seen to be discredited and valueless.
235. The Frankfurt School were certainly avowed communists, but they were only using communism as a method for racial advantage.

---

## PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values  
(5) The influence of the Frankfurt School

## (6) The Soviet KGB "Destabilisation Plan" for the destruction of white societies and nations

### **BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

236. In Soviet Russia, during the Communist phase of the Plan, the KGB developed a scheme for the deliberate degeneration, breakdown and destruction of white cultures, societies and nations. This is the "Destabilisation Plan".
237. The KGB was well aware of what would be destructive for white people and society, and tried to encourage it. This scheme was exposed by Soviet defectors and is set out in a chart on page 6 of Christopher Story's book "The European Union Collective: Enemy of Member States".
238. The Soviet KGB scheme works in the following stages:
- Stage 1: Demoralisation;
  - Stage 2: Destabilisation;
  - Stage 3: Crisis (chaos);
  - Stage 4: Normalisation (establishment of de facto Communism);
  - Stage 5: Peace (pacification under global dictatorship with effective cessation of all opposition to Communism).
239. This chart is set out below.

Aspects of the Targeted Society	Methods Employed	Intended Results
<b>STAGE 1: DE-MORALISATION (c 15-20 years) (destruction of moral values)</b>		
<b>IDEAS</b>		
1. Religion, especially true Christianity	Politicisation, commercialisation, scurrilous "happy-clappy" events, entertainment. In the case of true Christianity, ignorance of scripture. Empty ritual. Women priests. Racism.	Diversionsary claptrap, simony, false religion, sects, divination, magic, sorcery, charismania, death wish, spiritual desert, emptiness and ignorance.
2. Education	Permissiveness, relativity.	Ignorance, zero historical knowledge.
3. Media	Monopolisation of "news" and comment. Manipulation of information and thought. Constant criticism and discrediting of institutions. Concentration on fake, non-issues, double-standards.	"Political correctness". "Groupthink". "Luciferian fog". Uninformed myopia; opinions = facts. Reiteration of lies as facts, which are accepted as such by the uninformed. Emergence of the "common mind".
4. Culture	Substitution of false, cheap heroes and rôle models for inspiration and morals.	Addictive fads, salacious and empty culture, mumbo-jumbo, "ape" speech.
<b>STRUCTURE</b>		
5. Law and order	Legislated, imposed, inconsistent, unwarranted bias in favour of offender, victimisation of victim.	Mistrust of "justice", legal cynicism. In EU context, "justice" is whatever promotes the EU's interests.
6. Social relations	Rights, not obligations.	Erosion of individual responsibility.
7. Security	Penetration and de-moralisation of intelligence community, police, military (homosexuality etc). Women in military. Collectivisation of military power and security.	Degradation of intelligence quality, military power and recruitment pool. Defencelessness. Total unawareness of strategy. Idolatry of "cooperation". Inability to act decisively and alone.

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values**  
**(6) The Soviet KGB "Destabilisation Plan" for the destruction of white societies and nations**

Aspects of the Targeted Society	Methods Employed	Intended Results
8. Internal politics	Aggressive, poisonous party antagonisms, sense of drift, failure to get to gripe with issues, constant lying and equivocation, career and egoism.	Infrastructure decay. National disunity, cynicism, posturing by top leadership, lack of purpose. Government by "spin doctorate". Substance subordinated to image.
9. Foreign Relations	Entanglement in ever-expanding net of multilateral treaties, accords and bilateral treaties underpinning them. Diplomats identify with foreign states rather than their own.	Enveloping sense of oppressive impotence on world stage. Double-standards (e.g., IRA terrorists = "freedom fighters", not "international terrorists"). Confusion at the top, wrong priorities.
<b>LIFE</b>		
10. Family, Society	Foster breakdown, destroy marriage.	Destroy loyalty, leaving state to claim it.
11. Health	Junk food, drugs, state-provided conditional health care, mass sports.	Alcohol, drug abuse, obesity, impotence. Enfeebled masses.
12. Race	Mixing of races, elevation of "racism" to Hitlerian level, promotion of "diversity", degradation of breeding, "genetics vs. environment" debate.	Hatred, divisions, evil compromises.
13. Population	Alienation from countryside, urbanisation, drug addiction, vulnerability to mass epidemics.	General alienation, victimisation, sense of impending breakdown, demoralisation.
14. Labour	Trade unions vs. society. Public sector chaos.	

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values**

**(6) The Soviet KGB "Destabilisation Plan" for the destruction of white societies and nations**

Aspects of the Targeted Society	Methods Employed	Intended Results
<b>STAGE 2: DESTABILISATION (c 2-5 years) (triumph of subversion)</b>		
15. Power struggle	Populism, irresponsible power struggle.	Big Brother appears in the wings. In the EU context Big Brother is the Collective, "The Beast which has emerged" and is not yet recognised as such, as the oppressor. Big Brother gains credibility, power. Reaction, mobocracy, breakdown of law and order, rioting, street deaths. Psychological collapse, destruction of all past values and self-esteem, encirclement.
16. Economy	Destruction of legal substructure, bargaining process, industry, currency. Red tape, excessive taxation, arbitrary abuse of power by bureaucrats.	
17. Society, law	Grass roots participation in everything, maximisation of indignation, exposures.	
18. Position in the world	Destroyed, as nation is subsumed in multi-nation mechanisms, all influence lost.	
<b>STAGE 3: CRISIS (chaos)</b>		
This is the total breakdown of society as a result of the previous stages.		
<b>STAGE 4: NORMALISATION</b>		
This is the intended establishment of de facto Communism.		
<b>STAGE 5: PEACE</b>		
This is "pacification" under global dictatorship, with the effective cessation of all opposition to the rulers.		

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values

(6) The Soviet KGB "Destabilisation Plan" for the destruction of white societies and nations

## (7) The Destructive Values Enforcement Machine

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

240. The Destructive Values Enforcement Machine is an organised system used by the Dark Force to enforce the Destructive Values on society.
- The Destructive Values Enforcement Machine is an evil process that imposes the demands of the Dark Force on people with totally ruthless intimidation and repression.
    - Refer to Section: "**THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES**" [see page 149].
241. It is comprised of Dark Force Collaborators in virtually every position of authority and influence in the country and flies into highly coordinated intimidation and attack whenever directed to do so.
- Refer to Section: "**DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS**" [see page 103].
242. The Destructive Values Enforcement Machine operates in the following way:
- (1) The key and most important component of the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine is Dark Force-controlled Broadcasting. Broadcasting using Corrupt Broadcasting Practices and editorial manipulation is a very powerful and brainwashing influence to promote and enforce the Destructive Values.
    - Corrupt misuse of Broadcasting is absolutely critical to the ability of the Dark Force to advance the Plan; it is the Dark Force's most essential and critical power. **WITHOUT CONTROL OF BROADCASTING, THE DARK FORCE IS BEATEN.**
      - Refer to Section: "**DARK FORCE CONTROL OF BROADCASTING**" [see page 243].
      - Refer to Section: "**CORRUPT BROADCASTING PRACTICES**" [see page 247].
      - Refer to Section: "**MIND-CONTROL BY BROADCASTING**" [see page 253].
  - (2) Feature films made by Dark Force-controlled Hollywood and others are very major influencers for promoting the Destructive Values.
  - (3) Because the Dark Force controls all Governments, Broadcasting, Non-Broadcast Media, Internet and Social Media Monopolies, Scientific,

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values  
(7) The Destructive Values Enforcement Machine

Medical and other professional institutions, Academia, Education, the political viewpoint of all major companies (through Monopoly Capitalism), major public relations organisations, advertising agencies and the Big Three key and immensely influential global news agencies namely The Associated Press (AP), Reuters and Agence France-Presse (AFP) (which control most of the international news coverage in Western media), it controls all information and opinions heard by the vast majority of people. It can ensure that a single and endlessly repeated narrative is consistently given out over these outlets on any subject it wants. Any conflicting information or opinion is censored out as "disinformation" by editorial and administrative decisions of those outlets, or by the activities of the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine. On top of that there is a vast network of domestic and international projects, organisations, conferences and events designed to promote the same messages. The process is a highly effective world-wide brainwashing operation.

- (a) By controlling the sole information and opinions heard by the vast majority of people (and the censoring of all alternate views and information) the Dark Force has been able to present unopposed narratives of lies and deceit and thereby create an imaginary Fantasy World made up of ludicrous and patently untrue Fairy Tales (such as gender self-identity). The control of most people during the Fake Virus Crisis also showed the immense power that this process gives the Dark Force.

**Refer to Section: "DARK FORCE CONTROL OF ALL INFORMATION AND OPINIONS, AND THE CREATION OF A FANTASY WORLD" [see page 373].**

- (b) Attacks by language—the Corruption of Language, Hate Words and specific expressions of attack such as Misinformation, Disinformation and Malinformation (MDM), anti-semitism, conspiracy theorist, and white supremacist.

**Refer to Section: "ATTACKS BY LANGUAGE" [see page 171].**

- (4) The complete control that Dark Force Collaborators have over the British education system, is used to promote the Destructive Values to easily influenced children and young people in educational establishments.

**Refer to Section: "DARK FORCE CONTROL OF ALL LEVELS OF EDUCATION" [see page 261].**

**Refer to Section: "CORRUPT EDUCATION PRACTICES" [see page 265].**

---

## PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values  
(7) The Destructive Values Enforcement Machine



- (5) Advertising and the Non-Broadcast Media are almost entirely controlled by the Dark Force and are powerful promoters and enforcers of the Destructive Values.
- Refer to Section: "DARK FORCE CONTROL OF NON-BROADCAST MEDIA" [see page 255].**
- (6) Internet and Social Media World Monopolies such as Google, Facebook and Twitter interfere so as to promote the Destructive Values and blacklist and silence anyone who does not comply with them, particularly those who do not comply with any Group Unfair Privilege. They use the cover of censorship groups funded by the Dark Force known as "fact-checkers".
- Refer to Section: "THE NATURE OF UNFAIR GROUP PRIVILEGE" [see page 327].**
- (7) Ferocious intimidation is focussed on those not accepting Destructive Values.
- (8) **Advertising and commercial boycotts.** The Dark Force organises intimidation and boycotts to control a Target by damaging the Target or preventing it receiving advertising or other commercial services. This is particularly used against media organisations.
- (9) **Financial Terrorism** is the process whereby any person, organisation or Government takes action on political grounds without the owner's consent, in relation to financial accounts, assets or facilities, including the withholding of services, withdrawal of value, closing, seizing, freezing or limiting access to the same, or otherwise disadvantaging the owner.
- (10) The ESG Disclosure System imposed by Monopoly Capitalism under the control of BlackRock and other International Investment Corporations enforcing the Destructive Values, especially Sexual Dysfunction, on virtually all major corporations and their subsidiaries.
- Refer to Section: "MONOPOLY CAPITALISM WILL BE IDENTIFIED AND BROKEN UP" [see page 1385].**
- (11) "Go Woke or We'll Make You Broke!" campaign. GMOs such as the George Soros-funded "Human Rights Campaign" enforce the "Corporate Equality Index" which scores companies on their policies relating to sexual orientation and gender identity such as providing health care for homosexual couples, promoting gender neutral and trans dress codes and restroom facilities, marketing and advertising to LGBTQ customers, and avoidance of giving money to "organisations whose primary mission includes advocacy against LGBTQ"—which would include Christian groups. A low score would cause the company concerned to be blackmailed and terrorised, they could find

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values**  
**(7) The Destructive Values Enforcement Machine**

that investment funds are not available, advertising and marketing is cancelled, protesters against the company are active in the street, and anyone who continues to do business with them are also penalised. This explains the commercial suicide of North Face, Target, Gillette, Bud Light and Disney.

- (12) Everything which has influence and which has power has been infiltrated and controlled to promote the Destructive Values.
- (13) Every public institution and every social, professional, charitable, humanitarian and "spiritual" movement in the country has been infiltrated. The Destructive Values have been incorporated into the constitution, structure, purpose and activities of those organisations which now enforce all such Destructive Values as their own formal policy at public, corporate and institutional expense. This is one of the main reasons why the process is so amazingly powerful.
- (14) Codes of internal discipline based on the Destructive Values have been imposed on the employees of virtually all public and private organisations with frightening penalties for even minor breaches, even when the employee is engaged in personal matters unconnected with the affairs of the organisation.
- (15) Acceptance of Destructive Values is required for professional qualifications.
- (16) All cultural, scientific, medical and professional institutions and all qualification awarding and moderating institutions ruthlessly enforce the Destructive Values and expel and/or remove the qualifications of those within their jurisdiction who fail to show complete outward approval of the Destructive Values.
- (17) Established and iconic literature is rewritten to incorporate the Destructive Values, such as Roald Dahl, James Bond, Agatha Christie and 1984.
- (18) The activities of the British Army 77th Brigade.
- (19) The Destructive Values are enforced by the Police as Hate Crimes.
  - **Refer to Section: "HATE CRIMES TO INTIMIDATE WHITE PEOPLE"**  
*[see page 319].*
- (20) Virtually all journalists have been corrupted by "codes of guidance" and publisher directives so they comply with the Destructive Values. The free press has ceased to exist, but the pretence is always the opposite.

---

## PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values  
(7) The Destructive Values Enforcement Machine

- (21) Statements made by experts and scientists who appear normal, impartial, authoritative and believable, but who are in fact controlled by the Dark Force.
- (22) Common Purpose is deeply in the grain everywhere and has a very significant hidden and interconnected influence in advancing the Plan through its system of external hierarchy.
- Refer to Section: "COMMON PURPOSE WILL BE ABOLISHED AND ALL COMMON PURPOSE GRADUATES WILL BE REMOVED AND BARRED FROM HOLDING ANY KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITION"**  
[\[see page 1369\]](#).
- (23) The corrupt exercise of official discretionary powers controlled by Dark Force Collaborators.
- (24) The entire structure of Government, including the Administration of Justice, has been contaminated to promote the Destructive Values.
- (25) Censoring and cancellation of websites, and legal action by units or agencies of the British Public Sector.
- (26) Prevention of opposition by virtue of the State Terrorism Legislation.
- Refer to Section: "THE STATE TERRORISM LEGISLATION"**  
[\[see page 423\]](#) [\[clause 712\]](#).
- (27) Rich, shallow and self-absorbed celebrities appear in countless broadcast programmes as the role models and spiritual teachers of these Destructive Values to glamourise and promote them.
- (28) Countless Dark Force Collaborators are constantly looking for any failure to comply with the Destructive Values. When they find any non-compliance they work in coordinated groups to make aggressive complaints to intimidate and insist on compliance. If necessary they will also intimidate the Target's employers to make the Target lose their employment.
- (29) No rational discussion is allowed on whether the Destructive Values are right or wrong. Any views that are not compliant with the Destructive Values are called "hate" or "fascist". Anyone expressing any doubt or opposition of any kind however slight is personally abused, blacklisted, bullied and intimidated; they are aggressively denounced and labelled with Hate Words, such as "bigot" or "offensive" or "dangerous" or "racist" or "fascist" or "intolerant".
- Refer to Section: "HATE WORDS"** [\[see page 171\]](#) [\[clause 211\]](#).

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values**  
**(7) The Destructive Values Enforcement Machine**

- (30) "Mob outrage", "academic mobbing" and "cancel culture". These are witch-hunts and organised malicious group attacks (through comments, Social Media and opinion columns and other modes) on a specific Target.
- (a) In "academic mobbing", large groups of academics join forces to condemn and bully one of their colleagues, typically by means of an open letter or on-line petition.
- (b) Where there is no obvious complaint against the Target one or more of the following tactics can be used against him or her:
- 1) Search for breaches of the Destructive Values by the Target even decades earlier.
  - 2) Impute guilt by association. Dark Force Collaborators will complain that the Target has "links" to hated people (such as having merely been cited by them).
  - 3) Mischaracterise the Target's views, usually by cherry-picking quotations.
  - 4) Use slogans that portray the Target as callous and unfeeling; for example, they will accuse the Target of breaches of Socio-Economic "rights", such as "violating their safe space", or "denying their right to exist".
  - 5) Accuse the Target of causing "offence".
- (31) Initiation of malicious and intimidatory legal actions and complaints ("lawfare") using funding from the unlimited financial resources of the Dark Force, both in the official Court system and in a multitude of official and public enforcement authorities and agencies, with the assistance of Dark Force supporting judges and other persons in adjudicating capacities, barristers, solicitors, court officials and the Police.
- (32) Global Marketing and Public Relations Organisations such as Publicis use these techniques to organise attacks on opponents.
- Refer to Section: "CORRUPTION BY MARKETING AND PUBLIC RELATIONS ORGANISATIONS WILL BE PREVENTED" [see page 1415].**
- (33) The activities of the Jewish Protection System.
- Refer to Section: "JEWISHNESS: THE JEWS HAVE SET UP A FORMIDABLE JEWISH PROTECTION SYSTEM" [see page 847].**

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values  
(7) The Destructive Values Enforcement Machine**

- (34) Commercial and other organisations enforce compliance on their staff by making them publicly assert they are "allies" of the Destructive Values.
- (35) Use of a Dark Force-funded system of paid activists to organise mass public demonstrations in favour of the Destructive Values.
- (36) Dark Force-funded groups are allowed by the Police and higher education institutions to riot, use violence and physically intimidate and stop meetings and marches. This includes groups such as Black Lives Matter, ANTIFA and "Hope not Hate".
- Refer to Section: "UNFAIRNESS IN THE EXERCISE OF LAW AND ORDER AND THE ADMINISTRATION OF JUSTICE" [see page 399].**
- (37) Anonymous threats of violence are made against Targets and their family (and suiciding has taken place).
- (38) **Advertising and commercial boycotts.** The Dark Force organises intimidation and boycotts to control a Target by damaging the Target or preventing it receiving advertising or other commercial services. This is particularly used against media organisations.
- (39) The use of Financial Terrorism.
- **Financial Terrorism** is the process whereby any person, organisation or Government takes action on political grounds without the owner's consent, in relation to financial accounts, assets or facilities, including the withholding of services, withdrawal of value, closing, seizing, freezing or limiting access to the same, or otherwise disadvantaging the owner.
  - Refer to Section: "FINANCIAL TERRORISM WILL BE PROHIBITED" [see page 1419].**
- (40) The use of character assassination using lies and deceit.
- Refer to Section: "RUTHLESS, DELIBERATE LYING, DECEIT, INVERSION AND MISINTERPRETATION OF MOTIVES TO HIDE THEIR REAL PLANS, DISCREDIT OPPONENTS AND GIVE FALSE REASONS FOR POLICIES" [see page 391].**
- (41) The use of Malicious Criticism.
- Refer to Section: "THE TECHNIQUE OF MALICIOUS CRITICISM" [see page 167].**

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values**  
**(7) The Destructive Values Enforcement Machine**

- (42) Threatening to have dissidents committed to mental institutions (eg Dr Meryl Nass) or for "re-education" (eg Professor Jordan Peterson).
- (43) The Soft Left enforce the Destructive Values socially by attacking those who do not comply with them.
  - Refer to Section: "THE SOFT LEFT" [see page 270] [clause 396].
- (44) Astroturfing: the practice of disguising an orchestrated campaign as a spontaneous grassroots upwelling of public opinion
- (45) Gaslighting: telling people that opponents are crazy and lying, and that the gaslighter is the only source for "true" information.
- (46) An all-pervading climate of fear penetrates all aspects of society.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

- 243. The intense abuse and intimidation by the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine has been totally successful in making virtually all people self-regulate their actions and words, so as not to be seen to contravene the Destructive Values.
- 244. This is the achieved present reality of the expression "The Long March through the Institutions". It has been achieved. Gramsci's death mask will be grinning in triumph.
- 245. New Destructive Values are constantly being created. Whatever the latest Destructive Value might be, the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine will immediately swing into coordinated action and promote it from all directions with great approval, giving the false impression that every decent person in the world must also approve of it. In the face of this onslaught, the dazed and intimidated population will submit and accept it as usual.
- 246. Because the Destructive Values are now so deeply ingrained in all organisations, the motivation and sincerity of all public officials and employees of large corporations must be suspect in all situations until genuine integrity can be fully established.
- 247. Some of the Destructive Values such as transgenderism and gender self-identification are so ludicrous that very many people reject and resist them, so the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine has to use unprecedented intimidation and terror to enforce their story.

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values  
(7) The Destructive Values Enforcement Machine

**MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- Most of the organisations leading the campaign to promote the Destructive Values, (including the Corruption of Language with in particular all its "inclusivity") are funded directly or indirectly by the British Government and/or Foundations. To receive their funding these organisations are required to promote this propaganda. This funding will now be ended.
- The British Public Sector will be required to operate in accordance with the Principles of Good Citizenship and will be unable to fund any propaganda promoting the Destructive Values.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP"** [\[see page 1155\]](#).
  - ◇ **British Public Sector.** The "British Public Sector" means all National Government, Local Government, the Civil Service, Government Services and Agencies, the Bank of England, the National Lending Bank, financial authorities, Quangos (Quasi-NGOs or Government funded NGOs and charities), State Monitoring bodies or "Watchdogs", the NHS, the National Education System, the Police, the Armed Services, the Intelligence and Secret Services and all other organisations receiving full or partial public funding, directly or indirectly, from the British Government.
- All the relevant Foundations will be specified as Prohibited Suppliers of Funding. They will also be entered on the Register of Banned Organisations.
  - **Refer to Section: "FUNDING BY PROHIBITED SUPPLIERS OF FUNDING WILL BE PROHIBITED"** [\[see page 1409\]](#).
  - **Refer to Section: "ORGANISATIONS DAMAGING TO THE INTERESTS OF BRITAIN WILL BE BANNED"** [\[see page 1375\]](#).
- Participating in or assisting the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine is a Directly Enforceable Offence.

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Activism to promote the Destructive Values.
- Participating in or assisting the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine.
- Conspiring to arrange illegal advertising and commercial boycotts.

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

3. Destroy all traditional moral and spiritual values and identities and replace them with the Destructive Values  
(7) The Destructive Values Enforcement Machine

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
[\[see page 1019\]](#).



## 4. White Replacement

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

(1) Strategies Used to Bring about White Replacement . . . . .	Page 207
(2) The history of White Replacement . . . . .	Page 211
(3) Coudenhove-Kalergi and his plan . . . . .	Page 213

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

248. White Replacement is the process of making white people a minority in Britain, and making them lose all control and influence. The Dark Force intends that there are no white countries anywhere and no all-white areas in any country.

- "White people" are defined as the native and original inhabitants of European countries including Slavs and Russians.

249. White Replacement is being deliberately caused, paid for and organised on a world-wide scale by the Dark Force. The Dark Force wants this because white people and their countries, civilisations and democracies restrict the Dark Force's ambitions and have to be removed to enable the Dark Force to increase its control over humanity.

250. White Replacement is achieved by the strategies set out in "Strategies Used to Bring about White Replacement".

- **Refer to Section: "STRATEGIES USED TO BRING ABOUT WHITE REPLACEMENT"** [\[see page 207\]](#).

251. Since the Dark Force have been taking steps to destroy world food supplies it is highly likely that within the next two to three years there will be serious famines in many parts of the world. If this happens then there is likely to be historically unprecedented mass movements of people searching for food and many of them will try to enter Europe and the UK. Given their past history it is unlikely that the British Ruling Elite will take any steps to protect the UK from this catastrophe. In that case white British civilisation will be extinguished.

- **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CREATE SHORTAGES OF FOOD AND CONTROL SUPPLIES OF FOOD"** [\[see page 549\]](#).

252. The activities of the Dark Force and their Collaborators over many decades have been designed to create racial conflict in order to destroy white countries. They have used a malicious and one-sided definition of "racism", the deliberate creation of Anti-White Hate, unlimited mass immigration of non-whites, multiculturalism, "diversity" (ie the exclusion of white people), racial/cultural quotas, Non-White Privilege, Hate Crimes and Hate Words.

- Refer to Section: "**STRATEGIES USED TO CREATE ANTI-WHITE HATE**"  
[see page 225].

253. In 1960 the population of Britain was 52,800,000, and in 2020 the population of Britain was 67,880,000, an increase of population of over 15 million people (an increase of more than 28% over 1960). Nearly all of this population increase was due to immigration from non-white countries, with all the chain migration that occurred. The Office for National Statistics has stated that the number of non-whites in England and Wales grew from 6.6 million in 2001 to 9.1 million in 2009, nearly one in six of the population. It is predicted that non-whites will form a third of the population by 2050. This does not take into account the mass of illegals and the deliberate corruption in the official figures.
254. Professor David Coleman, a professor of demography at Oxford, has estimated that by 2066 white people will be a minority in Britain.
255. Unknown to the British people, Dark Force-controlled British Governments and Administrations (of all political persuasions) working in lockstep with Dark Force-controlled Broadcasting, have been the primary instrument whereby the strategies used to bring about White Replacement have been organised, encouraged and facilitated for very many years.

- Refer to Section: "**THE HISTORY OF WHITE REPLACEMENT**" [see page 211].

256. The Dark Force is aware that one of the most powerful tools to destroy a country and society is multiculturalism. That is why Israel does not allow multiculturalism.
257. Uncontrolled, open borders, unlimited, mass immigration of non-whites into white countries is a key policy of the Dark Force-controlled United Nations.
- (1) Peter Sutherland pressed for this very forcefully whilst he was UN Special Representative for International Migration from 2006 to 2017. He gave a speech to the House of Lords Home Affairs Committee on 21 June 2012 promoting this policy. He was also Chairman of Goldman Sachs from 1995 to 2015 and Chairman of the Trilateral Commission (Europe) between 2001-2010.
  - (2) The United Nations "Replacement Migration" 2001. For Britain see Chapter 4.B.7.
  - (3) The UN Global Compact for Migration 2018.
258. Promoting uncontrolled, open borders, unlimited, mass immigration of non-whites into white countries is a key policy of the World Economic Forum's Great Reset. In the 2020 video produced by them entitled "*8 predictions for the world in 2030*", they state that there will be a billion refugees who must be welcomed and integrated.

259. In accordance with the Plan, the British Ruling Elite at state expense have deliberately brought into the country an army of military age African and Muslim men which now greatly outnumbers the British Army many times over.

260. It is impossible to understand White Replacement and Anti-White Hate without understanding the crucial role played by Jewish Supremacists over many decades. Jewish Supremacists were the instigators, promoters, organisers and financiers of White Replacement and Anti-White Hate. Jewish Supremacists believe that white people are the greatest hindrance to their control of the world. The destruction and elimination of white people and their countries, civilisations and democracies is a key desire of Jewish Supremacists. They have said so in their own words. Jewish Supremacists have expressed very great hatred towards white people, and their wish to have the white race destroyed. They used their control of the media to achieve this. They used proxies to do their work for them. Jewish Supremacists routinely accuse their opponents of "hate" and "racism", but in practice the only hate and racism is from them towards white people. The irony is that the 80% of people who identify themselves as "Jews" are themselves white European people and are not a separate race at all, but descendants of tribes of Khazarian thieves and robbers from near the Caspian Sea who converted to Judaism on orders of the Czar of Russia in the eighth century. They are not Semitic by DNA at all, and they are not the original Semites of biblical history, but counterfeiterers.

- All accusations of "anti-semitism" will be treated as spurious and malicious, and will be ignored. The concept of anti-semitism is fundamental to Jewish Privilege. The very concept of anti-semitism is a scam and will be ignored as having no legal or moral significance. No race should be allowed to demand immunity to all criticism.

- Refer to Section: "**JEWISH SUPREMACISTS**" [see page 873].
- Refer to Section: "**JEWISH PRIVILEGE**" [see page 341].
- Refer to Section: "**GIANT LIE: THE HOAX THAT EUROPEAN JEWS ARE DESCENDANTS OF THE BIBLICAL HEBREWS AND ARE GOD'S CHOSEN PEOPLE AS PROMISED IN THE BOOK OF DEUTERONOMY**" [see page 449].

261. Examples of Anti-White Hate expressed by Jews:

- *"The white race is the cancer of human history."*  
*The feminist Susan Sontag (who is Jewish) in 1967.*
- *"My concern is doing away with whiteness; whiteness is a form of racial oppression. The suggestion is that it is somehow possible to separate whiteness from oppression, and it is not. There can be no white race."*

[https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=\\_vOtZgOOUHA](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=_vOtZgOOUHA)

*"If you are a white male, you do not deserve to live. You are a cancer. You are a disease . . . my feeling is that if you are a white male you should kill yourself now. If you are a thoughtful person with a social consciousness who considers himself white, you will consider suicide. It is the right thing to do. "*

*"The key to solving the social problems of our age is to abolish the white race."*

*". . . The goal of abolishing the white race is on its face so desirable that some may find it hard to believe that it could incur any opposition other than from committed white supremacists."*

*"We intend to keep bashing the dead white males, and the live ones, and the females too, until the social construct known as 'the white race' is destroyed, not 'deconstructed' but destroyed."*

*Dr Noel Ignatiev (who was Jewish), Harvard Professor.*

- *"I speak of the death of the white race. The complete removal of all means of reproduction of the so-called Aryan race."*

*". . . we now control the destiny of this race. It is now time to make sure the white race becomes extinct through miscegenation and having a virtually zero birth rate."*

*"Perish Aryan Goyim (cattle)!"*

*Abe Foxman (who is Jewish), head of the Anti-Defamation League.*

- *"It is in Jewish interest, it is in humanity's interest that whites experience a genocide. Until white children are burned alive, white women raped, mutilated, murdered and all white men who have not been slaughtered watch powerlessly as their people are terrorised . . . "*

*Ishmael Levitts (who is Jewish).*

- *"The homogeneity of European nations is fundamentally against the interests of the Jewish people. We are at a critical turning point in history. The West is becoming more and more racially diverse, and soon the White Race will be forced into submission . . . This is all thanks to the tremendous power of our social movements and institutions. This great change will be catalysed by Muslim settlement."*

*Rabbi Abarron Haviv (who is Jewish), at the World Jewish Congress Summit, 2011*

- *"Europe has not yet learned how to be multicultural and I think we [ie the Jews] are going to be part of the throes of that transformation which MUST take place. Europe is not going to be the monolithic societies that they once were in the last century. Jews are going to be at the centre of that. It is a huge transformation for Europe to make. They are now going into a*

*multicultural mode and Jews will be resented because of our leading role, but without that leading role and without that transformation Europe will not survive. Every journey begins with the first step. We must end the so-called white race."*

*Barbara Lerner Spectre (who is Jewish) of Paideia.*

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=-7ldT3YL2Kw>

- *"There is no place in modern Europe for ethnically pure states. That is a 19th-century idea and we are trying to transition it into the 21st-century and we are going to do it with multi-ethnic states."*

*Wesley Clark (who is Jewish), Jewish American former NATO general.*

- *"Jews should rejoice at the fact that Christian Europe is losing its identity . . . in favour of another people and another religion."*

*Rabbi Baruch Efrati (who is Jewish), 2012.*

- *"Forbid the Whites to mate with Whites. The White Women must cohabit with members of the dark races, the White Men with black women. Thus the White Race will disappear, for the mixing of the dark with the White means the end of the White Man, and our most dangerous enemy will become only a memory."*

*Rabbi Rabinovich (who was Jewish); 12 January 1952, Hungary.*

<http://www.rense.com/general45/full.htm>

- *"In 50 or 100 years, Israel will still be Jewish. Your countries will NOT, however. Europe will be browner and blacker, and so will Asia. Chances are your grandchildren will not look like you and if they do, your great-grandchildren will not. My descendants will rule over your descendants who will learn to hate their own heritage and there is NOTHING you can do about it."*

*Mark Kogan (who is Jewish).*

- *"We're smart—we are powerful and at the proper time we will mix up your gentile women with the Blacks and in 50 years you'll be all mixed up. Niggers love to s—w your white women and we encourage it by using them to our advantage."*

*Howard Rosenthal (who was Jewish).*

- *"The goal is to meet the challenge of racial interbreeding, the challenge of racial interbreeding that faces us in the 21st century. It is not a choice, it is an obligation. It is imperative. We cannot do otherwise. We risk finding ourselves confronted with major problems. We must change, therefore we will change. We are going to change all at the same time, in business, in administration, in education, in the political parties and we will obligate*

*ourselves as to results. If this volunteerism does not work for the Republic (of France) then the state will move to still more coercive of measures."*

*Nicolas Sarkozy (who is Jewish) when he was President of France saying effectively that it was "imperative" that white French people had to interbreed with non-white immigrants and if they did not do so voluntarily, the government would enforce it. This is the Coudenhove-Kalergi Plan.*

- *"I am going to bring down the United States by funding Black Hate groups. We will put them into a mental trap and make them blame white people. The Black community is the easiest to manipulate."*

*George Soros (who is Jewish), interview with Germany's Bild, September 2014.*

- *"We must realize that our party's most powerful weapon is racial tension. By propounding into the consciousness of the dark races that for centuries they have been oppressed by the whites, we can mold them to the program of the Communist Party. In America we will aim for subtle victory. While inflaming the negro minority against the Whites, we will endeavor to instill in the Whites a guilt complex for their exploitation of the negros."*

*Israel Cohen (who was Jewish), General Secretary of The World Zionist Organization. From his book "A Racial Program For The 20th Century" (1912), read into the Congressional Record by Congressman Thomas Abernathy, U.S. House of Representatives (Mississippi, 4th District), on June 7, 1957, Volume 103, pg. 8559, third paragraph (left column).*

<https://www.archive.org/stream/congressionalrec103dunit#page/n25/mode/2up>

- *"Us Jews will fight until white America is extinguished!"*

*Zelda Green (who is Jewish)*

- *"There is no place in modern Europe for ethnically pure states. That is a 19th-century idea and we are trying to transition it into the 21st-century and we are going to do it with multi-ethnic states."*

*Wesley Clark (who is Jewish), Jewish American former NATO general*

- *"We see ourselves together with our Muslim brothers, our natural allies, fighting against the European whites" . . .*

*Rabbi Pinchas Goldschmidt (who is Jewish). Rabbi Pinchas Goldschmidt claims jews and muslims are natural allies because they both like to mutilate the genitals of children and murder animals in the most grotesque way imaginable! Of course, they also both hate white people, and especially white Christians, and would love to see the white Christian civilization destroyed.*

- *"The Messiah will come when Edom, Europe, Christianity has totally fallen. So I ask you: is it good news that Muslims are coming to Europe? It is excellent news! It means the coming of the Messiah! Excellent news!"*

*Rabbi Rav Touitou (who is Jewish)*

- *"We, the Green Party, have to make sure to get as many immigrants as possible into Germany. If they are in Germany, we must fight for their right to vote. When we reach that, we will have a share of the vote, we need to change this republic."*

*Daniel Cohn-Bendit (who is Jewish), Co-President of EFA*

- *"We Jews, we are the destroyers and will remain the destroyers. Nothing you can do will meet our demands and needs. We will forever destroy because we want a world of our own."*

*Maurice Samuel (who was Jewish), "You Gentiles" (1924)*

262. **The Coudenhove-Kalergi Plan.** This promotes that the white race and its culture has to be entirely eliminated by interbreeding with "negroid" and other non-whites, to create "mongrel" people with no distinct quality, history or culture of their own, and thus be easily controlled by the ruling elite (who were to be Jewish). This is to be achieved by overwhelming mass immigration of non-whites into white countries. Accordingly, miscegenation and interbreeding between white people and non-white people is encouraged and promoted—hence the disproportionate imagery in marketing and advertising of mixed race couples and families. Jewish Supremacists were very keen on the Coudenhove-Kalergi Plan and supported and funded its promotion.

*"Today's races and classes will gradually disappear owing to the vanishing of space, time and prejudice. The Eurasian Negroid race similar to the ancient Egyptians will replace the diversity of peoples. Instead of destroying European Jewry, Europe will against its own will turn Europe into a mixed-race of Asians and Negroes through this artificial selection process. The man of the future will be mixed-race. Russian-Jewish Bolshevism constitutes a decisive step towards this purpose where a small group of Jewish Communists, spiritual aristocrats, govern the country. The general staff are recruited from the spiritual leader race, the Jews. From the European quantity people two quality races rise up, blood aristocracy and Jewry. Both believe in their higher mission of their better blood. The superiority of their spirit predestines them to become a main factor of the future nobility."*

*Richard Nikolaus von Coudenhove-Kalergi, (who was financed by the Jews) the founder of the EU*

□ **Refer to Section: "COUDENHOVE-KALERGI AND HIS PLAN"**  
[see page 213].

263. The Dark Force intend that famine created by them will lead to vast migrations of people, particularly of non-white peoples into white countries (or, more accurately, countries that were formerly white) in order to finally overwhelm and destroy all white civilisation. The World Economic Forum have made clear their wishes and intentions.

- **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CREATE SHORTAGES OF FOOD AND CONTROL SUPPLIES OF FOOD" [see page 549].**

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

264. The catastrophe which fell on Britain, starting with the tragedy of the arrival of the MV Empire Windrush into Tilbury Dock in June 1948, has resulted in a huge population of non-whites in the country who hate white people.
265. The country was better without the immigrants.
266. Generally, white people just want to be nice to everyone. They are usually unaware of the intensity of Anti-White Hate which is being deliberately stoked up against them in Britain and right across the world, or the plans for their entire race to be eliminated under the White Replacement strategy.
267. Before the 1960s, English people used to think they were just "people"—the question of race never occurred to them. Then after the mass immigration was forced on them they were made to think they were "white" people, and then they were made to think that as "white" people there was something wrong with them; they became very confused by the hate and abuse directed at them, because they had never changed at all. There was nothing wrong with them, but most of them never realised that there was a deliberate and ruthless plan to destroy them and their civilisation.
268. Most white people are kindly and tolerant, but increasingly many are now very angry and resentful of the Dark Force-orchestrated Anti-White Hate. They have had enough of the deliberate racist provocation, unfairness and abuse. **THEY WILL NOT TAKE IT ANY MORE.**
269. White people have no spiritual or moral duty to accept into their homeland people who hate them, whose way of life and culture is completely incompatible with theirs, and who wish to outnumber them and rule them as masters.
270. Individual British white people claim no superiority to anyone. They just want to be left in peace among their own culture, and not have people around them who hate them.
271. White people are entitled to live with people of their own race, way of life and culture, if they wish to do so. After all, this is what the Dark Force has demanded for non-whites in the UK for decades; it called it "multiculturalism". White people are also entitled to that right.

- **Refer to Section: "ADDITIONAL INDIVIDUAL RIGHT FOR WHITE PEOPLE TO LIVE WITH PEOPLE OF THEIR OWN RACE, WAY OF LIFE AND CULTURE" [see page 1099].**



272. There is no human right to demand to live in another country and to be given housing and welfare.
273. The Dalai Llama has spoken on the immigrants.
- In June 2016 he expressed concerns about Germany potentially becoming an Arab country when he told a German newspaper:  
*"Europe, for example Germany, cannot become an Arab country . . . Germany is Germany. There are so many that in practice it becomes difficult . . ."*
  - At a press conference on 12 September 2018 in Malmö, Sweden he said:  
*"[the refugees must] return to their homelands and rebuild them . . . Europe belongs to the Europeans."*
274. It seems to be acceptable for Jews and Israel to have National Coherence. Benjamin Netanyahu, the Prime Minister of Israel, has said that Israel will deport all African migrants and build another giant border wall to keep millions more out of the country as *"massive illegal infiltration into Israel from Africa poses a real threat to Israel's future as a Jewish and democratic state"*. And the ADL have said *"it is unrealistic and unacceptable to expect the State of Israel to voluntarily subvert its own sovereign existence and nationalist identity and become a vulnerable minority within what was once its own territory"*.
275. The flood of immigration is even more ridiculous as Dr Schwab says that the 4th Industrial Revolution will make most of humanity useless eaters because of robots taking their jobs. Moreover, billionaires such as Bill Gates are working all the time to cut the population of the world and according to the Georgia Guidestones their target is less than a 15th of the present world population. Yet the Dark Force-controlled United Nations demand that we take hordes of illiterate Africans and the British Government does all it can to obey and facilitate these invading hordes. It is clear that the policy of the United Nations is designed to destroy white countries. We have no need to comply with this national suicide.
276. There is a horrific future in store for our families if this crime succeeds.
277. When white people become a minority and lose political control, their families will live a hell on earth.
- (1) Then it is absolutely certain that sooner or later the non-whites will racially turn on white people to benefit non-whites. This is what non-whites always do to white people sooner or later; it is a guaranteed certainty, as they simply cannot be trusted under any circumstances.
  - (2) There would then be no compassion or justice for white people.

- (3) White people would be subject to the hate, greed and jealousy of the majority non-whites and to their property being confiscated by non-whites with shouts of "white privilege" for distribution to non-whites, or whatever the non-white prime minister has to promise to his non-white voters to keep his job.
  - (4) When the Police, Armed Services, Security Services and Administration of Justice are all controlled by non-whites, white people can have little hope of proper protection, bearing in mind that non-whites are the greatest racists of all and will have great capacity to terrorise white people who cannot defend themselves.
  - (5) The Rule of Law as set up by white civilisation will fade away.
  - (6) Becoming a minority would be bad enough, but what makes it so absolutely unacceptable is the intensity of Anti-White Hate by non-whites.
  - (7) If white people stop being the majority race in their own country they are subjected to intense Anti-White Hate, and destroyed. The violence in Sweden already gives a very small taste of what will happen when white people stop being the majority race in any country. The organised vicious hate against white people in the USA is also very indicative, as is Sadiq Khan, the Mayor of London, issuing an official Guide featuring a picture of a white family with the caption "Doesn't represent real Londoners". Experience in South Africa and Rhodesia/Zimbabwe shows the level of hate.
  - (8) Non-whites CANNOT be trusted with power over white people, they always racially misuse it.
  - (9) The triumphalist and contemptuous display of Anti-White Hate by non-whites towards white people already visible even now should make every white person fear the future if the British Government continues to betray white people and this process continues.
  - (10) This will happen in all white countries if the Plan succeeds; white people will then have no home anywhere, and have nowhere to go. This is beyond a moral issue, it is question of survival.
278. The immigrants only came here because they were promised welfare, and that is why they stay. White people are essentially paying for their own replacement.
279. The organised kneeling humiliation and the racist hatred shown by non-whites towards white people and towards British culture and civilisation during the 2020 Black Lives Matter outrage have broken the spell. Things will never now be allowed to remain the same.
280. Although we have a spiritual duty to love all humanity in accordance with the Universal Spiritual Laws, that does not mean that we must allow all 8 billion of them

to come and settle in this country. That is not fair on the original inhabitants of this country. We can love all humanity, but they must remain in their own countries, where we will help them if we can.

281. It is not moral or spiritual to stand by passively and allow your family, children and grandchildren to be made into an ethnic minority in their own homeland and so to be subjected to racial intimidation. It is cowardice and despicable.
282. Remember Abdul Shokoor Ezedi.
283. In view of the inhumanity shown to the original inhabitants of this country by White Replacement there must now be justice and some adjustment.
284. The guiding and overriding principle of The Counter Revolution is that all people who have come to this country as immigrants under the deliberate policies of the corrupt British Ruling Elite (controlled by the Dark Force) in order to destroy this society and civilisation and to advance the policy of White Replacement, must nevertheless (irrespective of race) all be treated fairly in accordance with the Universal Spiritual Laws. However, this does not mean that they can all stay in the country with British Citizenship as that would be unfair to the original people of this country who never agreed to the invasion. There has to be reconciliation between these two issues. Most of the immigrants must therefore leave the country, but they must have conditions provided for them in another country which are largely equivalent to the conditions they were given in this country.

Refer to Section: "**UNIVERSAL SPIRITUAL LAWS**" [see page 1687].

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- **There will be National Coherence.** There will only be one culture and only one officially recognised language (Welsh excepted). All other cultures and languages will be eliminated. It will be a **COLOUR-BLIND** culture, and race will be made completely irrelevant.
  - Refer to Section: "**THERE WILL BE NATIONAL COHERENCE WITH A SINGLE COLOUR-BLIND CULTURE (ALL OTHER CULTURES WILL BE ELIMINATED)**" [see page 1161].
- The Principles of National Coherence will be implemented.
  - Refer to Section: "**THE PRINCIPLES OF NATIONAL COHERENCE**" [see page 1165].
- There will be a new and fairer definition of "racism".
  - Refer to Section: "**NEW AND FAIRER DEFINITION OF "RACISM"**" [see page 1181] [clause 2059].

- The new and fairer definition of "racism" is that racism means shunning or demeaning a person because of their **PHYSICAL** race type.
- To criticise or object to a person's behaviour, culture, religion, clothing, language, practices or way of life will **NOT** be racist or "anti-semitic".
- All accusations of "racism", unless based on the new and fairer definition of racism, will be prohibited. Referring to racial groups or a person's physical race type will be prohibited. British Citizens will be referred to as "British", and never as "White", "Black" or "Asian" etc. Describing a person as "White", "Black" or "Asian" is loathsome and intended to divide. Hyphenated race descriptions (such as Asian-British) will be prohibited.
- Hate Crimes will be abolished.
- All laws, policies, requirements and organisations relating to multiculturalism, "diversity" and racial and cultural quotas will be repealed and/or prohibited.
- The original people of Britain are destined to be a racial minority in the country by 2066. This is the intention of those who control the British Ruling Elite. Unless the original people are content to be in a racial and cultural minority the following policies must be adopted:
  - All immigration to Britain (including chain migration) will be stopped **immediately, completely and permanently**. The present immigration and asylum provisions will be abolished. There will be completely new and very restricted arrangements for people who wish to come to this country; there will be no legal entitlement. Access to Britain, if approved, will only be on a temporary Work Permit.
    - **Refer to Section: "COMPLETE CESSATION OF ALL IMMIGRATION AND CHAIN MIGRATION" [see page 1169].**
  - All British Citizenship granted on or after 1 January 1990 will be cancelled, subject to the right to apply for reinstatement.
    - **Refer to Section: "CANCELLATION OF ALL BRITISH CITIZENSHIP GRANTED ON OR AFTER 1 JANUARY 1990" [see page 1171].**
    - **Refer to Section: "THE REINSTATEMENT APPEALS PROCEDURE" [see page 1599].**

- British Citizenship will be required for entitlement to facilities and to any State Benefits.
- The many millions of non-British who were wrongly brought to this country by the Dark Force and who were awarded British Citizenship between 1 January 1990 and 23 June 2016, will be given the opportunity to be voluntarily resettled out of this country ("the Voluntary Resettlement Scheme"). Using Sovereign Money, many Garden Cities of high quality will be constructed outside the UK and all resettled people will be provided with homes there together with lifetime free health care, education facilities and welfare for them and their families. This will be the largest publicly funded construction scheme ever organised in the history of the country.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE VOLUNTARY RESETTLEMENT SCHEME"**  
*[see page 1175].*
  - ✧ The guiding and overriding principle of The Counter Revolution is that all people who have come to this country as immigrants under the deliberate policies of the corrupt British Ruling Elite (controlled by the Dark Force) in order to destroy this society and civilisation and to advance the policy of White Replacement, must nevertheless (irrespective of race) all be treated fairly in accordance with the Universal Spiritual Laws. However, this does not mean that they can all stay in the country with British Citizenship as that would be unfair to the original people of this country who never agreed to the invasion. There has to be reconciliation between these two issues. Most of the immigrants must therefore leave the country, but they must have conditions provided for them in another country which are largely equivalent to the conditions they were given in this country.
- There will be special arrangements applying to persons who entered Britain illegally on or after 23 June 2016. These people are generally military age African and Muslim men deliberately encouraged and facilitated to enter by the controlled British Ruling Elite, and their number now greatly exceeds the numbers of our own security services. This extraordinary situation cannot be regarded as anything other than the deliberate setting up by the Dark Force of an invading army to create total social breakdown, even civil war. It is a very serious situation. All such persons will be instructed to return to their original country; if they fail to do so then they will be treated as prisoners of war. Accordingly they will be interned for the rest of their lives; they will not receive any State Benefits and they cannot be employed; however, they can return to their original countries

whenever they wish to do so. They will not be entitled to take advantage of the Voluntary Resettlement Scheme.

- Refer to Section: "CONDITIONS APPLYING TO PERSONS ENTERING BRITAIN ILLEGALLY ON OR AFTER 23 JUNE 2016"** [\[see page 1179\]](#).
- Promoting any of the strategies set out in the "Strategies Used to Bring about White Replacement" is prohibited.
  - Refer to Section: "STRATEGIES USED TO BRING ABOUT WHITE REPLACEMENT"** [\[see page 207\]](#).
- Anyone who promotes White Replacement is a Dark Force Collaborator and will be removed from all Key Employment Positions.
  - Refer to Section: "ALL DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS WILL BE REMOVED FROM ALL POSITIONS OF POWER, AUTHORITY AND INFLUENCE"** [\[see page 1351\]](#).

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Promoting White Replacement.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"** [\[see page 1019\]](#).

## (1) Strategies Used to Bring about White Replacement

285. "Promoting" means any of the following:

- Practising, claiming, using, encouraging, supporting, excusing, celebrating, inciting, enabling, promoting, asserting, enforcing, maintaining, committing, advancing, allowing, assisting, facilitating, creating, participating in, claiming the benefit of, financing (directly or indirectly), attempting to do any of the above or conspiring to do any of the above.

286. The strategies used to bring about White Replacement include the following:

- (1) Uncontrolled, open borders, unlimited, mass immigration of non-whites into the country. These overwhelming numbers of non-whites will be hate-filled and non-assimilable, and have incompatible cultures.
- (2) Collection of illegal immigrant boats on a huge scale by the British Government, the occupants being brought ashore, put up at hotels, given British Citizenship and distributed to other parts of the country.
- (3) Chain migration whereby relations of immigrants can also come to the country.
- (4) Deliberate creation of racial conflict.
  - Refer to Section: "DELIBERATE CREATION OF RACIAL CONFLICT"** [see page 239].
- (5) Promoting a malicious and one-sided concept of "racism".
  - Refer to Section: "THE DARK FORCE'S MALICIOUS AND ONE-SIDED CONCEPT OF "RACISM" "** [see page 239] [clause 335].
- (6) Creating and promoting Anti-White Hate.
  - Refer to Section: "ANTI-WHITE HATE"** [see page 217].
  - Refer to Section: "STRATEGIES USED TO CREATE ANTI-WHITE HATE"** [see page 225].
- (7) Removing white people from the culture.
  - Refer to Section: "REMOVING WHITE PEOPLE FROM THE CULTURE"** [see page 227] [clause 315.(1)(u)].
- (8) Creating and promoting Non-White Privilege.

- Refer to Section: "**NON-WHITE PRIVILEGE**" [see page 331].
- (9) Hate Crimes.
- Refer to Section: "**HATE CRIMES TO INTIMIDATE WHITE PEOPLE**" [see page 319].
- (10) Hate Words.
- Refer to Section: "**HATE WORDS**" [see page 171] [clause 211].
- (11) Making white people into a minority in their own countries and ending any democratic self-determination by white people.
- (12) Promoting multiculturalism and "diversity" (ie the exclusion of white people).
- (13) Displacing white people with racial/cultural quotas.
- (14) Lowering the birth rate of white people.
- (a) Promoting the mass vaccination of white people to damage their reproductive capability.
    - Refer to Section: "**THE GREAT RESET: "VACCINATION" OF ALL HUMANITY WITH THE COVID-19 "VACCINE"**" [see page 529].
  - (b) Promoting Sexual Dysfunction and homosexuality among white people. This is particularly the case in the promotion of transgenderism (especially by surgery) and gender self-identification among white children.
    - Refer to Section: "**STRATEGIES USED TO PROMOTE SEXUAL DYSFUNCTION**" [see page 303].
  - (c) Promoting abortions and euthanasia among white people.
  - (d) Promoting race-mixing and interbreeding between white people and non-whites. Promoting mixed-race marriages and couplings in advertisements, marketing, Broadcast programmes, videos or other media productions.
- (15) Making white children unable to compete by replacing their education with propaganda and activities promoting the Destructive Values (woke).
- Refer to Section: "**CORRUPT EDUCATION PRACTICES**" [see page 265].

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

**4. White Replacement****(I) Strategies Used to Bring about White Replacement**



- (16) Dividing white women from white men.
- Refer to Section: "**STRATEGIES USED TO ESTABLISH FEMALE SUPREMACY**" [see page 283].
- (17) Promoting divorce among white people.
- (18) Promoting the destruction of the families of white people.
- Refer to Section: "**STRATEGIES USED TO DESTROY THE FAMILY**" [see page 293].
- (19) Encouraging all cultures except that of the host society.
- (20) Actively discouraging assimilation of non-whites into the host society and culture.
- (21) Deliberately moving and settling Africans and Muslims into white communities, which destroys their racial and cultural coherence and sense of community.
- (22) Destroying white culture and societies by breaking down the closeness of supportive white communities.
- (23) Divide and Rule, by building powerful blocks in white countries of competing cultures and races to create permanent division, separativeness, hate, hostility, resentment and fear between people.
- (24) Forcing employment and promotion of non-whites instead of white people just because they are not white.
- (25) Promoting that it is despicable and "racist" for any white person to speak about any negative effect on Britain caused by the many millions of non-whites brought into the country. Nothing must be said about their behaviour, culture, religion, clothing, language, practices or way of life, or the privileges given to them over white people by the Government, or the huge expense on welfare, shortage of housing, pressure on the NHS, the crime, the rapes on white girls and women, the destruction of the education system for working class white children, the overcrowded prisons, the fatal division of society, the hatred against white people, the number of non-whites in the country or the importation of third world diseases including the reintroduction of leprosy into the country.
- (26) Accusing white people of "White Supremacism".
- Refer to Section: "**THE MEDIA SCAM OF WHITE SUPREMACISM**" [see page 236] [clause 318].

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

**4. White Replacement****(1) Strategies Used to Bring about White Replacement**

- (27) Accusing white people of racism if they defend themselves against this attack.

## (2) The history of White Replacement

287. The deliberate importation of non-whites into the country has always been an important policy for the Dark Force. But in about 1990 non-white immigration together with multiculturalism and "diversity" (ie the exclusion of white people) became the principal and key policy of the Dark Force to destroy white society and so bring on their dictatorship.
288. As a result of the failure of the Miners' Strike in the mid 1980s where the old style Industrial Marxists were discredited, and Margaret Thatcher's third election victory in 1987, there was a complete change of attitude by Dark Force Collaborators to adopt Cultural Marxism. Accordingly Common Purpose was founded in 1989, the Communist Party of Great Britain was dissolved in 1991 and "Marxism Today" ceased publication in 1991. Following this change of attitude the Marxists put on ties and suits and began in earnest their Gramscian drive to incorporate the Destructive Values for destroying white societies into the constitution, structure, purpose and activities of every significant organisation in the country, who then enforced them as their own formal policy.
289. The white working class, who until then had been useful for exploitation as "oppressed victims" to stir up hate and discord, were completely abandoned as the Dark Force now had in the non-whites a new set of "oppressed victims" to exploit, and they set about creating racial division and hate with Anti-White Hate, Non-White Privilege, multiculturalism, anti-white "diversity" (ie the exclusion of white people) and anti-white racial quotas. Class war was now replaced with race war.
- Refer to Section: "**ANTI-WHITE HATE**" [see page 217].
  - Refer to Section: "**NON-WHITE PRIVILEGE**" [see page 331].
290. The removal of Mrs Thatcher in 1989 enabled the Dark Force to take over the Conservative Party, and from then on, despite the illusion of differences between political parties, all British Governments whether of the "Left" or "Right" worked hand in glove with the Dark Force to convert all organisations and promote a flood of non-white immigration, hidden from the British public by the Dark Force-controlled media. This has been phenomenally successful.
291. Many millions of non-whites were unnaturally and stealthily brought to this country by the Dark Force in the last 50 years or so and were given British Citizenship without the agreement of the British people. This was and is a race crime against the British people. This crime was particularly committed by Tony Blair, Gordon Brown, David Cameron, Theresa May, Boris Johnson and their associates ("the criminals").
- (1) It was well understood by the criminals that this would make white people a minority in Britain and inevitably create a terrible horror for white people when they were under the power of non-whites, yet they did not stop.

- (2) The non-whites were brought here because they were not white, simply so they could be used in the Dark Force's scheme to destroy white society.
  - (3) These non-whites hate white people and are the enemies of the British people; that is the very reason that the criminals deliberately brought them here.
292. The non-whites had no right to come here. The British people did not want them to come. The British people did not ask them to come. There certainly was no economic need for the immigrants, in fact very much the reverse.
293. There is historical evidence that for 1000 years white people have tried to keep the Muslims out of Europe. Muslims have invaded numerous times, at all times driven by their religion of hate, separation, conflict and conquest. For many hundreds of years, they have taken white people into slavery even from Iceland and Ireland. White people were prized as slaves, particularly the women, and they still are. Now for their own selfish political advantage, the British Ruling Elite have betrayed white people and deliberately introduced this leprosy of millions and millions of Muslims and Africans into their country and intentionally spread them into every town.

### (3) Coudenhove-Kalergi and his plan

294. Count Richard Coudenhove-Kalergi (1894-1972), through his Pan-European movement started in the 1920s, was the supreme intellectual driving force for developing the blueprint for the establishment of the EU.
- (1) Coudenhove-Kalergi's father was an Austro-Hungarian Count with ancestral roots back to Byzantine royalty, and a Japanese mother. Although not a Jew himself he immensely admired the Jews and he married a Jewish woman. His father was deeply associated with Theodor Herzl, the founder of Zionism.
  - (2) He wrote some 33 books including "Practical Idealism", and for many years was a tireless promoter of his ideas to the political elite of Europe and the USA holding conferences with up to 2000 people.
  - (3) Baron Louis de Rothschild (who was Jewish) was a very early supporter giving him an introduction to Max Warburg (who was Jewish and a brother of Paul Warburg, one of the creators of the Federal Reserve) who immediately gave him working finance to the extent of 60,000 gold marks as he was very strongly supportive of Coudenhove-Kalergi's proposals. Max Warburg was able to introduce him to many elite figures who provided him with very considerable financial resources and influence.
  - (4) Because of his connection to the highest political elite of Europe and because he was a Freemason in the well-connected "Humanist" Lodge in Vienna, Coudenhove-Kalergi and his Pan-European movement were very significant and influential until well after the end of World War II. It was his suggestion that the theme from the final movement of Beethoven's Ninth Symphony should be used as the EU's national anthem and he was very much involved with the design of the EU logo which contains 12 stars. In 1950 Coudenhove-Kalergi was the first recipient of the EU-linked Charlemagne Prize given for services towards European unification, since given each year to many prominent EU celebrities such as Tony Blair and Angela Merkel.
295. His views were as follows:
- (1) The white race and its culture had to be entirely eliminated by interbreeding with "negroid" and other non-whites, to create "mongrel" people with no distinct quality, history or culture of their own, and thus be easily controlled by the ruling elite. For this to happen there had to be overwhelming mass immigration of non-whites into white countries.
  - (2) The super race ruling over this "mongrel" population would be the Jews (who would not be subject to this interbreeding process).

- (3) There must be total European integration, ethnically, culturally and politically, and all present diversity, cultures, traditions and nationalisms would be ended.
  - (4) All European nations must be abolished and lose their right of individual self-determination; they would then be ruled from outside by an external political body. To achieve this, the real aim of the project would be kept secret from the people. There would be a slow "hollowing out" process whereby every treaty signed by the individual nations would transfer more and more powers to the external body, until at some point the people were not allowed to vote on matters of national sovereignty, and their courts and parliaments were powerless and pointless.
  - (5) The governing process would not be democratic.
296. This process would be exactly similar to the aims and inhumanity of Hitler, except that in this case the opposite would occur and the super race would be the Jews and the slaves would be the new inferior mongrelised race.
  297. These ideas about the Jews as a super race ruling the world were propagated long before the rise of Hitler and the Holocaust.
  298. Baron Louis de Rothschild and Max Warburg liked Coudenhove-Kalergi's proposals that the white race was to be eliminated and that the Jews would rule the world as a super race, for that fitted in with their own feeling of destiny.
  299. This suggested process was adopted by the Dark Force and implemented in the EU as a prototype to be introduced against all white countries throughout the world. There were also plans to bring all countries into large blocks throughout the world giving similar control to the elite.
  300. This degree of psychopathic inhumanity required a totally materialistic view of humanity (similar to that held by the Frankfurt School and their followers) where men, women and children were nothing more than mere collections of chemicals used to make up their physical bodies without any indwelling spiritual life, and so could be used and manipulated as slaves for the benefit of the elite. In "Practical Idealism", a degenerate and obscene book, there is no discussion of ordinary people having any importance either physically or spiritually; what mattered was how they would be used to support the rule of a Jewish elite, and the reduction of all other people to the class of slaves with no right of self-determination. And this inhumanity is the philosophic foundation of the EU.
  301. There seems to have been a longstanding effort to airbrush the racist and genocidal Coudenhove-Kalergi out of history; he does not seem to appear on the EU website and his books both new and second-hand are virtually impossible to obtain, certainly in English. There are even reports that German police were used to confiscate these books in 1990. This is despite (or perhaps because of)

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION****Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation****4. White Replacement****(3) Coudenhove-Kalergi and his plan**

Coudenhove-Kalergi being the designer of the blueprint of the EU project, his close links for many years with the political elite of Europe where he was treated as a very important celebrity and indeed almost like a god, and his winning of the 1950 Charlemagne prize. Maybe it was felt that this evil old racist had been rather too candid about the real purpose of the EU.

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**4. White Replacement**

**(3) Coudenhove-Kalergi and his plan**



## 5. *Anti-White Hate*

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

▪ <i>Strategies Used to Create Anti-White Hate</i> .....	Page 225
▪ <i>Specific aspects of Anti-White Hate</i> .....	Page 235
▪ <i>Examples of Anti-White Hate</i> .....	Page 237

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

302. The Dark Force wishes to destroy white countries, civilisations and democracies as they are a major obstacle to the establishment of the dictatorship. It has therefore created an intense world-wide campaign of hate against white people. This is Anti-White Hate.

- "White people" are defined as the native and original inhabitants of European countries including Slavs and Russians.

303. Anti-White Hate is created by the strategies set out in "Strategies Used to Create Anti-White Hate".

- **Refer to Section: "STRATEGIES USED TO CREATE ANTI-WHITE HATE"**  
[see page 225].

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

304. Generally, white people just want to be nice to everyone. They are usually unaware of the intensity of Anti-White Hate which is being deliberately stoked up against them in Britain and right across the world, or the plans for their entire race to be eliminated under the White Replacement strategy.

305. Before the 1960s, English people used to think they were just "people"—the question of race never occurred to them. Then after the mass immigration was forced on them they were made to think they were "white" people, and then they were made to think that as "white" people there was something wrong with them; they became very confused by the hate and abuse directed at them, because they had never changed at all. There was nothing wrong with them, but most of them never realised that there was a deliberate and ruthless plan to destroy them and their civilisation.

306. Most white people are kindly and tolerant, but increasingly many are now very angry and resentful of the Dark Force-orchestrated Anti-White Hate. They have had enough of the deliberate racist provocation, unfairness and abuse. **THEY WILL NOT TAKE IT ANY MORE.**

307. The organised kneeling humiliation and the racist hatred shown by non-whites towards white people and towards British culture and civilisation during the 2020 Black Lives Matter outrage have broken the spell. Things will never now be allowed to remain the same.
308. Individual white people are currently leading humanity in seeking Spiritual Development. Of all races in the world at the moment, it just so happens that white people are waking up the fastest in terms of Spiritual Development, being highly intelligent, sensitive and increasingly free from organised religion, and having a very strong, inner-driven and highly tuned value system of genuine universal moral ideals. Thousands and thousands of little "Lights" are springing up all over the place in white countries, tired of old established constraints and seeking the freedom of direct attunement with the Divinity within (their Higher Self). This is not happening through organised religion or priests, but through the aspirations of very ordinary, decent white people in their private lives; a mass spiritual revolution is taking place. This is a remarkable situation and it is happening spontaneously, in spite of the Dark Force-controlled media. This process leads and assists the whole of humanity. In spiritual terms, white people are the flower of humanity. The Dark Force is surprised at how far and how fast this process has developed and it feels it is running out of time to impose its tyranny on humanity. This is another reason why there is such intense Anti-White Hate created by the Dark Force and why it wishes to destroy white civilisation.

□ Refer to Section: "**INDIVIDUAL SPIRITUAL DEVELOPMENT**" [[see page 1667](#)].

309. It is impossible to understand White Replacement and Anti-White Hate without understanding the crucial role played by Jewish Supremacists over many decades. Jewish Supremacists were the instigators, promoters, organisers and financiers of White Replacement and Anti-White Hate. Jewish Supremacists believe that white people are the greatest hindrance to their control of the world. The destruction and elimination of white people and their countries, civilisations and democracies is a key desire of Jewish Supremacists. They have said so in their own words. Jewish Supremacists have expressed very great hatred towards white people, and their wish to have the white race destroyed. They used their control of the media to achieve this. They used proxies to do their work for them. Jewish Supremacists routinely accuse their opponents of "hate" and "racism", but in practice the only hate and racism is from them towards white people. The irony is that the 80% of people who identify themselves as "Jews" are themselves white European people and are not a separate race at all, but descendants of tribes of Khazarian thieves and robbers from near the Caspian Sea who converted to Judaism on orders of the Czar of Russia in the eighth century. They are not Semitic by DNA at all, and they are not the original Semites of biblical history, but counterfeiters.
- All accusations of "anti-semitism" will be treated as spurious and malicious, and will be ignored. The concept of anti-semitism is fundamental to Jewish Privilege. The very concept of anti-semitism is a scam and will be ignored as having no legal or moral significance. No race should be allowed to demand immunity to all criticism.

- Refer to Section: "JEWISH SUPREMACISTS" [see page 873].
- Refer to Section: "JEWISH PRIVILEGE" [see page 341].
- Refer to Section: "GIANT LIE: THE HOAX THAT EUROPEAN JEWS ARE DESCENDANTS OF THE BIBLICAL HEBREWS AND ARE GOD'S CHOSEN PEOPLE AS PROMISED IN THE BOOK OF DEUTERONOMY" [see page 449].

310. Examples of Anti-White Hate expressed by Jews:

- *"The white race is the cancer of human history."*  
*The feminist Susan Sontag (who is Jewish) in 1967.*
- *"My concern is doing away with whiteness; whiteness is a form of racial oppression. The suggestion is that it is somehow possible to separate whiteness from oppression, and it is not. There can be no white race."*

[https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=\\_vOtZgOOUHA](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=_vOtZgOOUHA)

*"If you are a white male, you do not deserve to live. You are a cancer. You are a disease . . . my feeling is that if you are a white male you should kill yourself now. If you are a thoughtful person with a social consciousness who considers himself white, you will consider suicide. It is the right thing to do. "*

*"The key to solving the social problems of our age is to abolish the white race."*

*". . . The goal of abolishing the white race is on its face so desirable that some may find it hard to believe that it could incur any opposition other than from committed white supremacists."*

*"We intend to keep bashing the dead white males, and the live ones, and the females too, until the social construct known as 'the white race' is destroyed, not 'deconstructed' but destroyed."*

*Dr Noel Ignatiev (who was Jewish), Harvard Professor.*

- *"I speak of the death of the white race. The complete removal of all means of reproduction of the so-called Aryan race."*
- *". . . we now control the destiny of this race. It is now time to make sure the white race becomes extinct through miscegenation and having a virtually zero birth rate."*

*"Perish Aryan Goyim (cattle)!"*

*Abe Foxman (who is Jewish), head of the Anti-Defamation League.*

- *"It is in Jewish interest, it is in humanity's interest that whites experience a genocide. Until white children are burned alive, white women raped, mutilated, murdered and all white men who have not been slaughtered watch powerlessly as their people are terrorised . . . "*

*Ishmael Levitts (who is Jewish).*

- *"The homogeneity of European nations is fundamentally against the interests of the Jewish people. We are at a critical turning point in history. The West is becoming more and more racially diverse, and soon the White Race will be forced into submission . . . This is all thanks to the tremendous power of our social movements and institutions. This great change will be catalysed by Muslim settlement."*

*Rabbi Abarron Haviv (who is Jewish), at the World Jewish Congress Summit, 2011*

- *"Europe has not yet learned how to be multicultural and I think we [ie the Jews] are going to be part of the throes of that transformation which MUST take place. Europe is not going to be the monolithic societies that they once were in the last century. Jews are going to be at the centre of that. It is a huge transformation for Europe to make. They are now going into a multicultural mode and Jews will be resented because of our leading role, but without that leading role and without that transformation Europe will not survive. Every journey begins with the first step. We must end the so-called white race."*

*Barbara Lerner Spectre (who is Jewish) of Paideia.*

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=-7ldT3YL2Kw>

- *"There is no place in modern Europe for ethnically pure states. That is a 19th-century idea and we are trying to transition it into the 21st-century and we are going to do it with multi-ethnic states."*

*Wesley Clark (who is Jewish), Jewish American former NATO general.*

- *"Jews should rejoice at the fact that Christian Europe is losing its identity . . . in favour of another people and another religion."*

*Rabbi Baruch Efrati (who is Jewish), 2012.*

- *"Forbid the Whites to mate with Whites. The White Women must cohabit with members of the dark races, the White Men with black women. Thus the White Race will disappear, for the mixing of the dark with the White means the end of the White Man, and our most dangerous enemy will become only a memory."*

*Rabbi Rabinovich (who was Jewish); 12 January 1952, Hungary.*

<http://www.rense.com/general45/full.htm>

- *"In 50 or 100 years, Israel will still be Jewish. Your countries will NOT, however. Europe will be browner and blacker, and so will Asia. Chances are your grandchildren will not look like you and if they do, your great-grandchildren will not. My descendants will rule over your descendants who will learn to hate their own heritage and there is NOTHING you can do about it."*

Mark Kogan (who is Jewish).

- *"We're smart—we are powerful and at the proper time we will mix up your gentile women with the Blacks and in 50 years you'll be all mixed up. Niggers love to s—w your white women and we encourage it by using them to our advantage."*

Howard Rosenthal (who was Jewish).

- *"The goal is to meet the challenge of racial interbreeding, the challenge of racial interbreeding that faces us in the 21st century. It is not a choice, it is an obligation. It is imperative. We cannot do otherwise. We risk finding ourselves confronted with major problems. We must change, therefore we will change. We are going to change all at the same time, in business, in administration, in education, in the political parties and we will obligate ourselves as to results. If this volunteerism does not work for the Republic (of France) then the state will move to still more coercive of measures."*

Nicolas Sarkozy (who is Jewish) when he was President of France saying effectively that it was "imperative" that white French people had to interbreed with non-white immigrants and if they did not do so voluntarily, the government would enforce it. This is the Coudenhove-Kalergi Plan.

- *"I am going to bring down the United States by funding Black Hate groups. We will put them into a mental trap and make them blame white people. The Black community is the easiest to manipulate."*

George Soros (who is Jewish), interview with Germany's Bild, September 2014.

- *"We must realize that our party's most powerful weapon is racial tension. By propounding into the consciousness of the dark races that for centuries they have been oppressed by the whites, we can mold them to the program of the Communist Party. In America we will aim for subtle victory. While inflaming the negro minority against the Whites, we will endeavor to instill in the Whites a guilt complex for their exploitation of the negros."*

Israel Cohen (who was Jewish), General Secretary of The World Zionist Organization. From his book "A Racial Program For The 20th Century" (1912), read into the Congressional Record by Congressman Thomas Abernathy, U.S. House of Representatives (Mississippi, 4th District), on June 7, 1957, Volume 103, pg. 8559, third paragraph (left column).

<https://www.archive.org/stream/congressionalrec103dunit#page/n25/mode/2up>

- *"Us Jews will fight until white America is extinguished!"*

Zelda Green (who is Jewish)

- *"There is no place in modern Europe for ethnically pure states. That is a 19th-century idea and we are trying to transition it into the 21st-century and we are going to do it with multi-ethnic states."*

Wesley Clark (who is Jewish), Jewish American former NATO general

- *"We see ourselves together with our Muslim brothers, our natural allies, fighting against the European whites" . . .*

Rabbi Pinchas Goldschmidt (who is Jewish). Rabbi Pinchas Goldschmidt claims Jews and Muslims are natural allies because they both like to mutilate the genitals of children and murder animals in the most grotesque way imaginable! Of course, they also both hate white people, and especially white Christians, and would love to see the white Christian civilization destroyed.

- *"The Messiah will come when Edom, Europe, Christianity has totally fallen. So I ask you: is it good news that Muslims are coming to Europe? It is excellent news! It means the coming of the Messiah! Excellent news!"*

Rabbi Rav Touitou (who is Jewish)

- *"We, the Green Party, have to make sure to get as many immigrants as possible into Germany. If they are in Germany, we must fight for their right to vote. When we reach that, we will have a share of the vote, we need to change this republic."*

Daniel Cohn-Bendit (who is Jewish), Co-President of EFA

- *"We Jews, we are the destroyers and will remain the destroyers. Nothing you can do will meet our demands and needs. We will forever destroy because we want a world of our own."*

Maurice Samuel (who was Jewish), "You Gentiles" (1924)

311. For discussion on "White Supremacism" and slavery see:

- ☐ **Refer to Section: "SPECIFIC ASPECTS OF ANTI-WHITE HATE" [see page 235].**

312. "Diversity, equity and inclusion" (DEI) and "Critical Race Theory" (CRT) are covers for Anti-White Hate.

313. In 2020 the Jewish Anti-Defamation League acting on behalf of Jewish Supremacists arbitrarily changed the definition of racism so only white people can be labelled as "racist".

**MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- **There will be National Coherence.** There will only be one culture and only one officially recognised language (Welsh excepted). All other cultures and languages will be eliminated. It will be a **COLOUR-BLIND** culture, and race will be made completely irrelevant.
  - **Refer to Section: "THERE WILL BE NATIONAL COHERENCE WITH A SINGLE COLOUR-BLIND CULTURE (ALL OTHER CULTURES WILL BE ELIMINATED)"** [\[see page 1161\]](#).
- The Principles of National Coherence will be implemented.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE PRINCIPLES OF NATIONAL COHERENCE"** [\[see page 1165\]](#).
- There will be a new and fairer definition of "racism".
  - **Refer to Section: "NEW AND FAIRER DEFINITION OF "RACISM" "** [\[see page 1181\]](#) [\[clause 2059\]](#).
- Hate Crimes will be abolished.
- All laws, policies, requirements and organisations relating to multiculturalism, "diversity" and racial and cultural quotas will be repealed and/or prohibited.
- All charities, organisations, helplines and support groups specifically or primarily dealing with, advising or promoting the interests of Homosexuals, Transgenders (as defined) or non-whites will be abolished. Any organiser or spokesman for any such groups will be deemed prima facie to be a Dark Force Collaborator.
- Promoting any of the strategies set out in the "Strategies Used to Create Anti-White Hate" is prohibited.
  - **Refer to Section: "STRATEGIES USED TO CREATE ANTI-WHITE HATE"** [\[see page 225\]](#).
- Anyone who promotes Anti-White Hate is a Dark Force Collaborator and will be removed from all Key Employment Positions.
  - **Refer to Section: "ALL DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS WILL BE REMOVED FROM ALL POSITIONS OF POWER, AUTHORITY AND INFLUENCE"** [\[see page 1351\]](#).

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Promoting Anti-White Hate.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
[\[see page 1019\]](#).



## ■ STRATEGIES USED TO CREATE ANTI-WHITE HATE

314. "Promoting" means any of the following:

- Practising, claiming, using, encouraging, supporting, excusing, celebrating, inciting, enabling, promoting, asserting, enforcing, maintaining, committing, advancing, allowing, assisting, facilitating, creating, participating in, claiming the benefit of, financing (directly or indirectly), attempting to do any of the above or conspiring to do any of the above.

315. Strategies used to promote Anti-White Hate include the following: ["promoting" includes claiming or using]

(1) **Propaganda that white people must have an inferior status to non-whites.**

(a) White people are made to believe that their existing and traditional values of what is right and what is wrong are out of date, unimportant, unacceptable, and even wicked. Nothing about white people is ever admired, appreciated, built up or praised, all is criticised and destroyed. Everything white people value and treasure is given a label of accusation. Every decent aspect of white society is made to appear dirty and shameful. Everything decent, honourable and true in white societies is degraded, destroyed and discredited. White people are made to feel ashamed about every aspect of their identity and culture.

- **Refer to Section: "DESTROY ALL TRADITIONAL MORAL AND SPIRITUAL VALUES AND IDENTITIES AND REPLACE THEM WITH THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES" [see page 135].**

(b) Promoting White Replacement with uncontrolled, open borders, unlimited, mass immigration of non-whites into white countries.

- **Refer to Section: "WHITE REPLACEMENT" [see page 193].**

(c) Promoting Non-White Privilege.

- **Refer to Section: "NON-WHITE PRIVILEGE" [see page 331].**

(d) Promoting the Dark Force's malicious and one-sided concept of "racism". In 2020 the Jewish Anti-Defamation League acting on behalf of Jewish Supremacists arbitrarily changed the definition of racism so only white people can be labelled as "racist".

- Refer to Section: "THE DARK FORCE'S MALICIOUS AND ONE-SIDED CONCEPT OF "RACISM" "** [\[see page 239\]](#) [\[clause 335\]](#).
  
- (e) Promoting that it is despicable and "racist" for any white person to speak about any negative effect on Britain caused by the many millions of non-whites brought into the country. Nothing must be said about their behaviour, culture, religion, clothing, language, practices or way of life, or the privileges given to them over white people by the Government, or the huge expense on welfare, shortage of housing, pressure on the NHS, the crime, the rapes on white girls and women, the destruction of the education system for working class white children, the overcrowded prisons, the fatal division of society, the hatred against white people, the number of non-whites in the country or the importation of third world diseases including the reintroduction of leprosy into the country.
  
- (f) Promoting anti-white multiculturalism, anti-white "diversity" (ie the exclusion of white people) or anti-white racial quotas. "Diversity, equity and inclusion" (DEI) is a cover for Anti-White Hate.
  
- (g) Promoting that white people do not have the right to multiculturalism—the right to live with people of their own race, way of life and culture.
  - Refer to Section: "ADDITIONAL INDIVIDUAL RIGHT FOR WHITE PEOPLE TO LIVE WITH PEOPLE OF THEIR OWN RACE, WAY OF LIFE AND CULTURE"** [\[see page 1099\]](#).
  
  - Refer to Section: "ADDITIONAL INDIVIDUAL RIGHT FOR WHITE PEOPLE TO LIVE WITH PEOPLE OF THEIR OWN RACE, WAY OF LIFE AND CULTURE"** [\[see page 1099\]](#).
  
- (h) Behaving with, encouraging, creating, inciting or promoting racism, racial conflict, racial hate, racial resentment, racial abuse, racial prejudice, racial discrimination or antagonism against white people.
  
- (i) Promoting that white people must show "tolerance" and "respect" towards non-whites, but non-whites are under no such duty towards white people.
  - 1) Promoting that white people must not comment on any aspect of non-whites or their opinions, even if it is factually true.
  
  - 2) Promoting that white people must not apply any description to non-whites, even if it is factually true.

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**5. Anti-White Hate**

■ **Strategies Used to Create Anti-White Hate**

- 3) Promoting that white people must not say or do anything that might offend non-whites, even if it is factually true.
  - 4) Promoting that non-whites have immunity from any form of criticism, however strongly it may be deserved.
  - 5) Promoting that non-whites must be respected at all times and in all circumstances, whatever their behaviour and however undeserved.
- (j) Maliciously using Hate Words against white people.
- Refer to Section: "**HATE WORDS**" [see page 171] [clause 211].
- (k) Promoting that non-whites are allowed to use any Hate Words, abuse, intimidation, bullying and race-baiting against any white person.
- (l) Promoting that non-whites cannot be racist, sexist or homophobic.
- (m) Accusing white people of "White Supremacism".
- Refer to Section: "**THE MEDIA SCAM OF 'WHITE SUPREMACISM'**" [see page 236] [clause 318].
- (n) Making any unmerited accusation of racism.
- (o) Promoting that the country is a "racist country".
- (p) Promoting accusations of "othering" against white people.
- (q) Accusing white people of using "Digital Blackface".
- (r) Promoting that white people are racist, sexist and homophobic, whether they know it or not. If they deny it, that is only more proof that they are.
- (s) Promoting that white people cause oppression of non-whites.
- (t) Promoting that every aspect of white society is "too white".
- (u) Removing white people from the culture:
- 1) Presenting disproportionate numbers or situations of non-whites in advertising and marketing.

- 2) Promoting that any publication, video, advertisement, Broadcast programme or any image or group of white people, is "too white" or "horribly white" unless it contains non-whites.
  - 3) Promoting that no drama or film must show any culture, civilisation, society or group composed only of white people, and that there must always be non-whites present, however ludicrous or anachronistic.
  - 4) Promoting that white people must be replaced in Broadcast programmes, dramas and films by token non-whites included purely on racial grounds. Casting token non-whites in historically white roles (such as the BBC's casting of Shakespeare's History Plays or English period dramas) and thereby give the impression that Britain has always had non-whites and that Britain was never a truly white country.
- (v) **Malicious casting in drama and feature films.** Disproportionately using plots and malicious casting in Broadcast dramas, feature films and advertising to advance those the Dark Force wish to favour, and to focus ridicule and character assassination against those the Dark Force wish to destroy:
- 1) Non-whites (and homosexuals, women and Jews) are disproportionately cast in sympathetic roles behaving well, in other words the ones you can trust, the decent, wise, shrewd, caring, sensitive, sensible, intelligent, socially responsible ones; the ones respected by the other characters in the drama; these are the ones they want us to like.
  - 2) Non-whites and women are disproportionately cast in "strong" roles of authority, power and respect, dominating and humiliating heterosexual white men; they must never be shown to be inadequate or to fail in anything—unless a heterosexual white man can be blamed for the failure in which case they are victims which is acceptable.
  - 3) Heterosexual white men must never be presented as strong, or decent, or competent or having any worthwhile characteristics. White men (particularly white heterosexual men and especially white fathers) are disproportionately cast in negative character roles, in other words, the violent, the silly, the weak, the inferior, the ignorant, the inefficient, the unfair, the untrustworthy, the ugly, the "zombies" in zombie videos, all serial killers, roles of low social status, the socially irresponsible, the gross (often shown eating coarsely), the emotionally weak, insensitive, arrogant and unfairly privileged;

their presence is often accompanied by unspoken disapproval and lack of respect from the other characters; these are ones they want us to hate and despise.

□ **Refer to Section: "MALICIOUS CASTING IN DRAMA AND FEATURE FILMS" [see page 249] [clause 355.(13)].**

- (w) Promoting that non-whites are "underprivileged" and need special treatment compared with white people, who are "privileged".
- (x) Promoting that non-whites are to be given culturally or racially focussed affirmative action, special advantage or treatment, quotas, job-entitlement, privilege, funding, exclusivity, education or ethical or legal dispensation by reason of their "culture", race, identity, habits, religion or background.
- (y) Accusing white people of white privilege, whitewashing, intersectionality, microaggression, racial profiling or systemic/institutional racism. These concepts have no equivalent application to attitudes of or behaviour by non-whites.
- (z) Promoting the use of Hate Crimes, which are only enforced against white people.

□ **Refer to Section: "HATE CRIMES TO INTIMIDATE WHITE PEOPLE" [see page 319].**

- (aa) Creating and following official criminal sentencing guidelines which treat white people harsher than non-whites.
- (bb) Promoting racial double standards in the enforcement of national laws by the Police: where zero-tolerance and intimidation is used against white people by the Police, who ignore breaches by non-whites (such as rioting by Black Lives Matter).
- (cc) Expressing that "Black Lives Matter" is allowed, but expressing that "All Lives Matter" is not allowed.
- (dd) Promoting that white people must be humiliated by having to kneel before blacks.
- (ee) Promoting that non-whites are allowed to form or promote racially exclusive organisations and hold public demonstrations or events celebrating their own race and/or seeking advantages for their own race. White people are not allowed to do that.

- (ff) Non-private facilities or buildings can be made exclusive to non-whites.
- (gg) Promoting the strategies set out in the "Strategies Used to Establish Female Supremacy", the "Strategies Used to Destroy the Family" and the "Strategies Used to Promote Sexual Dysfunction" grossly and disproportionately against white people.
  - Refer to Section: "**STRATEGIES USED TO ESTABLISH FEMALE SUPREMACY**" [see page 283].
  - Refer to Section: "**STRATEGIES USED TO DESTROY THE FAMILY**" [see page 293].
  - Refer to Section: "**STRATEGIES USED TO PROMOTE SEXUAL DYSFUNCTION**" [see page 303].
- (hh) Promoting that Cultural Appropriation by white people is outrageous.
  - Refer to Section: "**THE HYPOCRISY OF CULTURAL APPROPRIATION**" [see page 236] [clause 317].
- (ii) Promoting that all social problems and all bad and criminal behaviour are caused by the "corruption", "injustice" and "rotteness" of white society which therefore needs completely overturning.
- (jj) Ensuring that disruptive and damaging white social trends are glamorised and encouraged.
- (kk) Promoting that any white social structure which creates support and strength for white people must be undermined and removed.
- (ll) Promoting that non-whites must be prevented from assimilating into the host society and culture.
- (mm) Acting to assist and further Government policy in moving and settling Africans and Muslims into white communities, to destroy the cultural coherence of those communities.

- (2) **Propaganda that white culture and heritage is of no value and must be discredited and destroyed**
- (a) Condemning the use of the English language as it is the language of a "colonising" nation.
  - (b) Promoting that there must not be any white countries or any all-white areas in any country.
  - (c) Promoting that white people must accept becoming a minority in their own country.
  - (d) Promoting that Britain is no longer a white country, and that this must be celebrated.
  - (e) Promoting that white people should not attempt to retain their own culture as they have no culture, and if they have, it is of no value.
  - (f) Promoting that white culture is not ethnically significant any more (the useless baggage of "dead white males"). It is not worth preserving. Every white person must be ashamed of it.
  - (g) Promoting that all cultures must be valued, except white culture.
  - (h) Using Malicious Criticism against white people and white society.
    - Refer to Section: "THE TECHNIQUE OF MALICIOUS CRITICISM"**  
*[see page 167].*
  - (i) Promoting that any loyalty by white people to white countries, nations, culture, heritage and history is despicable, dangerous, fascist and white supremacist.
  - (j) Promoting that white people must take all steps necessary to avoid any aspect of their culture, way of life or traditions causing any "offence" to non-whites.
  - (k) Promoting that all uplifting white historical role models must be discredited.
  - (l) Promoting that all historical icons of white culture in public places must be destroyed, including statues of "old white men" to avoid offending non-whites.

- (3) **Promoting Anti-White Hate against white people as a race**
- (a) Promoting Black Lives Matter (funded by the Dark Force).
  - (b) Promoting that the white race must be ended.
  - (c) Lowering the birth rate of white people.
    - 1) Promoting the mass vaccination of white people to damage their reproductive capability.
      - **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: "VACCINATION" OF ALL HUMANITY WITH THE COVID-19 "VACCINE" "** [\[see page 529\]](#).
    - 2) Promoting Sexual Dysfunction and homosexuality among white people. This is particularly the case in the promotion of transgenderism (especially by surgery) and gender self-identification among white children.
      - **Refer to Section: "STRATEGIES USED TO PROMOTE SEXUAL DYSFUNCTION" [\[see page 303\]](#).**
    - 3) Promoting abortions and euthanasia among white people.
    - 4) Promoting race-mixing and interbreeding between white people and non-whites. Promoting mixed-race marriages and couplings in advertisements, marketing, Broadcast programmes, videos or other media productions. The RAC are very much into this.
  - (d) Making white children unable to compete by replacing their education with propaganda and activities promoting the Destructive Values (woke).
    - **Refer to Section: "CORRUPT EDUCATION PRACTICES" [\[see page 265\]](#).**
  - (e) **The Coudenhove-Kalergi Plan.** This promotes that the white race and its culture has to be entirely eliminated by interbreeding with "negroid" and other non-whites, to create "mongrel" people with no distinct quality, history or culture of their own, and thus be easily controlled by the ruling elite (who were to be Jewish). This is to be achieved by overwhelming mass immigration of non-whites into white countries. Accordingly, miscegenation and interbreeding between white people and non-white people is encouraged and promoted—hence the disproportionate imagery in marketing and



advertising of mixed race couples and families. Jewish Supremacists were very keen on the Coudenhove-Kalergi Plan and supported and funded its promotion.

*"Today's races and classes will gradually disappear owing to the vanishing of space, time and prejudice. The Eurasian Negroid race similar to the ancient Egyptians will replace the diversity of peoples. Instead of destroying European Jewry, Europe will against its own will turn Europe into a mixed-race of Asians and Negroes through this artificial selection process. The man of the future will be mixed-race. Russian-Jewish Bolshevism constitutes a decisive step towards this purpose where a small group of Jewish Communists, spiritual aristocrats, govern the country. The general staff are recruited from the spiritual leader race, the Jews. From the European quantity people two quality races rise up, blood aristocracy and Jewry. Both believe in their higher mission of their better blood. The superiority of their spirit predestines them to become a main factor of the future nobility."*

*Richard Nikolaus von Coudenhove-Kalergi, (who was financed by the Jews) the founder of the EU*

- Refer to Section: "**COUDENHOVE-KALERGI AND HIS PLAN**"  
[see page 213].
- Refer to Section: "**COUDENHOVE-KALERGI AND HIS PLAN**"  
[see page 213].

- (f) Promoting that white people are intrinsically a violent race.
- (g) Promoting that "whiteness" is a psychosis.  
*Kehinde Andrews: "The Psychosis of Whiteness" (Professor of Black Studies in the School of Social Sciences at Birmingham City University)*
- (h) Promoting Critical Race Theory, which states that white people are racist and oppressors, and that white people should feel guilty for being white.
- (i) Promoting that white people must be made ashamed of being white by glamorising and prioritising non-whiteness.
- (j) Promoting that white people are not a race at all, so attacks on white people are not racist; white people therefore do not have any rights as a race and so it does not matter if they are replaced or destroyed.
- (k) History is falsified by promoting the lie that there have always been significant numbers of non-whites in the UK.

---

## PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

### 5. Anti-White Hate

#### ■ Strategies Used to Create Anti-White Hate

- (l) Promoting that all modern day white people (but not Muslims or Jews) are personally responsible for the slave trade which took place over 200 years ago.
  - Refer to Section: "THE HYPOCRISY OF SLAVERY ACCUSATIONS"** [\[see page 235\]](#) [\[clause 316\]](#).
- (m) Promoting the racist theory of Theodor Adorno (who was Jewish) known as "The Authoritarian Personality".
  - Refer to Section: "CAUSE DOUBT AND UNCERTAINTY BY PROMOTING THE IDEA THAT NORMAL THINKING IS DEFECTIVE"** [\[see page 409\]](#).
- (n) Promoting that it is the very existence of white people and their DNA that is the problem and why they must be exterminated.
- (o) Promoting under the Dark Force-controlled United Nations political agenda of Sustainability that:
  - 1) White people are morally corrupt as they are guilty of causing systemic world-wide inequity and inequality, of causing Climate Change, of causing the Biodiversity Crisis and of using grossly unfair proportions of world resources.
  - 2) The appalling damage caused to the Planet and non-white countries by the activities of white people and their economic development is so great that white countries, including Britain, must pay very substantial compensation to non-white countries, a massive Wealth Transfer.
  - 3) There must be a "total transformation" of white countries because their way of life and cultures are unacceptable and have to be changed.
    - Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: ANTI-WHITE HATE"** [\[see page 795\]](#).

## ■ SPECIFIC ASPECTS OF ANTI-WHITE HATE

316. One particular aspect of Anti-White Hate is the hypocritical accusation against white people relating to slavery.

- (1) In their own words Jewish Supremacists have promoted and funded the campaign to create Anti-White Hate against modern day white people by exploiting the historical involvement of white people in the slave trade.

*"I am going to bring down the United States by funding Black Hate groups. We will put them into a mental trap and make them blame white people. The Black community is the easiest to manipulate."*

*George Soros, interview with Germany's Bild, September 2014.*

*"We must realize that our party's most powerful weapon is racial tension. By propounding into the consciousness of the dark races that for centuries they have been oppressed by the whites, we can mold them to the program of the Communist Party. In America we will aim for subtle victory. While inflaming the negro minority against the Whites, we will endeavor to instill in the Whites a guilt complex for their exploitation of the negros."*

*Israel Cohen (who was Jewish), General Secretary of The World Zionist Organization.*

- However the hypocrisy of the Jews in this is truly disgusting. Those in glass houses should not throw stones. The Jews have a very long and dark history of exploitation of vulnerable people and they had a very major involvement in black slavery over many years affecting both South America and North America, involving transporting huge numbers of slaves to America, owning them for their own use, organising slave auctions and markets and running chase operations to catch black slave runaways.

□ **Refer to Section: "MAJOR INVOLVEMENT BY THE JEWS IN THE AMERICAN SLAVE TRADE" [see page 853].**

- (2) It was the British Empire that changed the world by ending slavery in all their Empire.
- (3) Hundreds of thousands of white Americans died in the American Civil War to end slavery.
- (4) The appalling slavery of Africans by Arabs continued for centuries and slavery at the very highest level and throughout the Muslim Ottoman Empire was institutionalised for centuries. This widespread slavery was only ended eventually because of the moral leadership first provided by the British Empire and the USA.

- (5) White people living today are not personally responsible for the existence of slavery some 200 years ago.
  - (6) Non-whites who are paid by Jewish Supremacists to focus violent Anti-White Hate against white people, have never been slaves during their whole lives and it is obscene that they exploit the history of slaves. Moreover many records of hypnotic reincarnation regression have repeatedly shown changes of racial identity in succeeding lives—so the protesting non-white now might have been a slave owner in the past. The whole organised show is so ridiculous.
317. The accusation against Cultural Appropriation by white people is a phony, and is rejected as hypocrisy. When non-whites do it to white people it is celebrated as "diversity" (ie the exclusion of white people) which is a "good thing"—so non-whites appropriating huge parts of white cities and towns, or using white-built houses, cars, clothing, roads, underground, planes, buses, trains, gas or electricity supplies, sewage systems, education or council services, or using the English language is fine.
318. **The media scam of "White Supremacy"**. Any white person who objects to Anti-White Hate, White Replacement or the racist double standards of Non-White Privilege is ritually accused by Dark Force Collaborators (particularly in the Dark Force-controlled media) of being a "White Supremacist".
- (1) The concept of "White Supremacy" is rejected as a media invention and scam which is completely fictitious. It will be ignored as having no legal or moral significance. It is merely part of the organised international Anti-White Hate movement, and its use is actionable by any British Citizen as a Directly Enforceable Offence.
  - (2) Any use of this term against any white British person is Anti-White Hate and accordingly is a Directly Enforceable Offence that is enforceable by any British Citizen.
  - (3) Individual British white people claim no superiority to anyone. They just want to be left in peace among their own culture, and not have people around them who hate them.
  - (4) Individual British white people are generally very decent, kindly and tolerant people and do not wish to treat anyone unfairly on race or any other ground.
  - (5) The only real supremacists are "Jewish Supremacists".
- Refer to Section: "JEWISH SUPREMACISTS" [see page 873].**

## ■ EXAMPLES OF ANTI-WHITE HATE

319. Emmanuel Macron, the president of France, praising recent work by Duke University professor Stephen Smith which estimates that the number of Africans living in Europe will grow from nine million to between 150 million and 200 million within the next 30 years. This is the Coudenhove-Kalergi Plan. But he says that white South Africans should remain in Africa.
320. Dimitris Avramopoulos, the Commissioner for Migration of the Dark Force-controlled EU, formally indicating that the people of Europe are "too white" and that the official EU policy is to enforce on all white EU countries an endless mass immigration from Africa. Migration will stay not only in Europe and the world for the decades to come, and we have to be well prepared. No country can manage this situation alone, he told a news conference. He has said that no corner of the continent would be allowed to escape third world migration. The EU is an institutionally racist organisation.
321. One of the very noticeable and significant features of the United Nations is the endemic Anti-White Hate coming from both the Dark Force-supporting NGOs and Dark Force Collaborators in key positions within the United Nations. This is a very deep poison and reduces all their talk about fighting racism to hypocrisy. Once observers see this hypocrisy they become aware that there is a corrupting hidden agenda which devalues the whole organisation and all its activities, and all the NGOs involved.
322. António Guterres, the Secretary-General of the Dark Force-controlled United Nations, saying that every white EU nation must be forced to "share the burden" of mass migration. The UN's Global Compact for Migration is a no-borders plan.
323. The UN's special representative for migration saying that the EU should "do its best to undermine" the racial "homogeneity" of its member states.
324. Official guidance in The Equal Treatment Guide 2018 produced by the Judicial College, the organisation responsible for training Judges in Britain, instructs Judges that "equal treatment" means favouring non-white defendants; which means harsher criminal sentences on white people than non-whites.
325. Bahar Mustafa, a (taxpayer-funded) "diversity officer" of Goldsmiths, University of London who hosted events that banned white men, repeatedly said she wanted to "kill white men," and labelled people "white trash"; she claimed she could not be racist, because she was from an ethnic minority.
326. The BBC's non-white employment policy.
327. The anti-white employment policy of English Heritage, National Trust, Historic England and Heritage Alliance who offer jobs open to only non-whites, based on the Government's Culture White Paper in March 2016.

---

### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

#### 5. Anti-White Hate

##### ■ Examples of Anti-White Hate

328. David Cameron at the GG2 Leadership Awards in November 2014, saying he wants there to be an Asian Prime Minister within his lifetime.
329. Theresa May raiding dormant bank accounts, taking £90 million of wealth from the public (mainly white people), and handing the money to causes helping non-whites—not white people.
330. The openly anti-white racism of the Archbishop of Canterbury.
331. Pope Francis stating that mass Muslim migration into white countries is "necessary".
332. Joseph Malema, a leading black South African making calls for "Kill the Boer" which has led to white farmers being murdered. This was excused by the New York Times (which is Jewish owned).
333. Sadiq Khan, the Mayor of London, issuing an official Guide featuring a picture of a white family with the caption "Doesn't represent real Londoners".

## 6. *Deliberate creation of racial conflict*

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

*"I am going to bring down the United States by funding Black Hate groups. We will put them into a mental trap and make them blame white people. The Black community is the easiest to manipulate."*

*George Soros (who is Jewish), interview with Germany's Bild, September 2014.*

334. The activities of the Dark Force and their Collaborators over many decades have been designed to create racial conflict in order to destroy white countries. They have used a malicious and one-sided definition of "racism", the deliberate creation of Anti-White Hate, unlimited mass immigration of non-whites, multiculturalism, "diversity" (ie the exclusion of white people), racial/cultural quotas, Non-White Privilege, Hate Crimes and Hate Words.
- Refer to Section: **"ANTI-WHITE HATE"** [see page 217].
  - Refer to Section: **"WHITE REPLACEMENT"** [see page 193].
  - Refer to Section: **"NON-WHITE PRIVILEGE"** [see page 331].
  - Refer to Section: **"HATE CRIMES TO INTIMIDATE WHITE PEOPLE"** [see page 319].
  - Refer to Section: **"HATE WORDS"** [see page 171] [clause 211].
335. The Dark Force's malicious and one-sided concept of "racism" is as follows:
- (1) White people are penalised as "racists" and guilty of "hate" if they make any comment about any characteristic of non-whites, or the behaviour, culture, religion, clothing, language, practices or way of life of non-whites (even if not critical) or if they object to any Anti-White Hate or Non-White Privilege.
  - (2) Non-whites (with immunity from any criticism and legal consequences) can behave with any degree of hate toward white people, can behave with racial prejudice, discrimination and antagonism towards white people and can demand any Non-White Privilege and can commit any Anti-White Hate.
336. In 2020 the Jewish Anti-Defamation League acting on behalf of Jewish Supremacists arbitrarily changed the definition of racism so only white people can be labelled as "racist".

**MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- There will be ruthless suppression of all those deliberately causing racial conflict.
  - **Refer to Section: "THERE WILL BE RUTHLESS SUPPRESSION OF ALL THOSE DELIBERATELY CAUSING RACIAL CONFLICT" [see page 1181].**
- There will be a new and fairer definition of "racism".
  - **Refer to Section: "NEW AND FAIRER DEFINITION OF "RACISM" "** [see page 1181] [clause 2059].

**337. DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE: (Can be enforced by any British Citizen)**

- Promoting the Dark Force's malicious and one-sided concept of "racism".

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"** [see page 1019].



## 7. *Dark Force control of all the media*

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

(1) <i>Dark Force control of Broadcasting</i> .....	Page 243
▪ <i>Corrupt Broadcasting Practices</i> .....	Page 247
▪ <i>Mind-control by Broadcasting</i> .....	Page 253
(2) <i>Dark Force control of Non-Broadcast Media</i> .....	Page 255
(3) <i>Dark Force control of Internet and Social Media World Monopolies</i> .....	Page 257
(4) <i>Corruption by advertising</i> .....	Page 259

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

338. "Media" means "Broadcasting" and "Non-Broadcast Media".
339. "Broadcasting" means terrestrial and satellite TV and radio together with all broadcast films, broadcast advertising and broadcast marketing.
340. "Non-Broadcast Media" means all commercial sources of information and political opinion, including every aspect of entertainment, websites, computer games, popular music, films, plays, books, magazines, national and local newspaper publishing, advertising and marketing (but excluding predominately non-commercial independent websites)—which are not classified as "Broadcasting" or Internet and Social Media World Monopolies.
341. An "Internet and Social Media World Monopoly" is any organisation stipulated to be an Internet and Social Media World Monopoly in respect of any of their services which are available to users in Britain.



## (1) Dark Force control of Broadcasting

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

- *Corrupt Broadcasting Practices* . . . . . Page 247
- *Mind-control by Broadcasting.* . . . . . Page 253

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

342. "Broadcasting" means terrestrial and satellite TV and radio together with all broadcast films, broadcast advertising and broadcast marketing.

343. In Britain the Dark Force completely controls all Broadcasting.

344. Corrupt misuse of Broadcasting is absolutely critical to the ability of the Dark Force to advance the Plan; it is the Dark Force's most essential and critical power.

#### **WITHOUT CONTROL OF BROADCASTING, THE DARK FORCE IS BEATEN.**

345. Broadcasting complies with the Dark Force's requirements by using "Corrupt Broadcasting Practices".

**Refer to Section: "CORRUPT BROADCASTING PRACTICES" [see page 247].**

346. A tiny group of people control Broadcasting (and they in their turn are controlled by the Dark Force). They have huge influence and now determine what society thinks is morally good and what is morally bad, what is true and what is untrue, what is important and what is unimportant. They effectively create the culture of the country. These people have created a religion-substitute of entirely materialistic values which is minutely controlled by the Dark Force. This is particularly important and significant because, since the imposition of the Destructive Values, there is no set of traditional values available any more.

347. Broadcasting imposes a very powerful mind-control influence over the British people.

**Refer to Section: "MIND-CONTROL BY BROADCASTING" [see page 253].**

348. The State Terrorism brought in by the British Government on the excuse of the Fake Virus Crisis showed the astonishing power of Broadcasting to influence and control people; the corrupt activities of the British Government which caused such terrible mass and irrational panic, would not have been possible without the support of Broadcasting using the Corrupt Broadcasting Practices.

**Refer to Section: "THE FAKE VIRUS CRISIS TRANCE" [see page 685].**

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

7. Dark Force control of all the media

(1) Dark Force control of Broadcasting

349. Jewish Supremacists have an overwhelming dominance and control of the media, including Broadcasting, Non-Broadcast Media and the Internet and Social Media World Monopolies. This process of dominance and control through Monopoly Capitalism is emphasised by the total domination of world business shareholdings by the massive International Investment Corporations such as BlackRock (the CEO of BlackRock is Larry Fink who is Jewish). This control through Monopoly Capitalism has created very large and powerful Monopoly Media Groups which have been used to further the Process of Destruction by promoting the Destructive Values, in particular the processes of White Replacement, Anti-White Hate, Non-White Privilege and other Unfair Group Privileges, destruction of good relationships between white men and white women, white Female Supremacy, destruction of the white family and Sexual Dysfunction among white people. This dominance and control has been misused to promote unacceptable propaganda, deceit, lies and hate, and will now be broken up.

□ Refer to Section: "**JEWISH SUPREMACISTS**" [see page 873].

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

350. The terrible tragedy is how easily the vast majority of people were fooled and manipulated by Broadcasting.

□ Refer to Section: "**MIND-CONTROL BY BROADCASTING**" [see page 253].

351. Since no broadcast information can be trusted, there is no point watching any of it. The only safety from the brainwashing is not to have a TV in the house.

352. Because the media is completely controlled by the Dark Force the vast majority of people do not know what is really going on, their entire world is within the orchestrated and manipulated presentation that they experience in the media.

353. True non-compliance is refusing to watch the TV.

354. **Reform of Broadcastng.** The British Government and the Dark Force would be completely unable to achieve their intention to destroy British civilisation if they did not have the decisive and vital support of Broadcasting. The deliberate generation of unwarranted fear and deliberate distribution of lies, deceit, distortion and false information have made Broadcasting the key enemy of the British people. Broadcasting is so crucial to the Dark Force's implementation of the Plan, and the hypnotic and mind-controlling effects of Broadcasting are so poisonous and so devastatingly effective, that the present structures and institutions of Broadcasting must be completely destroyed. No reforms under the Programme of National Reform will be possible while the present system of Dark Force controlled Broadcasting remains in place and able to manipulate to promote the agenda of the Dark Force. The first and crucial action to be taken by the First Reformed Parliament therefore will be to set in hand the reform of Broadcasting.

- Refer to Section: "**FIRST REFORMED PARLIAMENT**" [see page 1657] [clause 3113.(1)].

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- The present structures and institutions of Broadcasting will be destroyed with permanent removal of all staff (other than technicians). New structures and institutions will be established.
  - Refer to Section: "**REFORM OF BROADCASTING**" [see page 1233].
- All Broadcasting which can be accessed by any British Citizen within the British Isles is required to comply with the Broadcasting Code and the Drama and Feature Films Code.
  - Refer to Section: "**THE BROADCASTING CODE**" [see page 1239].
  - Refer to Section: "**THE DRAMA AND FEATURE FILMS CODE**" [see page 1243].
- Monopoly Capitalism and Monopoly Media Groups will be broken up.
  - Refer to Section: "**MONOPOLY CAPITALISM WILL BE IDENTIFIED AND BROKEN UP**" [see page 1385].
  - Refer to Section: "**MONOPOLY MEDIA GROUPS WILL BE BROKEN UP**" [see page 1399].

### DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE: (Can be enforced by any British Citizen)

- Using any Corrupt Broadcasting Practices.
- Any failure to comply with the Broadcasting Code when required to do so.
- Any failure to comply with the Drama and Feature Films Code when required to do so.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- Refer to Section: "**THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY**

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

##### 7. Dark Force control of all the media

###### (1) Dark Force control of Broadcasting

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT<sup>1</sup>**

*[see page 1019].*

## ■ CORRUPT BROADCASTING PRACTICES

355. Corrupt Broadcasting Practices include the following:

- (1) Presenting false, dishonest or misleading presentations, statements, news, opinions or information without sufficient and independent verifiable evidence to prove them.
- (2) Presenting false, dishonest or misleading presentations, statements, news, opinions or information which creates unwarranted fear in the viewer without sufficient and independent verifiable evidence to prove them.
- (3) Dishonestly or maliciously issuing presentations, statements, news, opinions or information omitting key, relevant occurrences or facts.
- (4) Disproportionately promoting the Plan and the policies and narrative of the Dark Force.
- (5) Disproportionately promoting the Destructive Values, in particular the processes of Anti-White Hate, Non-White Privilege and other Unfair Group Privileges, destruction of good relationships between men and women, Female Supremacy, destruction of the family and Sexual Dysfunction.
  - Refer to Section: "**THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES**" [\[see page 149\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**STRATEGIES USED TO CREATE ANTI-WHITE HATE**" [\[see page 225\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**NON-WHITE PRIVILEGE**" [\[see page 331\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**DESTROY GOOD RELATIONSHIPS BETWEEN MEN AND WOMEN**" [\[see page 275\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**STRATEGIES USED TO ESTABLISH FEMALE SUPREMACY**" [\[see page 283\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**STRATEGIES USED TO DESTROY THE FAMILY**" [\[see page 293\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**STRATEGIES USED TO PROMOTE SEXUAL DYSFUNCTION**" [\[see page 303\]](#).

---

### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

#### 7. Dark Force control of all the media

##### (1) Dark Force control of Broadcasting

###### ■ Corrupt Broadcasting Practices

- (6) Using unfair and dirty tactics to push the Dark Force narrative:
- (a) Disproportionately preventing any opposition to the Plan, the Destructive Values or the policies and narrative of the Dark Force.
  - (b) Disproportionately supporting with clear approval from presenters those with Unfair Group Privilege, those promoting the Destructive Values and those supporting the Plan ("Approved People"), with favourable news, opinion and coverage.
  - (c) Disproportionately targeting with clear disapproval from presenters those people or ideas opposing the Destructive Values and not supporting the Plan ("Targets") with unfavourable news, opinion and coverage.
  - (d) Disproportionately using vocal tone, facial expression and body language, to flag to the viewer what they should agree with, and what they should reject.
  - (e) Giving extended time to Approved People and much less time to Targets.
  - (f) Disproportionately allowing Approved People to appear in person to support the Plan, but stopping Targets explaining their views in person.
  - (g) Disproportionately promoting and repeating stories that help Approved People, but ignoring or twisting information and stories unhelpful to the Plan.
  - (h) Disproportionately using political correspondents to "explain" the facts and give a positive narrative to support Approved People and unsympathetically tell the viewer what the views of Targets are.
  - (i) Disproportionately using ad hominem attacks on Targets, misrepresenting their opinions and suggesting wrongful motives or bad character/behaviour in Targets.
  - (j) Disproportionately using Hate Words against Targets.
    - Refer to Section: "**HATE WORDS**" [see page 171] [clause 211].
  - (k) Disproportionately giving descriptions and labels to people to influence the viewer that Approved People are "moderate" or "centrist" and so "one of us", normal and responsible, but that

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**7. Dark Force control of all the media****(1) Dark Force control of Broadcasting****■ Corrupt Broadcasting Practices**



- Targets are "hard-line" or "populist" and so outsiders, self-serving and irresponsible.
- (l) Disproportionately allowing to be exhibited any advertising or other outside material promoting the Destructive Values.
  - (m) Disproportionately allowing interviewees and other third parties to promote the Destructive Values.
- (7) Promoting the Fake Virus Crisis and State Terrorism.
- **Refer to Section: "THE FAKE VIRUS CRISIS AND STATE TERRORISM"** [\[see page 643\]](#).
- (8) Disproportionately conducting a political campaign.
- (9) Disproportionately conducting a fear-mongering campaign.
- (10) Using hypnotic or psychically entrancing techniques, sounds or music in Broadcasting and films, or using or allowing to be used any psychotronic effect in connection with or superimposed on any broadcast signals, or using any ultrasonic sounds or beacons for data collection or otherwise.
- (11) Breach of the provisions relating to Referendums.
- **Refer to Section: "REFERENDUMS"** [\[see page 997\]](#).
- (12) Disproportionately replacing white people in broadcast programmes and dramas by token non-whites included purely on racial grounds.
- (13) **Malicious casting in drama and feature films.** Disproportionately using plots and malicious casting in Broadcast dramas, feature films and advertising to advance those the Dark Force wish to favour, and to focus ridicule and character assassination against those the Dark Force wish to destroy:
- (a) The "nice" and smart characters in dramas support the Destructive Values and the "nasty" and stupid characters do not support them.
  - (b) Non-whites (and homosexuals, women and Jews) are disproportionately cast in sympathetic roles behaving well, in other words the ones you can trust, the decent, wise, shrewd, caring, sensitive, sensible, intelligent, socially responsible ones; the ones respected by the other characters in the drama; these are the ones they want us to like.

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**7. Dark Force control of all the media****(1) Dark Force control of Broadcasting****■ Corrupt Broadcasting Practices**

- (c) Non-whites and women are disproportionately cast in "strong" roles of authority, power and respect, dominating and humiliating heterosexual white men; they must never be shown to be inadequate or to fail in anything—unless a heterosexual white man can be blamed for the failure in which case they are victims which is acceptable.
- (d) Heterosexual white men must never be presented as strong, or decent, or competent or having any worthwhile characteristics. White men (particularly white heterosexual men and especially white fathers) are disproportionately cast in negative character roles, in other words, the violent, the silly, the weak, the inferior, the ignorant, the inefficient, the unfair, the untrustworthy, the ugly, the "zombies" in zombie videos, all serial killers, roles of low social status, the socially irresponsible, the gross (often shown eating coarsely), the emotionally weak, insensitive, arrogant and unfairly privileged; their presence is often accompanied by unspoken disapproval and lack of respect from the other characters; these are ones they want us to hate and despise.
- A typical example is "Two Days in the Valley" (1996). This is an extremely entertaining film made with great technical skill. It was written and directed by John Herzfeld (who is Jewish) and stars James Spader, Danny Aiello and Jeff Daniels among an excellent and high quality cast. The creation of hate characters and sympathetic characters is built as usual, and the political agenda is very obvious. The white male characters, although outwardly impressive and high-quality examples of white males, are depicted with a ludicrous and almost cartoon-like quality as weak, ridiculous and odious people, who quite clearly we are supposed to hate and despise. The women seem to be there merely to show the awfulness of the white males. Non-whites are noble and compassionate. The part of the Jewish person (presented as a victim) and the politically "liberal"/Soft Left policeman are caring and decent and we like them. The other white policeman who is flagged as not "liberal" is angry, unpleasant and dangerous; he is ultimately humiliated and defeated. Even the choice of dogs paints the intended hated/sympathetic character of the owners. The impression given is that white men are useless and should never be respected or trusted, as though the film had been made by somebody who had an agenda against white people.
- (e) Middle-aged heterosexual white men in authority (particularly English) are always made out to be stupid, arrogant, inefficient and ignorant;

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**7. Dark Force control of all the media****(1) Dark Force control of Broadcasting****■ Corrupt Broadcasting Practices**

they always prevent new thinking which the viewer is led to think will solve whatever the problem may be. We are made to think that these people and all their values and ideas must be avoided and disrespected; they are the enemy of the solution, the truth and we should all feel anger against them rejecting whatever they stand for which is always wrong and out of date, and prevent "nice things" happening; they always turn out to be wrong and end up discredited and we all cheer. An example of this is the Mayor in "Jaws" directed by Steven Spielberg (who is Jewish).

- (f) Any character in a drama or film who expresses admiration for the Eternal Values, is presented in the same drama or film to be personally unpleasant and have bad character flaws so they are seen to be hypocrites, which discredits the Eternal Values.

□ **Refer to Section: "THE MODERN CATECHISM"**  
*[see page 1151].*

- Sometimes it seems that there is only one story in many modern films and Broadcast drama, and that is always about how badly white males behave.
- When one realises what is going on, the political manipulation of modern films and Broadcast dramas makes many of them virtually unwatchable.

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**7. Dark Force control of all the media**

**(1) Dark Force control of Broadcasting**

**■ Corrupt Broadcasting Practices**

## ■ MIND-CONTROL BY BROADCASTING

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

356. The gentle brainwashing and brain-numbing power of Broadcasting is phenomenal. It is a longstanding and subliminal process of indoctrination, so viewers often do not know which are their thoughts and which are thoughts imprinted on them. It can make otherwise very normal and balanced people uncharacteristically and intensely, and even angrily, support unreasonable and unsubstantiated Dark Force propaganda, quite unaware of how they have been manipulated.
357. The constant delivery of TV propaganda has ensured that people accept the brainwashing narrative of the TV with very little intellectual or rational monitoring of it. The message works on a subconscious or hypnotic level, which accepts the message without question. The rational consciousness or intellect usually operates to monitor sensory input, however since TV causes the viewer to move into an Alpha brain wave condition, this switches off the intellect, and the input from the TV is logged unchallenged. Accordingly, viewers have their opinions formed directly by the input from the TV, and they do not realise it. The great mass of people do not realise that their thoughts and opinions are not their own; they think the false is true; they pick up false ideas through the propaganda truly believing that it represents their own opinions. People have handed over control of their opinions and views to the Broadcasters. To paraphrase Marx, "TV is the opium of the masses". They have been effectively enslaved by the Dark Force.
358. TV has been very damaging to people and society, but 24 hour TV has been catastrophic, for it has prolonged and intensified the process, leaving people with no time or space to themselves, no time or space to sense their own inner spiritual identity or to form their own opinions and views. Human development—emotional, mental and spiritual—has been stunted, leaving people without the resources to withstand the negative influence of the Dark Force which dominates the TV message. The time spent watching TV has inevitably caused a severe reduction in the time available for community events and human interaction. 24 hour TV is a curse on people and on society; it has had a poisonous effect upon families, local communities and human interactivity with people becoming more isolated; its effect on children has been very weakening and damaging.
359. A tiny group of people control Broadcasting (and they in their turn are controlled by the Dark Force). They have huge influence and now determine what society thinks is morally good and what is morally bad, what is true and what is untrue, what is important and what is unimportant. They effectively create the culture of the country. These people have created a religion-substitute of entirely materialistic values which is minutely controlled by the Dark Force. This is particularly important and significant because, since the imposition of the Destructive Values, there is no set of traditional values available any more.

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

##### 7. Dark Force control of all the media

###### (1) Dark Force control of Broadcasting

###### ■ Mind-control by Broadcasting

360. The State Terrorism brought in by the British Government on the excuse of the Fake Virus Crisis showed the astonishing power of Broadcasting to influence and control people; the corrupt activities of the British Government which caused such terrible mass and irrational panic, would not have been possible without the support of Broadcasting using the Corrupt Broadcasting Practices.
- Refer to Section: **"THE FAKE VIRUS CRISIS TRANCE"** [see page 685].
361. Broadcasting automatically takes away independence of thought, which removes resistance to the Dark Force's Process of Destruction. For very many people, TV Broadcasting has destroyed all new thinking—all their thinking and opinions are given to them by the TV.
- Refer to Section: **"PREVENT ALL INDIVIDUALITY AND INDEPENDENCE OF THOUGHT"** [see page 361].
362. Broadcasting has imposed a filtration system on the mind state of the brainwashed, so that many people do not believe anything unless they have first seen it on Broadcasting. If they have not heard an issue discussed on Broadcasting, they assume it is unimportant and it washes over them and is not taken into account. When the brainwashed hear any ideas that they have not first heard on Broadcasting, they automatically resist them as either having no value or being somehow unacceptable and something they should avoid being associated with.
363. The terrible tragedy is how easily the vast majority of people were fooled and manipulated by Broadcasting.

*"Television is the major mainstream infiltration for the new satanic religion"*

*Anton LeVey (who was Jewish), writer of "The Satanic Bible".*

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**7. Dark Force control of all the media**

**(1) Dark Force control of Broadcasting**

**■ Mind-control by Broadcasting**

## (2) Dark Force control of Non-Broadcast Media

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

364. "Non-Broadcast Media" means all commercial sources of information and political opinion, including every aspect of entertainment, websites, computer games, popular music, films, plays, books, magazines, national and local newspaper publishing, advertising and marketing (but excluding predominately non-commercial independent websites)—which are not classified as "Broadcasting" or Internet and Social Media World Monopolies.
365. Although there appears to be an independent media providing alternative political opinions from the Right and the Left, that is an illusion. The Dark Force controls all Non-Broadcast Media whether ostensibly on the "Right" or the "Left". All the Non-Broadcast Media pretend they are coming from their expected political viewpoint, but ultimately virtually all of them follow and promote the Dark Force's Plan. Only a few independent websites escape the net.
366. Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion: 12

*"All our newspapers [now read all forms of media] will represent different tendencies, . . . each of which will reach the pulse of every group of public opinion . . . Those fools who believe that they repeat the opinions expressed by the newspapers of their party will be repeating our opinions or those which we desire them to have. Imagining that they are following the press of their party, they will follow the flag which we will fly for them . . . "*

*"We will be able to persuade or confuse them, sometimes printing the truth, sometimes lies, referring to facts or contradicting them according to the way they are received by the public . . . We will surely conquer our enemies, because they will not have the press at their disposal in which to express themselves in full."*

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- Non-Broadcast Media will be reformed.
  - Refer to Section: "**REFORM OF NON-BROADCAST MEDIA**" [\[see page 1245\]](#).
- All Non-Broadcast Media available to British Citizens within the British Isles is required to comply with the Non-Broadcast Media Code.
  - Refer to Section: "**THE NON-BROADCAST MEDIA CODE**" [\[see page 1247\]](#).

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

7. Dark Force control of all the media

(2) Dark Force control of Non-Broadcast Media

- Monopoly Media Groups will be broken up.
  - Refer to Section: "**MONOPOLY MEDIA GROUPS WILL BE BROKEN UP**" [\[see page 1399\]](#).

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Any failure to comply with the Non-Broadcast Media Code when required to do so.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- Refer to Section: "**THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT**" [\[see page 1019\]](#).



### (3) Dark Force control of Internet and Social Media World Monopolies

#### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

367. Internet and Social Media World Monopolies have corruptly abused their monopolies to advance the Plan for the benefit of the Dark Force.
- (1) There has been unacceptable abuse by Internet and Social Media World Monopolies in silencing all opinions opposing the Plan and the Destructive Values, in particular those relating to Unfair Group Privilege.
  - (2) During the Fake Virus Crisis there was massive and corrupt censorship by Internet and Social Media World Monopolies to ensure that there was world-wide uncritical presentation of the Dark Force's narrative in connection with the Fake Virus Crisis and in connection with the COVID-19 "vaccine". All opposing opinions were excluded and silenced.
    - Refer to Section: **"THE FAKE VIRUS CRISIS AND STATE TERRORISM"** [see page 643].

#### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- An "Internet and Social Media World Monopoly" is any organisation stipulated to be an Internet and Social Media World Monopoly in respect of any of their services which are available to users in Britain.
- Internet and Social Media World Monopolies will be subject to special regulations.
  - Refer to Section: **"INTERNET AND SOCIAL MEDIA WORLD MONOPOLIES WILL BE REGULATED"** [see page 1249].
- All Internet and Social Media World Monopolies are required to comply with the Internet and Social Media World Monopoly Code in respect of all their services which are available to British Citizens within the British Isles.
  - Refer to Section: **"THE INTERNET AND SOCIAL MEDIA WORLD MONOPOLY CODE"** [see page 1255].

#### DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE: *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Any failure by an Internet and Social Media World Monopoly to comply with the Internet and Social Media World Monopoly Code.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to*

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

#### 7. Dark Force control of all the media

##### (3) Dark Force control of Internet and Social Media World Monopolies

*restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*

## (4) Corruption by advertising

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

368. The Dark Force uses the power of advertising to require media organisations to promote political and/or economic narratives in their news output and other programming content, and to censor out any conflicting information or opinion.
369. During the Fake Virus Crisis and the State Terrorism the British Government paid enormous sums of money (as "advertising" or other incentive) to Broadcasting and Non-Broadcast Media so that they produced fraudulent propaganda supporting the Government's campaign of deceiving the British people. The sums were so large that the media organisations concerned lost all editorial integrity in connection with their production of news and other output, completely following Government directives and scripts; they acted as virtual departments of Government administration. These organisations knew of this crime by the Government, yet carried on deceiving the British people as fully involved co-conspirators and accessories; they will never be forgiven for this.
370. **Advertising and commercial boycotts.** The Dark Force organises intimidation and boycotts to control a Target by damaging the Target or preventing it receiving advertising or other commercial services. This is particularly used against media organisations.

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- Corruption by advertising will be prevented
  - **Refer to Section: "CORRUPTION BY ADVERTISING WILL BE PREVENTED"**  
*[see page 1413].*

### DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE: *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Conspiring to arrange illegal advertising and commercial boycotts.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

7. Dark Force control of all the media  
(4) Corruption by advertising

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**7. Dark Force control of all the media**

**(4) Corruption by advertising**

## 8. ***Dark Force control of all levels of Education***

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

- *Corrupt Education Practices* ..... Page 265
- *The making of useful Dark Force Collaborators through higher education* ..... Page 269

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

371. The Dark Force has had complete control of education for over 70 years. It controls the teachers, the teachers' unions, teacher training, degree courses relating to teaching, Local Authority Education Departments, the Department of Education, education consultants and Parent Teacher Associations.
372. Control of education and its contamination was always one of the critical goals of the Frankfurt School, and it was achieved many years ago.
373. Control over education is one of the key power bases of the Dark Force.
374. Those involved with education form a tight group of political activists in government and outside it and no part of the education system is out of their control. Whilst they are in control, they prevent any reform; the ghost of Frankfurt School associate John Dewey is too strong. They form an immovable and irreparable "Education Cartel" (controlled by the Dark Force). The deliberate damage and devastation that they have done to the interests of children has been phenomenal.
375. The current administration and monitoring of teaching and schools, and the conduct of teacher training is largely to enforce the political propaganda of the controlling Education Cartel. The vast majority of it is quite unnecessary for the teaching of children and very expensive. It is absolutely counter-productive and an active menace.
376. When the Education Cartel achieved control of education they used the Corrupt Education Practices to brainwash and indoctrinate children and young people, and to deliberately degenerate, deskill and exclude white children and lower their educational attainments.
- **Refer to Section: "CORRUPT EDUCATION PRACTICES" [see page 265].**
377. For several generations children and young people have not been taught how to think, or been given skills in analysis or deductible reasoning challenging their intellectual capabilities, it is now simply about indoctrination, the destruction of independence of mind and the instilling of a robotic ability to follow.

378. Gradually and progressively humanity will be turned into livestock, with undeveloped intellects and no knowledge. So the dictatorship can never be overthrown. That is the purpose of "education".
379. Institutional deficiencies:
- (1) Making white people, and particularly young English people, go on useless courses such as "Business Studies" which do not help them get jobs or employment.
  - (2) The universities cannot be repaired. It is impossible to undo the catastrophe of higher education. It is now in a state of complete ruination. Academia has collapsed into gibbering irrationality and degeneracy with its astonishingly wild promotion of the Destructive Values and Socio-Economic "rights" and its destruction of the Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech. Higher education is now merely a method of creating useful Dark Force Collaborators to act as an obedient, unthinking, brainwashed administrative class specially trained to enforce the requirements of the Dark Force's dictatorship for the control of the rest of the population. It is deeply sad that young people go to higher education with such high hopes but are tricked and betrayed in this way. It no longer performs its original role of education. Major changes will now be made to the Education system.
    - **Refer to Section: "THE MAKING OF USEFUL DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS THROUGH HIGHER EDUCATION" [see page 269].**
  - (3) There has been a deliberate policy to prevent white children and white young people receiving good and appropriate education, in order to de-skill them and reduce their educational attainments and IQ. This is to ensure that each generation is progressively dumbed down, so they do not have the skills to oppose the Plan and will be less able to compete with non-whites in the long-term. This is to make the country more dependent on other countries, thus furthering the trend to Internationalism.
    - **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: INTERNATIONALISM AND DESTRUCTION OF THE INDEPENDENT, DEMOCRATIC NATION STATE" [see page 565].**
  - (4) Stunting the development of white children with education in multicultural schools.
  - (5) Deliberately de-skilling young white people by racial discrimination through "diversity" (ie the exclusion of white people) and racial quotas in hospitals, training organisations and other public and corporate organisations, which deprives young white people of the opportunity of acquiring skills and training.

- (6) Ensuring that a disproportionate number of foreign and non-white students attend professional and useful courses, to make the country dependent on the skills of foreigners and non-whites.
- (7) Disadvantaging boys in education. Boys and girls are both taught in the same classes with methods and circumstances which benefit girls and disadvantage boys. An examination system is used that favours girls. As a result girls achieve greater academic success compared to boys; boys therefore lose out in higher education and job prospects compared to girls and this ensures that a disproportionate number of girls go into the professions and positions of authority compared to boys. This is to help bring in the Dark Force's programme of Female Supremacy. This favouritism in favour of girls is so endemic in the system that girls are treated as the normality and boys are regarded as "imperfect girls".
- Refer to Section: "STRATEGIES USED TO ESTABLISH FEMALE SUPREMACY" [see page 283].**

380. Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion: 9

*"We have misled, corrupted, fooled, and demoralised the youth of the GOYS by education along principles and theories known by us to be false but which we ourselves have inspired."*

#### **MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- Major changes will now be made to the Education system.
  - Refer to Section: "REFORMING THE STRUCTURE OF EDUCATION" [see page 1259].**

#### **DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE: (Can be enforced by any British Citizen)**

- Using any Corrupt Education Practices.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT" [see page 1019].**

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**8. Dark Force control of all levels of Education**



## ■ CORRUPT EDUCATION PRACTICES

381. "Promoting" means any of the following:

- Practising, claiming, using, encouraging, supporting, excusing, celebrating, inciting, enabling, promoting, asserting, enforcing, maintaining, committing, advancing, allowing, assisting, facilitating, creating, participating in, claiming the benefit of, financing (directly or indirectly), attempting to do any of the above or conspiring to do any of the above.

382. Corrupt Education Practices include the following activities:

- (1) The principal purpose of education is to subdue and suffocate all individuality and independence of thought.
  - **Refer to Section: "PREVENT ALL INDIVIDUALITY AND INDEPENDENCE OF THOUGHT" [see page 361].**
- (2) Indoctrinating easily influenced children and young people with the Destructive Values for the destruction of society.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES" [see page 149].**
- (3) Ensuring that to pass exams, children and students have to repeat the given information and interpretations complying with the Destructive Values.
- (4) Limiting all books, information and opinion provided in schools, higher education and universities to the Destructive Values.
- (5) Preventing any opposition to the Destructive Values or to the policies or narrative of the Dark Force.
- (6) Promoting Sustainable Education.
  - **Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: SUSTAINABLE EDUCATION" [see page 801].**
- (7) Promoting that white society is morally corrupt and rotten, and must be overturned.
  - White society is morally corrupt and rotten with "hate", "racism", "extremism", "fascism", "discrimination", "unfairness", "injustice", "inequality", "social exclusion", "intolerance", "prejudice", "oppression", "homophobia", "transphobia", "white privilege", "white supremacy", "authoritarianism", "patriarchy" and "xenophobia"—so white society must be overturned.

---

### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

#### 8. Dark Force control of all levels of Education

##### ■ Corrupt Education Practices

- Refer to Section: "DESTROY ALL TRADITIONAL MORAL AND SPIRITUAL VALUES AND IDENTITIES AND REPLACE THEM WITH THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES" [see page 135].**
- (8) Disempowering the child.
- The prime and overriding intention of the Dark Force is to disempower the individual by destroying the individuality, independence, strength, self-determination, autonomy, self-confidence, self-esteem, self-reliance, knowledge, spiritual understanding, creative thinking, intelligence, rationality, clarity of mental perception, and financial security of the individual.
- Refer to Section: "DISEMPOWER THE INDIVIDUAL" [see page 133].**
- (9) Preventing the acquisition of knowledge, the development of intellectual analysis or deductive reasoning and make the child a follower.
- (10) Promoting Communitarianism and Social Justice.
- Refer to Section: "PROMOTE THE POISON OF COMMUNITARIANISM AND SOCIAL JUSTICE" [see page 355].**
- (11) Promoting that there is no concept of right and wrong.
- (a) White people must be "tolerant" of everything.
  - (b) All moral values are "arbitrary" and "oppressive" and must be fought and overturned.

*"Do what thou wilt shall be the whole of the Law".*

*Aleister Crowley*
  - (c) There is no truth, as everything is relative.
    - 1) There can only be "moral relativism". This means that there is no absolute right or wrong.
      - Non-Judgementalism and Non-Discrimination are political processes which demand that all opinions and behaviour must be allowed and tolerated without comment or criticism; there is no right and wrong.

- Refer to Section: "NON-JUDGEMENTALISM AND NON-DISCRIMINATION"**  
*[see page 405].*
- 2) There can only be "cultural relativism". This means that the different moral standards of the cultures of non-whites within white countries are equally valid as the moral standards of white culture; they must therefore be tolerated and celebrated, even if these are completely destructive within the context of white society. White people must never criticise non-white cultures.
  - 3) There can only be "historical relativism". This means that there can be no objective standard of historical truth, as the interpretation of data will be affected by subjective factors characteristic either of the historian or of the period in which the historian lives.
- (12) Promoting Anti-White Hate.
- Refer to Section: "STRATEGIES USED TO CREATE ANTI-WHITE HATE"**  
*[see page 225].*
- (13) Destroying children's identity and allegiance to family so they reject the authority and values of their parents and grandparents. This weakens children as it removes family support structures, and the social engineering of the school environment has greater effect.
- Refer to Section: "STRATEGIES USED TO DESTROY THE FAMILY"**  
*[see page 293].*
- (14) Dissolving the bonds of young children and people to their own background culture.
- Refer to Section: "STRATEGIES USED TO CREATE ANTI-WHITE HATE"**  
*[see page 225].*
- (15) Promoting Sexual Dysfunction in schools, to sexualise and gender confuse children.
- Refer to Section: "STRATEGIES USED TO PROMOTE SEXUAL DYSFUNCTION"** *[see page 303].*
- (16) Promoting lack of respect for authority within schools, and breaking down discipline within schools.

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

**8. Dark Force control of all levels of Education****■ Corrupt Education Practices**

- (17) Making white children unable to compete by replacing their education with propaganda and activities promoting the Destructive Values (woke).
- (18) Promoting the brainwashing techniques of Social and Emotional Learning (SEL).
- (19) Promoting or recognising Socio-Economic "rights".
  - Refer to Section: "**SOCIO-ECONOMIC "RIGHTS"**" "[\[see page 1067\]](#)  
[\[clause 1867\]](#)

## ■ THE MAKING OF USEFUL DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS THROUGH HIGHER EDUCATION

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

383. At universities the key and fundamental teaching underlying all courses is that there must be Internationalism with totally centralised power structures. The students are told that only when Internationalism has been achieved can the necessary changes be made to society through Social Equity so that all the age-long problems of humanity, such as poverty, inequality, oppression and unfairness, can finally be solved.
- Refer to Section: "**THE GREAT RESET: INTERNATIONALISM AND DESTRUCTION OF THE INDEPENDENT, DEMOCRATIC NATION STATE**" [\[see page 565\]](#).
384. This primary, overwhelming philosophy is drilled into students so indelibly that it stays with them for the rest of their lives.
385. This is how Dark Force Collaborators are created.
386. Virtually all Dark Force Collaborators have gone to a university. Virtually every member of the British Ruling Elite has gone to a university. Virtually the whole British Ruling Elite are Dark Force Collaborators.
387. For generations, young people with the best intellects have been taken into this hothouse of indoctrination and brainwashing where their minds are shaped, and where they all end up singing the same song of hating their own country, hating their own culture and hating their own people.
388. It is also very significant that the future ruling elite were introduced into a drugs culture while at university. Drugs impair intellect, alertness and capability, but more than that they make the person grosser and coarser, and more insensitive to their higher spiritual aspects. There seems to be some long term damage caused to the very subtle and delicate structures of the nervous system. The same health symptoms can be seen in some people with dementia or who have had strokes. Drugs may have the effect of making the user slightly anaesthetised and docile and therefore more susceptible to propaganda both on their university courses and afterwards by way of Broadcasting, certainly the Frankfurt School (who worked with the CIA on mental control and drugs) believed that this was the case.
- Refer to Section: "**PROMOTE A DRUGS CULTURE**" [\[see page 417\]](#).
389. They become fanatical about promoting the Plan and promoting the Destructive Values.
390. This indoctrination is a life-long disease which distorts all rational thinking and in some produces a definite psychosis where they refuse to see the true and obvious,

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

##### 8. Dark Force control of all levels of Education

■ The making of useful Dark Force Collaborators through higher education

- and where they display viciousness and hate towards those who do not accept their group opinions.
391. The students were taught that they were the enlightened elite, and that the "masses" were stupid. They were taught that although Internationalism was entirely in the best interests of the "masses" the fools would oppose it as they were too stupid to realise how good it would be. Accordingly, the students were told that the plan to impose Internationalism had to be hidden from the "masses". So even though their central aim was to impose Internationalism, they pretended throughout their careers to support different political parties and groups all across the political spectrum, as moles. Words like "communism", "socialism", "liberal" and "conservative" were meaningless as the only aim behind everything the British Ruling Elite did was to achieve Internationalism. The students were taught that Internationalism could only work without input from ordinary people who did not understand what was needed and would oppose it, so democracy and the expression of any opposing view were threats and obstacles to achieving the goal of Internationalism.
  392. They were taught that the highest morality was the establishment of Internationalism, so that any crime, intimidation, lie, deceit or dirty trick was justified to achieve this goal, and that every cruelty, degradation and unfairness imposed on the people was justified as it was only "temporary", and anyway it was all in the best interests of the "masses" and they had to accept it.
  393. They were fooled into thinking that they were bringing in the fantasy utopia of communism, when in reality all they were doing was to install a dictatorship for the benefit of the Dark Force and the hyper-wealthy.
  394. It took two or three generations for these programmed moles to rise to the top in each profession and power structure within the country, but these Dark Force Collaborators eventually arrived and now form virtually the whole of the British Ruling Elite.
  395. The higher educated have very limited independence of mind because of their university degree courses; they all seem to have been brainwashed by their university experience, their "Malicious Criticism" and their required reading of books carefully selected for them by their many Dark Force Collaborator lecturers, and they all sing to the same song of hating their own country, hating their own culture and hating their own people. They fly in groups following each other like synchronous flocks of starlings with little independence of thought and showing a startling viciousness, hatred and abuse against those who do not agree with their group opinions. Generations of these androids have now been produced in this way. They are intended to be the Dark Force's new obedient, unthinking administrative class.
  396. **The Soft Left.** Most of the Soft Left are generally nice and decent people who genuinely want to make the world a better place, but they have been confused and

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**8. Dark Force control of all levels of Education**

- The making of useful Dark Force Collaborators through higher education

misled by the Dark Force. In practice they help to advance the Plan, but only passively and unknowingly. They do not think for themselves. They are passionately woke, and advocates of the Destructive Values. They are often very supportive of whatever happens to be the current narrative of the Dark Force as communicated through Broadcasting. They think that they are enlightened and better than ordinary people, but their opinions and views are completely controlled by the Dark Force and they just run along behind; whatever the ridiculousness of a policy or idea, if they are told it is "left" then they will accept it, promote it and wear the tee-shirt. They have no permanent principles for they can change their moral values to fit the latest policies that they are told are "left". They have a strong need to fit in and comply. They are often higher educated people but are disproportionately influenced by the propaganda from Dark Force-controlled Broadcasters. They are frequently intolerant, and self-righteous about their own enlightened attitudes, but who nevertheless are the stupid people who support a process whereby the well-being and security of their own children and grandchildren is clinically and ruthlessly destroyed by the very process they support. They are the "useful fools". Unless they can be released from influence of the Dark Force, they are completely useless as they cannot be relied on to help stop the Plan, indeed they will actively and angrily oppose and abuse all those trying to stop the Plan.

397. Virtually all the damage done to ordinary people has been done by the higher educated.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

398. Inevitably Internationalism will swiftly turn into tyranny, as there is no other way of keeping control.

□ Refer to Section: "**GLOBAL TYRANNY**" [see page 493].

399. There is a huge philosophical divide, between on the one hand a dictatorship on enslaved people through Internationalism and Global Tyranny, and on the other hand the individual having Self-Determination. The outcome of this battle will determine the future of humanity. The difference is this: the Dark Force aims to impose a dictatorship and destroy the Self-Determination of every individual, whereas The Counter Revolution aims to empower and enhance the Self-Determination of every individual as the individual is sovereign.

□ Refer to Section: "**THE INDIVIDUAL IS SOVEREIGN**" [see page 1057].

□ Refer to Section: "**EMPOWERING THE INDIVIDUAL**" [see page 1107].

□ Refer to Section: "**INHERENT RIGHT TO SELF DETERMINATION**" [see page 1073].

400. The claim that Internationalism and dictatorship is the only way to achieve Social Equity and cure all the *"age-long problems of humanity"* is a fraud.

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

##### 8. Dark Force control of all levels of Education

- The making of useful Dark Force Collaborators through higher education

- Refer to Section: "HYPOCRISY BY THE DARK FORCE IN PRETENDING IT IS FIGHTING FOR SOCIAL EQUITY" [see page 159].**

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- The universities cannot be repaired. It is impossible to undo the catastrophe of higher education. It is now in a state of complete ruination. Academia has collapsed into gibbering irrationality and degeneracy with its astonishingly wild promotion of the Destructive Values and Socio-Economic "rights" and its destruction of the Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech. Higher education is now merely a method of creating useful Dark Force Collaborators to act as an obedient, unthinking, brainwashed administrative class specially trained to enforce the requirements of the Dark Force's dictatorship for the control of the rest of the population. It is deeply sad that young people go to higher education with such high hopes but are tricked and betrayed in this way. It no longer performs its original role of education. Major changes will now be made to the Education system.
  - Refer to Section: "REFORMING THE STRUCTURE OF EDUCATION" [see page 1259].**
- After the Fake Virus Crisis and State Terrorism it is now clear that the British Ruling Elite and the Dark Force Collaborators with their hidden agenda cannot be trusted ever again, and they must therefore be removed from all positions of power, authority and influence.
  - Refer to Section: "THE FAKE VIRUS CRISIS AND STATE TERRORISM" [see page 643].**
  - Refer to Section: "ALL DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS WILL BE REMOVED FROM ALL POSITIONS OF POWER, AUTHORITY AND INFLUENCE" [see page 1351].**
  - Refer to Section: "REPLACEMENT OF THE TOXIC BRITISH RULING ELITE" [see page 1193].**
- Nationality is the best unifier of the people and the best protection against totalitarianism and selfish globalism. Historically, no political structure has yet been devised to achieve these goals more effectively than the independent, democratic nation state. There will be national autonomy, not Internationalism controlled by the unelected Few. The nation state will be the paramount and wholly sovereign unit of government.
  - Refer to Section: "DEMOCRATIC NATIONALISM, NOT UNDEMOCRATIC INTERNATIONALISM" [see page 1115].**

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

##### 8. Dark Force control of all levels of Education

- The making of useful Dark Force Collaborators through higher education



# 9. *Divide women from men, promote Female Supremacy, and destroy the family*

## TABLE OF CONTENTS:

- (1) *Destroy good relationships between men and women* . . . . . Page 275
- (2) *Promote Female Supremacy* . . . . . Page 279
  - *Strategies Used to Establish Female Supremacy* . . . . . Page 283
- (3) *Destroy the family* . . . . . Page 289
  - *Strategies Used to Destroy the Family* . . . . . Page 293

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**9. Divide women from men, promote Female Supremacy, and destroy the family**

## (1) Destroy good relationships between men and women

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

401. From the start of the present phase of the Plan some 250 years ago, from the original Bavarian Illuminati, to Communism and now to the present social destruction, principal goals of the Dark Force were the destruction of all existing structures, allegiances, group links, identities and loyalties in society (cultural, social, political, spiritual, and now even relating to gender) which it did not control. In particular, the following were to be destroyed: the white family, the key role of masculinity, the ownership of private property, the nation state and all spiritual knowledge.
402. The relationship between men and women particularly in marriage and in the family is a pivotal structure in society.
403. Good relationships between men and women provide a fundamental strength to society for the benefit of all society.
404. The Dark Force knew that if it could weaken the relationship between men and women it would weaken the whole of society, which was its goal.
405. The poisoning of the relationship between men and women was therefore a central part of the Dark Force's process.
406. So the Dark Force set up the women's movement.
407. The real purpose of the organised women's movement was not to right wrongs against women, but to destroy good relationships between men and women, to destroy the family and to weaken masculinity in order to weaken society.
408. The women's movement was created under the influence of male members of the Dark Force. Though women took the front role, they did not do it without men behind them.
409. In 1966 Betty Friedan (who was Jewish), co-founded and was elected the first president of the US National Organization for Women. She was very influenced by Kurt Lewin (who was Jewish) of the Frankfurt School.
410. It is remarkable that such a very disproportionate number of activists in the women's movement were Jewish women including the following:

Betty Friedan  
Ruth Ginsburg  
Gloria Steinem  
Andrea Dworkin  
Hanna Rosin

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

9. Divide women from men, promote Female Supremacy, and destroy the family

(1) Destroy good relationships between men and women

Jaclyn Friedman  
Leigh Alexander  
Lena Dunham  
Laurie Penny  
Susan Faludi  
Naomi Wolf  
Hanne Blank  
Sheryl Sandberg  
Rebecca Walker  
Katha Pollitt  
Judith Levine  
Eve Ensler  
Judith Butler  
Naomi Weissman  
Ellen Gillis  
Gloria Alfred  
Robin Morgan  
Shulamith Firestone  
Susan Brownmiller  
Vivian Gornick  
Carol Gilligan  
Judy Chicago  
Letty Cottin Pogrebin  
Florence Howe  
Selma James  
Alix Kates Shulman  
Bella Abzug  
Gerda Lerner  
Clara Fraser  
Sonia Pressman Fuentes

411. The problem for the Dark Force was how to get women to destroy the family, for it is the very nature of women to protect their families.
412. The genius was to cloak the malice by using the language of high morality and make up a moral argument for destroying the family and the relationship of men and women.
- Refer to Section: "PRETEND TO FIGHT FOR "SOCIAL EQUITY", TO HIDE THEIR REAL PLANS FOR DELIBERATELY DISEMPOWERING INDIVIDUALS AND DESTROYING SOCIETY" [see page 155].**
413. The campaign was therefore started to deliberately destroy the family.
- Refer to Section: "DESTROY THE FAMILY" [see page 289].**

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**9. Divide women from men, promote Female Supremacy, and destroy the family**

**(1) Destroy good relationships between men and women**

- Refer to Section: "**STRATEGIES USED TO DESTROY THE FAMILY**"  
[see page 293].

414. The natural self-reliant strength and power of men was a great potential danger and obstacle to the Plan, and so their influence and authority in society and in the family had to be destroyed.

415. Removing the influence and authority of men from society and particularly the family was always a paramount goal of Marx (who was Jewish) and the Frankfurt School.

416. The Frankfurt School (who were Jewish) were determined to destroy white society and asserted without any scientific or psychological basis that where there were men with influence or authority in society or in the family, it created a "patriarchy" and "authoritarianism" which caused "oppression". So "to make oppressed people free" the influence, authority and leadership of men had to be removed from society and from the family. The argument was a scam.

- Refer to Section: "**THE INFLUENCE OF THE FRANKFURT SCHOOL**"  
[see page 175].

417. For this reason women had to be divided from men by a campaign of hate against men and all masculinity, and there had to be a policy of Female Supremacy.

*"By defining between men and women in terms of power and competition instead of reciprocity and cooperation, [the women's movement] tore apart the most basic and fragile contract in human society, the unit from which all other social institutions draw their strength."*

*Ruth Wisse: Harvard professor 1997*

- Refer to Section: "**PROMOTE FEMALE SUPREMACY**" [see page 279].
- Refer to Section: "**STRATEGIES USED TO ESTABLISH FEMALE SUPREMACY**" [see page 283].

418. The malice behind the agenda can be seen by Dark Force Collaborators still keeping on demanding Female Privilege, when any genuine unfairness issues between men and women were resolved decades ago. The whole process is to cause friction, conflict and hate.

- Refer to Section: "**FEMALE PRIVILEGE**" [see page 335].

419. The women's movement is a fraud. Their Dark Force controllers make them keep on attacking white men whilst ignoring at all times the behaviour of non-white men.

420. The policies of destroying the family, dividing women from men by a campaign of hate against men and Female Supremacy were made key elements of the

---

## PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

9. Divide women from men, promote Female Supremacy, and destroy the family

(1) Destroy good relationships between men and women

Destructive Values, and the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine was used intensively to impose them and enforce them.

- Refer to Section: **"THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES"** [\[see page 149\]](#).
- Refer to Section: **"THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES ENFORCEMENT MACHINE"** [\[see page 183\]](#).

## (2) Promote Female Supremacy

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

- *Strategies Used to Establish Female Supremacy* . . . . . Page 283

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

421. The Dark Force was absolutely determined to bring in a Matriarchal Society and to have women overwhelmingly controlling positions of influence, authority and power, particularly in politics.
422. The Dark Force wanted women to control society because it knew that a Matriarchal Society would be a weak society which would be easier to destroy.
423. The natural self-reliant strength and power of men is a great potential danger to the Plan.
424. Therefore all the influence, authority and leadership of men had to be removed from society and from the family.
425. So the Dark Force, (using in particular the organised women's movement), has used the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine to promote Female Supremacy.
- Refer to Section: **"THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES ENFORCEMENT MACHINE"**  
[see page 183].
426. Establishing Female Supremacy is achieved by the strategies set out in "Strategies Used to Establish Female Supremacy".
- Refer to Section: **"STRATEGIES USED TO ESTABLISH FEMALE SUPREMACY"**  
[see page 283].
427. The entire process is an illusion created by prolonged brainwashing.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

428. It is not right to try to make men and women approach career and family in identical ways. Men and women tend to have different priorities and interests. This diversity is positive and creative. The opposing polarities make a healthy unity. The two genders are not to be squeezed into uniformity and an impossible and fake "equality". Gender imbalances in many lines of work are not a problem to solve, but a natural manifestation of men and women freely following their own inclinations and ambitions. Compared to women, men tend to work longer hours, are more willing to sacrifice job security for career advancement, do more dangerous jobs and take fewer career breaks. Women often want to devote themselves more to family

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

9. Divide women from men, promote Female Supremacy, and destroy the family  
(2) Promote Female Supremacy

- life. The "Gender Pay Gap" is by and large a reflection of the natural differences between men and women and no action is needed to address it.
429. Men and women are in essence quite different. Men are emotionally more stable, directed outwardly to the world, pushing for achievement with powerful drive and self-reliance, and are natural leaders. Women are more fragile emotionally, are nurturing and supportive, cooperative and compliant, protective of the family and group, and are usually followers. The experience in each case is quite different and any attempt to merge them is likely to cause imbalance and distress.
430. According to the teachings of Rosicrucianism, women, because of their negative polarity as related to man's positive polarity, are more susceptible to the emotional effects in the functional activities of their bodies than are men, while men are affected more in their mental, emotional characteristics. Any great strain upon the emotional nature such as fright, extreme worry, or mental shock will disturb the normal functionings of the reproductive organs of women. In man, the effect is in the mental part of his nature, rather than in the physical reproductive. Many ancient Rosicrucian manuscripts contend that the real difference between the male and female is that the creative power in woman is limited almost wholly to the ovaries and the womb, while with man, the creative power is located almost wholly in the brain.
431. The experiences of past-life hypnotherapists over decades with the evidence of very many thousands of cases is that in essence each individual is neither male nor female, but repeatedly incarnates successively into male and female bodies; each individual needs to have repeated experiences as males and females to develop a fully evolved state, as both have quite different frequencies. If a person is a male or a female just now, they may have been of the other gender last life, and may be of the other gender in their next life.
432. Males and females are spiritually equal so anyone who is fixated about gender and seeks the advantage of one gender over the other is spiritually ignorant and undeveloped, as they are still too attracted to their lower selves.
- **Refer to Section: "INDIVIDUAL SPIRITUAL DEVELOPMENT" [see page 1667].**
433. The very beautiful nurturing nature of women is one of most radiant glories of humanity. Women are essentially group-oriented, bringing people together particularly their families and it is therefore a tragedy when women are pushed into excessively competitive and individualistic roles by malign and oppressive propaganda with a hidden motive from the Dark Force-controlled media, the Government and from political activists. Not all women want to give up their femininity and have to act up in a role of being arrogant, aggressive and competing as men-lite. A "Strong Woman" is a good mother; a "Strong Woman" is a good homemaker; a "Strong Woman" creates a comfortable, safe, secure and nurturing environment for her family.

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**9. Divide women from men, promote Female Supremacy, and destroy the family  
(2) Promote Female Supremacy**



434. But of course, all these ideas are the heresy that the Dark Force has been trying for 50 years to wipe out and destroy, in order to weaken society.
435. The presence of women in politics is particularly desired by the Dark Force, as women are deeply dedicated, group-oriented, conformist, compliant and cooperative, and therefore more easily directed and controllable as they will not question or oppose so strictly the directions given to them by the Dark Force. The behaviour of many women currently in controlling positions in politics world-wide frequently shows a remarkable level of fanaticism for promoting the Plan.
436. Perhaps it is of very real significance that just now, when women have been given such dominant influence and authority in running society, and in politics particularly, is the very time when the degeneration and breakdown of societies is so dramatic.
437. Despite decades of propaganda by the Dark Force-controlled media and support by the Dark Force-controlled Government, the privileged position of women in politics, business, professions and positions of authority throughout society has not always been achieved on merit, but has had to be artificially inflated and imposed by legally imposed unfairness and limitations on men, quotas, women-only selection lists and an education system which unfairly benefits the advancement of girls. The Frankfurt School godfathers would have been delighted.
438. Women may think that all the favourable attention and treatment they get from the Government, media and the organised Dark Force-controlled women's movement, and their promotion to positions of authority particularly in politics, is just for their advantage, to "rectify the injustices of the past". If so, they are making a mistake for their apparent "success" was engineered by the Dark Force to advance the Plan.
439. Women may think that their success and advancement in society was as a result of their own skills and talents but in fact in many cases this was arranged by the Dark Force power brokers, so much so that no one now really knows who is a token and who really deserves it.
440. Women can hardly be blamed for taking advantage where they can, but women who bought this cheat have been used as dupes and exploited to weaken the whole of their society, and to blight the lives of their own sons.
441. The promotion of Female Supremacy has done untold damage to society, but that was exactly what the Dark Force wanted.

### **MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- Activism to promote any of the strategies set out in the "Strategies Used to Establish Female Supremacy" will be prohibited.
- The key role of masculinity will be recognised and encouraged.

---

#### **PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**9. Divide women from men, promote Female Supremacy, and destroy the family**  
**(2) Promote Female Supremacy**

- Refer to Section: **"THE KEY ROLE OF MASCULINITY"**  
*[see page 1199].*

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Activism to promote any of the Strategies Used to Establish Female Supremacy.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- Refer to Section: **"THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*

## ■ STRATEGIES USED TO ESTABLISH FEMALE SUPREMACY

442. "Promoting" means any of the following:

- Practising, claiming, using, encouraging, supporting, excusing, celebrating, inciting, enabling, promoting, asserting, enforcing, maintaining, committing, advancing, allowing, assisting, facilitating, creating, participating in, claiming the benefit of, financing (directly or indirectly), attempting to do any of the above or conspiring to do any of the above.

443. Strategies used to establish Female Supremacy include the following:

### (1) Propaganda that women must get favoured treatment over men.

(a) Promoting Female Privilege.

- Refer to Section: "**FEMALE PRIVILEGE**" [see page 335].

(b) Promoting that there must be "diversity" (ie exclusion of men), female quotas and women-only selection lists to discriminate unfairly against men in favour of women.

(c) Promoting that women can criticise men at any time; men can never criticise women.

(d) Disproportionately complaining about unfairness to women.

(e) Promoting that everyone must endlessly fight and fight and keep on fighting for women's rights and to promote the interests of women against men at all times.

(f) Promoting that it is very progressive, in the name of "gender equality", to get girls and women to take over jobs in every profession and skill from men and boys, and ridiculing jobs that girls do not want to do or have no natural skill to do.

(g) Disadvantaging boys in an education system which unfairly benefits the advancement of girls. Boys and girls are both taught in the same classes with methods and circumstances which benefit girls and disadvantage boys. An examination system is used that favours girls. As a result girls achieve greater academic success compared to boys; boys therefore lose out in higher education and job prospects compared to girls and this ensures that a disproportionate number of girls go into the professions and positions of authority compared to boys.

---

## PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

9. Divide women from men, promote Female Supremacy, and destroy the family

(2) Promote Female Supremacy

■ Strategies Used to Establish Female Supremacy

- (h) Promoting that women are never weak or inadequate, unless they have been victimised or damaged by the oppression of men.
  - (i) Instituting higher education and university courses designed to create and promote Female Supremacy and contempt for men.
  - (j) Using the bogus anthropology of Franz Boas (who was Jewish), that men and women are completely identical and any differences are caused entirely by the effect of environmental circumstances and upbringing, so there is no role in society or in the family for men.
- (2) **Propaganda that men are useless and socially damaging, and must be treated with contempt.**
- (a) Denying or undermining the key role of masculinity. Promoting that every aspect of masculinity and every male strength is "toxic masculinity" and is a problem.
    - Refer to Section: "THE KEY ROLE OF MASCULINITY"**  
*[see page 1199].*
  - (b) Promoting that women are better at everything compared to men, and that is marvellous.
  - (c) Promoting that men are useless. Let's all laugh about it.
  - (d) Promoting that men are inferior to women and boys are inferior to girls.
  - (e) Promoting that girls are the normality, and boys are "imperfect girls".
  - (f) Promoting that it is very funny when a man is treated with disrespect or made to look ridiculous by a woman.
  - (g) Promoting that men are "sexual oppressors" (but never Muslims or non-whites).
  - (h) Promoting that to heal society, it is men who need correcting.
  - (i) Promoting that men need to get in touch with their feminine side and their emotions, and it is very good if they cry.
  - (j) Promoting that men need to abandon their aggressive and dominant side, and to do this they must learn from women.

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**9. Divide women from men, promote Female Supremacy, and destroy the family**

**(2) Promote Female Supremacy**

■ **Strategies Used to Establish Female Supremacy**

- (k) Promoting endless criticism, complaints, ridicule, contempt, belittling, abuse and hate against men, to make them despised by women.
- (l) Promoting that men are portrayed as unattractive, weak, useless and ridiculous, and women are portrayed as normal, sensible and wise.
- (m) **Malicious casting in drama and feature films.** Disproportionately using plots and malicious casting in Broadcast dramas, feature films and advertising to advance those the Dark Force wish to favour, and to focus ridicule and character assassination against those the Dark Force wish to destroy:
  - 1) Non-whites (and homosexuals, women and Jews) are disproportionately cast in sympathetic roles behaving well, in other words the ones you can trust, the decent, wise, shrewd, caring, sensitive, sensible, intelligent, socially responsible ones; the ones respected by the other characters in the drama; these are the ones they want us to like.
  - 2) Non-whites and women are disproportionately cast in "strong" roles of authority, power and respect, dominating and humiliating heterosexual white men; they must never be shown to be inadequate or to fail in anything—unless a heterosexual white man can be blamed for the failure in which case they are victims which is acceptable.
  - 3) Heterosexual white men must never be presented as strong, or decent, or competent or having any worthwhile characteristics. White men (particularly white heterosexual men and especially white fathers) are disproportionately cast in negative character roles, in other words, the violent, the silly, the weak, the inferior, the ignorant, the inefficient, the unfair, the untrustworthy, the ugly, the "zombies" in zombie videos, all serial killers, roles of low social status, the socially irresponsible, the gross (often shown eating coarsely), the emotionally weak, insensitive, arrogant and unfairly privileged; their presence is often accompanied by unspoken disapproval and lack of respect from the other characters; these are ones they want us to hate and despise.
    - Refer to Section: "**MALICIOUS CASTING IN DRAMA AND FEATURE FILMS**" [see page 249] [clause 355.(13)].
- (n) Promoting that nothing may be said about any good qualities of men.

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

9. Divide women from men, promote Female Supremacy, and destroy the family

(2) Promote Female Supremacy

■ Strategies Used to Establish Female Supremacy

- (o) Promoting that if there is any social problem, the blame must always be put on men.
  - (p) Promoting that there must be unconditional tolerance and acceptance of male-on-male anal intercourse (as that depravity degenerates and weakens masculinity).
  - (q) Promoting that the only approved man is the "new man" (a Dark Force creation), who has had all masculinity removed, to prevent him being an effective opposition to the Plan.
- (3) **Propaganda to divide women from men.**
- (a) Promoting that women can never have good and enduring relationships with men, for they will always be let down.
  - (b) Promoting that women are always disappointed, betrayed, damaged, limited, oppressed and angry in connection with their relationships with men.
  - (c) Promoting that women are foolish for wanting relationships with men because any happiness experienced by them in relationships with men will always end in disillusionment and unhappiness for women.
  - (d) Promoting that women must never appear in the media to benefit from relationships with men, or from the strength or competence of men.
  - (e) Promoting that women do not need men, and that they are better off without them. "A woman without a man is like a fish without a bicycle." Gloria Steinem (who is Jewish)
  - (f) Promoting that heterosexuality is uncool. Female homosexuality is "exciting", glamorous and the best way to get "real and true love".
  - (g) Promoting that long-term relationships between women and men are pathetic, oppressive and limiting.
  - (h) Promoting that it is essential for women to realise how they have been manipulated by society; they must realise that they should be disgusted by men, angry with men and contemptuous of men.
  - (i) Promoting that women must always go out to work so they are independent from men, whatever the damage to the children.

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**9. Divide women from men, promote Female Supremacy, and destroy the family**

**(2) Promote Female Supremacy**

■ **Strategies Used to Establish Female Supremacy**

- (j) Creating a hoax in people's minds that there is a war going on between the sexes, that males and females are fighting each other for dominance.

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**9. Divide women from men, promote Female Supremacy, and destroy the family**

**(2) Promote Female Supremacy**

■ **Strategies Used to Establish Female Supremacy**

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**9. Divide women from men, promote Female Supremacy, and destroy the family**

**(2) Promote Female Supremacy**

■ **Strategies Used to Establish Female Supremacy**



### (3) Destroy the family

#### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

- *Strategies Used to Destroy the Family* . . . . . Page 293

#### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

444. It is a key policy of the Dark Force to break up the family as it is the cement which binds society together.
445. From the start of the present phase of the Plan some 250 years ago, from the original Bavarian Illuminati, to Communism and now to the present social destruction, principal goals of the Dark Force were the destruction of all existing structures, allegiances, group links, identities and loyalties in society (cultural, social, political, spiritual, and now even relating to gender) which it did not control. In particular, the following were to be destroyed: the white family, the key role of masculinity, the ownership of private property, the nation state and all spiritual knowledge.
446. On behalf of the Dark Force, the Frankfurt School (who were Jewish) sneered at the family because they wanted it to break down so children would have less family influence and would accept the Destructive Values given out by the media and the schools. The Dark Force believed that this would make the next generation open to the change in society that the Frankfurt School wanted.
- Refer to Section: **"THE INFLUENCE OF THE FRANKFURT SCHOOL"** [\[see page 175\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: **"THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES"** [\[see page 149\]](#).
447. Destroying the family essentially means three things:
- (1) Dividing women from men.
    - Refer to Section: **"DESTROY GOOD RELATIONSHIPS BETWEEN MEN AND WOMEN"** [\[see page 275\]](#).
    - Refer to Section: **"FEMALE PRIVILEGE"** [\[see page 335\]](#).
    - Refer to Section: **"PROMOTE FEMALE SUPREMACY"** [\[see page 279\]](#).
  - (2) Separating children from their parents and grandparents.
  - (3) Destroying parental influence and authority over the children.

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

9. Divide women from men, promote Female Supremacy, and destroy the family  
 (3) Destroy the family

448. The family had to be destroyed to prevent existing and traditional values being passed down to children by parents, grandparents and other relations.
- **Refer to Section: "DESTROY ALL TRADITIONAL MORAL AND SPIRITUAL VALUES AND IDENTITIES AND REPLACE THEM WITH THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES"**  
*[see page 135].*
449. The aim is State control of children, to "nationalise" children by transferring power and responsibility from families to the State over their nurturing and care.
450. Families are stronger together, so they had to be destroyed.
451. The absence of an extended family weakens everyone.
452. The Dark Force wish to expose the vulnerable and easily influenced child to social engineering at school and through the Dark Force-controlled media, without having the support, wisdom and experience of mother and father.
453. A child without a family can be moulded in any way the Dark Force wants.
454. Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion: 10
- " . . . we will shatter the GOY family and its educational importance. We will not allow the formation of individual minds . . . "*
455. The Dark Force has always sought to disempower the individual by deliberately creating financial insecurity and poverty, thereby weakening the individual's independence, autonomy, self-determination, self-confidence, self-esteem and self-reliance. Damage to the family is also caused by financial insecurity, and by insecurity in housing and living accommodation.
- **Refer to Section: "DELIBERATELY CREATE FINANCIAL INSECURITY AND POVERTY"**  
*[see page 383].*
456. Destruction of the family is achieved by the strategies set out in "Strategies Used to Destroy the Family".
- **Refer to Section: "STRATEGIES USED TO DESTROY THE FAMILY"**  
*[see page 293].*
457. The Dark Force (using in particular the organised women's movement), has used the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine to promote the weakening and destruction of the family.
- **Refer to Section: "THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES ENFORCEMENT MACHINE"**  
*[see page 183].*

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION****Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation****9. Divide women from men, promote Female Supremacy, and destroy the family  
(3) Destroy the family**

458. Marriage evolved to give women continuing protection and security in order to bring up their children and families. It was not for men's benefit but for women's benefit.
459. Confusing women is the best way to break down and destroy the family, and very many of them have been very easily confused, even when it works against their best interests.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

460. Families are the cement that holds society together. Families of a man and a woman are essential building blocks of society. Mutual care and love are embodied and learned in a family. The family is the fortress to protect children. Families provide essential male and female role models and complementary qualities for children. Loyalty and help given between members of a family strengthens all concerned and weakens the forces of destruction. The family will be made the cornerstone of society once again as it always should have been, protecting and guiding the children.
- Love is simply unconditionally seeking the best interests of the other person.

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- Action will be taken to strengthen the family.
  - Refer to Section: "**STRENGTHENING THE FAMILY**" [see page 1205].

### DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE: *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Activism to promote any of the Strategies Used to Destroy the Family.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- Refer to Section: "**THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT**" [see page 1019].

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

9. Divide women from men, promote Female Supremacy, and destroy the family  
(3) Destroy the family

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**9. Divide women from men, promote Female Supremacy, and destroy the family**

**(3) Destroy the family**

## ■ STRATEGIES USED TO DESTROY THE FAMILY

461. "Promoting" means any of the following:

- Practising, claiming, using, encouraging, supporting, excusing, celebrating, inciting, enabling, promoting, asserting, enforcing, maintaining, committing, advancing, allowing, assisting, facilitating, creating, participating in, claiming the benefit of, financing (directly or indirectly), attempting to do any of the above or conspiring to do any of the above.

462. Strategies used to destroy the family include the following:

- (1) Breaking up relationships between men and women by promoting Female Supremacy and by generating contempt and resentment against men.
  - Refer to Section: "**DESTROY GOOD RELATIONSHIPS BETWEEN MEN AND WOMEN**" [\[see page 275\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**FEMALE PRIVILEGE**" [\[see page 335\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**PROMOTE FEMALE SUPREMACY**" [\[see page 279\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**STRATEGIES USED TO ESTABLISH FEMALE SUPREMACY**" [\[see page 283\]](#).
- (2) Promoting that families are "oppressive".
- (3) Removing all the influence, authority and leadership of men from the family.
- (4) Separating children from their parents and grandparents by promoting that mothers should have jobs so as to get them out of the home and encouraging them to leave their children in official childcare, to ensure that their children are under the influence of other controlled people. The Dark Force can then start influencing children at a very early age.
- (5) Sneering at the woman home-maker.
- (6) Destroying the leadership and authority of the parents.
- (7) Weakening the links between parents and their children.
- (8) Guiding and encouraging children to reject the authority and values of their parents.
- (9) Encouraging children and young people to rebel against the status quo which causes division, argument and loss of family support.

---

### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

9. Divide women from men, promote Female Supremacy, and destroy the family

(3) Destroy the family

■ Strategies Used to Destroy the Family

- (10) Dividing the child from the family with State or school encouragement.
- (11) Getting children involved with early sexual activity. The Frankfurt School encouraged this as they believed it helps to break down trust between parents and children.
- The **Gender Agenda** is the public or official promotion of the depravity, degeneracy and perversion of transgenderism, gender self-identification, non-binary agendas, paedophilia and homosexuality.
  - **The Process of Sexual Degeneration of the Young.** There is an unprecedented attack on white children and young people of all ages by encouraging the Gender Agenda and other forms of deliberate sexualisation. The sexualisation of very young children is promoted by the UN and is an appalling wickedness. This process is designed by the Dark Force to rot the very foundations of white civilisation and to cause its final breakdown. This process operates largely in schools and Broadcasting but also through other organisations and media, and can involve activities such as public Drag Queen presentations and explicit public cross-dressing exhibitionism and marches.
- (12) Promoting any of the strategies used to promote Sexual Dysfunction.
- **Refer to Section: "STRATEGIES USED TO PROMOTE SEXUAL DYSFUNCTION" [see page 303].**
- (13) Promoting homosexuality, transgenderism and gender self-identification particularly at school without family involvement.
- (14) Discouraging real involvement of the family in the education of the child.
- (15) Promoting the use of drugs as this is very damaging to the family. The Frankfurt School were very keen to promote a drugs culture.
- **Refer to Section: "PROMOTE A DRUGS CULTURE" [see page 417].**
- (16) Promoting hook-up culture.
- (17) Deliberately giving misleading and damaging advice to parents on how to bring up children through books, magazines, public officials, charities and activists.
- (18) Depriving the child of the security of two parents, and weakening the family as a source of protection and security for the child, causing it to be

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**9. Divide women from men, promote Female Supremacy, and destroy the family**

**(3) Destroy the family**

■ **Strategies Used to Destroy the Family**

damaged. This causes emotional disturbance and more negative social behaviour, which is then used to denounce the "corrupting nature of society".

- (19) Dividing families by taking the children into foster care or having them adopted. The adopters can be homosexual couples.
- (20) Encouraging women to set up one parent households by Government welfare and priority housing entitlements.
- (21) Destroying trust in the white family by introducing into all media constant themes of sexual abuse by white people over those in their care.
- (22) Financial insecurity.
- (23) Preventing families owning their own homes and creating insecurity over living conditions weakens the family. By British Government policy over a period of twenty years or so, Buy-to-Let speculators were officially encouraged to buy up all the cheaper houses with the advantage of business tax relief on the mortgage, which was not available to private buyers. As a result private buyers could not compete in the housing market. The price of houses escalated to such a degree that two wage earners were required in all parts of the country to pay the inflated mortgages, which required women to go out to work—and not to look after their children and home which they might have preferred to do; they no longer had the option. Mother now had to work longer and could give less support to the child.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE OUTRAGE OF GOVERNMENT HOUSING POLICIES DISADVANTAGING THE POOR" [see page 387].**
- (24) Instituting no-fault, unilateral divorce at the request of one party only (the Divorce, Dissolution and Separation Act 2020) which encourages family division and one parent households.
- (25) Instituting matrimonial laws which made it easy to have men removed from the family home, and give unfair custody, maintenance and property orders against men, which encourage one parent households.

---

## PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

9. Divide women from men, promote Female Supremacy, and destroy the family

(3) Destroy the family

■ Strategies Used to Destroy the Family

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**9. Divide women from men, promote Female Supremacy, and destroy the family**

**(3) Destroy the family**

**■ Strategies Used to Destroy the Family**



## 10. Promote Sexual Dysfunction

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

- *Strategies Used to Promote Sexual Dysfunction* ..... Page 303

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

463. An essential aspect of the Plan is to destroy all existing structures and identities in societies and impose the Destructive Values. This includes removing and destroying all the existing culture relating to gender, and the promotion of sexual excess, sexual dysfunction and turmoil.
- Refer to Section: **"THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES"** [see page 149].
464. The explosion of Sexual Dysfunction has been deliberately caused by the Dark Force.
465. Sexual Dysfunction is very effective at destroying the family and existing cultural values, restraints and standards.
466. The Frankfurt School (who were Jewish) were very keen to promote homosexuality and sexual excess in people, as they believed it would help to break down society and families. Georg Lukács and Wilhelm Reich (who were both Jewish) were pivotal to this. Georg Lukács who was one of the founding members of the Frankfurt School was also a minister in Béla Kun's brief but bloody Communist revolutionary government in Hungary between 1918-1919 before it was overturned. He introduced his sexual dysfunction policies on Hungary and particularly Hungarian children.
- Refer to Section: **"THE INFLUENCE OF THE FRANKFURT SCHOOL"** [see page 175].
467. Sexual Dysfunction is achieved by the strategies set out in "Strategies Used to Promote Sexual Dysfunction".
- Refer to Section: **"STRATEGIES USED TO PROMOTE SEXUAL DYSFUNCTION"** [see page 303].
468. The Dark Force has used the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine to promote Sexual Dysfunction.
- Refer to Section: **"THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES ENFORCEMENT MACHINE"** [see page 183].

469. **Transgenderism** is a terrible evil. It is indicative of the terminal degeneracy of the British Ruling Elite. Promoting or facilitating transgenderism, whether psychologically or by medical intervention, is unspeakably wicked. Those involved in this country will be tracked down and exposed; they will be deemed to be Dark Force Collaborators and thereby barred from all Key Employment Positions, and their medical qualifications will be terminated. It is just another method of the Dark Force to cause the breakdown of existing structures as part of the Process of Destruction. It is intended to separate children from their core identity and cause total confusion. This process is not driven by medical need but entirely as a political campaign. The controlled media with Government and official promotion and encouragement has artificially created the present catastrophe over transgenderism and the ludicrous gender self-identification fantasy to create a new Victimhood Group. There was no genuine demand for the phenomenon of transgenderism until the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine overwhelmingly promoted it. This is not a natural grassroots phenomenon, it is wholly promoted, orchestrated and coordinated top-down; it is backed by big pharma, big tech, international corporations, international finance houses, international law firms and all other organisations required to comply with the ESG Disclosure System enforced by BlackRock, Vanguard and the other enforcers controlled by the Dark Force—and they are all driving the same narrative, over and over and over and over again, everywhere. The Fantasy World promotes it and the full screaming power of the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine enforces it. The medical condition of transgenderism, apart from a very tiny number of genuine cases, was virtually unknown before this demonic campaign by the Dark Force to promote it some years ago.

*"For forty years as the University Distinguished Service Professor of Psychiatry at Johns Hopkins Medical School—twenty-six of which were also spent as Psychiatrist in Chief of Johns Hopkins Hospital—I've been studying people who claim to be transgender. Over that time, I've watched the phenomenon change and expand in remarkable ways . . . At Johns Hopkins, after pioneering sex-change surgery, we demonstrated that the practice brought no important benefits. As a result, we stopped offering that form of treatment in the 1970s . . . [L]et us address the basic assumption of the contemporary parade: the idea that exchange of one's sex is possible. It, like the storied Emperor, is starkly, nakedly false. Transgendered men do not become women, nor do transgendered women become men. All . . . become feminized men or masculinized women, counterfeits or impersonators of the sex with which they "identify." In that lies their problematic future . . . In fact, gender dysphoria—the official psychiatric term for feeling oneself to be of the opposite sex—belongs in the family of similarly disordered assumptions about the body, such as anorexia nervosa and body dysmorphic disorder. Its treatment should not be directed at the body as with surgery and hormones any more than one treats obesity-fearing anorexic patients with liposuction. The treatment should strive to correct the false, problematic nature of the assumption and to resolve the psychosocial conflicts provoking it. With youngsters, this is best done in family therapy . . . The larger issue is the*

*meme itself. The idea that one's sex is fluid and a matter open to choice runs unquestioned through our culture and is reflected everywhere in the media, the theater, the classroom, and in many medical clinics. It has taken on cult-like features: its own special lingo, internet chat rooms providing slick answers to new recruits, and clubs for easy access to dresses and styles supporting the sex change. It is doing much damage to families, adolescents, and children and should be confronted as an opinion without biological foundation wherever it emerges . . . But gird your loins if you would confront this matter. Hell hath no fury like a vested interest masquerading as a moral principle."*

*Paul McHugh, MD. University Distinguished Service Professor of Psychiatry at Johns Hopkins Medical School and the former psychiatrist in chief at Johns Hopkins Hospital; author of The Mind Has Mountains: Reflections on Society and Psychiatry.*

- Refer to Section: "THE NATURE OF UNFAIR GROUP PRIVILEGE"** [see page 327].
- Refer to Section: "TRANSGENDER, GENDER SELF-IDENTIFICATION AND NON-BINARY PRIVILEGE"** [see page 339].
- Refer to Section: "THE ESG DISCLOSURE SYSTEM"** [see page 480] [clause 848.(6)].
- Refer to Section: "DARK FORCE CONTROL OF ALL INFORMATION AND OPINIONS, AND THE CREATION OF A FANTASY WORLD"** [see page 373].

*"If you don't know who you are. If you already identify as a hybrid between a man and a woman, you will easily be convinced to become a hybrid between human and a machine. Gender ideology is the 2 plus 2 equals 5 from George Orwell's 1984 dystopian novel. It's the final test, to see whether we will follow the most absurd party line towards our own extinction. But 2 plus 2 equals 4, and no matter how you choose to dress, call yourself, or change your physique, you will not change that. The sad reality, though, is that in the gaslighting process to get us closer to a post-human future, they have mentally and physically harmed an increasing number of children and young people. And it's only getting worse. This must be stopped."*

*Laura Aboli*

470. They have unleashed freaks and ugliness on humanity like a monstrous flow of defecation from hell.
471. The **Gender Agenda** is the public or official promotion of the depravity, degeneracy and perversion of transgenderism, gender self-identification, non-binary agendas, paedophilia and homosexuality.

472. **The Process of Sexual Degeneration of the Young.** There is an unprecedented attack on white children and young people of all ages by encouraging the Gender Agenda and other forms of deliberate sexualisation. The sexualisation of very young children is promoted by the UN and is an appalling wickedness. This process is designed by the Dark Force to rot the very foundations of white civilisation and to cause its final breakdown. This process operates largely in schools and Broadcasting but also through other organisations and media, and can involve activities such as public Drag Queen presentations and explicit public cross-dressing exhibitionism and marches.
473. In the real world, genuine transgenderism is an extremely rare phenomenon.
474. Many of those men who are self-identifying as women are simply opportunistically trying to avoid the widespread promotion of hate, unfairness and abuse towards men.
475. Genuine cross-dressing by men and homosexuality can sometimes occur when a person is confused by unconsciously remembering too strongly a recent former incarnation in a body of the other gender.
476. There is indication that sodomy against males or females may cause neurological damage and that it may cause damage to the Muladhara Chakra (the Base or Root Chakra).
477. Over decades the intensely favourable presentation of homosexuality in the media and particularly on Broadcasting was obviously intended to make people become practising homosexuals. It seems that this propaganda has been hugely successful.
478. There are carefully implemented steps for building homosexuality, transgenderism, gender self-identification, gender confusion, sexual dysfunction and NoMoreBoysandGirls into the culture.
- (1) Request for tolerance (the right to be left alone).
  - (2) Demand for acceptance (demand for equal status).
  - (3) Celebration. Everyone must promote it as it is a good and valuable thing.
  - (4) Forced participation in homosexual culture.
  - (5) Punishment of everyone who disagrees. This is where we are now.
479. As part of the overall scheme there is constant pressure to lower the age of consent.
480. If a society does not protect its children it will decay into collapse, and will deserve to do so.

481. The World Health Organization is funded and controlled by the Dark Force. The World Health Organization has issued a document entitled "Standards for Sexuality Education in Europe: A framework for policy makers, educational and health authorities and specialists". In this document the World Health Organization instructs education and health authorities worldwide to teach little children "early childhood masturbation", encourage them to "express wishes and needs while playing doctor", "being curious regarding others' bodies", and how to engage in (homo)sexual activities with one another at school.
482. The process of Spiritual Development in an individual is the progressive revealing of **CONSCIOUSNESS** within, by the removal of restrictions caused by the uncontrolled activity of the individual's thoughts and emotions. That is why the activities of the Dark Force are so evil, because they tie people down with low, polluted and entrapping thoughts and emotions by deliberately and intentionally creating negativity.
- **Negativity.** Negativity is the existence of low energy frequencies and comes from: fear, anxiety, regret, hate, turmoil, distress, anger, resentment, worry, grievance, conflict, a sense of crisis, division, disharmony, confusion, unhappiness, limitation, frustration, depression, hopelessness, addiction, depravity and degeneracy. These conditions give off low energy frequencies in the Astral Plane.
    - **Refer to Section: "THE PROCESS OF SPIRITUAL DEVELOPMENT"** [see page 1670] [clause 3149].

#### **MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- Action will be taken to prevent the promotion of Sexual Dysfunction.
  - **Refer to Section: "PREVENTING THE PROMOTION OF SEXUAL DYSFUNCTION"** [see page 1211].

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**10. Promote Sexual Dysfunction**

## ■ STRATEGIES USED TO PROMOTE SEXUAL DYSFUNCTION

483. "Promoting" means any of the following:

- Practising, claiming, using, encouraging, supporting, excusing, celebrating, inciting, enabling, promoting, asserting, enforcing, maintaining, committing, advancing, allowing, assisting, facilitating, creating, participating in, claiming the benefit of, financing (directly or indirectly), attempting to do any of the above or conspiring to do any of the above.

484. Strategies used to promote Sexual Dysfunction include the following:

- (1) The **Gender Agenda** is the public or official promotion of the depravity, degeneracy and perversion of transgenderism, gender self-identification, non-binary agendas, paedophilia and homosexuality.
- (2) **The Process of Sexual Degeneration of the Young.** There is an unprecedented attack on white children and young people of all ages by encouraging the Gender Agenda and other forms of deliberate sexualisation. The sexualisation of very young children is promoted by the UN and is an appalling wickedness. This process is designed by the Dark Force to rot the very foundations of white civilisation and to cause its final breakdown. This process operates largely in schools and Broadcasting but also through other organisations and media, and can involve activities such as public Drag Queen presentations and explicit public cross-dressing exhibitionism and marches.
- (3) Promoting homosexuality, transgenderism, gender self-identification, gender confusion, sexual dysfunction and NoMoreBoysandGirls.
- (4) Promoting Homosexual Privilege.
  - Refer to Section: "**HOMOSEXUAL PRIVILEGE**" [see page 337].
- (5) Promoting Transgender, Gender Self-Identification and Non-Binary Privilege.
  - Refer to Section: "**TRANSGENDER, GENDER SELF-IDENTIFICATION AND NON-BINARY PRIVILEGE**" [see page 339].
- (6) Promoting that heterosexuality is uncool. Male and female homosexuality is "exciting", glamorous and the best way to get "real and true love".
- (7) Destroying or denying even the idea, existence and identity of gender itself.
- (8) Promoting that there is no difference between a man and a woman.

- (9) Promoting gender "inclusive" language, for example changing "breastfeeding" to "chestfeeding" and "mother" to "birthing parent".
- (10) Promoting that there can be more than two genders.
- (11) A person being able to legally change their birth gender.
- (12) Claiming or assisting another person to claim a gender different from their birth gender.
- (13) Providing special facilities, advantage or treatment, quotas, job-entitlement, privilege, facilities, funding, exclusivity, education or legal dispensation to homosexuals, transgenders or those claiming gender self-identification or non-binary status by reason of their sexual circumstances.
- (14) Administering medical interventions including surgery and/or hormone treatment associated with transgenderism and gender reassignment.
- (15) Promoting Queer Theory.
- (16) Promoting paedophilia.
- (17) Promoting bestiality.
- (18) Promoting that there are no moral restrictions on any sexual behaviour.
- (19) Promoting wife-swapping, multi-partner relationships, dogging, hookup culture.
- (20) Promoting that male masturbation is normal, natural, safe and morally acceptable (but it dissipates chi).
- (21) Promoting sodomy against males or females.
- (22) Promoting that there must be unconditional tolerance and acceptance of male-on-male anal intercourse (as that depravity degenerates and weakens masculinity).
- (23) Promoting endless propaganda in Broadcasting and films depicting and discussing Sexual Dysfunction.
- (24) Drag Queens performing in front of young children in public, and interacting with them.
- (25) Cross-dressing in public by any person.

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**10. Promote Sexual Dysfunction****■ Strategies Used to Promote Sexual Dysfunction**



- (26) Promoting that white society must move in the direction of racial interbreeding and mixed-race sexual couplings (the Coudenhove-Kalergi Plan).
- Refer to Section: "COUDENHOVE-KALERGI AND HIS PLAN"**  
*[see page 213].*

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**10. Promote Sexual Dysfunction**

- Strategies Used to Promote Sexual Dysfunction

# 11. Make people think that a human being has no spiritual purpose

## TABLE OF CONTENTS:

- *Strategies Used to Destroy Spiritual Awareness* ..... Page 315

## BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

*"The first thing to be degraded in any nation is the state of Man, himself. Nations which have high ethical tone are difficult to conquer. Their loyalties are hard to shake . . . their spiritual integrity cannot be violated by duress. It is not efficient to attack a nation in such a frame of mind. It is the basic purpose of [mind-control] to reduce that state of mind to a point where it can be ordered and enslaved. Thus, the first target is Man, himself. He must be degraded from a spiritual being to an animalistic reaction pattern. He must think of himself as an animal, capable only of animalistic reactions. He must no longer think of himself, or of his fellows, as capable of 'spiritual endurance,' or nobility . . . Religion must become unfashionable by demonstrating broadly, through psychopolitical indoctrination, that the soul is non-existent."*

*Communist manual (quoted by Feargus O'Connor Greenwood)*

485. Spiritual Awareness gives people the belief in a higher state of consciousness, a sense of life after death and a set of values and morality that have to be abided by. This makes such people emotionally stronger.
486. Experience from POW camps and concentration camps is that those with Spiritual Awareness were often more resilient and survived better under stress and tyranny than those with no Spiritual Awareness.
487. People with Spiritual Awareness are problems to the Dark Force.
- The Dark Force wants all humanity to be slaves under Global Tyranny.
    - Refer to Section: "**GLOBAL TYRANNY**" [see page 493].
    - Refer to Section: "**THE GREAT RESET**" [see page 519].
  - It will be much more difficult to make people with Spiritual Awareness into slaves and keep them in slavery.

*"There will be no more religions . . . belief in an after-life would give spiritual strength to irreconcilable elements in many countries, and enable them to resist us."*

*Rabbi Rabinovich (who was Jewish); 12 January 1952, Hungary*

- **Refer to Section: "PREVENT ALL INDIVIDUALITY AND INDEPENDENCE OF THOUGHT" [see page 361].**
    - **Refer to Section: "PROMOTE THE POISON OF COMMUNITARIANISM AND SOCIAL JUSTICE" [see page 355].**
  - Advanced Spiritual Awareness and independence of mind is humanity's greatest long-term defence against the Plan.
    - **Refer to Section: "SELF-REALISED INDIVIDUALS ARE THE EVOLUTIONARY GOAL OF HUMANITY, AND THE GREATEST DEFENCE AGAINST THE PLAN" [see page 1675].**
- 488. One of the most important aims of the Dark Force over the last 250 years therefore has been the destruction of Spiritual Awareness and religions to make people think they have no spiritual purpose. This has always been the prime aim following all Communist revolutions.
- 489. Destruction of Spiritual Awareness is achieved by the strategies set out in "Strategies Used to Destroy Spiritual Awareness".
  - **Refer to Section: "STRATEGIES USED TO DESTROY SPIRITUAL AWARENESS" [see page 315].**
- 490. This was the reason for the publication of "The Satanic Bible" by Anton Szandor LaVey (who was Jewish).
- 491. A tiny group of people control Broadcasting (and they in their turn are controlled by the Dark Force). They have huge influence and now determine what society thinks is morally good and what is morally bad, what is true and what is untrue, what is important and what is unimportant. They effectively create the culture of the country. These people have created a religion-substitute of entirely materialistic values which is minutely controlled by the Dark Force. This is particularly important and significant because, since the imposition of the Destructive Values, there is no set of traditional values available any more.
- 492. Christianity had to be destroyed as it was the religion of white societies; it provided a set of deeply established values, and so might have prevented the acceptance of the Destructive Values. Even though many people nowadays may find that much of the theological doctrine and philosophy of Christianity is not perhaps quite sufficient any more as a spiritual guide, Christianity was a beautiful and powerful force for good and it was a unifying and uplifting moral culture. In the eyes of ordinary people Christianity stood for love towards other people and against cruel and animalistic tendencies. With Christianity gone, the door was open to all forms of degeneration.

*"Communism cannot be the victor if it will not have suppressed the still living Christianity . . . in reality Christianity is our only real enemy . . . is capable of*

---

## PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

11. Make people think that a human being has no spiritual purpose

Page 308 of 1768

*annulling the revolutionary projection of the . . . atheistic State . . . by choking it."*

Landowsky: "The Red Symphony" 1938.

493. For most white people, since Christianity has been destroyed by the Dark Force, there are no "spiritual" values or standards—other than those of Sustainability and "Saving the Planet".

☐ **Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: THE GREEN RELIGION"**  
[see page 799].

494. Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion: 4

*" . . . we must undermine faith, tearing from the minds of the GOYS the very principle of God and Soul, and substituting . . . material needs."*

495. Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion: 17

*" . . . we will not openly attack the existing churches, but will fight them by means of criticism, thus creating dissension."*

496. The views of Dr Yuval Noah Harari (who is Jewish) a professor at Hebrew University of Jerusalem, and top advisor to Klaus Schwab of the World Economic Forum

*"Humans are now hackable animals. The whole idea that humans have this soul, or spirit, and they have free will and no one knows what is happening inside me, so whatever I choose whether in the election, or whether in some supermarket is my free will—that's over."*

*Dr Yuval Noah Harari (who is Jewish) a professor at Hebrew University of Jerusalem, and top advisor to Klaus Schwab of the World Economic Forum*

497. As a result of the Process of Destruction vast numbers of people have lost their independence of mind, and they have a great sense of fear, helplessness and moral confusion as a result of all the propaganda, lies, deceit, brainwashing and degeneracy. They have lost all strength of character. They no longer have a set of traditional values as all those have been replaced by the Destructive Values. With the destruction of all spiritual knowledge they have no sense of inner personal validity and no innate direction which provides a strong sense of right and wrong that requires them to make any stand against the programmed degeneration and destruction, and to demand an end to the process.

498. Fear, particularly the fear of death, is a crucial asset of the Dark Force's methods to introduce the Infrastructure of Slavery and Global Tyranny. The Dark Force pretends that all the restrictions it imposes are to keep the people "safe"; but this is a massive fraud.

**THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

499. **Spiritual Awareness** is the most effective way of building long-term resistance to all the propaganda, lies, deceit, brainwashing and degeneracy spread by the Dark Force to promote the Plan.
- (1) A colossal change comes over a person when they develop Spiritual Awareness. They understand the Spiritual Destiny of humanity. They know that they are not the confusion, fear and turmoil of the temporary lower self but that they are in reality—and will be for ever—the eternal, indestructible Higher Self; they know that they have a Life Plan and a pre-birth planned purpose to their lives; they know that they survive death and that in their essential nature they are immortal; they have increased spiritual intuition which enables them to see the truth better; they know that they are sovereign and will demand independence and freedom of mind so they can form their own independent opinions. They become active on the path of individual Spiritual Development, and they are no longer afraid of death.
- Refer to Section: "LIFE PLAN" [see page 1671] [clause 3151].**
- (2) If enough people could develop Spiritual Awareness the policies of hate, division and degeneration in the Process of Destruction (described in Part 2 of The Counter Revolution) would not be able to work. While humanity has this knowledge, the Dark Force will never imprison humanity for ever, however tight it makes its police state; like corks, humanity will never sink for long but will rise again and the whole Dark Empire will break up and dissolve.
500. The promotion of Spiritual Awareness is integral and fundamental to The Counter Revolution and the **Programme of National Reform**. This involves (1) the acquisition of basic Spiritual Knowledge by the individual, and (2) the encouragement of individual Spiritual Development.

501. The basic Spiritual Knowledge that must be possessed by every individual is as follows:

- (1) **The Primary Principle of the Modern Catechism.** The very essence, core and permanent reality of every individual is an eternal, indestructible "Higher Self" which is innate Divinity as it is one with the One Source, the **ONE CONSCIOUSNESS**. The Higher Self is true joy and absolute unchanging peace, and is the centre of the Spiritual Destiny of humanity and of individual Spiritual Development. The Higher Self is the source of that individual's inalienable validity and uniqueness as a fully sovereign, precious and priceless individual. This Higher Self is currently and temporarily operating through a "lower self" comprised of a physical body with emotions and thoughts and which is conventionally felt and understood as the personal everyday human being. The lower self can be subject to confusion, fear and turmoil.
- (2) The true nature and essence of every individual is their Higher Self and not their temporary lower self.
- (3) **The Spiritual Destiny of Humanity.** Humans are spiritual beings, temporarily living in physical bodies during a series of lives on Earth. The primary purpose of life on Earth for every individual is their Spiritual Development, leading towards their merger with their Higher Self—their innate Divinity, the **ONE CONSCIOUSNESS**.
  - **Refer to Section: "MANDATORY APPLICATIONS OF THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP" [see page 1147] [clause 2003.(2)].**
- (4) Every individual is of precious and priceless value—irrespective of status, wealth, intelligence, race, physical strength, beauty, worldly abilities or talents, social importance, social skills, family origins or connections.
- (5) Every human being survives their death ("transition") and continues to live and evolve spiritually as a fully conscious individual in the Afterlife on the Astral Plane.
  - **Refer to Section: "INDIVIDUAL HUMAN SURVIVAL OF DEATH, THE IMPLICATIONS" [see page 1681].**
- (6) If a person during their lifetime on Earth complies with the Modern Catechism this progressively refines and improves their Spiritual Frequency.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE MODERN CATECHISM" [see page 1151].**
  - **Spiritual Frequency.** As in the case of the physical body, the astral body is constantly passing out particles and taking in new replacement particles which gradually change its nature for good or

worse. The high or low quality, purity or "frequency" of these new particles is determined by the thoughts, emotions and actions of the person during their life. This forms the person's "Spiritual Frequency". Spiritual Frequency is significant as firstly it determines the person's Habitual Level on the Astral Plane at the commencement of the Afterlife (and therefore their happiness), and secondly the refinement and improvement of a person's Spiritual Frequency is integral to that person's individual Spiritual Development.

502. The process of individual Spiritual Development will be encouraged and is as follows:

(1) The essence of Spiritual Development of humanity is the development of individuality with freedom and independence of thought, and then whilst at all times retaining that individuality, the voluntary merging of that individuality within the higher and wider consciousness of their Higher Self.

□ Refer to Section: "**INDIVIDUAL SPIRITUAL DEVELOPMENT**"  
[see page 1667].

(2) There are two parts to us: a Temporary part and a Permanent part.

(a) The Temporary part (the "lower self", or the personal everyday self, the ego or "me") is all that makes us separate persons such as a physical body, thoughts, emotions, wants, fears, desires of all kinds, possessions, talents, habits, abilities, characteristics, weaknesses, tendencies of all sorts, relationships, the way we look, our facial or bodily characteristics, our self-esteem, our image of ourselves, how we do our hair or anything else that the outside world recognises as "us". This part changes all the time. Sooner or later every aspect of the Temporary part will change. The Temporary part cannot exist without the Permanent part which underpins it all.

(b) The Permanent part is the "Higher Self" or **PURE AWARENESS** which never changes. This is also sometimes referred to as our True Nature, the Watcher, the Thinker, the SELF. The Higher Self is who we truly are. This is the real "I", It cannot be hurt in any way; it is timeless, changeless, indivisible, indestructible, immovable, without end, without beginning; it is true joy and absolute peace. It is Divine because it is one with the One Source, the **ONE CONSCIOUSNESS**.

(3) The Higher Self or **PURE AWARENESS** is Permanent and everything else is Temporary. So we are not our bodies, thoughts, emotions or intellect. The Higher Self is not affected by possessions and money or lack of them, our knowledge or lack of it, our importance in society or otherwise, our self-esteem, our image of ourselves, how we dress or how we look, our ups or downs, our successes or failures, our happiness or despair, our winning



or losing, our health or sickness, whether people like us or not, whether people approve of us and think well of us or not, whether we are imprisoned or not, whether we can see or are blind, whether we can move or are paralysed, whether we live or die, whether the Earth continues to exist or is destroyed.

- (4) What we really are is the Higher Self or **PURE AWARENESS** temporarily using a body-mind vehicle.
- (5) Spiritual Development is simply a trend over many lifetimes whereby we become less established in the Temporary part and more established in the Permanent part—until eventually the time comes when we are totally established in the Permanent part to the exclusion of all else, whilst always retaining our individuality. The Temporary part is then experienced to be merely a transparent working vehicle (which is all that it is ever supposed to be).
  - (a) We are then permanently lodged in the consciousness of the Higher Self.
  - (b) This is called SELF-Realisation, Liberation, Enlightenment or Awakening.

□ **Refer to Section: "SELF-REALISED INDIVIDUALS ARE THE EVOLUTIONARY GOAL OF HUMANITY, AND THE GREATEST DEFENCE AGAINST THE PLAN"** [see page 1675].

503. The process of Spiritual Development in an individual is the progressive revealing of **CONSCIOUSNESS** within, by the removal of restrictions caused by the uncontrolled activity of the individual's thoughts and emotions. That is why the activities of the Dark Force are so evil, because they tie people down with low, polluted and entrapping thoughts and emotions by deliberately and intentionally creating negativity.

- **Negativity.** Negativity is the existence of low energy frequencies and comes from: fear, anxiety, regret, hate, turmoil, distress, anger, resentment, worry, grievance, conflict, a sense of crisis, division, disharmony, confusion, unhappiness, limitation, frustration, depression, hopelessness, addiction, depravity and degeneracy. These conditions give off low energy frequencies in the Astral Plane.

□ **Refer to Section: "THE PROCESS OF SPIRITUAL DEVELOPMENT"** [see page 1670] [clause 3149].

**MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- **Promoting Spiritual Awareness.** A new political environment will be established based on the Universal Spiritual Laws with the intention of promoting Spiritual Awareness as the most effective way of building long-term resistance to all the propaganda, lies, deceit, brainwashing and degeneracy spread by the Dark Force.
  - **Refer to Section: "PROMOTING SPIRITUAL AWARENESS"**  
*[see page 1143].*
- Activism to promote any of the strategies set out in the "Strategies Used to Destroy Spiritual Awareness" will be prohibited.

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Activism to promote any of the Strategies Used to Destroy Spiritual Awareness.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*

## ■ STRATEGIES USED TO DESTROY SPIRITUAL AWARENESS

504. "Promoting" means any of the following:

- Practising, claiming, using, encouraging, supporting, excusing, celebrating, inciting, enabling, promoting, asserting, enforcing, maintaining, committing, advancing, allowing, assisting, facilitating, creating, participating in, claiming the benefit of, financing (directly or indirectly), attempting to do any of the above or conspiring to do any of the above.

505. Strategies used to destroy Spiritual Awareness include the following:

- (1) Promoting that all there is in the universe is a blind, senseless and hopeless movement of physical forces and that there is no purpose to life.
- (2) Removing from white culture and memory all knowledge that mankind has any individual spiritual purpose or destiny.
- (3) Promoting the complete denial of the Spiritual Destiny of Humanity.
  - Refer to Section: "INDIVIDUAL SPIRITUAL DEVELOPMENT"** [\[see page 1667\]](#).
- (4) Promoting that the devotion inherent in all existing religions must be replaced by devotion to the physical Planet and its biosystems. Sustainability is the new religion; the "Green Religion". It is materialistic and non-spiritual. The physical Planet has been made the new Sustainability "god". The devotion inherent in existing religions must be replaced by devotion to the Planet. All individuals must abandon their personal autonomy and submit to this new collective—to Save the Planet. The priests of this new "god" are self-appointed Dark Force Collaborators acting in the role of Sustainability activists; they tell people what this new "god" needs and what it must be given.
  - Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: THE GREEN RELIGION"** [\[see page 799\]](#).
- (5) Ensuring that virtually all spiritual and religious movements, institutions and activity promote the materialistic principles of Sustainability and Global Tyranny. This has now been achieved.
  - Refer to Section: "THE NATURE OF SUSTAINABILITY"** [\[see page 719\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "GLOBAL TYRANNY"** [\[see page 493\]](#).
- (6) Promoting that human beings are entirely the product of societal influences.

---

### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

11. Make people think that a human being has no spiritual purpose
- Strategies Used to Destroy Spiritual Awareness

- **Refer to Section: "THE INFLUENCE OF THE FRANKFURT SCHOOL"**  
[see page 175].

- (7) Promoting that the highest form of human relationship is sexual.
- (8) Promoting that there is no continuation of life after death, except in respect of Broadcasting-driven ideas of demons, witches, black magic, curses, spells, zombies, vampires and Satanism—and that everyone should all be very frightened about them.
- (9) Glamorising and promoting substitutes such as Halloween, particularly on Broadcasting and the media, as these do not provide higher or spiritual values.
- (10) Promoting that there is no concept of right and wrong.
- (a) White people must be "tolerant" of everything.
- (b) All moral values are "arbitrary" and "oppressive" and must be fought and overturned.

*"Do what thou wilt shall be the whole of the Law".*

*Aleister Crowley*

- (c) There is no truth, as everything is relative.
- 1) There can only be "moral relativism". This means that there is no absolute right or wrong.
- Non-Judgementalism and Non-Discrimination are political processes which demand that all opinions and behaviour must be allowed and tolerated without comment or criticism; there is no right and wrong.

- **Refer to Section: "NON-JUDGEMENTALISM AND NON-DISCRIMINATION"**  
[see page 405].

- 2) There can only be "cultural relativism". This means that the different moral standards of the cultures of non-whites within white countries are equally valid as the moral standards of white culture; they must therefore be tolerated and celebrated, even if these are completely destructive within the context of white society. White people must never criticise non-white cultures.

---

## PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

11. Make people think that a human being has no spiritual purpose
- Strategies Used to Destroy Spiritual Awareness

- 3) There can only be "historical relativism". This means that there can be no objective standard of historical truth, as the interpretation of data will be affected by subjective factors characteristic either of the historian or of the period in which the historian lives.
- (11) Promoting that the Eternal Values are to be disregarded as having no value.
- Refer to Section: "THE MODERN CATECHISM" [see page 1151].**
- (12) Promoting that life is only about getting on in your career and getting what you want for your own benefit now, as selfishly as you need to be; the interests of others are irrelevant unless you can get a benefit; only physical looks, money and power over others matter; the real thing is your own happiness.
- (13) Tying people down with low, polluted and entrapping thoughts and emotions, by deliberately and intentionally creating negativity.
- **Negativity.** Negativity is the existence of low energy frequencies and comes from: fear, anxiety, regret, hate, turmoil, distress, anger, resentment, worry, grievance, conflict, a sense of crisis, division, disharmony, confusion, unhappiness, limitation, frustration, depression, hopelessness, addiction, depravity and degeneracy. These conditions give off low energy frequencies in the Astral Plane.
- (14) Destruction of Christianity.
- (a) Promote that Christianity and Christian priests are pathetic, deceitful and pointless, but sorcery is cool and interesting (see Dragonslayer [1981] with Sir Ralph Richardson and Peter MacNeil, Disney).
  - (b) Destroy the reputation of the institution of the Christian Church and all the priests and clerics by malicious casting, ridicule and character assassination in the media, particularly in Hollywood films and Broadcasting, until only the tainted and corrupted version presented by the film makers, broadcasters or advertisers is believed to exist (see Episode 17 of the First Series of the "X Files" and "The Name of the Rose" [1986] with Sean Connery and Christian Slater).
    - Refer to Section: "MALICIOUS CASTING IN DRAMA AND FEATURE FILMS" [see page 249] [clause 355.(13)].**
  - (c) Ensure that Broadcast drama and Hollywood films repeatedly use sacred Christian words and concepts such as "God", "Jesus" or "Christ" as swear words or invective until virtually everyone does the same. They would not do the same with the sacred words of Islam.

---

## PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

11. Make people think that a human being has no spiritual purpose
- Strategies Used to Destroy Spiritual Awareness

- (d) Ensure that all the outer symbols of Christianity, such as the crucifix, and Christmas are suppressed as "offensive", but not those of non-white Islam, as that was to be left in place to grow and be a devastating force of division in its own right. The hijab, the niqaab, the burqa and the turban are quite acceptable and to be celebrated.
- (e) Ensure that all Christian institutions and their leadership are taken over, and that their new leaders are controlled by the Dark Force and then support the Plan. The Pope and the Archbishop of Canterbury are controlled by the Dark Force.
- (f) The takeover of the Church of England is very far advanced. The controlled and non-spiritual leaders of the Church of England have made it into a woke Green movement.

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

- 11. Make people think that a human being has no spiritual purpose**
  - **Strategies Used to Destroy Spiritual Awareness**

## 12. Hate Crimes to intimidate white people

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

506. Hate Crimes (including hate speech and thought crimes) are political crimes, designed to intimidate and silence opposition by white people to the Destructive Values and in particular to non-white immigration, multiculturalism and "diversity" (ie the exclusion of white people).
- Refer to Section: **"THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES"** [see page 149].
507. Hate Crimes are designed to prevent independence of thought by white people and to prevent the Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech.
- Refer to Section: **"PREVENT ALL INDIVIDUALITY AND INDEPENDENCE OF THOUGHT"** [see page 361].
  - Refer to Section: **"INHERENT RIGHT TO FREEDOM OF SPEECH"** [see page 1075].
508. Hate Crimes are a white crime, as they are only enforced against white people.
509. Hate Crimes are involved when anyone (even an observer passing by and not directly involved) thinks that you have been "hostile", which can mean merely unfriendliness or dislike expressed by you; it entirely depends on the subjective perception or feelings of the observing person, who could be malicious; no evidence is required to support the allegations; your intention does not matter at all; it does not matter in the slightest whether what was said was true or not.
510. Paragraph 1.2.1 of the College of Policing's Hate Crime Operational Guidance defines a hate crime as *"Any non-crime incident which is perceived, by the victim or any other person, to be motivated by a hostility or prejudice . . ."*. No evidence of hate is required for the hate element of a hate crime or hate incident; and there is no need for any incident at all.
511. Hate Crimes are crimes of a nature previously unknown in English Law.
512. Hate Crimes are enforced arbitrarily and inconsistently depending on political policies.
- Refer to Section: **"CREATE UNFAIR GROUP PRIVILEGES TO ENABLE THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES TO BE IMPLEMENTED"** [see page 325].
513. Hate Crimes are designed to intimidate white people. They are designed to destroy the confidence of white people by creating an atmosphere of fear throughout the whole country, that a white person might experience serious, disproportionate and

frightening legal consequences for what they had thought was allowable and in any event was completely trivial.

514. Hate Crimes are infinitely expandable and can be changed at any time to include anything the Dark Force needs to control.
515. This is the machinery of a totalitarian police state.
516. If a person is criminalised for non-violently speaking the factual truth, they are living in a tyranny.

#### **MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- Hate Crime legislation will be repealed under the Principles of National Coherence.
  - Refer to Section: **"THE PRINCIPLES OF NATIONAL COHERENCE"**  
*[see page 1165].*



## ***13. The corrupt Political Party system prevents any true democracy***

### **BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

517. "Elected Persons" means MPs, Members of National Assemblies, Local Councillors and Police and Crime Commissioners.
518. One major reason for the complete corruption of British democracy is the Political Party system.
519. Under the present constitutional arrangements the Political Parties and the British Ruling Elite consider MPs, Members of National Assemblies, Local Councillors and Police and Crime Commissioners ("Elected Persons") to be merely "representatives" of their constituents. In other words, once they are elected, Elected Persons have no further legal duty to their constituents; they merely "represent" their constituents in Parliament, National Assembly, Local Authority or post as the case may be. This means in practice that the Political Party immediately takes over and Elected Persons have to do whatever their Party tells them to do, whatever promises the Elected Person may have made at election time and whatever the constituents might think—or else they face deselection and removal as Elected Person for the constituency concerned.
520. Political Parties and the British Ruling Elite are very happy with this situation because it allows them to do whatever they want and the British people have no remedy.
521. Under the current constitutional arrangements, elections are won by the Political Party, not the individual Elected Person—however well known or effective that Elected Person might be.
522. Elected Persons depend on their Political Party for their career advancement, promotion, appointments to Government office, appointment to Parliamentary committees, preferment and benefits, indeed for their entire career and for their ability to keep it.
523. Elected Persons with safe majorities have a job, income and celebrity status for the rest of their working life, as long as they totally obey their Political Party in every word and deed. So far as the British people are concerned, these are some of the very worst of Elected Persons.
524. For all the years between elections, Elected Persons do not need to care about the opinions of their constituents or the welfare of their constituents.
525. All Elected Persons need to care about is that they are not deselected by their Political Party.

526. Elected Persons have to act and vote exactly as they are told, or they will get deselected, and so they are required to lie and deceive.
527. Elected Persons are completely controlled by the dictatorial power of their Political Party which in turn is controlled by a handful of people who control the party machine, and they in turn are controlled by the Dark Force.
528. The Political Party system prevents any true democracy.
529. Between them, the Dark Force-controlled Political Party system working with the Dark Force-controlled media spin a fake myth of democracy. The two main Political Parties pretend that they have differing philosophies and the controlled media work along with that pretence, but both parties and the media are working towards the same overall international agenda of destroying British civilisation and imposing the Dark Force dictatorship. There is in reality a uni-party system; Left-Right is a sham. They are all controlled by the Dark Force.
530. The main Political Parties swamp out all other parties and prevent them gaining even one seat in Parliament. So any policy not supported by the main parties has no chance of being adopted or advanced. The situation is hopeless and a complete denial of democracy.
531. Because of the Political Party system, no new ideas or reforms can be introduced free from the controlling influence of the Dark Force.
532. The Political Party system prevents Elected Persons from properly reflecting the wishes of their constituents. This is why the flood of immigration has never been stopped.
533. The only reason that the Government was able to bring in the State Terrorism was because MPs (cowed by the tyranny of the Political Party system) allowed them to do so, and constituents had no influence over their MPs.
- **Refer to Section: "STATE TERRORISM IMPOSED BY THE BRITISH GOVERNMENT"**  
*[see page 645].*
534. Particularly over the Fake Virus Crisis-State Terrorism scandal, it has been proved conclusively that it is quite hopeless to expect integrity and public-spirited idealism from MPs under the Political Party system.
535. The Dark Force-controlled British Ruling Elite use the Political Party system to keep their monopoly control over the legislature, and thereby their control over the country.
536. It is only because the Political Party system has so stunted and corrupted MPs, that the British Ruling Elite—bought and controlled by the Dark Force—have had a free hand to destroy the very fabric of British civilisation to advance the international agenda.

537. Serious rebellion against the ruling authorities precipitated Magna Carta and a Civil War was necessary to bring about the constitutional changes of the Seventeenth Century. The importance of this constitutional crisis matches that of any previous crisis of the British Constitution, and the situation needs special solutions. MPs and members of the House of Lords have been directly instrumental in enabling the Dark Force to destroy our civilisation. They will not be allowed to prevent the process of reform that is needed for the benefit of individual British Citizens. These bought parasites have done enough.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

538. But there is no statute that requires the existence of a Political Party system.
539. Proportional Representation would not save the situation, for it still leaves the Few in control. There is no alternative; to create a Direct Democracy, the whole Political Party system must be abolished.
540. Once Political Parties are abolished and MPs are directly controlled by constituents, power in the country would be decentralised and the power of the Dark Force would be crippled. Removing the power of the parasitical Dark Force and its Collaborators would free the Legislature to enact a comprehensive set of reforms along the lines of the Programme of National Reform to prevent the CBDC and the Global Tyranny with its Infrastructure of Slavery.

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- The Political Party system will be abolished; all Elected Persons will be independents; they will be contractually bound to their constituents and if they break their contractual duties they can be directly removed by their constituents.
  - Refer to Section: "**NEW PARLIAMENTARY SYSTEM**" [[see page 975](#)].
  - This is the primary and key demand of The Counter Revolution under the Programme of National Reform.

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**13. The corrupt Political Party system prevents any true democracy**

# 14. Create Unfair Group Privileges to enable the Destructive Values to be implemented

## TABLE OF CONTENTS:

(1) *The nature of Unfair Group Privilege* ..... Page 327

(2) *Types of Unfair Group Privileges* ..... Page 329

    (a) *Non-White Privilege* ..... Page 331

    (b) *Female Privilege* ..... Page 335

    (c) *Homosexual Privilege* ..... Page 337

    (d) *Transgender, Gender Self-Identification and Non-Binary Privilege* ..... Page 339

    (e) *Jewish Privilege* ..... Page 341

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**14. Create Unfair Group Privileges to enable the Destructive Values to be implemented**

## (1) The nature of Unfair Group Privilege

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

541. Unfair Group Privilege ("protected characteristics") is a malicious and deliberately devised policy coming from the very top of the Dark Force, intended to create constant confusion, inequality, unfairness, hate, resentment, division, fear, conflict, disharmony, and breakdown in white societies, and to focus hate on certain targeted sections of the white population which the Dark Force wishes to weaken.
542. Inconveniently for the Frankfurt School, modern white non-communist societies turned out to be quite effective in assimilating isolated classes, so old-fashioned Marxism seemed not to work. Accordingly, leading Frankfurt School member Herbert Marcuse (who was Jewish) changed tactic. Herbert Marcuse created the tactic of looking for any group not integrated in society, for instance sexually dysfunctional people and racial minorities, to be exploited as his "catalysts for revolution". The process of using the "catalysts for revolution" is to complain about "oppression", "inequality", "unfairness" and "prejudice" anywhere and everywhere in white society in respect of these groups. Then Victimhood Groups demanding Unfair Group Privileges for these groups were set up to run hate campaigns against white "perpetrators", to attack white society and its values as "wrong", oppressive, unjust, lacking equality and needing to be changed. White society and its traditional views, values and assumptions were fractured systemically with endless demands for "justice" and "fairness" for the Victimhood Group. The Destructive Values Enforcement Machine was then used to promote the Victimhood Group, and intimidate and blacklist as "intolerant" anyone not supporting it. This is a key and fundamental Frankfurt School tactic.
- Refer to Section: "THE INFLUENCE OF THE FRANKFURT SCHOOL"**  
[\[see page 175\].](#)
  - Refer to Section: "THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES ENFORCEMENT MACHINE"**  
[\[see page 183\].](#)
543. There are five current forms of Unfair Group Privilege. New ones are set up from time to time.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

544. All people are in essence spiritually identical to everyone else, and so all must be judged equally. All Unfair Group Privileges are morally obscene.
- Refer to Section: "THE MODERN CATECHISM"** [\[see page 1151\].](#)
545. The demand by the Dark Force for "tolerance" for those in Victimhood Groups is double standards. The Dark Force and its Collaborators show no tolerance

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

14. Create Unfair Group Privileges to enable the Destructive Values to be implemented

(1) The nature of Unfair Group Privilege

whatsoever when they impose the tyranny of the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine against any opposing voice. This is "Repressive Tolerance" taught by Herbert Marcuse.

546. Because of the in-your-face unfair privilege for non-whites, females, homosexuals, transgenders and Jews with all the intimidation, abuse and threats there is very deep silent resentment and bitterness building against all of them; there is not the slightest shred of sympathy for any of the beneficiaries. There is always a reaction against injustice sooner or later.

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- All Unfair Group Privileges, including Non-White Privilege, Female Privilege, Homosexual Privilege, Transgender, Gender Self-Identification and Non-Binary Privilege, Jewish Privilege and any other Unfair Group Privileges created from time to time by the Dark Force are prohibited.
  - **Refer to Section: "THERE WILL BE NO UNFAIR GROUP PRIVILEGE"**  
*[see page 1187].*



## (2) Types of Unfair Group Privilege

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

(a) <i>Non-White Privilege</i> .....	Page 331
(b) <i>Female Privilege</i> .....	Page 335
(c) <i>Homosexual Privilege</i> .....	Page 337
(d) <i>Transgender, Gender Self-Identification and Non-Binary Privilege</i> .....	Page 339
(e) <i>Jewish Privilege</i> .....	Page 341

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**14. Create Unfair Group Privileges to enable the Destructive Values to be implemented**

**(2) Types of Unfair Group Privilege**

## (a) *Non-White Privilege*

### **BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

547. Non-White Privilege means claiming, promoting or using any of the following:

- (1) Non-whites must be disproportionately praised and glorified on race grounds (such as kneeling).
- (2) Non-whites can claim, promote or use any form of Anti-White Hate at any time or times.
  - **Refer to Section: "STRATEGIES USED TO CREATE ANTI-WHITE HATE"**  
*[see page 225].*
- (3) Non-whites can claim, promote or use any form of Black Supremacism at any time or times.
- (4) "Black Lives Matter" is a Black Supremacist expression and so acceptable.
- (5) The expression "All Lives Matter" is racist and not allowed.
- (6) Kneeling by white people is Black Supremacist activity and so acceptable.
- (7) White people must not comment or express any opinion on any aspect of non-whites, even if it is factually true.
- (8) White people must not apply any description to non-whites, even if it is factually true.
- (9) White people must not say or do anything that might offend non-whites, even if it is factually true.
- (10) Non-whites have immunity from any form of criticism, however strongly it may be deserved (unless the non-white is opposing the Plan).
- (11) White people must take all steps necessary to avoid any aspect of their culture, way of life or traditions causing any "offence" to non-whites.
- (12) Hate Crimes are not to be used against non-whites.
  - **Refer to Section: "HATE CRIMES TO INTIMIDATE WHITE PEOPLE"**  
*[see page 319].*
- (13) Non-whites must always be presented in Broadcasting and all other media in a totally positive way. In drama the unpleasant or bad characters must

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

14. Create Unfair Group Privileges to enable the Destructive Values to be implemented

(2) Types of Unfair Group Privilege

(a) Non-White Privilege

always be white people. Non-whites must never be shown to be inadequate or to fail in anything.

- Refer to Section: "**MALICIOUS CASTING IN DRAMA AND FEATURE FILMS**" [see page 249] [clause 355.(13)].

- (14) Non-whites must be disproportionately included in any images used in advertising or marketing, whether or not relevant.
- (15) No one can mention that any crimes have been committed by non-whites, particularly any rapes by them of white girls and white women.
- (16) Non-whites are allowed to use any Hate Words, abuse, intimidation, bullying and race-baiting against any white person.

- Refer to Section: "**HATE WORDS**" [see page 171] [clause 211].

- (17) Non-whites must be respected at all times and in all circumstances, whatever their behaviour and however unearned.
- (18) Non-whites are allowed to form or promote racially exclusive organisations and hold public demonstrations or events celebrating their own race and/or seeking advantages for their own race.
- (19) Non-private facilities or buildings can be made exclusive to non-whites.
- (20) Non-whites are to be given culturally or racially focussed affirmative action, special advantage or treatment, quotas, job-entitlement, privilege, funding, exclusivity, education or ethical or legal dispensation by reason of their "culture", race, identity, habits, religion or background.

### **MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- Non-White Privilege will be prohibited. It is a breach of the Principles of National Coherence. There will be no legal recognition of such concepts.

- Refer to Section: "**THE PRINCIPLES OF NATIONAL COHERENCE**" [see page 1165].

---

#### **PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**14. Create Unfair Group Privileges to enable the Destructive Values to be implemented**

**(2) Types of Unfair Group Privilege**

**(a) Non-White Privilege**

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Claiming, using or promoting Non-White Privilege.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
[\[see page 1019\]](#).

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**14. Create Unfair Group Privileges to enable the Destructive Values to be implemented**

**(2) Types of Unfair Group Privilege**

**(a) Non-White Privilege**

## (b) Female Privilege

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

548. Female Privilege means claiming, promoting or using any of the following:
- (1) Females must be disproportionately praised and glorified.
  - (2) Females can claim, promote or use Female Supremacy at any time or times.
    - Refer to Section: "**STRATEGIES USED TO ESTABLISH FEMALE SUPREMACY**" [see page 283].
  - (3) White males must not comment or express any opinion on any aspect of women, even if it is factually true.
  - (4) White males must not apply any description to women, even if it is factually true.
  - (5) White males must not say or do anything that might offend women, even if it is factually true.
  - (6) Women must be given favoured treatment over men.
  - (7) Women have immunity from any form of criticism, however strongly it may be deserved (unless the woman is opposing the Plan).
  - (8) Women must always be presented in Broadcasting and all other media in a totally positive way. In drama the unpleasant or bad characters must always be white men. Females must never be shown to be inadequate or to fail in anything (unless a white man can be blamed for the failure, then she is a victim which is acceptable).
    - Refer to Section: "**MALICIOUS CASTING IN DRAMA AND FEATURE FILMS**" [see page 249] [clause 355.(13)].
  - (9) Women are allowed to use any Hate Words, abuse, intimidation and bullying against any white man who does not approve or support their own assessment of their entitlement and interests however unreasonable or irrational.
    - Refer to Section: "**HATE WORDS**" [see page 171] [clause 211].
  - (10) Women can indulge in any form of gender unfairness against white men.

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

14. Create Unfair Group Privileges to enable the Destructive Values to be implemented

(2) Types of Unfair Group Privilege

(b) Female Privilege

- (11) Women are to be respected at all times and in all circumstances, whatever their behaviour and however unearned.
- (12) Women are to be given affirmative action, focussed special advantage or treatment, quotas, job-entitlement, privilege, funding, exclusivity, education or legal dispensation by reason of their gender.

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- Female Privilege will be prohibited. There will be no legal recognition of such concepts.

### DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE: *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Claiming, using or promoting Female Privilege.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

14. Create Unfair Group Privileges to enable the Destructive Values to be implemented

(2) Types of Unfair Group Privilege

(b) Female Privilege



## (c) *Homosexual Privilege*

### **BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

549. Homosexual Privilege means claiming, promoting or using any of the following:

- (1) Homosexuals must be disproportionately praised and glorified.
- (2) The dysfunction of homosexuals must be presented as a normal "sexual orientation".
- (3) Heterosexuals must not comment or express any opinion on any aspect of homosexuals, even if it is factually true.
- (4) Heterosexuals must not apply any description to homosexuals, even if it is factually true.
- (5) Heterosexuals must not say or do anything that might offend homosexuals, even if it is factually true.
- (6) Homosexuals have immunity from any form of criticism, however strongly it may be deserved (unless the homosexual is opposing the Plan).
- (7) Homosexuals must always be presented in Broadcasting and all other media in a totally positive way.
- (8) Homosexuals are allowed to use special Hate Words such as "homophobic", abuse, intimidation and bullying against any white person who does not approve or support their own assessment of their entitlement and interests however unreasonable or irrational.
  - Refer to Section: "**HATE WORDS**" [see page 171] [clause 211].
- (9) Homosexuals are to be respected at all times and in all circumstances, whatever their behaviour and however unearned.
- (10) Homosexuals are to be given focussed special advantage or treatment, quotas, job-entitlement, privilege, facilities, funding, exclusivity, education or legal dispensation by reason of their sexual circumstances.

### **MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- Homosexual Privilege will be prohibited. There will be no legal recognition of such concepts.

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

14. Create Unfair Group Privileges to enable the Destructive Values to be implemented

(2) Types of Unfair Group Privilege

(c) Homosexual Privilege

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Claiming, using or promoting Homosexual Privilege.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
[\[see page 1019\]](#).

## (d) *Transgender, Gender Self-Identification and Non-Binary Privilege*

### **BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

550. Transgender, Gender Self-Identification and Non-Binary people are here referred to generically as "transgenders".
551. Transgender, Gender Self-Identification and Non-Binary Privilege means claiming, promoting or using any of the following:
- (1) Transgenders must be disproportionately praised and glorified.
  - (2) Transgenders must be treated in accordance with their own gender self-identification even when that is clearly ridiculous and an affront to obvious truth.
  - (3) No one can say that there has been no real change of gender.
  - (4) Gender inclusive language must be used.
  - (5) The mental disorder and dysfunction of transgenders must be presented as a normal "sexual orientation".
  - (6) People of normal sexuality must not comment or express any opinion on any aspect of transgenders, even if it is factually true.
  - (7) People of normal sexuality must not apply any description to transgenders, even if it is factually true.
  - (8) People of normal sexuality must not say or do anything that might offend transgenders, even if it is factually true.
  - (9) Transgenders have immunity from any form of criticism, however strongly it may be deserved (unless the transgender is opposing the Plan).
  - (10) Transgenders must always be presented in Broadcasting and all other media in a totally positive way.
  - (11) Transgenders are allowed to use special Hate Words such as "transphobic", abuse, intimidation and bullying against any white person who does not approve or support their own assessment of their entitlement and interests however unreasonable or irrational.

**Refer to Section: "HATE WORDS" [see page 171] [clause 211].**

---

#### **PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**14. Create Unfair Group Privileges to enable the Destructive Values to be implemented**

**(2) Types of Unfair Group Privilege**

**(d) Transgender, Gender Self-Identification and Non-Binary Privilege**

- (12) Transgenders are to be respected at all times and in all circumstances, whatever their behaviour and however unearned.
- (13) Transgenders are to be given focussed special facilities, advantage or treatment, quotas, job-entitlement, privilege, facilities, funding, exclusivity, education or legal dispensation by reason of their sexual circumstances.

### **MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- Transgender, Gender Self-Identification and Non-Binary Privilege will be prohibited. There will be no legal recognition of such concepts.

### **DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Claiming, using or promoting Transgender, Gender Self-Identification and Non-Binary Privilege.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*

---

#### **PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**14. Create Unfair Group Privileges to enable the Destructive Values to be implemented**

**(2) Types of Unfair Group Privilege**

**(d) Transgender, Gender Self-Identification and Non-Binary Privilege**

## (e) Jewish Privilege

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

552. Jewish Privilege is based on the culture of Jewishness.
553. Jewishness is not a race or a religion, it is a culture. All Jews from their very earliest days are brought up by their families in the culture of Jewishness. Jewishness is a culture and attitude created by Jewish priests during the many centuries of Jewish exile in countries of different cultures, in order to stop Jews assimilating into the host culture. The priests taught the Jews that they were always at danger from other races and that they had to be watchful and untrusting; while they could take whatever advantage they could obtain from the hosts, they must always keep apart; the priests wanted the Jews to feel that they were always at war with other races and had to show no mercy. Over countless centuries the priests filled the minds of Jews with racial hate, separativeness, racism, ethnocentrism, vindictive racial malice, desire for racial revenge and xenophobia against other races and cultures.
- Refer to Section: "THE DEVELOPMENT OF JEWISHNESS" [see page 833].
554. This critique against Jewishness is not a criticism against Jews as people, merely this unacceptable culture.
555. Jewish Privilege means claiming, promoting or using any of the following:
- (1) Jews can claim, promote or use Jewishness and Jewish Supremacy at any time or times.
  - (2) Any form of criticism of Jews is anti-semitism and hate.
  - (3) Jews do not need to defend against any criticism, however strongly it may be deserved, because is anti-semitism and hate.
  - (4) Any comment on any aspect of Jews, even if factually true, (unless approved by Jews), is anti-semitism and hate.
  - (5) Jews have an absolute veto over what can or cannot be said about Jews.
  - (6) Jews must be respected at all times and in all circumstances, whatever their behaviour and however unearned.
  - (7) Any form of criticism of Israel is anti-semitism.
  - (8) If any white person fails to comply with any aspect of Jewish Privilege they are anti-semitic and guilty of hate.

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

14. Create Unfair Group Privileges to enable the Destructive Values to be implemented

(2) Types of Unfair Group Privilege

(e) Jewish Privilege

- (9) It is anti-semitism and hate to say or do anything which the Jews decide does not promote their interests, even if it is factually true.
- (10) It is anti-semitism and hate to say or do anything by which Jews might be offended, or which Jews might not like.
- (11) It is anti-semitism and hate to mention how Jews disproportionately dominate finance, banking, the professions, politics, Broadcasting, film-making, the media, publishing, printing, education and universities.
- (12) It is anti-semitism and hate to mention the Jewish racial characteristic of favouring Jews, "Our Own" (in choice for employment, public appointments or other forms of favouritism), as opposed to the goyim ("the Others").
- (13) Jews can indulge in any form of racism against white people.
- (14) There may only be discussion about Jews when it comes from the position that the Jews have always been the victims, were always right and have been innocently persecuted.
- (15) It is anti-semitism and hate to express any doubt about any part of the official Holocaust story promoted by the Jews. The Jews claim that the Holocaust is the worst crime ever committed in the history of the world; that it involved the deliberate killing by a white country of 6 million Jews, overwhelmingly by gas poisoning; that it was organised on express instructions from the highest levels of government. (There are weaknesses with the official Holocaust story.
- (16) The Jews are entitled to these privileges because of the Holocaust.
- (17) Jews are entitled to form and promote organisations seeking racial advantage for Jews against other races and cultures. This includes the Anti-Defamation League.
- (18) Jews are entitled to designate organisations, institutions and non-private buildings and facilities to be exclusive to Jews, and entitled to exclude non-Jews from them.
- (19) The Jews have specified some situations as being anti-semitic. These situations are listed under the name of the International Holocaust Remembrance Alliance (IHRA). The rest of the world is required to abide by this list, and obey. If anyone does dare to raise any of the situations, then automatically they are anti-semitic and guilty of hate.

The IHRA list includes the following as "anti-semitism" (but the list is not exclusive):

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**14. Create Unfair Group Privileges to enable the Destructive Values to be implemented**

**(2) Types of Unfair Group Privilege**

**(e) Jewish Privilege**

- "1) *Calling for, aiding, or justifying the killing or harming of Jews in the name of a radical ideology or an extremist view of religion."*
- "2) *Making mendacious, dehumanising, demonising, or stereotypical allegations about Jews as such or the power of Jews as collective, such as, especially but not exclusively, the myth about a world Jewish conspiracy or of Jews controlling the media, economy, government or other societal institutions."*
- "3) *Accusing Jews as a people of being responsible for real or imagined wrongdoing committed by a single Jewish person or group, or even for acts committed by non-Jews."*
- "4) *Denying the fact, scope, mechanisms (e.g. gas chambers) or intentionality of the genocide of the Jewish people at the hands of National Socialist Germany and its supporters and accomplices during World War II (the Holocaust)."*
- "5) *Accusing the Jews as a people, or Israel as a state, of inventing or exaggerating the Holocaust."*
- "6) *Accusing Jewish citizens of being more loyal to Israel, or to the alleged priorities of Jews worldwide, than to the interests of their own nations."*
- "7) *Denying the Jewish people their right to self-determination, e.g., by claiming that the existence of a State of Israel is a racist endeavor."*
- "8) *Applying double standards by requiring of it a behavior not expected or demanded of any other democratic nation."*
- "9) *Using the symbols and images associated with classic antisemitism (e.g., claims of Jews killing Jesus or blood libel) to characterise Israel or Israelis."*
- "10) *Drawing comparisons of contemporary Israeli policy to that of the Nazis."*
- "11) *Holding Jews collectively responsible for actions of the state of Israel."*

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**14. Create Unfair Group Privileges to enable the Destructive Values to be implemented**

**(2) Types of Unfair Group Privilege**

**(e) Jewish Privilege**

556. In 2020 the Jewish Anti-Defamation League acting on behalf of Jewish Supremacists arbitrarily changed the definition of racism so only white people can be labelled as "racist".

557. If the Jews decide that a person is anti-semitic they take the following action:

(1) They label such a person as being anti-semitic and "guilty of hate".

*"An anti-Semite used to be a person who dislike Jews. Now it's a person who Jews dislike."*

*Hajo Meyer, Auschwitz survivor: "An Ethical Tradition Betrayed: The End of Judaism".*

(2) The Dark Force-controlled media is made to demonise such a person.

(3) Every attempt is made to complain to white governments and white organisations to make them bring prosecutions against the person concerned.

(4) They use very numerous national and international Jewish organisations such as B'nai B'rith and the Anti-Defamation League, funded with very large sums of money and employing large numbers of staff, with the full assistance of the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine, to employ every means available to them to aggressively and ruthlessly intimidate, abuse, bully, silence and destroy the person concerned, in particular to make that person lose their job and livelihood.

☐ **Refer to Section: "THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES ENFORCEMENT MACHINE" [see page 183].**

(5) All white governments and white organisations automatically take action to silence and neutralise any white person who has been labelled by Jews as being anti-semitic.

558. Shulamit Aloni who died in 2014 was an Israeli politician. She founded the Ratz party, was leader of the Meretz party, was Leader of the Opposition from 1988 to 1990, and served as Minister of Education from 1992 to 1993. In 2000, she won the Israel Prize. When interviewed by Amy Goodman for Democracy Now on 14 August 2002, she said the following on anti-semitism:

*"It is a trick, we always use it. When someone from Europe is criticising Israel then we bring up the Holocaust and when in this country [the USA] people are criticising Israel they are 'anti-Semitic'."*

[https://www.democracynow.org/2002/8/14/israels\\_first\\_lady\\_of\\_human\\_rights](https://www.democracynow.org/2002/8/14/israels_first_lady_of_human_rights)

---

## PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

14. Create Unfair Group Privileges to enable the Destructive Values to be implemented

(2) Types of Unfair Group Privilege

(e) Jewish Privilege



**THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

559. All people are in essence spiritually identical to everyone else, and so all must be judged equally. No race should be given superior or privileged status.

□ Refer to Section: **"THE MODERN CATECHISM"** [see page 1151].

560. Jews are some of wealthiest and most privileged people in the world.

561. The unique position and power which Jews have claimed for themselves with Jewish Privilege and which has been allowed by white governments and is aggressively enforced by the Dark Force-controlled media, has made Jews arrogant.

562. Jewish Privilege in particular is a completely unacceptable Unfair Group Privilege.

563. In the light of Jewish Privilege and the obsequious obedience by white governments and white society to penalise anyone the Jews have labelled as anti-semitic, Voltaire famously said:

*"If you want to know who controls you, look at who you are not allowed to criticise."*

564. The sheer terror shown by politicians, celebrities and others in public life, about the dangers of being called "anti-semitic", shows that they all know where the true power lies.

565. Jews routinely accuse their opponents of "hate" and "racism", but in practice the only hate and racism is from them against white people. Examples of Anti-White Hate expressed by Jews:

- *"The white race is the cancer of human history."*  
The feminist Susan Sontag (who is Jewish) in 1967.
- *"My concern is doing away with whiteness; whiteness is a form of racial oppression. The suggestion is that it is somehow possible to separate whiteness from oppression, and it is not. There can be no white race."*

[https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=\\_vOtZgOOUHA](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=_vOtZgOOUHA)

*"If you are a white male, you do not deserve to live. You are a cancer. You are a disease . . . my feeling is that if you are a white male you should kill yourself now. If you are a thoughtful person with a social consciousness who considers himself white, you will consider suicide. It is the right thing to do. "*

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

14. Create Unfair Group Privileges to enable the Destructive Values to be implemented

(2) Types of Unfair Group Privilege

(e) Jewish Privilege

*"The key to solving the social problems of our age is to abolish the white race."*

*". . . The goal of abolishing the white race is on its face so desirable that some may find it hard to believe that it could incur any opposition other than from committed white supremacists."*

*"We intend to keep bashing the dead white males, and the live ones, and the females too, until the social construct known as 'the white race' is destroyed, not 'deconstructed' but destroyed."*

*Dr Noel Ignatiev (who was Jewish), Harvard Professor.*

- *"I speak of the death of the white race. The complete removal of all means of reproduction of the so-called Aryan race."*

*". . . we now control the destiny of this race. It is now time to make sure the white race becomes extinct through miscegenation and having a virtually zero birth rate."*

*"Perish Aryan Goyim (cattle)!"*

*Abe Foxman (who is Jewish), head of the Anti-Defamation League.*

- *"It is in Jewish interest, it is in humanity's interest that whites experience a genocide. Until white children are burned alive, white women raped, mutilated, murdered and all white men who have not been slaughtered watch powerlessly as their people are terrorised . . . "*

*Ishmael Levitts (who is Jewish).*

- *"The homogeneity of European nations is fundamentally against the interests of the Jewish people. We are at a critical turning point in history. The West is becoming more and more racially diverse, and soon the White Race will be forced into submission . . . This is all thanks to the tremendous power of our social movements and institutions. This great change will be catalysed by Muslim settlement."*

*Rabbi Abarron Haviv (who is Jewish), at the World Jewish Congress Summit, 2011*

- *"Europe has not yet learned how to be multicultural and I think we [ie the Jews] are going to be part of the throes of that transformation which MUST take place. Europe is not going to be the monolithic societies that they once were in the last century. Jews are going to be at the centre of that. It is a huge transformation for Europe to make. They are now going into a multicultural mode and Jews will be resented because of our leading role, but without that leading role and without that transformation Europe will not survive. Every journey begins with the first step. We must end the so-called white race."*

---

## PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

14. Create Unfair Group Privileges to enable the Destructive Values to be implemented

(2) Types of Unfair Group Privilege

(e) Jewish Privilege

Barbara Lerner Spectre (who is Jewish) of Paideia.

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=-7ldT3YL2Kw>

- *"There is no place in modern Europe for ethnically pure states. That is a 19th-century idea and we are trying to transition it into the 21st-century and we are going to do it with multi-ethnic states."*

Wesley Clark (who is Jewish), Jewish American former NATO general.

- *"Jews should rejoice at the fact that Christian Europe is losing its identity . . . in favour of another people and another religion."*

Rabbi Baruch Efrati (who is Jewish), 2012.

- *"Forbid the Whites to mate with Whites. The White Women must cohabit with members of the dark races, the White Men with black women. Thus the White Race will disappear, for the mixing of the dark with the White means the end of the White Man, and our most dangerous enemy will become only a memory."*

Rabbi Rabinovich (who was Jewish); 12 January 1952, Hungary.

<http://www.rense.com/general45/full.htm>

- *"In 50 or 100 years, Israel will still be Jewish. Your countries will NOT, however. Europe will be browner and blacker, and so will Asia. Chances are your grandchildren will not look like you and if they do, your great-grandchildren will not. My descendants will rule over your descendants who will learn to hate their own heritage and there is NOTHING you can do about it."*

Mark Kogan (who is Jewish).

- *"We're smart—we are powerful and at the proper time we will mix up your gentile women with the Blacks and in 50 years you'll be all mixed up. Niggers love to s—w your white women and we encourage it by using them to our advantage."*

Howard Rosenthal (who was Jewish).

- *"The goal is to meet the challenge of racial interbreeding, the challenge of racial interbreeding that faces us in the 21st century. It is not a choice, it is an obligation. It is imperative. We cannot do otherwise. We risk finding ourselves confronted with major problems. We must change, therefore we will change. We are going to change all at the same time, in business, in administration, in education, in the political parties and we will obligate ourselves as to results. If this volunteerism does not work for the Republic (of France) then the state will move to still more coercive of measures."*

---

## PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

14. Create Unfair Group Privileges to enable the Destructive Values to be implemented

(2) Types of Unfair Group Privilege

(e) Jewish Privilege

Nicolas Sarkozy (who is Jewish) when he was President of France saying effectively that it was "imperative" that white French people had to interbreed with non-white immigrants and if they did not do so voluntarily, the government would enforce it. This is the Coudenhove-Kalergi Plan.

- *"I am going to bring down the United States by funding Black Hate groups. We will put them into a mental trap and make them blame white people. The Black community is the easiest to manipulate."*

George Soros (who is Jewish), interview with Germany's Bild, September 2014.

- *"We must realize that our party's most powerful weapon is racial tension. By propounding into the consciousness of the dark races that for centuries they have been oppressed by the whites, we can mold them to the program of the Communist Party. In America we will aim for subtle victory. While inflaming the negro minority against the Whites, we will endeavor to instill in the Whites a guilt complex for their exploitation of the negros."*

Israel Cohen (who was Jewish), General Secretary of The World Zionist Organization. From his book "A Racial Program For The 20th Century" (1912), read into the Congressional Record by Congressman Thomas Abernathy, U.S. House of Representatives (Mississippi, 4th District), on June 7, 1957, Volume 103, pg. 8559, third paragraph (left column).

<https://www.archive.org/stream/congressionalrec103dunit#page/n25/mode/2up>

- *"Us Jews will fight until white America is extinguished!"*

Zelda Green (who is Jewish)

- *"There is no place in modern Europe for ethnically pure states. That is a 19th-century idea and we are trying to transition it into the 21st-century and we are going to do it with multi-ethnic states."*

Wesley Clark (who is Jewish), Jewish American former NATO general

- *"We see ourselves together with our Muslim brothers, our natural allies, fighting against the European whites" . . .*

Rabbi Pinchas Goldschmidt (who is Jewish). Rabbi Pinchas Goldschmidt claims jews and muslims are natural allies because they both like to mutilate the genitals of children and murder animals in the most grotesque way imaginable! Of course, they also both hate white people, and especially white Christians, and would love to see the white Christian civilization destroyed.

- *"The Messiah will come when Edom, Europe, Christianity has totally fallen. So I ask you: is it good news that Muslims are coming to Europe? It is excellent news! It means the coming of the Messiah! Excellent news!"*

Rabbi Rav Touitou (who is Jewish)

---

## PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

14. Create Unfair Group Privileges to enable the Destructive Values to be implemented

(2) Types of Unfair Group Privilege

(e) Jewish Privilege

- *"We, the Green Party, have to make sure to get as many immigrants as possible into Germany. If they are in Germany, we must fight for their right to vote. When we reach that, we will have a share of the vote, we need to change this republic."*

*Daniel Cohn-Bendit (who is Jewish), Co-President of EFA*

- *"We Jews, we are the destroyers and will remain the destroyers. Nothing you can do will meet our demands and needs. We will forever destroy because we want a world of our own."*

*Maurice Samuel (who was Jewish), "You Gentiles" (1924)*

566. Jewish Privilege and accusations of anti-semitism are the unacceptable face of Jewishness.

- **Jewish Privilege and accusations of anti-semitism.** Jewish Privilege allows Jews to demand that they can never be criticised. This gives Jews a superior and privileged status not given to any other human beings on earth, and that is totally unacceptable. No race should be allowed to demand immunity to all criticism. The very concept of anti-semitism is a scam and will be ignored as having no legal or moral significance. The concept of anti-semitism is ridiculous and a scam because at least 80% of those who identify themselves as Jews are "European Jews" and are not even ethnically Semitic by DNA at all. These Jews are not the original Semites of biblical history. They are Khazarians, a people from the Caucasus in an area near the Caspian Sea, who converted to Judaism in the eighth century. The Khazarians were a troublesome people of deceivers, robbers and brigands who caused much disorder and trouble to neighbouring peoples, and they were ordered to convert by the Czar of Russia. **They are white European people and are not a separate race.** They are "Jews" merely because they adopt the identity and culture of "Jewishness". Arthur Koestler, who was a European Jew and author of the book "The Thirteenth Tribe", considered the act of current European Jews passing themselves off as descendants of the biblical Hebrews as one of the biggest frauds in history. The Holocaust is the central, priceless jewel that Jews shamelessly exploit to justify their demands for Jewish Privilege. Jews have tried to create guilt among white people for a "Holocaust" that may never have taken place at all, certainly not on the scale that they pretend. Researchers have raised very serious weaknesses in the Holocaust story, but no public enquiry has ever taken place to test the evidence supporting the Jewish story. The narrative given out by the controlled media is that doubting the Holocaust is one of the worst and most immoral things a person can do. Such doubters are forced out of their jobs and livelihood and many shabbos governments of white countries, such as Germany, prosecute and imprison them. There is a need to examine the truth of the Holocaust story one way or another, and accordingly there will be an International Judicial Enquiry. If the Holocaust is found to be a hoax, promoting it will be made illegal and a Directly Enforceable Offence.

---

## PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

14. Create Unfair Group Privileges to enable the Destructive Values to be implemented

(2) Types of Unfair Group Privilege

(e) Jewish Privilege

567. The outrage of Jewish Privilege and Jewish Supremacism must be eliminated, but this will never happen whilst the current shabbos goy British Ruling Elite are in control. When these odious and corrupt hirelings have been removed, this appalling abuse will be terminated.

- Refer to Section: "**REPLACEMENT OF THE TOXIC BRITISH RULING ELITE**" [see page 1193].

568. This Jewishness game has been going on for far too long, and must now stop.

- Refer to Section: "**JEWISHNESS AND THE FUTURE**" [see page 883]

### **MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- Jewish Privilege will be prohibited. It is a breach of the Principles of National Coherence. There will be no legal recognition of such concepts.

- Refer to Section: "**THE PRINCIPLES OF NATIONAL COHERENCE**" [see page 1165].

- All accusations of "anti-semitism" will be treated as spurious and malicious, and will be ignored. The concept of anti-semitism is fundamental to Jewish Privilege. The very concept of anti-semitism is a scam and will be ignored as having no legal or moral significance. No race should be allowed to demand immunity to all criticism.

- There is a need to examine the truth of the Holocaust story one way or another, and accordingly there will be an International Judicial Enquiry. If the Holocaust is found to be a hoax, promoting it will be made illegal and a Directly Enforceable Offence.

- Refer to Section: "**INTERNATIONAL JUDICIAL ENQUIRY INTO THE TRUTH ABOUT THE HOLOCAUST**" [see page 1643].

### **DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Claiming, using or promoting Jewish Privilege.
- Accusing anyone of "anti-semitism".

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

---

#### **PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**14. Create Unfair Group Privileges to enable the Destructive Values to be implemented**

**(2) Types of Unfair Group Privilege**

**(e) Jewish Privilege**

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**14. Create Unfair Group Privileges to enable the Destructive Values to be implemented**

**(2) Types of Unfair Group Privilege**

**(e) Jewish Privilege**

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**14. Create Unfair Group Privileges to enable the Destructive Values to be implemented**

**(2) Types of Unfair Group Privilege**

**(e) Jewish Privilege**



## ***15. Capture all humanitarian, charitable and "spiritual" institutions, organisations and movements and use them to promote the Plan***

### **BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

569. People controlled by the Dark Force become the leaders of all humanitarian, charitable and "spiritual" institutions, organisations and movements, so that the very few lead and dominate the many.
570. They then incorporate the Destructive Values into their Constitutions.
- **Refer to Section: "THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES" [see page 149].**
571. These institutions, organisations and movements are then used to advance and actively promote the Plan.
572. With regard to "spiritual" movements, the materialistic process and methods of the Destructive Values with their planned social degeneration and destruction, are incorporated in the teaching of the movements and presented as "spiritual". However wonderful may have been the impetus behind the start of "spiritual" movements, the process of Findhorn-osis always happens and they all get taken over eventually by people controlled by the Dark Force and used to advance the Plan and the Destructive Values.
573. This is Gramsci's Long March through the Institutions.

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**15. Capture all humanitarian, charitable and "spiritual" institutions, organisations and movements and use them to promote the Plan**

## 16. Promote the poison of Communitarianism and Social Justice

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

574. **Communitarianism** (also known as "Social Justice", the "Common Good" or Collectivism) is a political philosophy which gives moral priority to the "community" (or "group") over the individual and a moral requirement for the individual to hand power over his life and property to the "community". "Community" in this context is a construct made up of non-governmental organisations (NGOs), corporations and government; individuals form no part of this construct. Communitarianism is designed to disempower white people and to destroy their individuality, independence of thought, self-reliance, self-confidence and self-determination. The aim is to make the individual dependent on the State. Dark Force Collaborators promote that the "community" is supreme and the individual must always submit to it; that the individual only has a "group" role or "global" role and has no significance as an individual; that there are no individual human rights and freedoms where they conflict with Global Tyranny; that if the interests of the "community" conflict with the rights and interests of the individual the interests of the "community" must prevail; that whatever issue arises, more power must be given to the "community" to solve the issue, and there must be less freedom of choice and activity for the individual, who is regarded as a problem. However, Social Justice "rights" are false rights. Communitarianism is a travesty of the Rule of Law, as there is no settled, ascertainable law; in practice, the "community" and the interests and wishes of the "community" in any situation are simply what unelected and self-appointed "community activists" (or "stakeholders") decree subjectively that they are in any particular case. Community activists owe no loyalty to local people and are often affiliated to Dark Force-controlled international institutions from whom they take instruction.
575. The poisonous concept of Communitarianism was developed principally by Amitai Etzioni [1929-] (who is Jewish).
576. Social Justice is completely different from "Equal Justice". Equal Justice means that everyone is equal under the Rule of Law; this has been the basis of Western Civilisation.
577. Social Justice is completely different from Social Equity. Social Justice is an evil but Social Equity is very valid and incorporates many of the material aspirations of humanity, although it has been grotesquely misused in hypocrisy by the Dark Force.
- Refer to Section: "PRETEND TO FIGHT FOR "SOCIAL EQUITY", TO HIDE THEIR REAL PLANS FOR DELIBERATELY DISEMPOWERING INDIVIDUALS AND DESTROYING SOCIETY" [see page 155].**

578. Communitarianism is fundamental to the concept and implementation of Sustainability.
- Refer to Section: **"THE NATURE OF SUSTAINABILITY"** [see page 719].
  - Refer to Section: **"THE PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY"** [see page 737].
  - Harvey Ruvin, the vice-chair of ICLEI has said that in the process of implementing Sustainability, Social Justice must always prevail over Equal Justice.

*"Individual rights will have to take a backseat to the collective."*

Harvey Ruvin

- Refer to Section: **"ICLEI"** [see page 733] [clause 1341].
579. Communitarianism is fundamental to the concept and implementation of Collaborative Governance.
- Refer to Section: **"INTERNATIONALISM: COLLABORATIVE GOVERNANCE"** [see page 583].
- (1) Collaborative Governance is the process, under the principle of Communitarianism and Social Justice, whereby elected representatives pass their powers and authority on to non-elected public/private organisations and agencies (often known as "partnerships") (this is "subsidiarity") or on to "regional" organisations (this is "devolution" or "regionalisation"). This is "decentralisation". This is also called "Participatory Democracy". These partnerships are dominated by Dark Force-controlled "community activists" or "stakeholders" who claim to speak for the "community" but who are unelected and unaccountable. Community activists are frequently Common Purpose. The aim is to manipulate the partnership into implementing Dark Force-controlled requirements locally with minimum involvement from national governments. ("Think Global, Act Local"). This is the "Third Way".
  - (2) These partnerships are frequently dominated by community activists ("stakeholders") who owe no loyalty to local people; they are often affiliated to the United Nations and other Dark Force-controlled international institutions from whom they take instruction.
  - (3) "Social Justice" in any situation is what the "community" says it is, and as the community activists ("stakeholders") claim that they "speak for the community", "Social Justice" is what the community activists say it is.
  - (4) These "partnerships" are outside the democratic process and structures, and claim to speak for the "community" under the principles of

Communitarianism, "Social Justice" and the "Common Good". Individuals are thereby disempowered and suppressed.

- (5) These Frankenstein organisations do not have direct relationship with the electorate, and democratic responsibility and accountability is accordingly destroyed. Their operations and funding are often semi-secret.
- (6) The interests of local people are weakened because the representatives of the local councils can be outvoted.
- (7) The aim is to take control of the individual by removing power from democratic structures and giving it to unelected local structures in parallel to democratic structures which take their inspiration and directives from unelected global institutions.
- (8) Dark Force-controlled community activists (stakeholders) talk much about "democratic renewal" and "participation" but their real agenda is to sideline local elected representatives, and make them share their power with these self-selected, appointed, unelected and unaccountable Dark Force-controlled community activist groups ("Civil Society").

580. Communitarianism and Social Justice is the modern variety of Collectivism. Collectivism as established in the USSR operated in the following way:

- (1) Collectivism is specifically designed to destroy the autonomy of individuals.
- (2) The individual has no right to stand against the interests of the "group". By this philosophy, the individual is sacrificed and made totally submissive to the interests of the "group".
- (3) The "group" therefore has the right to enforce on the individual whatever restrictions and limitations are necessary to ensure the interests of the "group".
- (4) The individual has therefore no universal rights as against the "group" because the wishes and interests of the "group" are always paramount, and the "State" represents and speaks for the "group".
- (5) In the end, the "interests of the group" simply become what is convenient for the State which is in effect what is in the advantage of the Few.
- (6) As the Few control the State (and therefore speak for the "group"), the Few can do anything to individuals, even exterminate them.
- (7) Collectivism therefore leads eventually to the total submission of all people to the personal interests and whims of the Few.

- (8) Collectivism is the structure and philosophy of totalitarian systems which authorises the Few to destroy the individual dissident. It gives total unrestricted and unlimited power over all people. This leads eventually to virtual slavery.
- (9) Collectivism was developed and perfected under communist regimes as a trial for being implemented on the rest of humanity.
- (10) The logical end result of this philosophy is the hideous inhumanity of totalitarian Soviet Russia, whereby whole sections of society were deemed "enemies of the state" and sub-human, such as the millions of Kulaks, so they could be disposed of and consigned to slavery and death in the slave camps of the Gulag; it also led to the deliberate starvation of Ukraine in 1933-1934 in the Holodomor with the deaths of over five million peasants.

581. Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion: 15

*"As a hobby [ie as a malicious trick] we have given them [ie freemasons] the dream of submerging human individualism through the symbolic idea of collectivism."*

*"They have not yet discovered and will not discover that this hobby is a clear infringement on the principal law of nature, which, from the beginning of the world, created a being unlike all others, precisely for the sake of expressing his individuality."*

*"If we were able to lead them to such insane and blind beliefs, does it not obviously prove the low level of development of the GOY mind as compared to our mind? It is precisely the thing which guarantees our success."*

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

582. The individual is sovereign.

- Refer to Section: **"THE INDIVIDUAL IS SOVEREIGN"** [see page 1057].

583. Individuality and independence of thought are impossible under Communitarianism.

- Refer to Section: **"PREVENT ALL INDIVIDUALITY AND INDEPENDENCE OF THOUGHT"** [see page 361].

584. There is no entity called the "community". There is however a collection of individuals for whom you have a duty of care if your behaviour might negatively affect one or more of them. The fraudulent pretence that a "community" has "rights" in itself and can suppress an individual's rights if the self-appointed spokesman for that "community" ever wishes to do so, is the trick of totalitarians and tyrants.

585. Communitarianism is a fraud and a curse. It destroys the individuality of the individual and steals their power in favour of a "community" for whom unelected, unaccountable and self interested people speak. Their phony "community" is a travesty of genuine community and a breach of the Rule of Law. It is designed to crush and disempower the individual and concentrate all power in the hands of the Dark Force. For the vast majority, Communitarianism is slavery.
586. Communitarianism is a new version of Collectivism, replacing the "group" and the "State" with the "community" and "caring for the environment". The disempowerment of the individual is the same, described with different words.
587. It used to be the "Dictatorship of the Proletariat", but now it is the "Dictatorship of the Community". Both expressions are meaningless in their vagueness, and both are a trick always to leave the Few in charge as they claim the right to speak for the Proletariat and for the Community. Who is in charge and who appointed them?
588. Individual entitlement to freedom of expression (of all forms) is inherent to every human being, whose very nature is of unique and precious spiritual value. To achieve their goals the overall aim of the Dark Force is to restrict and deny all individual expression. The Inherent Rights of the Individual and the Additional Rights of the Individual are the building blocks upon which individual freedom of expression is preserved and guaranteed—and are supreme over and above the claims of any group interest—subject to the individual concerned complying at all times with the Modern Catachism.
- Refer to Section: "**RIGHTS OF THE INDIVIDUAL**" [see page 1061].
  - Refer to Section: "**THE MODERN CATECHISM**" [see page 1151].

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- The concept of Communitarianism (also known as "Social Justice", the "Common Good" or Collectivism) is in breach of the Inherent Right to Self Determination and the Additional Individual Right to Legal Equality under the Rule of Law, and is in direct denial of the sovereignty of the individual. It is rejected and will not apply under any circumstances.
  - Refer to Section: "**ADDITIONAL INDIVIDUAL RIGHT TO EQUALITY UNDER THE RULE OF LAW**" [see page 1101].
- Equal Justice will prevail, not Communitarianism, "Social Justice", the "Common Good" or Collectivism. "Equal Justice" means that everyone is equal under the Rule of Law; this has been the basis of Western Civilisation.
- There will be voluntary cooperation of individuals, not Communitarianism, "Social Justice", the "Common Good" or Collectivism.

- **Refer to Section: "INDIVIDUALS IN VOLUNTARY COOPERATION, NOT COMMUNITARIANISM" [see page 1111].**
  - Genuine and mutually supportive local communities with human interactivity and contact will be encouraged in all parts of the country, where there will be local activities and voluntary work to build community. People will be encouraged to look after each other. There will be celebrations in respect of British based festivals and culture. Community Wealth Building and the Community Food Growing Project are part of this process. Genuine local communities will be enhanced, not the phony "community" of Sustainability/Communitarianism which is a travesty of genuine community and is rejected.
    - **Refer to Section: "STRENGTHENING OF GENUINE AND MUTUALLY SUPPORTIVE LOCAL COMMUNITIES" [see page 1119].**
  - Collaborative Governance will not operate in Britain. All decision-making will be by elected representatives and not by Collaborative Governance.
    - **Refer to Section: "ALL DECISION-MAKING TO BE BY ELECTED REPRESENTATIVES AND NOT BY COLLABORATIVE GOVERNANCE" [see page 1477].**

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Activism to advance the Plan by deliberately and maliciously destroying the individuality of white people and preventing them from having independence of mind.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT" [see page 1019].**



## 17. Prevent all individuality and independence of thought

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

589. Individuality means the state and knowledge of being a distinct sovereign individual.

- Refer to Section: **"THE INDIVIDUAL IS SOVEREIGN"** [see page 1057].

590. Independence of thought means the full ability of the intellect to assess information and to make free choices.

591. Individuality and independence of thought make people more questioning, more creative, more challenging, more unconventional, more likely to use their own resources and initiative.

592. The key aim of the Dark Force is to have complete control over the minds of all white individuals and to have totally unrestricted power to decide all their opinions and views.

593. The Plan is to degenerate, weaken and disempower all white individuals in every way possible, financially, physically, emotionally, mentally and spiritually, preventing individuality and all independence of thought so the Dark Force can dominate and control them and so they do not resist the imposition of the Dark Force's dictatorship.

594. Individuals are easy to dominate and control if they have no independence of mind, for without independence of mind they can have no self-confidence, no self-reliance, no self-esteem and no autonomy.

595. Preventing individuality and independence of thought is part of the process of disempowering the individual.

- Refer to Section: **"DISEMPOWER THE INDIVIDUAL"** [see page 133].

596. Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion: 5

*"There is nothing more dangerous than individual initiative; if it has a touch of genius it can accomplish more than a million people among whom we have sown dissensions."*

## 597. Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion: 13

*"By losing more and more the custom of independent thought, they [the Goy] will begin to talk in unison with us, because we alone will provide new lines of thought through persons with whom of course we will presumably have no connection."*

## 598. All individuality of individuals and all independence of thought by them has therefore to be destroyed by mind-control.

(1) This is the purpose of insisting on complete compliance with the Destructive Values.

Refer to Section: **"THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES"** [see page 149].

(2) This is the purpose of the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine ruthlessly enforcing the Destructive Values.

Refer to Section: **"THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES ENFORCEMENT MACHINE"** [see page 183].

(3) This is the purpose of mind-control by Broadcasting.

Refer to Section: **"MIND-CONTROL BY BROADCASTING"** [see page 253].

(4) This is the purpose of the Education system and the Corrupt Education Practices.

Refer to Section: **"DARK FORCE CONTROL OF ALL LEVELS OF EDUCATION"** [see page 261].

Refer to Section: **"CORRUPT EDUCATION PRACTICES"** [see page 265].

(5) This is the purpose of the malpractices and censorship by the Internet and Social Media World Monopolies.

Refer to Section: **"DARK FORCE CONTROL OF INTERNET AND SOCIAL MEDIA WORLD MONOPOLIES"** [see page 257].

(6) This is the purpose of Dark Force control of all information and opinions.

Refer to Section: **"DARK FORCE CONTROL OF ALL INFORMATION AND OPINIONS, AND THE CREATION OF A FANTASY WORLD"** [see page 373].

- (7) This is the purpose of Communitarianism.
- Refer to Section: "PROMOTE THE POISON OF COMMUNITARIANISM AND SOCIAL JUSTICE" [see page 355].**
- (8) This is the purpose of damaging health and rationality.
- Refer to Section: "ATTACKS ON HEALTH" [see page 413].**
- (9) This is the purpose of promoting a drugs culture.
- Refer to Section: "PROMOTE A DRUGS CULTURE" [see page 417].**
- (10) This is the purpose of the Trance under the Fake Virus Crisis and State Terrorism.
- Refer to Section: "THE FAKE VIRUS CRISIS TRANCE" [see page 685].**
- (11) This is the purpose of Global Tyranny, the Great Reset and Sustainability.
- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET" [see page 519].**
  - Refer to Section: "SUSTAINABILITY" [see page 717].**
- (12) This is the purpose of the Infrastructure of Slavery.
- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY" [see page 535].**
- (13) This is the purpose of the deliberate creation of mass fear.
- Refer to Section: "CREATE FEAR, HATE, TURMOIL, DISTRESS, ANGER, RESENTMENT, WORRY, GRIEVANCE, CONFLICT, A SENSE OF CRISIS, DIVISION, DISHARMONY, CONFUSION, UNHAPPINESS, LIMITATION AND FRUSTRATION IN SOCIETIES AND BETWEEN PEOPLE" [see page 369].**
  - Refer to Section: "THE CRISIS-REACTION-SOLUTION PROCESS: NARRATIVE OF "GLOBAL EMERGENCIES" OF A WORLD-WIDE VIRUS THAT NEEDS THE GREAT RESET, AND DESTRUCTION OF THE PLANET'S ECOSYSTEMS THAT NEEDS SUSTAINABILITY" [see page 494] [clause 870].**
599. There are some who have always been immune to this mind-control, or who now see through it (these are the "Awake"), but a vast proportion of the people believe the lies and deceit (these are affectionately called the "Stupid").

- (1) There is now a very basic division in the country between the Awake and the Stupid.
- (2) The Stupid are in every social, financial and educational grouping, from the highest social classes to the lowest; from the very rich to the very poor, from the most educated to the least educated.
- (3) The Stupid are deeply frightened, ignorant, gullible, mentally dull and passive.
- (4) The Stupid always watch Broadcasting.
- (5) The Stupid always believe what they see and hear on Broadcasting.
- (6) Broadcasting controls the opinions of Stupids on every subject—from cake-making to women's fashions, from history to gardening.
- (7) The Stupid believe that the news, reports and information given out on Broadcasting is fair, honest, balanced and completely trustworthy.
- (8) If a political subject does not appear on Broadcasting, then the Stupid assume that it is not important.
- (9) The Stupid seem to have very little ability to think any thoughts that they have not first heard on Broadcasting.
- (10) The Stupid seem to know very little about anything except what they have heard on Broadcasting.
- (11) The power that Broadcasting has over the Stupid is very frightening.
- (12) The Stupid believe everything the Government says.
- (13) The Stupid believe that everything the Government does is for the benefit of the people.
- (14) The Stupid know nothing about the Plan.
- (15) The Stupid fanatically resist and close their ears (usually with deep, silent resentment) to all arguments against the lies and deceit they have heard from the lockstep Dark Force-controlled British Government and Broadcasting narrative, and call them Conspiracy Theories.
- (16) The Stupid display Ukrainian flags at their houses.
- (17) The Stupid have been injected with the COVID-19 "vaccine".

- (18) The Stupid adopt without objection every restriction imposed by the British Government under the State Terrorism.
- (19) The Stupid wear masks when they do not have to do so.
- (20) The Stupid have virtually no independence of mind.
- (21) It is very sad to the Awake when they realise that a person they have greatly admired turns out to be a Stupid.
- (22) The Stupids have let us down. Where were they when we needed them—they were watching the telly.
- (23) Unless they are released from their mental blocks, the Stupids cannot be relied on to help in the fight against the Plan. They will have to be left behind, and the Awake will have to go on without them.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

600. The individual is sovereign.

- Refer to Section: **"THE INDIVIDUAL IS SOVEREIGN"** [see page 1057].

601. The essence of Spiritual Development of humanity is the development of individuality with freedom and independence of thought, and then whilst at all times retaining that individuality, the voluntary merging of that individuality within the higher and wider consciousness of their Higher Self.

- Refer to Section: **"INDIVIDUAL SPIRITUAL DEVELOPMENT"** [see page 1667].

602. The higher educated have very limited independence of mind because of their university degree courses; they all seem to have been brainwashed by their university experience, their "Malicious Criticism" and their required reading of books carefully selected for them by their many Dark Force Collaborator lecturers, and they all sing to the same song of hating their own country, hating their own culture and hating their own people. They fly in groups following each other like synchronous flocks of starlings with little independence of thought and showing a startling viciousness, hatred and abuse against those who do not agree with their group opinions. Generations of these androids have now been produced in this way. They are intended to be the Dark Force's new obedient, unthinking administrative class.

603. The Soft Left also have very limited independence of mind.

- Refer to Section: **"THE SOFT LEFT"** [see page 270] [clause 396].

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

17. Prevent all individuality and independence of thought

Page 365 of 1768

**MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- Broadcasting will be reformed.
  - Refer to Section: "**REFORM OF BROADCASTING**" [\[see page 1233\]](#).
- Non-Broadcast Media will be reformed.
  - Refer to Section: "**REFORM OF NON-BROADCAST MEDIA**" [\[see page 1245\]](#).
- The Internet and Social Media World Monopolies will be regulated to prevent malpractices and censorship.
  - Refer to Section: "**INTERNET AND SOCIAL MEDIA WORLD MONOPOLIES WILL BE REGULATED**" [\[see page 1249\]](#).
- The Education system will be reformed.
  - Refer to Section: "**REFORMING THE STRUCTURE OF EDUCATION**" [\[see page 1259\]](#).
- The Infrastructure of Slavery will be dismantled.
  - Refer to Section: "**DISMANTLING THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY**" [\[see page 1439\]](#).
- Britain will always be kept free of Global Tyranny.
  - Refer to Section: "**PREVENTING GLOBAL TYRANNY AFFECTING BRITAIN**" [\[see page 1421\]](#).
- **Empowerment of the Individual.** Individual British Citizens will be empowered by the enhancement of their individuality, strength, self-determination, autonomy, self-confidence, self-esteem, self-reliance, knowledge, spiritual understanding, creative thinking, intelligence, rationality and clarity of mental perception. British Citizens will also be empowered by the preservation of the Inherent Rights of the Individual and the Additional Individual Rights of the individual, and by the promotion of their financial, physical, emotional and mental independence and their constitutional sovereignty. Personal financial security and ownership of private property are essential aspects of empowerment. Empowerment of the individual means that there must be more and greater opportunities, choices and options for personal individual expression. Empowerment also means assisting each individual in their own personal Spiritual Development in the most appropriate and suitable way for that individual.

- Refer to Section: "**EMPOWERING THE INDIVIDUAL**"  
*[see page 1107].*

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**17. Prevent all individuality and independence of thought**



## ***18. Create fear, hate, turmoil, distress, anger, resentment, worry, grievance, conflict, a sense of crisis, division, disharmony, confusion, unhappiness, limitation and frustration in societies and between people***

### **BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

604. The Dark Force exploits any situation that can be used to create negativity.
- **Negativity.** Negativity is the existence of low energy frequencies and comes from: fear, anxiety, regret, hate, turmoil, distress, anger, resentment, worry, grievance, conflict, a sense of crisis, division, disharmony, confusion, unhappiness, limitation, frustration, depression, hopelessness, addiction, depravity and degeneracy. These conditions give off low energy frequencies in the Astral Plane.
605. It tries to divide the country up into blocks of people fighting each other.
606. It uses lies, cheating, deceit, misrepresentation of motives; it invents stories about opponents and paints them as monsters using Hate Words. It constantly looks for "enemies"; if none is available, it invents one, so they can be attacked as a strawman.
- **Refer to Section: "HATE WORDS" [see page 171] [clause 211].**
607. It uses personal attacks on Targets wherever possible, as recommended by Saul Alinsky (who was Jewish). It isolates individuals and groups of people as "enemies" of society, dehumanises them and creates hate and division against them.
608. It is all deliberate, malicious, contrived, made up, invented, stirred up. If it is not one thing, it is another.
609. This is achieved in countless ways through the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine.
- **Refer to Section: "THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES ENFORCEMENT MACHINE" [see page 183].**
610. This is designed to make white people uncertain any more that they know what is right and what is wrong, less willing to stand up for what is right, and to make them more submissive in accepting bad situations.

---

#### **PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**18. Create fear, hate, turmoil, distress, anger, resentment, worry, grievance, conflict, a sense of crisis, division, disharmony, confusion, unhappiness, limitation and frustration in societies and between people**

611. Seeing the huge divisions in society caused by this deliberate policy of destruction causes despair, fear and uncertainty in white individuals so as to destroy all their confidence in their society.
612. The Dark Force has been using the same tactics for at least 250 years.
613. The Dark Force thinks that this constant conflict will make white people, desperate for relief from all the problems, give up on the present system and in the end allow revolutionary change, even dictatorship.
614. Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion: 10

*"It is necessary continuously . . . to exhaust everybody by the dissension, hostility, struggle, hatred, and even martyrdom, hunger, inoculation of diseases, and misery, as to make the GOYS see no other solution than an appeal to our money and complete rule."*

615. Fear, particularly the fear of death, is a crucial asset of the Dark Force's methods to introduce the Infrastructure of Slavery and Global Tyranny. The Dark Force pretends that all the restrictions it imposes are to keep the people "safe"; but this is a massive fraud.
616. **Socio-Economic "rights"**. Socio-Economic "rights" are false rights promoted as part of the process of political manipulation to set one group against another and of deliberately creating hate, turmoil, anger, resentment, grievance, conflict, division and disharmony in white societies. Socio-Economic "rights" are usually demands of entitlement against another, either to be given something such as the assets of another or the disempowerment of another. They are not true rights, but mischief-making scams. Socio-Economic "rights" are frequently used to prevent the Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech. The following (without limitation) are specifically deemed to be Socio-Economic "rights": the "right" to employment, the "right" not to be exposed to someone else's opinions or "microaggressions", the "right" not to be offended, the "right" to a "safe space". Claiming a Socio-Economic "right" against another person is prohibited and is a Directly Enforceable Offence.
617. Fear is a key method of the Dark Force.
- (1) The Dark Force uses many methods to create fear but the most common just now are:
- (a) The Fake Virus Crisis with the State Terrorism.
- Refer to Section: "THE FAKE VIRUS CRISIS"**  
*[see page 641].*
- (b) The Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud.

---

## PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

18. Create fear, hate, turmoil, distress, anger, resentment, worry, grievance, conflict, a sense of crisis, division, disharmony, confusion, unhappiness, limitation and frustration in societies and between people

- Refer to Section: "THE MAN-MADE CLIMATE CRISIS FRAUD"**  
[\[see page 707\].](#)
- (2) Fear paralyses rational thinking.
- (3) Fear keeps people from being able to be curious, to be able to use their mind.
- (4) Fear is a key factor in the creation of Mass Formation Psychosis in the public.
- Refer to Section: "THE FAKE VIRUS CRISIS TRANCE"**  
[\[see page 685\].](#)
- (5) Fear tends to make people depend upon the State for their security, and if they do that they will trade any of their freedoms for security.

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- Broadcasting will be reformed.
- Refer to Section: "REFORM OF BROADCASTING"** [\[see page 1233\].](#)

### DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE: *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Activism to advance the Plan by deliberately and maliciously causing fear, hate, turmoil, distress, anger, resentment, worry, grievance, conflict, a sense of crisis, division, disharmony, confusion, unhappiness, limitation or frustration in societies and between people.
- Promoting or claiming any Socio-Economic "right".

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
[\[see page 1019\].](#)

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

18. Create fear, hate, turmoil, distress, anger, resentment, worry, grievance, conflict, a sense of crisis, division, disharmony, confusion, unhappiness, limitation and frustration in societies and between people

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**18. Create fear, hate, turmoil, distress, anger, resentment, worry, grievance, conflict, a sense of crisis, division, disharmony, confusion, unhappiness, limitation and frustration in societies and between people**

## 19. *Dark Force control of all information and opinions, and the creation of a Fantasy World*

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

■ <i>Fairy Tales from the Fantasy World</i> .....	Page 379
---	----------

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

*"The reason you don't believe that you have been lied to and brainwashed—is that you have been lied to and brainwashed."*

Anon

*"Control the narrative, and you control the outcome."*

*"A nation can't solve what the press will not let them perceive."*

Julian Assange

*"To eliminate freedom you must first eliminate widespread knowledge of the truth."*

Antony C Sutton

618. Because the Dark Force controls all Governments, Broadcasting, Non-Broadcast Media, Internet and Social Media Monopolies, Scientific, Medical and other professional institutions, Academia, Education, the political viewpoint of all major companies (through Monopoly Capitalism), major public relations organisations, advertising agencies and the Big Three key and immensely influential global news agencies namely The Associated Press (AP), Reuters and Agence France-Presse (AFP) (which control most of the international news coverage in Western media), it controls all information and opinions heard by the vast majority of people. It can ensure that a single and endlessly repeated narrative is consistently given out over these outlets on any subject it wants. Any conflicting information or opinion is censored out as "disinformation" by editorial and administrative decisions of those outlets, or by the activities of the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine. On top of that there is a vast network of domestic and international projects, organisations, conferences and events designed to promote the same messages. The process is a highly effective world-wide brainwashing operation.

- Refer to Section: "**MIND-CONTROL BY BROADCASTING**" [[see page 253](#)].
- Refer to Section: "**DARK FORCE CONTROL OF NON-BROADCAST MEDIA**" [[see page 255](#)].
- Refer to Section: "**DARK FORCE CONTROL OF INTERNET AND SOCIAL MEDIA WORLD MONOPOLIES**" [[see page 257](#)].

- Refer to Section: "**DARK FORCE CONTROL OF ALL LEVELS OF EDUCATION**" [\[see page 261\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES ENFORCEMENT MACHINE**" [\[see page 183\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**MONOPOLY CAPITALISM**" [\[see page 479\]](#).
619. By controlling the sole information and opinions heard by the vast majority of people (and the censoring of all alternate views and information) the Dark Force has been able to present unopposed narratives of lies and deceit and thereby create an imaginary Fantasy World made up of ludicrous and patently untrue Fairy Tales (such as gender self-identity). The control of most people during the Fake Virus Crisis also showed the immense power that this process gives the Dark Force.
- Refer to Section: "**FAIRY TALES FROM THE FANTASY WORLD**" [\[see page 379\]](#).
620. These Fairy Tales are then given maximum support by the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine.
621. These Fairy Tales include the Giant Lies infused unseen into white culture.
- Refer to Section: "**GIANT LIES HAVE BEEN INFUSED UNSEEN INTO WHITE CULTURE**" [\[see page 435\]](#).
622. The tragedy is to see huge numbers of very decent and well-meaning people being taken in by it all, and actually promoting these ludicrous fairy tales themselves and enforcing them on others.
623. The whole power of the Dark Force depends entirely on lies and deception being believed. This explains why such ferocious and vicious forces are used to impose censorship and to destroy anyone expressing alternate views, for if the people saw through the lies and deception the whole Fantasy World of Fairy Tales would collapse and the power of the Dark Force would collapse with it.
- **Misinformation, disinformation and malinformation (MDM).** Accusations of MDM are just someone else's subjective opinions and so these concepts are rejected as scam. This is simply censorship by the elite to protect their narrative. No-one has the right to decree that any information or opinions are wrong and can be suppressed. They tried the same with Galileo and heliocentrism. "Fact-checkers" are paid agents of the elite and so have no status. This censorship is in direct breach of the Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech, the Broadcasting Code, the Non-Broadcasting Code and the Internet and Social Media World Monopolies Code. Any attempt to penalise MDM is a Directly Enforceable Offence, and so every British Citizen has the right to take independent legal action to redress it.

- **Refer to Section: "INHERENT RIGHT TO FREEDOM OF SPEECH"**  
*[see page 1075].*

624. One reason for the humiliation forced on people where they are made to deny their true opinions and feelings is that it seems to be a psyop to break the spirit of the people. The whole of society has been forced into nervous breakdown.

- **Refer to Section: "INTENTIONALLY CAUSE CONFUSION, DEPRESSION, HOPELESSNESS AND OTHER NEGATIVE MENTAL EMOTIONS"** *[see page 407]*

625. Virtually all ideas held by the vast majority of people are controlled by the Dark Force. This is done for the Dark Force by Jewish Supremacists and their collaborators through their control of the media. Intense efforts are made by the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine to keep this key fact a secret and not allow it to be talked about. Even most of the genuine "Alt" Commentators and outlets dare not speak of this Jewish connection. The "New" or "Alt" and supposedly "anti-establishment" media such as Rumble and Locals are also controlled overwhelmingly by Jewish Supremacists. The two supreme powers of Jewish Supremacists are their control over money and their control over the media. They will not allow their control over the media to be weakened, and so they take over all emergent media outlets. They are obviously extremely clever people and are always ahead of the game; when alternative media outlets are not available, they create them. This is currently of increasing importance as established media outlets lose control and influence over more and more people, particularly as a result of their behaviour during the Fake Virus Crisis, and as more and more people turn to emerging "New" or "Alt" media. **Jewish Supremacists always keep control of the media on both sides of the argument.** Whether through the established mainstream media or the emerging "anti-establishment" media, it always seems to be Jewish Supremacists who are in control, moving from one format to another as fashions and economic situations change, often by Jewish Favouritism and their funding through "venture capitalism". This in practice gives Jewish Supremacists permanent and overwhelming control and influence over all ideas. This power and influence is overwhelmingly used to destroy. It is used both to advance the interests of the Dark Force but it is also used by those Jewish Supremacists for racial advantage. Unless the situation is faced and acknowledged there is no chance of any improvement in the conditions of human society and the cancer of this destruction, degeneration and degradation will continue. This poisonous media control will destroy all civilisation.

- **Refer to Section: "JEWISHNESS: THE HIDDEN PRACTICES OF JEWISH FAVOURITISM AND THE PASSING ON OF INSIDE INFORMATION BETWEEN JEWS AGAINST THE INTERESTS OF NON-JEWS"** *[see page 849].*

**THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

626. The people who genuinely believe many of these Fairy Tales—for instance and in particular that of gender self-identity—are too easily influenced and programmable; they are therefore lost and too stupid to be saved. A person who adds the expression "he/him" or other varieties after their names usually discloses a compliant and weak-minded person.
627. The Dark Force control of all information and opinions has allowed it to create a world-wide brainwashing operation of lies and deceit. This process will be broken up and permanently ended so far as Britain is concerned.

**MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- Broadcasting will be reformed.
  - **Refer to Section: "REFORM OF BROADCASTING" [see page 1233].**
- Non-Broadcast Media will be reformed.
  - **Refer to Section: "REFORM OF NON-BROADCAST MEDIA" [see page 1245].**
- Internet and Social Media World Monopolies will be regulated.
  - **Refer to Section: "INTERNET AND SOCIAL MEDIA WORLD MONOPOLIES WILL BE REGULATED" [see page 1249].**
- Education will be reformed.
  - **Refer to Section: "REFORMING THE STRUCTURE OF THE NATIONAL EDUCATION SYSTEM" [see page 1259].**
- Monopoly Capitalism will be broken up.
  - **Refer to Section: "MONOPOLY CAPITALISM WILL BE IDENTIFIED AND BROKEN UP" [see page 1385]**
- Monopoly Media Groups will be broken up.
  - **Refer to Section: "MONOPOLY MEDIA GROUPS WILL BE BROKEN UP" [see page 1399].**
- Corruption by advertising will be prevented.
  - **Refer to Section: "CORRUPTION BY ADVERTISING WILL BE PREVENTED" [see page 1413].**



- Corruption by Marketing and Public Relations Organisations will be stopped.
  - **Refer to Section: "CORRUPTION BY MARKETING AND PUBLIC RELATIONS ORGANISATIONS WILL BE STOPPED"** [\[see page 1415\]](#).
  
- There will be a fundamental transformation in the ethos of the British Public Sector.
  - **Refer to Section: "REFORM OF THE BRITISH PUBLIC SECTOR"** [\[see page 1467\]](#).
  
- **Promoting Spiritual Awareness.** A new political environment will be established based on the Universal Spiritual Laws with the intention of promoting Spiritual Awareness as the most effective way of building long-term resistance to all the propaganda, lies, deceit, brainwashing and degeneracy spread by the Dark Force.
  - **Refer to Section: "PROMOTING SPIRITUAL AWARENESS"** [\[see page 1143\]](#).

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**19. Dark Force control of all information and opinions, and the creation of a Fantasy World**

## ■ FAIRY TALES FROM THE FANTASY WORLD

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

*"Those who can make you believe absurdities, can make you commit atrocities."*

*Voltaire*

628. By controlling the sole information and opinions heard by the vast majority of people (and the censoring of all alternate views and information) the Dark Force has been able to present unopposed narratives of lies and deceit and thereby create an imaginary Fantasy World made up of ludicrous and patently untrue Fairy Tales (such as gender self-identity). The control of most people during the Fake Virus Crisis also showed the immense power that this process gives the Dark Force.
629. These Fairy Tales include the following:.
- (1) a person can change gender;
  - (2) there are dozens and dozens of genders and you can identify with any of them, or make a new one, and everyone must support you;
  - (3) men can have babies and breastfeed children;
  - (4) there is no difference between a man and a woman;
  - (5) it is impossible to define what a woman is;
  - (6) there are terrible crises threatening humanity and the Planet, such as pandemics and man-made Climate Change;
  - (7) CO<sub>2</sub> is a world poison;
  - (8) agriculture is bad for the Planet;
  - (9) man-made CO<sub>2</sub> is destroying the biosphere of the Planet;
  - (10) polar bears are dying out because of "Climate Change";
  - (11) there must be Net Zero Carbon whatever the damage to people's lives;
  - (12) "sustainability" and Saving the Planet is the highest moral value;
  - (13) the use of energy must be drastically reduced;
  - (14) independent transport is bad for the Planet;
  - (15) an unprovoked attack by Russia on Ukraine has caused an energy crisis;

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

19. Dark Force control of all information and opinions, and the creation of a Fantasy World

■ Fairy Tales from the Fantasy World

- (16) the COVID-19 "virus" arose naturally from bats;
- (17) the only way to deal with COVID-19 is lockdown and the imposition of State Terrorism;
- (18) masks prevent the wearer being infected by COVID-19 and prevent the wearer transmitting illness;
- (19) the COVID-19 vaccine is safe and effective;
- (20) there must be vaccine passports;
- (21) women are oppressed by society;
- (22) masculinity is toxic;
- (23) the interests of women must always be promoted over those of men;
- (24) there is a war going on between men and women;
- (25) the family is oppressive;
- (26) homosexuality is normal and natural;
- (27) transgenderism and mutilation of one's own sexual organs is normal and natural;
- (28) there must be tolerance of all human behaviour;
- (29) opposition to any official narrative is a "conspiracy theory" and is spreading "misinformation";
- (30) the Destructive Values are morally superior to traditional values.
- (31) opposition to the Destructive Values is hate and right-wing;
- (32) the greatest danger in this country is posed by extremist right-wing and "fascist" groups;
- (33) White Supremacism;
- (34) open-door immigration must never be opposed;
- (35) any white person who objects to illegal immigration is a right-wing extremist and racist;
- (36) free speech is dangerous;

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**19. Dark Force control of all information and opinions, and the creation of a Fantasy World**

■ Fairy Tales from the Fantasy World

- (37) free will is dangerous;
  - (38) empowering the individual is selfish;
  - (39) patriotism and nationalism are very dangerous;
  - (40) rule by undemocratic, unaccountable international organisations is better than self-rule within democratic nation states;
  - (41) only white people can be racist;
  - (42) the country is institutionally racist against non-whites;
  - (43) white people bending the knee to black people is noble and wonderful;
  - (44) all other races and cultures can promote and celebrate their identity, but white people must never do so;
  - (45) racial quotas against white people are fair;
  - (46) racial "diversity" in all aspects of society is wonderful and must be enforced;
  - (47) white people must take all steps to avoid any aspect of their culture, way of life or traditions causing any offence to non-whites;
  - (48) any person who makes the slightest criticism of any Jew is anti-semitic and morally obscene, and must lose their jobs;
  - (49) Jews, Arabs and black Africans themselves were never key players in the North and South American slave trade, only white people.
630. These Fairy Tales include the Giant Lies infused unseen into white culture.
- Refer to Section: "GIANT LIES HAVE BEEN INFUSED UNSEEN INTO WHITE CULTURE" [see page 435].**

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**19. Dark Force control of all information and opinions, and the creation of a Fantasy World**

■ **Fairy Tales from the Fantasy World**

## 20. *Deliberately create financial insecurity and poverty*

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

- *The outrage of Government housing policies disadvantaging the poor* ..... Page 387

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

631. The Dark Force has always sought to disempower the individual by deliberately creating financial insecurity and poverty, thereby weakening the individual's independence, autonomy, self-determination, self-confidence, self-esteem and self-reliance. Damage to the family is also caused by financial insecurity, and by insecurity in housing and living accommodation.
632. Under the State Terrorism imposed by the Dark Force-controlled British Government on the excuse and pretence of the Fake Virus Crisis, the British economy was deliberately ruined with the closure of countless small and medium-sized businesses (the economic inheritance of the nation), the creation of unemployment, financial insecurity, poverty and personal debt, and the destruction of individual autonomy and independence.
- **Refer to Section: "THE FAKE VIRUS CRISIS AND STATE TERRORISM"**  
*[see page 643].*
633. This is the purpose of the Great Reset.
- **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET"** *[see page 519].*
  - **Refer to Section: "ASPECT 2: THE ECONOMIC RUINATION OF BRITAIN"**  
*[see page 461].*
634. The Great Reset is intended to lead to the imposition of conditional Universal Basic Income, the imposition of the World Debt Reset Program, and the cancellation of private ownership of property.
- **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: UNIVERSAL BASIC INCOME"**  
*[see page 629].*
  - **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: WORLD DEBT RESET PROGRAM"**  
*[see page 627].*
  - **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CANCELLATION OF ALL PRIVATE OWNERSHIP OF PROPERTY"** *[see page 621].*

**MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- Manufacturing and industrial capacity will be rebuilt.
  - **Refer to Section: "REBUILDING OF MANUFACTURING AND INDUSTRIAL CAPACITY"** [\[see page 1481\]](#).
- The aim will be to build confident people who are not helpless or weak, people who are independent. Enabling people to have personal financial security and to own their own property gives a very strong basis for achieving this, and will be a major factor in stopping the Plan.
  - **Refer to Section: "ASSISTING BRITISH CITIZENS TO DEVELOP FINANCIAL SECURITY"** [\[see page 1489\]](#).
- The state-owned National Lending Bank, working with the Bank of England and using interest free loans of Sovereign Money, will have a duty to make home ownership available to all British Citizens, with the aim that at least 95% will be able to qualify.
  - **Refer to Section: "HOME OWNERSHIP TO BE AVAILABLE FOR ALL BRITISH CITIZENS USING INTEREST FREE LOANS FROM THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK"** [\[see page 1495\]](#).
- All current tenants who are British Citizens will be given the Right to Buy their home at current market values. They will be given an interest free mortgage from the National Lending Bank for the whole purchase price without the need for a deposit or in most cases credit clearance (unless the applicant has been guilty of significant criminal behaviour). The mortgage instalments will be equal to their current rent payments.
  - **Refer to Section: "RIGHT TO BUY TENANTED HOUSES FOR ALL BRITISH CITIZENS USING INTEREST FREE LOANS FROM THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK"** [\[see page 1499\]](#).
- The Bank of England (working with the state-owned National Lending Bank) will have an overall duty to prevent **ALL** house price inflation.
- Second homes, holiday homes, property letting businesses and property speculation will be discouraged.
  - **Refer to Section: "DISCOURAGEMENT OF SECOND HOMES"** [\[see page 1497\]](#) [\[clause 2789\]](#).
- The World Debt Reset Program, conditional Universal Basic Income and the cancellation of private ownership of property will not operate in Britain.



Assistance will be available through the British Government COVID-19 Debt Relief and Compensation Programme.

- Refer to Section: "BRITISH GOVERNMENT COVID-19 DEBT RELIEF AND COMPENSATION PROGRAMME" [see page 1459].**
  
- **Empowerment of the Individual.** Individual British Citizens will be empowered by the enhancement of their individuality, strength, self-determination, autonomy, self-confidence, self-esteem, self-reliance, knowledge, spiritual understanding, creative thinking, intelligence, rationality and clarity of mental perception. British Citizens will also be empowered by the preservation of the Inherent Rights of the Individual and the Additional Individual Rights of the individual, and by the promotion of their financial, physical, emotional and mental independence and their constitutional sovereignty. Personal financial security and ownership of private property are essential aspects of empowerment. Empowerment of the individual means that there must be more and greater opportunities, choices and options for personal individual expression. Empowerment also means assisting each individual in their own personal Spiritual Development in the most appropriate and suitable way for that individual.
  - Refer to Section: "EMPOWERING THE INDIVIDUAL" [see page 1107].**

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**20. Deliberately create financial insecurity and poverty**

## ■ THE OUTRAGE OF GOVERNMENT HOUSING POLICIES DISADVANTAGING THE POOR

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

635. 25 years ago in many parts of the country one wage-earner could afford to pay their home mortgage on their own, and in those circumstances, the woman could stay at home and look after her family if she wanted to do so. At that time many houses in Tyneside could be purchased for as little as £5,000 and in many parts of Northumberland for under £25,000.
636. Since then a great shortage of houses has developed and there has been a huge house price escalation.
637. Government policies (of all parties) caused most of the house price escalation by their open door immigration and Buy to Let policies. The hopes of a whole generation of young people of owning their own house have been destroyed. They have to live as rent slaves to the Government-funded speculators
638. The housing shortage has been caused by Government policies. Under the control of the Dark Force, British Governments arranged for more than 7 or 8 million extra people (or even more if illegals are all counted) to come to the country in the last 25 years.
- Refer to Section: "**WHITE REPLACEMENT**" [see page 193].
639. In earlier generations young people would have been looking to buy their own property and have the dignity, confidence and financial security that went with that. But that ended by Government policy.
640. It is the aim of the Dark Force to cancel the private ownership of property to destroy the strength, independence and self-reliance of individuals.
- Refer to Section: "**THE GREAT RESET: CANCELLATION OF ALL PRIVATE OWNERSHIP OF PROPERTY**" [see page 621].
641. The Buy to Let outrage started in the early 1990s and became a full flood in the late 1990s and 2000s.
642. Speculators used the mechanism of the Buy to Let mortgage to buy up all the cheap houses. These speculators were treated as running a business, and were given business tax relief on the interest that they paid under the mortgage. The speculators then let out these properties, and the income they received paid the mortgage installments. Not only did they make capital when house prices all surged upwards during this period but they also made an income. On the other hand young people, particularly first time buyers, were not able to compete with this unfair competition from speculators, as they did not get tax relief on their mortgage

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

20. Deliberately create financial insecurity and poverty

■ The outrage of Government housing policies disadvantaging the poor

- interest and they were increasingly forced out of the market in all areas of the country.
643. The Financiers and Mortgage brokers ("the Buy to Let Industry") promoted Buy to Let mortgages with very professional and sophisticated seminars.
644. The Buy to Let Industry did not want the general public to know about this scam of business tax relief given to property speculators and there was an organised campaign to shut the subject down. There were even False Flag honeypot websites pretending to be concerned about young people who could not afford their own houses, but sharks were always present on these sites who were professional commenters and clearly paid a salary to sit there and watch anybody commenting. The sharks worked in shifts, so when one went for a rest, another took over; sometimes they worked as a team, a second shark publicly backing up and agreeing with the comments of the first shark. The sharks would attack anybody with a point of view that went against the interests of the Buy to Let industry. They would not give up whatever comment or reply was made, they were just there to intimidate and drown out voices negative to the Buy to Let Industry.
645. After the huge price escalation two wage-earners are now required and so the woman has to go out to work even if she does not want to do. Even the salaries of two wage-earners are often insufficient. The size of mortgages which are now required cannot usually be afforded on the salary of just one wage-earner on a national average wage. It is now virtually impossible for huge numbers of people to be able to buy property. This is a very great change from 25 years ago.
646. The hopes of a whole generation of young people of owning their own house have been destroyed. They had to live as rent slaves to the Government-funded speculators, always knowing that they often only had a maximum of six months security of tenure after which they might have to leave the house and go somewhere else, losing neighbourhood friends and disturbing the schooling of the children. Because the rents became very expensive, these rent slaves had little chance of building capital and wealth; all the money paid by them in high rent is wasted so making it virtually impossible for them to save capital assets, and ensuring they end up with nothing. They have no chance of ever getting out of the trap they are in and no hope for the future. The social consequences of this policy have been very serious for very many people particularly young people.
647. Eventually, only people with wealthy parents who were able to provide a large deposit were able to be first time house buyers.
648. This emphasises a terrible divide in the country between the property-owning—people who are acquiring capital, savings and assets, and getting richer—and the property-less, who lose all their money in rent and end up with nothing.

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**20. Deliberately create financial insecurity and poverty**

■ **The outrage of Government housing policies disadvantaging the poor**

649. This also created a very poisonous social situation where children live in hope of their parents dying so they can receive a legacy to enable them to buy their own property.
650. Over a period of some 25 years British Governments maintained policies which forced a generation of young people into being rent slaves, whilst the politicians mouthed empty words claiming they were fighting for "*justice for the underprivileged*" and talking of their concern for the "*socially-deprived*", and the "*socially-excluded*", and the Dark Force-controlled media shouted Hurrah!
651. Owning one's own property gives the best situation for any family but now for many that is impossible.
652. Property inflation also has a negative effect of encouraging people to think that the best way to acquire real capital wealth is through house price inflation.

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**20. Deliberately create financial insecurity and poverty**

- The outrage of Government housing policies disadvantaging the poor

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**20. Deliberately create financial insecurity and poverty**

- **The outrage of Government housing policies disadvantaging the poor**

## ***21. Ruthless, deliberate lying, deceit, inversion and misinterpretation of motives to hide their real plans, discredit opponents and give false reasons for policies***

### **BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

653. Ruthless lying and deceit are inherent in everything the Dark Force does in order to advance the Plan, to hide its real intentions, to attack, label and falsely accuse its opponents and to give false reasons for what it does.
654. It spreads lies, malicious rumours, false information and deliberate misinterpretation of motives to destroy those who oppose the Plan.
655. If it is caught out in its lies or deception, it tells more lies and deceives even more to cover it up.
656. It considers there are no moral limitations on its behaviour. Morals and integrity are completely irrelevant, except as a cynical and hypocritical weapon to be used against an opponent as virtue signalling to fool the people.
657. Anything which serves its purposes is allowed. Its only consideration is to do whatever will achieve its goals, at whatever cost to others—so cheating, lying and deception are all allowed.
658. Key tactics of Dark Force Collaborators are Projection and Inversion. They accuse a Target of being guilty of doing the very things that they themselves are doing. They often take what the Target is saying and invert it. They will take a Target's main appeal and accuse him of betraying it—for instance if a Target claims to speak from a patriotic viewpoint, they will denounce him as unpatriotic.
659. As virtually all the British Ruling Elite controlling all institutions and organisations of any significance in Britain are themselves controlled by the Dark Force, hardly anything said by such ruling elite can be trusted to be true or accurate, as they are constantly seeking to follow their hidden agenda to advance the Plan whilst all the time trying to stop people realising that they intend to cause destruction.
660. Lenin's principles were as follows:
- (1) Do whatever you have to do to get power.
  - (2) Promise anything, lie and cheat endlessly.
  - (3) Pretend you are supporting the principles of the current structures.

---

#### **PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**21. Ruthless, deliberate lying, deceit, inversion and misinterpretation of motives to hide their real plans, discredit opponents and give false reasons for policies**

- (4) Then when you have got to power, you can break any promises you have made and eliminate all opposition.
661. The Soft Left and the higher educated seem to be particularly easily taken in by the lies and deceit, and believe them.
- Refer to Section: **"THE SOFT LEFT"** [see page 270] [clause 396].
  - Refer to Section: **"THE MAKING OF USEFUL DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS THROUGH HIGHER EDUCATION"** [see page 269].

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

662. Any acceptable civilisation is impossible if media and public people lie the way they do.
663. As Dark Force Collaborators are perpetually lying, deceiving and abusing, nothing they say should be treated seriously or at face value.
664. It is pointless to listen to any of the lies, deceit or attempted intimidation by Collaborators or seek to argue with them, for they are endlessly campaigning and repeating slogans, and they will never listen or change their minds.
665. The Fake Virus Crisis and the State Terrorism dramatically showed the depth and shamelessness of the lying and deceit by the British Ruling Elite who seem to lack any integrity.
- Refer to Section: **"STATE TERRORISM IMPOSED BY THE BRITISH GOVERNMENT"** [see page 645].

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- Deliberate lying or deceiving by any Elected Person, or by any person within the British Public Sector, or by any person in a public, official or professional capacity or in the media will be a Directly Enforceable Offence actionable by any British Citizen.
  - Refer to Section: **"THE PROVISIONS RELATING TO THE CONDUCT OF ELECTED PERSONS"** [see page 989].
  - Refer to Section: **"THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP"** [see page 1155].

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

21. Ruthless, deliberate lying, deceit, inversion and misinterpretation of motives to hide their real plans, discredit opponents and give false reasons for policies



**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Deliberate lying or deceiving by any Elected Person, or by any person within the British Public Sector, or by any person in a public, official or professional capacity or in the media.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**21. Ruthless, deliberate lying, deceit, inversion and misinterpretation of motives to hide their real plans, discredit opponents and give false reasons for policies**

## 22. *A massive system of global bribery and blackmail, where the elite can be bought and controlled*

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

666. **Bribery and blackmail.** Colossal funds from billionaires, think tanks, Foundations and other Dark Force institutions and organisations form a vast system of rewards, incentives, "philanthropy", employment, lucrative deals, advantages, payoffs, bribery, "funding", threats, coercion, intimidation, intensive lobbying and campaign finance which are used to entrap many people in the British Ruling Elite to advance the Dark Force's goals, as individual career advancement so often depends on compliance with the Plan. The Dark Force also ensures the cooperation of people in positions of power by blackmail, including the use of brownstone operations, which are stings where the person is recorded on video in sexual actions with children—this was the key activity of Jeffrey Epstein (who is/was Jewish), particularly on Little Saint James Island and Lolita Express. British civilisation has been mortally degraded and corrupted by these processes.

- **Refer to Section: "REPLACEMENT OF THE TOXIC BRITISH RULING ELITE"**  
*[see page 1193].*

667. The sums are so huge that virtually everyone in positions of influence and power world-wide can be bought and controlled.

668. These bought people then use their powers and influence to fulfill the wishes and directions of the Dark Force.

669. This was the case with reaction of the British Ruling Elite to the Fake Virus Crisis and the introduction of State Terrorism.

- **Refer to Section: "THE BRITISH CONSTITUTION HAS IRRETRIEVABLY BROKEN DOWN, BECAUSE THERE IS NO EFFECTIVE CONTROL OVER THE EXECUTIVE"**  
*[see page 963].*

670. This process controls the provision of health care in the country.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

671. This process of Dark Force bribery and funding has been completely abused and will be stopped entirely.

672. This process has directly or indirectly corrupted the entire ruling elite throughout the world and all professions and all institutions; this is unacceptable and will be stopped.

**MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- The massive system of global bribery and blackmail where the elite can be bought and controlled by the Dark Force will be ended.
- There will be severe penalties for bribery or accepting a bribe.
- Excessive Private Wealth has been abused, particularly for bribery and funding conflict. No-one needs more than £300 million for any reasonable personal use and any personal wealth over £300 million will be confiscated and paid into the Local Infrastructure Trust Fund to be used for building and enhancing genuine local communities.
  - **Refer to Section: "EXCESSIVE PRIVATE WEALTH OVER £300 MILLION WILL BE CONFISCATED AND USED FOR BUILDING AND BENEFITING GENUINE LOCAL COMMUNITIES" [see page 1407].**
- There will be restrictions on funding by Prohibited Suppliers of Funding.
  - **Refer to Section: "FUNDING BY PROHIBITED SUPPLIERS OF FUNDING WILL BE PROHIBITED" [see page 1409].**
- Organisations deemed to be damaging to the interests of Britain will be entered on the Register of Banned Organisations. Any organisation entered on the Register of Banned Organisations is deemed to be a Banned Organisation. All Banned Organisations will be closed down and/or prevented from carrying out any operations or activity within Britain.
  - **Refer to Section: "ORGANISATIONS DAMAGING TO THE INTERESTS OF BRITAIN WILL BE BANNED" [see page 1375].**
  - **Refer to Section: "ORGANISATIONS ENTERED ON THE REGISTER OF BANNED ORGANISATIONS" [see page 1377].**

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Bribery of any person of influence or power. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of five years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**
- Any person of influence or power accepting a bribe. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of five years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence*

*carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**22. A massive system of global bribery and blackmail, where the elite can be bought and controlled**

## 23. *Unfairness in the exercise of law and order and the Administration of Justice*

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

673. The exercise of law and order and the administration of justice now seems to be dominated not by the investigation of crime, but by the promotion of the Destructive Values.
674. The Destructive Values are now in the warp and weft of the system and reaches from the highest Governmental levels to the actions of the individual police officer.
675. A few of the instances of injustice and unfairness in the activities of the Police Force and the Administration of Justice are as follows:
- (1) There is unfairness in the administration of law between white people and non-whites.
  - (2) There is a holding back when needing to enforce the law against non-whites. A notable instance of this is the child abuse in Rotherham and other areas which went on for decades and was routinely ignored by the law enforcement and Council officials.
  - (3) There are lenient sentencing policies against non-whites.
  - (4) State Terrorism laws are enforced with zero tolerance against white people and then there is a failure to take any action to enforce such laws against Black Lives Matter.
    - Refer to Section: "THE FAKE VIRUS CRISIS AND STATE TERRORISM"**  
*[see page 643].*
  - (5) Dark Force-funded groups are allowed by the Police and higher education institutions to riot, use violence and physically intimidate and stop meetings and marches. This includes groups such as Black Lives Matter, ANTIFA and "Hope not Hate".
  - (6) There is a failure to enforce the law fairly between Freemasons and non-Freemasons.
  - (7) Hate Crimes are used just against white people.
    - Refer to Section: "HATE CRIMES TO INTIMIDATE WHITE PEOPLE"**  
*[see page 319].*
  - (8) The influence of Common Purpose in Council departments.

**MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- These and other law and order corruptions will now be corrected. In particular the activities of the Police Force and the Administration of Justice will be subject to the standard provisions of the Directly Enforceable Offences System penalising promotion of the Destructive Values. Any defective procedures will have to be reformed and remedied.
  - **Refer to Section: "LAW AND ORDER, AND THE ADMINISTRATION OF JUSTICE" [see page 1503].**

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Activism to promote the Destructive Values.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT" [see page 1019].**



## 24. *Destroy the effectiveness of the Armed Services*

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

676. The Armed Services were a culture that was intensely patriotic and it was therefore deemed a dangerous source of opposition to the Plan. The culture of the Armed Services had therefore to be destroyed.
677. The effectiveness of the Armed Services was deliberately degraded and destroyed by the Dark Force-controlled British Government.
- (1) Bringing women onto ships and into fighting units.
  - (2) Destroying the regimental system.
  - (3) Bringing in brainwashed higher educated officer recruits receiving accelerated promotion without true practical experience.
  - (4) Allowing homosexuality into the Armed Services.
  - (5) Reductions in the quality of equipment.
  - (6) Reduction in spending.
  - (7) Reduction in numbers.
  - (8) Encouraging short term recruits, and not lifetime career officers from multi-generational military families.
  - (9) Making the Armed Services "integrated" with the armed services of other countries. Joint international operational control and development of equipment preventing this country from being independent.

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- There will be a major reform of the Armed Services.
  - Refer to Section: "THE ARMED SERVICES" [[see page 1581](#)].

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**24. Destroy the effectiveness of the Armed Services**

## 25. Degenerate, weaken and disempower individuals

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

(1) Non-Judgementalism and Non-Discrimination .....	Page 405
(2) Intentionally cause confusion, depression, hopelessness and other negative mental emotions through culture .....	Page 407
(3) Cause doubt and uncertainty by promoting the idea that normal thinking is defective .....	Page 409
(4) Attacks on health .....	Page 413
(5) Promote a drugs culture .....	Page 417
(6) Imposition of oppressive measures .....	Page 419

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**25. Degenerate, weaken and disempower individuals**

## (1) Non-Judgementalism and Non-Discrimination

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

678. Non-Judgementalism and Non-Discrimination are political processes which demand that all opinions and behaviour must be allowed and tolerated without comment or criticism; there is no right and wrong.

679. Judgementalism and Discrimination are made out to be moral crimes when in fact they are entirely political, designed to prevent any divergence from the provisions of the Destructive Values.

Refer to Section: "THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES" [see page 149].

680. Enforcing a "non-value" society with Non-Judgementalism and Non-Discrimination is used to stop and stifle independence of mind by stopping the making of choices, thereby stunting individuality. This attempt to prevent normal human functioning in people inevitably confuses and weakens them. This enables the controllers to impose collectivist conformity for their own advantage.

681. The process is primarily enforced by the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine in order to advance the Dark Force's policies of mass immigration, multiculturalism, "diversity" (ie the exclusion of white people) and racial quotas and Unfair Group Privilege Victimhood Groups.

Refer to Section: "THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES ENFORCEMENT MACHINE" [see page 183].

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

682. It is all another trick to confuse well-meaning people

683. The human intellect works by making choices; for example, this option is acceptable, that option is less acceptable, so I choose the first option not the second option; I like those blue clothes more than those green clothes, so I choose the blue clothes. That is the way it works in all operations of the intellect in every subject.

(1) Making judgements is not good or bad; that is simply how the intellect works. Making judgements is fundamental and normal to all human activity where the intellect is involved.

(2) All scientific and physical progress by modern civilisation has been achieved by making judgements and choices; this process is natural and correct. That is how science works.

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

25. Degenerate, weaken and disempower individuals

(1) Non-Judgementalism and Non-Discrimination

684. Whether something is true or not is largely objective not subjective, and so it is not judgemental to refer to it.
685. Non-Judgementalism and Non-Discrimination have caused very great damage to children through the Dark Force-controlled Education system.
- (1) The very essence of education is the training of the intellect to develop skills in making choices.
  - (2) A "non-value" education destroys the whole purpose of education to develop the intellect.
  - (3) Non-Judgementalism and Non-Discrimination are poisons which stunt the education process and intellectual development of children, to make them into collectivist drones, so they are no danger to those who control. These prevent children developing the necessary intellectual skills to compete with children from non-white countries unhindered by this self-induced catastrophe.
686. If the Dark Force was genuinely against all judgementalism and discrimination on moral grounds it would not promote its Anti-White Hate or its hate-filled Malicious Criticism, nor would it enforce the Destructive Values so viciously and with such open intolerance using the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine. The hypocrisy is clear; the Dark Force is the most hatefully intolerant and viciously judgemental and discriminatory entity of all.
687. The 1964 edition of the Oxford Concise Dictionary does not even include the words "judgemental" or "judgementalism", they have therefore been brought into use over the last 50 years or so. The Oxford Concise Dictionary of the same date does include the word "discriminate" but gives the meaning as "observe distinctions carefully" and "observe a difference between", and there is no suggestion that this word implies a moral criticism of the person who is exercising discrimination, on the contrary the word "discriminating" is defined as meaning "discerning" or "acute". It is clear therefore that the meaning of this word has been changed over the last 50 years. Accordingly both words are usually only used in very precise political circumstances.

## (2) Intentionally cause confusion, depression, hopelessness and other negative mental emotions through culture

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

688. The intent of the Dark Force in doing this, is to make white people lose confidence and pride in their own culture and society, so they are less inclined to preserve it.
689. The deliberate and expressed intent behind the work of Theodor Adorno and Walter Benjamin (who were both Jewish and members of the Frankfurt School) was to intentionally, consciously and maliciously promote in white societies ugliness and distortion in visual art, sculpture, music (atonal) and drama to depict life as sordid and futile, and to cause confusion and an unsettling atmosphere of weakness, hopelessness, disorientation and depression among white people, in order to discourage individuals and work against them having self-confidence, autonomy and independence of mind. They had real hate for white people.
- Refer to Section: **"THE INFLUENCE OF THE FRANKFURT SCHOOL"**  
[see page 175].
- (1) Frankfurt School fellow traveller and prominent dramatist Bertolt Brecht (who also was Jewish) also took a leading role in this.
  - (2) One of the leaders in this process was Arnold Schoenberg (who was Jewish) with his atonal music and twelve tone technique. Accordingly to Wikipedia, *"Schoenberg's approach, both in terms of harmony and development, has been one of the most influential of 20th-century musical thought. Many European and American composers from at least three generations have consciously extended his thinking."* Arnold Schoenberg was at the core of the Second Viennese School, which included Theodor W Adorno of the Frankfurt School.
  - (3) Picasso was also a Communist Party member, and produced much art of this nature.
  - (4) Prominent in this trend has been the use made by the Dark Force of Damien Hirst. Charles Saatchi (who is Jewish) has used his very great wealth to be very supportive of Damien Hirst enabling him to infect, lower and degrade white societies and the world in general with his work. One instance of the influence of Damien Hirst is his enormous 66 foot "Verity" statue erected at the entrance to the harbour in Ilfracombe, Devon; half of this statue shows the internal anatomy of a pregnant woman. Another one is the ugly and embarrassing "Angel of the North" just by the very busy A1 at Gateshead.

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

25. Degenerate, weaken and disempower individuals

(2) Intentionally cause confusion, depression, hopelessness and other negative mental emotions through culture

Page 407 of 1768

- (5) The artistic establishment of art colleges, museums, art galleries, Government funding and festivals has always supported and promoted this process.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

690. The purpose of civilisation is not art, literature, music and "creativity" for their own sake. The true purpose of civilisation, art, literature, music and creativity is to create uplifting beauty which assists in the process of the Spiritual Development of humanity.

- Refer to Section: "**INDIVIDUAL SPIRITUAL DEVELOPMENT**" [\[see page 1667\]](#).

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- Government funding of the arts will only support works of art and organisations which promote and comply with the Principles of Good Citizenship.
  - Refer to Section: "**THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP**" [\[see page 1155\]](#).



### (3) Cause doubt and uncertainty by promoting the idea that normal thinking is defective

#### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

691. The established and traditional values in white societies, particularly in England, were strong and stable, and they prevented the chaos and degeneration that the Frankfurt School wanted so they could impose their intended dictatorship.
- Refer to Section: "**THE INFLUENCE OF THE FRANKFURT SCHOOL**"  
[see page 175].
692. The majority were very confident and supportive of this strength and stability with its deeply loved and established traditional values. People had deep faith in their own intuition and inner guidance which gave them their abiding confidence in their values.
693. This confidence had to be destroyed, so it was necessary to make people feel that their normal and traditional thinking and values were defective.
694. To make people doubt their normal and traditional thinking and values, the Frankfurt School had to get people to think that their own intuition and inner guidance could no longer be relied on because they were based on their culture, which the Frankfurt School said was "defective". They had to make people think that their normal thinking was unacceptable.
695. The Frankfurt School invented two poisonous, malicious and scientifically unsupported theories to achieve this, firstly "false consciousness" and secondly "The Authoritarian Personality".
- (1) Leading Frankfurt School member Herbert Marcuse (who was Jewish) put forward this theory of "false consciousness" in his 1965 essay "Repressive Tolerance".
  - (2) The Authoritarian Personality theory is based on a book by Theodor Adorno (who was Jewish) and others called "The Authoritarian Personality" published in 1950.
696. The theory of "false consciousness" goes like this:
- (1) The majority of people in the country are **ASSIMILATED** into society and are therefore deemed to have "false consciousness" because of indoctrination by family, religion and non-Left influences imposed by an "oppressive" society. Because of this defectiveness and affliction they do not know what is sense and what is nonsense, right or wrong; this state that they are in is indicated by the fact that they do not support the Destructive Values.

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

25. Degenerate, weaken and disempower individuals

(3) Cause doubt and uncertainty by promoting the idea that normal thinking is defective

Page 409 of 1768

Accordingly they and their opinions must be "denied tolerance" and ignored and suppressed.

□ Refer to Section: "**THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES**" [see page 149].

- (2) On the other hand those who are **NON-ASSIMILATED** are "oppressed" by society, particularly those in organised Victimhood Groups or in racial minorities; these are Marcuse's "catalysts for revolution". Those who are **NON-ASSIMILATED** are free from "false consciousness" and so they do support the Destructive Values. Accordingly they and their opinions must be "given tolerance" and assisted.

□ Refer to Section: "**THE NATURE OF UNFAIR GROUP PRIVILEGE**" [see page 327].

- (3) To keep these catalysts for revolution effective and in a constant condition of dissent and conflict, these **NON-ASSIMILATED** groups must be prevented from being assimilated into society.

697. The theory of "The Authoritarian Personality" goes like this:

- (1) White people are classified according to certain characteristics and any person who has allegiance to parenthood, pride in one's own family, Christianity, traditional gender roles and attitudes to sex, love of one's own country and any other group allegiance, and anyone who opposes the Frankfurt School's tactics for the destruction of white society, are pathologised as ethnocentric, xenophobic, psychotic, socially dangerous and "fascist", because they have "dangerous subconscious prejudice", even if they are completely unconscious of it. In other words, a white person is not "mentally well" if they do not accept the Destructive Values. This apparently did not apply to Jews as they were supposed to be free of these circumstances.
- (2) The aim was to make white people develop huge guilt towards their natural way of thinking and lose their confidence.
- (3) These classifications were chosen by Adorno for political effect and were not based on any scientific structures, moreover the interpretations adopted by him were purely subjective again without any scientific basis. The theory was based on the invented intentions, interpretations and allegations, unsupported assertions, intellectual dishonesty and the phony-science of Neo-Freudianism

□ Refer to Section: "**THE INFLUENCE OF THE FRANKFURT SCHOOL**" [see page 175].

---

## PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

25. Degenerate, weaken and disempower individuals

(3) Cause doubt and uncertainty by promoting the idea that normal thinking is defective

- (4) This theory showed Adorno's destructive communism but even more it showed his Jewish hate of white people, because Adorno allowed Jews to have all such group allegiances. One of the most obvious characteristics of Jewishness is the strong allegiance to their race and family and their xenophobia and intense ethnocentrism, but according to Adorno those allegiances and characteristics in Jews were not "fascist". The double standards are so obvious and so ridiculous that it showed the whole process as being unscientific and simply a malicious and racist device to undermine the strengths of white society. Only Jewish influence over the media enabled such fake theories to be discussed at all.

□ Refer to Section: **"THE DEVELOPMENT OF JEWISHNESS"**  
[\[see page 833\]](#).

- (5) "The Authoritarian Personality" has now been completely discredited as being totally without any scientific basis.

698. Although these theories were obviously ludicrous, self-serving and now discredited in themselves, political thinking by the "Left" has been greatly influenced by the hate that was generated by these theories.

699. These theories are the theoretical basis (or excuse) for extreme intimidation and violence against those who do not comply with Destructive Values.

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**25. Degenerate, weaken and disempower individuals**

**(3) Cause doubt and uncertainty by promoting the idea that normal thinking is defective**

## (4) Attacks on health

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

700. The Dark Force wishes to stop all independence of mind and to lower rationality so people are docile and suggestible.
701. There are certain health destroying processes being followed and encouraged.
- (1) Most of humanity have been injected with a "vaccine". This "vaccine" is very dangerous to health—because it alters human DNA and compromises the genetic integrity of the human race, causes progressive destruction of the immune system, damages the heart, causes out of control clotting, damages the human reproductive capacity and works towards the installation of the Infrastructure of Slavery. These "vaccines" are to be added to food, even organic food.
- The COVID-19 "vaccine" is unlike any vaccine that there has ever been before. It is not really a "vaccine" at all in the accepted sense. It is not a vaccine like the polio or smallpox vaccines. The COVID-19 "vaccine" is a slow-acting poison. It causes a self-replicating process whereby spike proteins are released and continue to be released. These spike proteins can attach themselves to any organ in the body where they cause inflammation in and damage to the organ concerned which then causes degenerative diseases. They cause unusual blood "clots" which are resistant to normal anticoagulants. The "vaccine" progressively destroys the immune system, causing Vaccine Acquired Immune Deficiency Syndrome (VAIDS), a condition similar to AIDS. It exposes the victim to Antibody-dependent Enhancement (ADE). Destruction of the immune system will eventually cause many of the people taking the "vaccine" to die of cancers, neurological disorders, vascular disorders and autoimmune disorders but these deaths will not be immediate and the time lag will enable the perpetrators to deny the "vaccine" was to blame. Some of the COVID-19 "vaccines" use a brand new experimental and untested gene therapy; using mRNA (messenger RNA) technology, it manipulates the DNA genome of the recipient, and the recombinant DNA and recombinant RNA may cause permanent and unknown effects which may be irreversible and irreparable. It damages reproductive capacity on a massive scale. It may also damage the DNA repairing mechanism known as NHEJ (non-homologous end joining) which impairs tumour suppression. It has been shown to contain aspects of SV40 (Simian Virus) long suspected of causing cancer in humans. The mRNA "vaccines" are also contaminated with plasmid DNA, which can permanently alter the genetic code passed to succeeding generations and contaminate the gene pool; it also produces chronic inflammation, a key driver of cancers, and

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

25. Degenerate, weaken and disempower individuals

(4) Attacks on health

contributes to antibiotic resistance. Many people (including young people) have started to develop very fast acting cancers ("turbo cancers"). A link has been discovered between the "vaccine" and an incurable and fatal prion disease known as Creutzfeldt-Jakob Disease (CJD). Extremely strange and non-human bio-structures are growing in blood vessels. There are different batches of the "vaccine" with differing effects; some batches contain living parasites. The COVID-19 "vaccine" contains graphene oxide nanotechnology for creating transhumanist in-body monitoring and control systems; the human body and brain of the victim is made into an unstoppable, uncontrollable and permanent 24/7 operating system and electronic tracking device, an automatic receiving and transmitting machine linked by the 5G network to AI computers controlled by unknown people; this forms part of the Infrastructure of Slavery—Human 2.0. The graphene oxide delivered by the "vaccine" can carry payloads of substances; 5G and cell phone signals can be used to cause the graphene oxide to deploy the payload within the host body ("Remotely-controlled, Electro-responsive, On-demand Nanotherapy"); these payloads may be of harmful substances, even agents of disease and infection, which could be deployed simultaneously within many millions of people without their control. The "vaccine" may cause 1p36 gene deletion which causes the host to behave injuriously ("1p36 Deletion Syndrome"). The mind and personality of some people seem to have been affected. The "vaccine" does not prevent infection by the disease and does not prevent transmission of the disease to other people. The "vaccine" has caused unprecedented numbers of deaths and very serious side-effects. The purpose of the "vaccine" was to harm people not to promote their health. The damage to humanity from these "vaccines" is long-term and has only just begun.

□ **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: "VACCINATION" OF ALL HUMANITY WITH THE COVID-19 "VACCINE" "** [\[see page 529\]](#).

- (2) Ensuring people live on highly processed food of low nutritional value with harmful additives.
- (3) Food and water supplies are being poisoned and polluted with GMO, PFAS ("forever chemicals"), herbicides (such as Glyphosate and gender bending Atrazine), pesticides, harmful fertilisers, fluoride and other health-destroying chemicals and substances.
- (4) Encouraging people to eat lab-grown food made out of insects.
- (5) Giving people official advice on diet which is known to damage health, such as damaging "low-fat" diets using processed and unsaturated vegetable fats.

---

## PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

25. Degenerate, weaken and disempower individuals

(4) Attacks on health

- (6) Officially encouraging the use of health damaging pharmaceutical drugs.
- (7) Officially pressurising doctors with Government financial incentives, to prescribe certain drugs such as statins with dangerous health consequences and known limited benefits.
- (8) The Dark Force intend to stop all independent arable and livestock food production (including dairy), and make everyone totally dependent on lab-grown food from hell produced by Dark Force-controlled corporations.
- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CREATE SHORTAGES OF FOOD AND CONTROL SUPPLIES OF FOOD" [see page 549].**
- (9) Climate Engineering and chemtrails cause the deposit of health destroying graphene and aluminum oxide nanoparticles.
- Refer to Section: "CLIMATE ENGINEERING AND INTERFERENCE WITH THE PLANET'S LIFE SUPPORT SYSTEMS" [see page 817].**
- (10) There are very serious health risks caused by EMFs generated by Smart Meters and 5G.
- (a) Smart Meters create electromagnetic frequencies within a person's house, and it has been shown that these frequencies affect the human nervous system causing a subconscious effect on a person's perception. These effects include uneasiness, depression and foreboding. Note the "Woodpecker signal" effect.
  - (b) The American Academy of Environmental Medicine has spoken about the dangers of the electromagnetic "soup" in the personal environment caused by smart meters, electricity grids, mobile phones and Wi-Fi which overlaps the human nervous system, and causes dangers of genetic and cellular effects, hormonal effects, male infertility, blood/brain barrier damage and increased risk of certain types of cancer from RF and ELF levels similar to those emitted by smart meters.
  - (c) The linkup between 5G and the nanoparticles in the COVID-19 "vaccine" is part of the Infrastructure of Slavery.
- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY" [see page 535].**

702. The Dark Force is deliberately creating world-wide food shortages which will lead to famines—in order to manufacture another crisis that breaks civilisation and enables the Dark Force to impose the Infrastructure of Slavery. It plans to control the supply of food by destroying independent food production.

---

## PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

25. Degenerate, weaken and disempower individuals

(4) Attacks on health

- Refer to Section: "**THE GREAT RESET: CREATE SHORTAGES OF FOOD AND CONTROL SUPPLIES OF FOOD**" [see page 549].

**MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- Action will be taken to bring in health reforms.
  - Refer to Section: "**HEALTH IMPROVEMENTS**" [see page 1577].



## (5) Promote a drugs culture

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

703. Promoting a drug culture among white people was deemed to be of critical importance by the Frankfurt School (who were Jewish) as part of their campaign to weaken and degenerate white people and white societies.
- Refer to Section: "THE INFLUENCE OF THE FRANKFURT SCHOOL"**  
[see page 175].
704. Drugs impair intellect, alertness and capability, but more than that they make the person grosser and coarser, and more insensitive to their higher spiritual aspects. There seems to be some long term damage caused to the very subtle and delicate structures of the nervous system. The same health symptoms can be seen in some people with dementia or who have had strokes. Drugs may have the effect of making the user slightly anaesthetised and docile and therefore more susceptible to propaganda both on their university courses and afterwards by way of Broadcasting, certainly the Frankfurt School (who worked with the CIA on mental control and drugs) believed that this was the case.
705. To have a drugs culture among students at university who then go on to authoritative jobs in Government and society may therefore be very significant.
- Refer to Section: "THE MAKING OF USEFUL DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS THROUGH HIGHER EDUCATION"** [see page 269].
706. This spiritually lowering effect of drugs may be instrumental in the apparent spiritual disorder of many of those who support the Dark Force.
707. A drugs culture also has a devastating effect on the family and so was encouraged as part of the Dark Force's campaign to destroy the family.
- Refer to Section: "STRATEGIES USED TO DESTROY THE FAMILY"**  
[see page 293].

### DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE: (Can be enforced by any British Citizen)

- Activism to advance the Plan by deliberately and maliciously promoting a drugs culture.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

25. Degenerate, weaken and disempower individuals

(5) Promote a drugs culture

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*

## (6) Imposition of oppressive measures

### **BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

708. There is a constant Government policy of bringing in endless changes and restrictions which tighten down on individuals more and more.
709. All Government "reforms" and initiatives seem to follow the same path, that of reducing choices for individuals and imposing central control.
710. This process is a psyop to create uncertainty and fear and to cause disempowerment, lack of confidence and self-determination.

### **MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

711. This process will be countered by empowering the individual.

Refer to Section: "**EMPOWERING THE INDIVIDUAL**" [\[see page 1107\]](#).

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**25. Degenerate, weaken and disempower individuals**

**(6) Imposition of oppressive measures**

# 26. Prevent opposition and discredit opponents

## TABLE OF CONTENTS:

(1) Prevent any opposition with the State Terrorism Legislation ..... Page 423

(2) Any discussion about the Plan is prohibited as that would be a "conspiracy theory"..... Page 425

(3) Pretend that the greatest danger to society is from the "extreme right" and "fascists"..... Page 427

(4) Any opposition to the Destructive Values is attacked as hate, dangerous right-wing extremism,  
deeply immoral and fascist..... Page 429

(5) Hide more and more Government activities from public scrutiny, so opposition is impossible ..... Page 431

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**26. Prevent opposition and discredit opponents**

## (1) Prevent any opposition with the State Terrorism Legislation

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

712. **The State Terrorism Legislation.** Taking advantage of the culture of fear under the Fake Virus Crisis and the State Terrorism and the resulting paralysis of the vast majority of the people (in Mass Formation Psychosis and trance, perceiving the Government as their only chance of security and safety), the Dark Force required the Dark Force-controlled British Government to enact legislation to remove Inherent Rights and prevent opposition. The legislation included the Coronavirus Act 2020, the Covert Human Intelligence Sources (Criminal Conduct) Act 2021, the intended Police, Crimes, Sentencing and Courts Act, the intended Online Safety Act and the intended Counter State Threats Act with all the Statutory Instruments and regulations made under them (together called the "State Terrorism Legislation"). The State Terrorism Legislation gives the Government unprecedented and tyrannical discretion; it is designed to prevent any protest and opposition, and will achieve this. The State Terrorism Legislation is the enabling legislation of dictatorship.

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- All the State Terrorism Legislation will be repealed.
  - **Refer to Section: "ALL COVID-19 STATE TERRORISM WILL BE CANCELLED AND NEVER REIMPOSED" [see page 1449].**

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**26. Prevent opposition and discredit opponents**

**(1) Prevent any opposition with the State Terrorism Legislation**



## (2) Any discussion about the Plan is prohibited as that would be a "conspiracy theory"

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

713. There must be no discussion or even mention of the Plan or of any activity by the Dark Force to advance the Plan, as that would be a "conspiracy theory"
714. Using ridicule and contempt they shut down any discussion about the Plan.
715. Most people who think of themselves as decent and sensible do not want to discuss the Plan as they do not want to be ridiculed.
716. It takes independence of mind to consider such issues, and the Dark Force wants to shut down all independence of mind.
  - Refer to Section: "**PREVENT ALL INDIVIDUALITY AND INDEPENDENCE OF THOUGHT**" [\[see page 361\]](#).

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**26. Prevent opposition and discredit opponents**

**(2) Any discussion about the Plan is prohibited as that would be a "conspiracy theory"**

### (3) Pretend that the greatest danger to society is from the "extreme right" and "fascists"

#### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

717. The Dark Force sets up a strawman by pretending that the greatest danger to civilised society is the "extreme right" and "fascists".
718. This takes the attention of the public away from Dark Force's own behaviour and justifies violent intimidation of opponents to prevent them speaking.
719. However, there are no significant or serious "extreme right" or "fascist" groups in the country whatsoever.
720. One example of this process is the British Government' Prevent programme. These are some of the statements made on the Prevent web pages. No mention is made of the behaviour of other groups such as Black Lives Matter or "left wing" activists at universities or elsewhere.

*"The most common types of terrorism in the UK are extreme right-wing terrorism and Islamist terrorism."*

*"People can commit a terrorist offence even if they have not carried out a terrorist attack. Downloading terrorist materials from the internet or joining a terrorist group could be a terrorist offence. "*

*"expressing an obsessive or angry sense of injustice about a situation, and blaming this on others"*

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**26. Prevent opposition and discredit opponents**

**(3) Pretend that the greatest danger to society is from the "extreme right" and "fascists"**

## (4) Any opposition to the Destructive Values is attacked as hate, dangerous right-wing extremism, deeply immoral and fascist

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

721. The Dark Force demonises any opposition to the Destructive Values as "hate", "dangerous right-wing extremism" and "fascism".
- Refer to Section: **"THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES"** [see page 149].
722. Historically the expression "fascist" came from the Latin word "fascis" meaning a bound bundle of wooden rods. This concept was used in 1919 to name the many little groups bought together in Italy to fight what was then a very real danger of violent takeover by Dark Force "Communists". This was a time when Béla Kun had succeeded in establishing a Dark Force-controlled "Communist" dictatorship in Hungary with its terrible mass-murdering programme, and Rosa Luxemburg and Karl Liebknecht were trying to do the same in Berlin and Bavaria. The danger was very great that these Dark Force dictatorships would establish themselves all over Europe in the unsettled times following World War I, and this caused the rise of many little groups who wished to defend their societies against the danger of being turned into tyrannies like Russia had become by that time.
723. The modern popular use of the expression "fascist" is different. It is now used by the Dark Force simply as a Hate Word to label a Target who opposes the Destructive Values.
- Refer to Section: **"HATE WORDS"** [see page 171] [clause 211].
724. "Fascist" is an ad hominem attack to prevent the Target from speaking and being listened to.
725. There is often intense anger in these intimidating attacks which are designed to create fear in the Target.
726. The expression has now been so overused that it is beginning to lose its power.
727. The only people who in practice behave in ways which are popularly described as "fascist" are the Dark Force and Dark Force Collaborators.
728. The operation of the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine is the only version of true modern "fascism" operating in Britain.
- The Destructive Values Enforcement Machine is an evil process that imposes the demands of the Dark Force on people with totally ruthless intimidation and repression.

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

##### 26. Prevent opposition and discredit opponents

(4) Any opposition to the Destructive Values is attacked as hate, dangerous right-wing extremism, deeply immoral and fascist

- **Refer to Section: "THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES ENFORCEMENT MACHINE"**  
*[see page 183].*

729. However, although fascism sought total control (as does the Dark Force today), it did so primarily as protection from the Plan (then perceived as communism, particularly in 1920s and 1930s Italy and Germany) and moreover it did not seek to abolish the family, religion, private property or the nation state (which are key intentions behind the Plan), in fact it wished to enhance them.

730. Any person who accuses another person of intolerance, fascism, hate or right wing extremism for opposition to the Destructive Values is prima facie a Dark Force Collaborator.

- **Refer to Section: "ALL DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS WILL BE REMOVED FROM ALL POSITIONS OF POWER, AUTHORITY AND INFLUENCE"** *[see page 1351].*

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

26. Prevent opposition and discredit opponents

(4) Any opposition to the Destructive Values is attacked as hate, dangerous right-wing extremism, deeply immoral and fascist

## (5) Hide more and more Government activities from public scrutiny, so opposition is impossible

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

731. The activities of the British Public Sector are increasingly hidden from all public scrutiny, so that people do not know what is going on and elected representatives are rendered powerless. Individuals do not know what is going on because they do not have access to real information, so they cannot take any action if they wanted to. There is only fake information and fake opposition presented by Dark Force-controlled Broadcasting. Accordingly there is no accountability of the British Ruling Elite or the British Public Sector who are free to do whatever they want unseen, so Dark Force Collaborators can carry on with the process of transforming the country and imposing the Plan and Global Tyranny on the British people.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

732. A new system is needed of making the British Ruling Elite accountable.
733. Only by knowing what the British Public Sector is doing can the hidden process be stopped.

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- **Citizen Enquiries.** In view of Government and other public activities being deeply corrupted and increasingly hidden from public scrutiny and that there is no uncorrupted institution that can hold the Government and public authorities to account, any individual British Citizen has the right to submit Citizen Enquiries directly to any part of the British Public Sector, to any Elected Person and to certain other specified organisations and processes. The British Citizen can then use the reply to this Citizen Enquiry to support an Application in respect of a Directly Enforceable Offence should they so desire.

Refer to Section: "**CITIZEN ENQUIRIES**" [\[see page 1001\]](#).

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**26. Prevent opposition and discredit opponents**

**(5) Hide more and more Government activities from public scrutiny, so opposition is impossible**



## 27. Finance violent street gangs to break up meetings and marches opposing the Plan

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

734. Dark Force-funded groups are allowed by the Police and higher education institutions to riot, use violence and physically intimidate and stop meetings and marches. This includes groups such as Black Lives Matter, ANTIFA and "Hope not Hate".

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

735. This funding and encouraging of criminal intimidation is unacceptable and will be stopped.

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- There will be restrictions on funding by Prohibited Suppliers of Funding.
  - Refer to Section: "**FUNDING BY PROHIBITED SUPPLIERS OF FUNDING WILL BE PROHIBITED**" [[see page 1409](#)].

### DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE: *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Promoting violent street gangs to advance the Plan.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- Refer to Section: "**THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT**" [[see page 1019](#)].

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**27. Finance violent street gangs to break up meetings and marches opposing the Plan**

## 28. *Giant Lies have been infused unseen into white culture*

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

(1) <i>Giant Lie: The hoax that Communism is the highest humanitarianism, and that its purpose is to free the individual person from oppression, inequality, injustice and unfairness</i>	Page 437
(2) <i>Giant Lie: The hoax that the Holocaust was the worst crime ever committed in the history of the world; that it involved the deliberate killing by a white country of 6 million Jews, overwhelmingly by gas poisoning; that it was organised on express instructions from the highest levels of government</i>	Page 439
(3) <i>Giant Lie: The hoax that "anti-semitism" is uniquely wicked</i>	Page 441
(4) <i>Giant Lie: The hoax that money must only be created and issued by private banks</i>	Page 443
(5) <i>Giant Lie: The hoax that the National Debt must never be paid off, as firstly it would be impossible and secondly it would devastate the economy</i>	Page 445
(6) <i>Giant Lie: The hoax of the man-made climate crisis</i>	Page 447
(7) <i>Giant Lie: The hoax that European Jews are descendants of the biblical Hebrews and are God's Chosen People as promised in the Book of Deuteronomy</i>	Page 449
(8) <i>Giant Lie: The lie that 9/11 was carried out by a group of Saudi Arabians</i>	Page 451
(9) <i>Giant Lie: The lie that COVID-19 was an incredibly dangerous and lethal virus which started naturally from bats in a Chinese market</i>	Page 453
(10) <i>Giant Lie: The hoax that dangerous psychosis is caused by hidden, unknown, sexual motivations from relationships in the family</i>	Page 455
(11) <i>Giant Lie: Miscellaneous hoaxes</i>	Page 457

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

736. Many people who have accepted official lies for decades, become very angry when these are challenged.

737. These Giant Lies are part of the Fantasy World with all its Fairy Tales imposed by the Dark Force's world-wide brainwashing operation.

- **Refer to Section: "FAIRY TALES FROM THE FANTASY WORLD"**  
[\[see page 379\]](#).

738. Some of these official lies are as follows:

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**28. Giant Lies have been infused unseen into white culture**

## (1) **Giant Lie: The hoax that Communism is the highest humanitarianism, and that its purpose is to free the individual person from oppression, inequality, injustice and unfairness**

### **THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

739. This was the greatest hoax of the 20th century, created and maintained by Dark Force-controlled media.
740. According to the Black Book of Communism, this ideology has been responsible for the deaths of at least 100 million people—and this is likely to be a significant understatement.
741. Pursuant to this ideology there was some of the very worst cruelty, inhumanity and viciousness ever unleashed in recorded history.
742. This crime is even more appalling because it was organised deliberately by the governments of the countries concerned against their own people, which they tried to justify with phony slogans of hate.
743. Generation after generation of undergraduates have been brainwashed by the Dark Force-controlled Education system into believing this hoax which becomes one of the most profound influences (whether publicly acknowledged by them or not) in their personal, philosophical and political belief systems. This would not matter so much but these are supposed to be the brightest intellects in the country destined to hold virtually all the most influential positions in society.
- Refer to Section: "THE MAKING OF USEFUL DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS THROUGH HIGHER EDUCATION" [see page 269].**

---

#### **PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**28. Giant Lies have been infused unseen into white culture**

**(1) Giant Lie: The hoax that Communism is the highest humanitarianism, and that its purpose is to free the individual person from oppression, inequality, injustice and unfairness**

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**28. Giant Lies have been infused unseen into white culture**

**(1) Giant Lie: The hoax that Communism is the highest humanitarianism, and that its purpose is to free the individual person from oppression, inequality, injustice and unfairness**

**(2) Giant Lie: The hoax that the Holocaust was the worst crime ever committed in the history of the world; that it involved the deliberate killing by a white country of 6 million Jews, overwhelmingly by gas poisoning; that it was organised on express instructions from the highest levels of government**

**BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

744. The Jews claim that the Holocaust is the worst crime ever committed in the history of the world; that it involved the deliberate killing by a white country of 6 million Jews, overwhelmingly by gas poisoning; that it was organised on express instructions from the highest levels of government.
745. The Jews claim that anyone expressing any doubt whatever about the Holocaust is unspeakably wicked and is either insane or a Nazi sympathiser, or both. According to the Dark Force-controlled media, doubting the Holocaust is one of the worst and most immoral things a person can do. Such doubters are forced out of their jobs and livelihood and in many white countries, such as Germany, they are prosecuted and imprisoned.
746. The orthodox Holocaust story is promoted by the Dark Force with unceasing propaganda about World War II, evil Nazis behaving bestially and the Holocaust in war films, books and newspaper articles—even 75 years after the end of the war—to programme people over and over again that any doubting voice is "hate" and "evil" and that the real danger to society is from the "extreme right", and to present the image of innocent Jews being the vulnerable, tragic and persecuted victims of white countries.
747. The Holocaust is the central, priceless jewel that Jews shamelessly exploit to justify their demands for Jewish Privilege. Jewish Privilege allows Jews to demand that they can never be criticised. This gives Jews a superior and privileged status not given to any other human beings on earth, and that is totally unacceptable.

□ Refer to Section: "**JEWISH PRIVILEGE**" [see page 341]

**THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

748. Researchers have raised very serious weaknesses in the Holocaust story, but no public enquiry has ever taken place to test the evidence supporting the Jewish allegations.
749. The Holodomor, the killing of many more millions of Ukrainians in 1932/1933 by deliberate starvation on the express instructions of the USSR government, really is true, but ignored by those who control all information and opinion.

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**28. Giant Lies have been infused unseen into white culture**

**(2) Giant Lie: The hoax that the Holocaust was the worst crime ever committed in the history of the world; that it involved the deliberate killing by a white country of 6 million Jews, overwhelmingly by gas poisoning; that it was organised on express instructions from the highest levels of government**

750. The truth is only a danger to those who control by a lie.

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- There is a need to examine the truth of the Holocaust story one way or another, and accordingly there will be an International Judicial Enquiry. If the Holocaust is found to be a hoax, promoting it will be made illegal and a Directly Enforceable Offence.
  - **Refer to Section: "INTERNATIONAL JUDICIAL ENQUIRY INTO THE TRUTH ABOUT THE HOLOCAUST" [see page 1643].**

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

28. Giant Lies have been infused unseen into white culture

(2) Giant Lie: The hoax that the Holocaust was the worst crime ever committed in the history of the world; that it involved the deliberate killing by a white country of 6 million Jews, overwhelmingly by gas poisoning; that it was organised on express instructions from the highest levels of government



### (3) Giant Lie: The hoax that "anti-semitism" is uniquely wicked

#### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

751. The Holocaust is the central, priceless jewel that Jews shamelessly exploit to justify their demands for Jewish Privilege. Jewish Privilege allows Jews to demand that they can never be criticised. This gives Jews a superior and privileged status not given to any other human beings on earth, and that is totally unacceptable.

#### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

752. All people are in essence spiritually identical to everyone else, and so all must be judged equally. No race should be given superior or privileged status.

- Refer to Section: "THE MODERN CATECHISM" [\[see page 1151\]](#).

#### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- All accusations of "anti-semitism" will be treated as spurious and malicious, and will be ignored. The concept of anti-semitism is fundamental to Jewish Privilege. The very concept of anti-semitism is a scam and will be ignored as having no legal or moral significance. No race should be allowed to demand immunity to all criticism.

- Refer to Section: "JEWISH PRIVILEGE" [\[see page 341\]](#)

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**28. Giant Lies have been infused unseen into white culture**

**(3) Giant Lie: The hoax that "anti-semitism" is uniquely wicked**

## (4) Giant Lie: The hoax that money must only be created and issued by private banks

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

753. Many people think that all money is created by the Bank of England on behalf of the British Government. But this is not the case. In fact, private banks create it.

754. Many people think that when a private bank makes a loan, the money comes either from savings that customers have deposited with the bank, or out of funds the bank obtained from the sterling money market, and that in both of these cases the bank will have to pay interest. But this is not the case. The private bank makes the loan with money it created by itself "out of thin air", at virtually no cost to itself at all. Individuals and the British Government borrow from the banks and have to pay them interest! This ridiculous situation is called the Fractional Reserve Monetary System, and is the way that virtually all money is created in the UK. People find it surprising that the Bank of England does not create the money in the UK, and that virtually all the money is created in this way by a monopoly of private banks.

**Refer to Section: "THE NATURE OF "MONEY" CREATED BY PRIVATE BANKS"**  
[\[see page 467\].](#)

**Refer to Section: "FRACTIONAL RESERVE MONETARY SYSTEMS"**  
[\[see page 465\].](#)

755. These arrangements have serious dangers and are a scandal.

**Refer to Section: "DANGERS OF A MONETARY SYSTEM WHERE PRIVATE BANKS CREATE THE MONEY OUT OF NOTHING"** [\[see page 469\].](#)

756. This outrage is kept in place by the Dark Force-controlled British Government, and it is kept a secret by those who control all information and opinion as it is one of the fundamental power bases of the Dark Force. Accordingly, the Dark Force would do anything to prevent this knowledge coming out and to stop the Government issuing Sovereign Money, as that would destroy much of their power.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

757. Under the inherent powers of the Royal Prerogative the Government is fully able to create Sovereign Money on its own authority, without the involvement of private banks. Even private banks no longer use gold to create money.

**Refer to Section: "A SOVEREIGN MONETARY SYSTEM WILL BE INTRODUCED"**  
[\[see page 1293\].](#)

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

28. Giant Lies have been infused unseen into white culture

(4) Giant Lie: The hoax that money must only be created and issued by private banks

758. There would be immense improvements if the Government created and issued Sovereign Money.

- Refer to Section: "**ADVANTAGES OF A SOVEREIGN MONETARY SYSTEM**" [\[see page 1319\]](#).

### **MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- A **Sovereign Monetary System** will be introduced (in place of the current "Fractional Reserve Monetary System"), and the monopoly of Dark Force-controlled private banks to create money "out of thin air" and to control the supply of money will be destroyed. The Bank of England will then create and issue all the money in the country ("Sovereign Money") under the inherent power of the Royal Prerogative, and the Government will not have to pay any interest. The CBDC will not operate in Britain.

- Refer to Section: "**A SOVEREIGN MONETARY SYSTEM WILL BE INTRODUCED**" [\[see page 1293\]](#).

## (5) **Giant Lie: The hoax that the National Debt must never be paid off, as firstly it would be impossible and secondly it would devastate the economy**

### **THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

759. Using Sovereign Money, of course the National Debt can be paid off in full.
760. It would not devastate the economy. It is another terrible lie by Dark Force-controlled economists, they would say anything their masters tell them to say. It would in fact transform the economy and the lives of the British people for the better—that is why the Dark Force would do anything to stop it.

- Refer to Section: "ADVANTAGES OF A SOVEREIGN MONETARY SYSTEM"**  
*[see page 1319].*

### **MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- The National Debt will be repaid with debt free and interest free Sovereign Money, and that will save approximately £1 billion per week in interest that is currently being paid in respect of the National Debt.
  - Refer to Section: "REPAYMENT OF THE WHOLE OF THE NATIONAL DEBT WITH DEBT FREE AND INTEREST FREE SOVEREIGN MONEY"**  
*[see page 1463].*
  - Refer to Section: "SIGNIFICANT REDUCTION OF INCOME TAX AND NATIONAL INSURANCE CONTRIBUTIONS FOR THE LOWEST INCOME LEVELS"** *[see page 1491].*

---

#### **PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**28. Giant Lies have been infused unseen into white culture**

**(5) Giant Lie: The hoax that the National Debt must never be paid off, as firstly it would be impossible and secondly it would devastate the economy**

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**28. Giant Lies have been infused unseen into white culture**

**(5) Giant Lie: The hoax that the National Debt must never be paid off, as firstly it would be impossible and secondly it would devastate the economy**

## (6) Giant Lie: The hoax of the man-made climate crisis

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

761. The Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is based on the IPCC's hypothesis of AGW (Anthropogenic Global Warming). The proposition behind AGW is that **modern human civilisation** has caused the release of carbon dioxide (CO<sub>2</sub>), methane and other greenhouse gases which will cause catastrophic heating of the atmosphere which will in turn lead to terrible disasters for the Earth and the whole of humanity, unless emergency measures are taken to completely change and regulate all societies, particularly white countries.

- Refer to Section: "**THE MAN-MADE CLIMATE CRISIS FRAUD**" [\[see page 707\]](#).

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

762. There is no man-made global climate emergency.

- Refer to Section: "**APPENDIX C: WEAKNESSES OF THE CLIMATE CRISIS HOAX**" [\[see page 1705\]](#).

763. In the past, concentrations of CO<sub>2</sub> have increased and reduced, often very dramatically, and this has been a natural process operating long before there was any man-made CO<sub>2</sub>.

- Refer to Section: "**IN THE PAST, CONCENTRATIONS OF CO<sub>2</sub> HAVE NATURALLY AND REGULARLY INCREASED AND DECREASED, LONG BEFORE THERE WAS ANY MAN-MADE CO<sub>2</sub>**" [\[see page 1717\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**CO<sub>2</sub> AND TEMPERATURE ARE NOT ALWAYS RELATED**" [\[see page 1727\]](#).

764. In the past, the world has warmed and cooled, often very dramatically, and this has been a natural process operating long before there was any man-made CO<sub>2</sub>.

- Refer to Section: "**IN THE PAST, TEMPERATURES HAVE NATURALLY AND REGULARLY INCREASED AND DECREASED, LONG BEFORE THERE WAS ANY MAN-MADE CO<sub>2</sub>**" [\[see page 1719\]](#).

765. The world is indeed gently and gradually warming, but this is a natural process which has been going on since the beginning of the end of the "Little Ice Age" in the early 1700s and was happening long before there was any man-made CO<sub>2</sub>.

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

28. Giant Lies have been infused unseen into white culture  
(6) Giant Lie: The hoax of the man-made climate crisis

- **Refer to Section: "IN THE PAST, TEMPERATURES HAVE NATURALLY AND REGULARLY INCREASED AND DECREASED, LONG BEFORE THERE WAS ANY MAN-MADE CO<sub>2</sub>" [see page 1723] [clause 3283.(10)].**

766. This gentle and gradual warming process is of great benefit to the Earth, to its ecosystems and to humanity.

- **Refer to Section: "CONTINUATION OF THE CURRENT SLIGHT AND GRADUAL WARMING IS VERY BENEFICIAL TO THE EARTH AND TO HUMANITY" [see page 1713].**

767. The predictions of catastrophe because of AGW are groundless.

- **Refer to Section: "PREDICTIONS OF CLIMATE CATASTROPHE HAVE BEEN PROVED TO BE WRONG" [see page 1729].**

768. The Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud has been promoted fraudulently.

- **Refer to Section: "THE MAN-MADE CLIMATE CRISIS FRAUD HAS BEEN PROMOTED FRAUDULENTLY" [see page 1753].**

769. Climate Engineering (including HAARP in Alaska, and other similar installations) produces abnormal weather conditions to order, and these abnormal weather conditions (including floods, fires, precipitous "weather whiplash" changes in temperature of up to 30 degrees in a few hours or even 50 degrees in 24 hours, and chemical ice nucleation) are easily used by the Dark Force as weather terrorism and fraudulent evidence of "Climate Change".

- **Refer to Section: "CLIMATE ENGINEERING AND INTERFERENCE WITH THE PLANET'S LIFE SUPPORT SYSTEMS" [see page 817].**

---

## PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

28. Giant Lies have been infused unseen into white culture

(6) Giant Lie: The hoax of the man-made climate crisis



## (7) Giant Lie: The hoax that European Jews are descendants of the biblical Hebrews and are God's Chosen People as promised in the Book of Deuteronomy

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

770. The European Jews are not the original Semites of biblical history. They were Khazars, a people from the Caucasus in an area near the Caspian Sea, who converted to Judaism in the eighth century. They number about 80% of those people who identify themselves as Jews. **The European Jews are white European people and are not a separate race.** They are not Semitic by DNA. They are "Jews" merely because they adopt the identity and culture of "Jewishness".
- Refer to Section: "**THE DEVELOPMENT OF JEWISHNESS**" [[see page 833](#)].
771. Arthur Koestler, who was a European Jew and author of the book "The Thirteenth Tribe", considered the act of current European Jews passing themselves off as descendants of the biblical Hebrews as one of the biggest frauds in history.

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

28. Giant Lies have been infused unseen into white culture

(7) Giant Lie: The hoax that European Jews are descendants of the biblical Hebrews and are God's Chosen People as promised in the Book of Deuteronomy

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**28. Giant Lies have been infused unseen into white culture**

**(7) Giant Lie: The hoax that European Jews are descendants of the biblical Hebrews and are God's Chosen People as promised in the Book of Deuteronomy**

## (8) Giant Lie: The lie that 9/11 was carried out by a group of Saudi Arabians

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

772. The official story of 9/11 is obviously a lie.
773. 9/11 was the pre-planned pretext for the War on Terror.
774. As there has been no official enquiry into 9/11, there will be an International Judicial Enquiry to discover who the real perpetrators were.
- Refer to Section: "INTERNATIONAL JUDICIAL ENQUIRY INTO THE REAL PERPETRATORS OF 9/11" [see page 1645].**

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**28. Giant Lies have been infused unseen into white culture**

**(8) Giant Lie: The lie that 9/11 was carried out by a group of Saudi Arabians**

## (9) Giant Lie: The lie that COVID-19 was an incredibly dangerous and lethal virus which started naturally from bats in a Chinese market

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

775. The Fake Virus Crisis was the pretence by the Dark Force-controlled British Government that there were extraordinary health risks from a virus that had started naturally with bats in a Chinese market, that this virus was intensely lethal, and that extraordinary measures had to be taken to protect the public. This was a lie. COVID-19 was a specially engineered pathogen which was deliberately released on the orders of the Dark Force in order to create total panic; this total panic was deliberately and artificially instigated by the British Government and the Dark Force-controlled media using astonishing and shameless deception. There was no health crisis as the "virus" was not unusually dangerous if appropriate and early medical treatment was provided, but this was officially prevented by the British Government. The Fake Virus Crisis was in fact designed to be the excuse for the introduction by the British Government of State Terrorism with the injection of a poison into all the population and the installation of the surveillance and control systems of the Great Reset. There were no health reasons for introducing the State Terrorism, it was entirely political.

- Refer to Section: "THE FAKE VIRUS CRISIS AND STATE TERRORISM"  
[\[see page 643\]](#).

776. The Fake Virus Crisis with the State Terrorism was the greatest crime in British history.

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation

28. Giant Lies have been infused unseen into white culture

(9) Giant Lie: The lie that COVID-19 was an incredibly dangerous and lethal virus which started naturally from bats in a Chinese market

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**28. Giant Lies have been infused unseen into white culture**

**(9) Giant Lie: The lie that COVID-19 was an incredibly dangerous and lethal virus which started naturally from bats in a Chinese market**

## (10) **Giant Lie: The hoax that dangerous psychosis is caused by hidden, unknown, sexual motivations from relationships in the family**

### **THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

777. This is the poison put out by Sigmund Freud (who was Jewish) which so damagingly infected white societies by creating needless fears and superstition based on groundless myths.

778. This is the excuse used by the Frankfurt School to say that the family is "oppressive" and should be broken up.

- **Refer to Section: "THE INFLUENCE OF THE FRANKFURT SCHOOL"**  
[\[see page 175\]](#).

---

#### **PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**28. Giant Lies have been infused unseen into white culture**

**(10) Giant Lie: The hoax that dangerous psychosis is caused by hidden, unknown, sexual motivations from relationships in the family**

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**28. Giant Lies have been infused unseen into white culture**

**(10) Giant Lie: The hoax that dangerous psychosis is caused by hidden, unknown, sexual motivations from relationships in the family**



## (11) Giant Lies: Miscellaneous hoaxes

### **BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

779. That the War on Terror is a reaction to the danger of Muslim terrorism with its hatred of the "West's love of freedom and liberty".
780. That the London tube bombings were carried out by Muslim terrorists.
781. That the Spanish Civil War was caused by a vicious and unprovoked attack by General Franco, a Fascist monster, against a peace-loving, centrist, elected and democratic Republican government.
782. That the First World War was started by accident and stupidity.
783. That False Flags such as the sinking of the Lusitania, Pearl Harbour, the Gulf of Tonkin incident and 9/11 are genuine.
784. That the French Revolution was caused by the downtrodden French people naturally and spontaneously rising against a vicious and cruel despotism.
785. That the Russian Revolution was caused by the downtrodden Russian people naturally and spontaneously rising against a vicious and cruel despotism.

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**28. Giant Lies have been infused unseen into white culture**

**(11) Giant Lies: Miscellaneous hoaxes**

## ***29. Boil the frog slowly***

### **BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

- 786. Keep the true purpose of the Plan hidden until it is too late for the people to stop it.
- 787. The Plan is a very slow patient process taking decades, so the creeping incremental changes are not noticed.
- 788. The tree was too strong, so the process was to rot the roots slowly from the bottom.
- 789. The old method of revolution was top-down assault, the modern method is destruction at ground level.

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 1: The deliberate degeneration, weakening and disempowerment of all individuals, and the destruction of society and civilisation**

**29. Boil the frog slowly**

# Aspect 2: The Economic Ruination of Britain

## TABLE OF CONTENTS:

- 1. *The hidden political and economic power of private banks through their ability to create money out of nothing* . . . . . Page 463
  - (1) *Fractional Reserve Monetary Systems* . . . . . Page 465
  - (2) *The nature of "money" created by private banks.* . . . . . Page 467
  - (3) *Dangers of a monetary system where private banks create the money out of nothing* . . . . . Page 469
  - (4) *What people have thought about private banks creating virtually all the money* . . . . . Page 475
- 2. *Monopoly Capitalism* . . . . . Page 479
- 3. *Destroy all manufacturing and industrial capacity and the heritage of a skill-based workforce, to prevent national independence.* . . . . . Page 483
- 4. *Economic ruination by State Terrorism* . . . . . Page 487



# 1. *The hidden political and economic power of private banks through their ability to create money out of nothing*

## BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

790. The current Fractional Reserve Monetary System gives great political and economic power to the international banks who are central to the power of the Dark Force.

791. Very few people understand how banks operate under the current Fractional Reserve Monetary System, and can be very surprised when they realise what goes on.

(1) Many people think that all money is created by the Bank of England on behalf of the British Government. But this is not the case. In fact, private banks create it.

(2) Many people think that when a private bank makes a loan, the money comes either from savings that customers have deposited with the bank, or out of funds the bank obtained from the sterling money market, and that in both of these cases the bank will have to pay interest. But this is not the case. The private bank makes the loan with money it created by itself "out of thin air", at virtually no cost to itself at all. Individuals and the British Government borrow from the banks and have to pay them interest! This ridiculous situation is called the Fractional Reserve Monetary System, and is the way that virtually all money is created in the UK. People find it surprising that the Bank of England does not create the money in the UK, and that virtually all the money is created in this way by a monopoly of private banks.

□ **Refer to Section: "THE NATURE OF "MONEY" CREATED BY PRIVATE BANKS" [see page 467].**

□ **Refer to Section: "FRACTIONAL RESERVE MONETARY SYSTEMS" [see page 465].**

792. The Royal Mint (wholly owned by the Treasury) and the Bank of England create coins and banknotes (cash or "real money") originally based on the Royal Prerogative and now enforced by statute, but these only form about 3% of the money supply, and are relatively unimportant.

793. The remaining 97% of the money supply is created by private banks, and this is called "non-cash" money. This will now end.

(1) Private banks create this money out of thin air without using any of their own money and without using any of the money deposited with them by savers.

- (2) Private banks then lend this money to people, companies and the Government, and ludicrously everybody including the Government pay interest on it.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

794. Creating and retaining the power to create money is an astonishingly successful con-trick by private banks. This con-trick is preserved and largely hidden by a conspiracy between Dark Force-controlled politicians, media and financial people.

795. Control over the financial system is one of the key power bases of the Dark Force.

796. There are very serious dangers of a monetary system where private banks create the money out of nothing.

- Refer to Section: "DANGERS OF A MONETARY SYSTEM WHERE PRIVATE BANKS CREATE THE MONEY OUT OF NOTHING" [see page 469].**

- (1) The monopoly power of private banks to create all the money they want gives hidden political power to them and to those who control them.

- (2) Through their control of private international banks, the Dark Force has used this money-creating power to acquire astronomic wealth (for them and their acolytes) which has been used to gain control of the media, to finance Monopoly Capitalism, to obtain hidden power over elected politicians and to fund the advancement of the Plan.

- Refer to Section: "MONOPOLY CAPITALISM" [see page 479].**

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- A **Sovereign Monetary System** will be introduced (in place of the current "Fractional Reserve Monetary System"), and the monopoly of Dark Force-controlled private banks to create money "out of thin air" and to control the supply of money will be destroyed. The Bank of England will then create and issue all the money in the country ("Sovereign Money") under the inherent power of the Royal Prerogative, and the Government will not have to pay any interest. The CBDC will not operate in Britain.

- Refer to Section: "A SOVEREIGN MONETARY SYSTEM WILL BE INTRODUCED" [see page 1293].**



## (1) Fractional Reserve Monetary Systems

797. The current Fractional Reserve Monetary System developed out of the practices of goldsmiths hundreds of years ago, and is based on the principle of Fractional Reserve Banking.
- (1) The goldsmith had a vault to store his own gold, and townspeople started to rent space in his vault to safeguard their own coins and valuables.
  - (2) The goldsmith gave each depositor a receipt confirming that the goldsmith would release the deposited gold to the holder on demand ("claim cheque"). The claim cheques were so much more convenient than a bag of heavy coins and so they began to be traded in the marketplace as if they were the gold itself.
  - (3) Meanwhile the goldsmith had another business. He lent out his gold charging interest. When the convenient claim cheque came into acceptance for trading, borrowers began asking for their loans in the form of these claim cheques instead of actual gold.
  - (4) The goldsmith eventually realised that depositors rarely came in to remove their actual physical gold, and never all came in at once. So he calculated that he could risk issuing claim cheques against gold deposited with him by depositors, in addition to his own gold, and so make even more loans. As long as the loans were repaid his depositors would be none the wiser and no worse off. "What they do not know, will not hurt them".
  - (5) Eventually the depositors realised what was going on and demanded interest on the deposits that the goldsmith held of them. That was the beginning of banking.
  - (6) This was then taken a stage further. Since no one but the goldsmith himself knew how much gold was actually in his vault, he could risk issuing claim cheques to borrowers on gold that he pretended to hold, but actually did not hold in his vault at all. This enabled him to make many more loans. He was safe in this, as long as too many claim cheque holders did not claim actual gold at the same time. Experience told him that he could safely lend about nine times the amount of gold actually held in the vault.
  - (7) The Banker therefore made loans out of thin air, but expected borrowers to pay him interest on the loan.
  - (8) This fake is called Fractional Reserve Banking—making loans on fictional gold that the Banker pretended he had, but in fact never did have.
  - (9) The entire monetary system is still based on this fiction, on a history going back hundreds of years.

798. Banks still make loans out of nothing, which is a privilege given to no-one else.
799. The bank does not have to have any assets in their possession or ownership to enable them to make a loan. They certainly do not need any gold as Britain came off the Gold Standard in 1931.
800. Banks literally make loans "out of thin air" and then they require borrowers to pay interest on them!
801. Private banks do not "lend" money at all, they "create" it, then and there, following the signing of a loan agreement. They call it "credit", but this is disingenuous as it is recognised as "money" all over the world.
802. Fractional Reserve Banking was eventually legalised and regulated. The system was known to be inherently dangerous to the public and so for public security banks were required to hold a "reserve" either in their vault or in an account with the Bank of England, and they were only allowed to lend a stipulated multiple of that reserve. The Bank of England was to monitor that lending by banks was in accordance with these regulations and supposedly had strong control over the lending practices of the banks. The idea was that the reserve was in place before any particular loan took place, so the public was safe.
803. Unfortunately even this minor requirement has been corrupted and devalued until as a form of public protection it is virtually useless. The "multiplier" to calculate what the "reserve" has to be is now very small and the reserve in practice is a very small percentage of a bank's loans. Moreover the Bank of England no longer acts as policeman for the public good, as it will lend to the banks whatever sums they require to keep this very small reserve complied with. This action by the Bank of England is always now reactive, after the loan is made by the bank, and is not a control over how much money private banks can create.
804. The result is that the whole of Western order has been built around a monetary and banking system which is intrinsically fraudulent and parasitic.

## (2) The nature of "money" created by private banks

805. At the moment the "money" created under the Fractional Reserve Monetary System is not what it appears.
806. Coins have always been created by the Sovereign under the Royal Prerogative. Elizabeth I always used to create the coins in the country.
807. Banknotes started to be printed by private banks and these were increasingly more convenient than coins. In England and Wales the printing of banknotes by private banks was banned and from the middle of the 19th century only the Treasury was allowed to print them using the Royal Mint.
808. Coins and banknotes are "real" money as they are Legal Tender by law. But now they only amount to some 3% of the money operating through Britain.
809. Under the Fractional Reserve Monetary System the other 97% of the money is "non-cash" money as it is held on bank accounts. It is not "real" money, as it is not Legal Tender by law. It developed through historical accident evolving from the banking system developed by the goldsmiths hundreds of years ago. Strictly speaking, it is merely a "promise to pay", not a real asset.
810. "Non-cash" money is created when a bank makes a loan to a customer. This loan is recorded in the accounts of the bank in the following way:
- (1) Firstly by what is known as a "Site Deposit" being entered on the Current Account of the Customer representing an asset of the Customer, and a "promise to pay" by the Bank which is a liability of the Bank concerned.
  - (2) Secondly, there is a balancing entry in the Bank's accounts representing the liability of the Customer to the Bank and an asset in favour of the Bank.
  - (3) This situation is recorded on the Balance Sheet of the Bank.
811. The "asset" that the Customer is supposed to have, is merely a promise by the Bank to pay that sum of money to the Customer, recorded on the Balance Sheet of the Bank.
812. If a private bank becomes bankrupt the Balance Sheet of the bank becomes worthless. Bank money based merely on "promises to pay" produces dangerous money which is capable of dissolving into nothing.
813. This situation largely works because all other banks accept the liabilities of the initiating or debt-creating Bank, and the debt-creating Bank is virtually never required to pay out the "promise to pay" in "cash" (that is, in coins or banknotes).

814. All "non-cash" money is created in this way. All this money is created on debt. All 97% of the money used in this country are merely "promises to pay" by banks. They are not "real" money at all.
815. The whole of our banking system is therefore a fiction based on historical accident which creates a money system which is not Legal Tender and not really money at all. However this situation has been so established for so many years that in practice everybody treats "non-cash" money as real money.

### (3) Dangers of a monetary system where private banks create the money out of nothing

816. There are very serious dangers of a monetary system where private banks create the money out of nothing.
- (1) The monopoly power of private banks to create all the money they want gives hidden political power to them and to those who control them.
  - (2) Through their control of private international banks, the Dark Force has used this money-creating power to acquire astronomic wealth (for them and their acolytes) which has been used to gain control of the media, to finance Monopoly Capitalism, to obtain hidden power over elected politicians and to fund the advancement of the Plan.
    - Refer to Section: "**MONOPOLY CAPITALISM**" [see page 479].
817. Private banks are commercial organisations and so naturally the money is created to further the banks' commercial interests, not what is best for the country.
- (1) Their decisions are made according to criteria that favour borrowers with a strong cash flow and/or substantial collateral. As a result, the present money system favours the economically strong and rich, and discriminates against smaller firms and poorer individuals.
  - (2) Private banks act pro-cyclically, meaning that when the economic situation or customers are thought to be good, banks tend to be risk-taking and relatively free-spending, and when the economic situation or customers are thought to be bad, banks tend to be more risk-averse and uncooperative; they expand credit creation in upswings, and reduce it in downswings. The result is that bank-created money positively contributes to overheating and overcooling business cycles, amplifying their peaks and troughs, causing recurrent over- and undershooting of the optimum quantity of money in circulation.
  - (3) Private banks therefore amplify the volatility of the economy, increasing the scale and accelerating the pace of the swings between highs and lows, peaks and troughs, of the economic cycle.
  - (4) Much of the created money is used to leverage parasitical financial speculation, not for wealth-creation.
  - (5) This distorts the economy, depletes the country's financial resources, makes high taxation necessary and causes immense damage.
818. The general public believe that the Bank of England has a tight control over the monetary system, but this is not the case.

- (1) Regardless of what the elite pretend, the Bank of England cannot quantitatively control the amount of money created by private banks. Private banks decide who can be borrowers and for what purposes.
  - (2) The Bank of England cannot control the amount of money created by private banks.
  - (3) The Bank of England cannot control to whom the money is lent. Private banks decide who can be borrowers.
  - (4) The Bank of England cannot control what borrowers use the money for.
819. With the power at their command, it is quite possible for private banks to shape the way the economy develops and even trigger economic and financial boom-and-bust cycles.
820. The National Debt:
- (1) Under the present system, when the Government spends more money than it has received by way of taxation, it has to borrow to keep the vast structure of state functions and institutions operating. This is the National Debt.
  - (2) All the National Debt was created using money created by private banks out of thin air.
  - (3) The capital of the National Debt is never repaid, it just keeps mounting up.
  - (4) The National Debt stood at £1.786 trillion at the end of 2017.
  - (5) The interest on the National Debt currently costs £1 billion per week.
  - (6) Every year we have to pay tax to the Government who then use it to pay interest on the National Debt at the rate of £1 billion per week.
821. Under the Fractional Reserve Monetary System private banks are inherently unstable institutions. Bank-made money is not actually real money (like coins and banknotes), but merely "promises to pay" by the creating bank and are just entries on the bank's Balance Sheet. Customers only possess a promise by their bank to pay out cash or transfer the deposit on demand of the customer; the cash, however, unless paid out, is owned by the bank. So deposits in a bank by customers are at risk if the bank collapses.
822. The banking system is now run for the benefit of private banks. Under the Fractional Reserve Monetary System the Bank of England is supposed to control money supply to economic growth potential by imposing reserve positions and so determine the maximum multiple of bank money that private banks are able to create. This no longer applies as it should. The Bank of England's role has now been reduced to simply a "rescue" token provided by the Bank of England after the

loan has been made; it is a reaction, not a control. In practice private banks create as much as they want, and the Bank of England simply refinances after that fact the necessary fraction of the private bank money (as "reserve"), and the volume of bank credit is not controlled so monetary quantity policy has been abandoned. The only policy of central banks is through short term base rate adjustment to control inflation rate. Setting "Bank Rate" has a little control and is more of a guideline. In practice the control over private banks that Fractional Reserve Monetary System is supposed to provide, has broken down. Under the Fractional Reserve Monetary System as it currently operates, the Bank of England cannot control inflation by directly controlling the amount of money created.

823. Private banks get a special profit unavailable to a non-bank, since private banks charge full interest to their customers (including the Government) but pay nothing to acquire the money that they lend, which a non-bank Building Society has to do.
824. Through their control of private banks Dark Force Collaborators have used this money-creating power to assist them in leveraging derivatives, financial speculation and asset manipulation, much of which is parasitical and very damaging to the British economy and British Citizens as a whole. This has enabled them to acquire astronomic wealth which has been used to advance the Plan.
825. From a constitutional point of view, since money is created by private banks, the State is not truly sovereign and does not have full self-determination.
- (1) For a people and a country to be truly sovereign, the State must have monopolies over the following five constitutional functions within the country:
    - (a) Monopoly over legislation, the making of laws;
    - (b) Monopoly over the administration of justice;
    - (c) Monopoly over executive administration;
    - (d) Monopoly over the military and force;
    - (e) Monopoly over the power to create money
  - (2) If the State does not have a monopoly over any one or more of these constitutional functions, it does not have full self-determination as a country.
  - (3) Britain has not had monetary sovereignty for the last 325 years or so, since at the latest 1694 when the Bank of England was established. Monetary sovereignty was given over to unelected people and private banks, to enable William of Orange to use England for raising money from Jewish moneylenders in Holland to help Holland fight its wars with Louis XIV of France. Until 1694, currency had been a function of the English Government.

826. Our current financial system, the Fractional Reserve Monetary System, is controlled by influence from the privately controlled Bank for International Settlements in Geneva.
827. This money-creating power of international bankers can be used to destabilise other countries. It is a scandal that private banks fund leveraged derivatives with their totally uncontrolled power and discretion, and work with the IMF to fund international speculation which brings countries down, such as Mexico, Argentina.
828. The Dark Force is using its controlled private bank monopoly to end cheque clearing facilities which causes immense inconvenience to the local community and local commercial organisations.
829. **CBDC.** The Central Bank Digital Currency ("CBDC"), which is a surveillance and control currency system, is a fully digital currency controlled by private international banking interests run by unknown people free from all democracy and free from any control by national governments. The CBDC is part of the Infrastructure of Slavery using the Digital ID. The CBDC will enable the introduction of an inescapable Chinese style Social Credit System over every individual, which will mean an end to all personal freedom and self-determination. The CBDC, together with the Social Credit System, gives such total power to the Dark Force over the individual that it can stop the individual spending money in specific or geographic ways, by which they can curtail the individual's activities without any due process. The CBDC is a cashless system; if there is no cash and every person has to have a bank account to conduct any financial transaction at all, that person can be cancelled out of society by someone disabling their account; the person will then be unable to acquire any supplies to sustain life, even food. The Dark Force which controls the bank accounts can withdraw funds from a person's account at any time or simply prevent them from having access to it if the person acts in a way that is detrimental to the Dark Force, or is simply "unnecessary". When the CBDC is fully in place every unit of digital "money" will not be money as it has been known before, but a "Token" (or "credit") recorded on a blockchain and so will be identifiable, trackable and traceable with a record kept in respect of each Token of who has had it and what it has been used for. There will be no privacy whatsoever. The Token system will make it impossible for individuals to acquire privately owned property or accumulate personal wealth as Tokens will only be usable for a limited time, and if they are not used within that time they will expire. Any such Token can be deactivated and cancelled at any time in accordance with the Social Credit System. This will cause complete disempowerment of the individual, so the individual can never be a threat to the dictatorship. This is slavery. Once in place the CBDC could be used to discipline and penalise whole countries if they follow policies deemed to be unacceptable, such as opposing mass immigration.
830. Private banks are controlled by Monopoly Capitalism and in particular by BlackRock and the other Big Three privately owned International Investment Corporations, and are required to comply with political agendas laid down by their controllers. In accordance with the political control system known as the ESG Disclosure System corporate finance from private banks is controlled, monitored and withheld in the



light of any unsatisfactory political rating. These politically driven activities of the private banks are completely outside any control by the Bank of England or any democratic institutions.

- Refer to Section: "**MONOPOLY CAPITALISM**" [see page 479].

831. Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion: 20

*"The economic crises were created by us for the GOYS only by the withdrawal of money from circulation. Huge amounts of capital were kept idle and were taken away from the nations, which were thus compelled to apply to us for loans. Payment of interest on these loans burdened the state finances and made the states subservient to capital. The concentration of industry having taken production out of the hands of the artisan and put it into the hands of capitalists [ie the writers of the Protocols], sucked all the power out of the people and also out of the state."*

832. Professor Carroll Quigley was an American historian in Georgetown University. He was the mentor of Bill Clinton. He studied the relationship between private international banks and the Elite for over 20 years, and in the early 1960s he was allowed a unique opportunity to study the secret papers and records. In his seminal books Tragedy and Hope and The Anglo-American Establishment, he revealed that the Dark Force wanted the following:

- (1) A world system of financial control in private banks able to dominate the political system of each country;
- (2) As apex of the system, a private bank owned and controlled by the world's central banks which were themselves private corporations.
- (3) Each central bank seeking the following:
  - (a) To dominate its government by controlling Treasury Loans,
  - (b) To manipulate foreign exchanges,
  - (c) To influence the level of economic activity, and
  - (d) To influence cooperative politicians by subsequent rewards in the business world.

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 2: The Economic Ruination of Britain**

1. The hidden political and economic power of private banks through their ability to create money out of nothing
- (3) Dangers of a monetary system where private banks create the money out of nothing

#### (4) What people have thought about private banks creating virtually all the money

833. Bank of England Quarterly Bulletin Q1 2014

*"In the modern economy, most money takes the form of bank deposits. But how those bank deposits are created is often misunderstood: the principal way is through commercial banks making loans. Whenever a bank makes a loan, it simultaneously creates a matching deposit in the borrower's bank account, thereby creating new money."*

*"The reality of how money is created today differs from the description found in some economics textbooks: "*

- *"Rather than banks receiving deposits when households save and then lending them out, bank lending creates deposits."*
- *"In normal times, the central bank does not fix the amount of money in circulation . . . "*

834. Sir Josiah Stamp, Director of the Bank of England 1928-1941, and chairman of the London, Midland and Scottish Railway, thought to be the second richest person in Britain at the time.

*"The modern banking system manufactures money out of nothing."*

*"The process is perhaps the most astounding sleight of hand that was ever invented. Banking was conceived in iniquity and born in sin. Bankers own the Earth. Take it away from them, but leave them the power to create money, and with a flick of a pen they will create enough money to buy it back again . . . Take this great power away from them and all the great fortunes like mine will disappear, and they ought to disappear for then this world would be a better and happier world to live in. But if you want to continue to be slaves of the banks and pay the cost of your own slavery, then let bankers continue to create money and control credit."*

835. James Garfield, 20th U.S. President, assassinated 3 months later.

*"Whosoever controls the volume of money in any country is absolute master of all Industry and Commerce . . . And when you realize that the entire system is very easily controlled, one way or another, by a few powerful men at the top, you will not have to be told how periods of inflation and depression originate."*

836. Abraham Lincoln (also assassinated)

*"The Government should create, issue, and circulate all the currency and credits needed to satisfy the spending power of the Government and the buying power of consumers. The privilege of creating and issuing money is not only the supreme prerogative of Government, but it is the Government's greatest creative opportunity . . . The taxpayers will be saved immense sums of interest . . . Money will cease to be master and become the servant of humanity."*

837. Theodore Roosevelt

*"Issue of currency should be lodged with the government and be protected from domination by Wall Street. We are opposed to . . . provisions [which] would place our currency and credit system in private hands."*

838. Baron Nathan Mayer Rothschild (1815)

*"I care not what puppet is placed on the throne of England to rule the Empire . . . the man that controls Britain's money supply [ie has the power to issue money] controls the British Empire. And I control the money supply."*

839. Reginald McKenna, Chairman of the Midland Bank (1924)

*"I am afraid the ordinary citizen will not like to be told that the banks can and do create money. And they who control the credit of the nation direct the policy of governments, and hold in the hollow of their hands the destiny of the people."*

840. Henry Ford, founder of the Ford Motor Company

*"It is well enough that people of the nation do not understand our banking and money system, for if they did, I believe there would be a revolution before tomorrow morning."*

841. Professor Carroll Quigley in "Tragedy and Hope"

*"The powers of financial capitalism had another far-reaching plan, nothing less than to create a world system of financial control in private hands"*

842. John F Kennedy, after issuing Sovereign Money dollars and seven days before his assassination

*"There is a plot in this country to enslave every man, woman and child. Before I leave this high noble office I intend to expose this plot."*

## 843. Napoleon Bonaparte

*"The hand that gives is above the hand that takes. Money has no motherland; financiers are without patriotism and without decency; their sole aim is gain."*

## 844. The following well-known Editorial of 1865 in The Times of London newspaper is reputed to have written about Abraham Lincoln's issue of Sovereign Money "Greenbacks".

*"If that mischievous financial policy which had its origin in the North American Republic [i.e. honest Constitutionally authorized no debt money] should become indurated down to a fixture, then that government will furnish its own money without cost. It will pay off its debts and be without a debt [to the international bankers]. It will become prosperous beyond precedent in the history of the civilized governments of the world. The brains and wealth of all countries will go to North America. That government must be destroyed or it will destroy every monarchy on the globe."*

This quotation may be apocryphal, but it certainly sets out the mindset of the Dark Force and the acute danger it sees in the establishment of a Sovereign Monetary System.

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 2: The Economic Ruination of Britain**

- 1. The hidden political and economic power of private banks through their ability to create money out of nothing**
- (4) What people have thought about private banks creating virtually all the money**

## 2. *Monopoly Capitalism*

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

845. Monopoly Capitalism is the creeping process whereby more and more companies and businesses are taken over by larger and larger companies, in the end nearly always foreign-owned. As this process continues, the Dark Force ensures that control of ever increasing accumulations of assets, shares and land become ever more concentrated in the hands of fewer and fewer people. Monopoly Capitalism inevitably results in more and more assets in Britain ending up in foreign control, which has no loyalty or concern whatsoever for the interests of the people of this country. The complexity of foreign multi-company anonymity often hides the ownership of assets. Hidden share leverage is how international banks and other corporations and individuals create monopolies (particularly in the media). Monopoly Capitalism gives the few people in control of all these shareholdings immense hidden political and economic influence, and undue private wealth.
846. The real danger however is the power of three Dark Force-controlled International Investment Corporations, BlackRock, Vanguard and State Street, known as the "Big Three". In 2017 it was understood that the Big Three were the largest shareholders in 40% of all publicly listed firms in the United States and in almost 90% of the companies listed in the S&P 500, but this position is rapidly changing. Bloomberg estimate that by 2028 the Big Three will have under their control more than \$20 trillion. This compares to the value of the entire US GDP of \$20 trillion and the value of the entire EU GDP of \$15 trillion. Larry Fink (who is Jewish) is the founder and CEO of BlackRock the largest and most influential of all the Big Three. Funds controlled by BlackRock are growing by at least \$1 trillion a year using their immensely powerful AI computer system ALADDIN (Asset Liability And Debt and Derivative Investment Network) and its algorithms. Vanguard is a private company with secret shareholders many of whom are believed to be the Foundations of super-rich families such as the Rockefellers and the Rothschilds; Vanguard is a very big shareholder of BlackRock. This process has been enabled by Dark Force-controlled international banks creating free money "out of thin air". As well as being investment managers, the Big Three, and particularly BlackRock, have political agendas which they impose on the companies they control.
847. In this process of Monopoly Capitalism the larger companies take over all the little companies but then they themselves together with all their subsidiaries are all taken over by the colossal BlackRock and the other Big Three International Investment Corporation vampires. So in practice the vampires scoop up control of **all** companies everywhere—large and little. A process of unprecedented greed.
848. The power of Monopoly Capitalism is being used to implement and impose the ESG Disclosure System which is a political agenda. This political agenda is sometimes referred to as the "Green Economy" or "Stakeholder Capitalism" or "Sustainable Development" or the "2030 Agenda".

- (1) The World Bank, the International Monetary Fund and the Bank of International Settlements are considered to be the Global Central Banks. The Global Central Banks are not government institutions, they are all privately owned banks. All countries that have central banks (such as the Bank of England) report back to these Global Central Banks which control their currency and monetary policies.
- (2) The Global Central Banks have two main objectives, firstly to introduce control systems that they say are necessary to Save the Planet (the ESG Disclosure System), and secondly a new financial system that is designed to control all governments, companies and individuals (the CBDC). They link them together to create an atmosphere of world crisis that needs emergency world solutions.

*"The world needs a new, sustainable financial system to stop runaway climate change."*

*Mark Carney "Fifty Shades of Green", 2019 (then governor of the Bank of England)*

- (3) The "Financial Stability Board" (FSB) is an international body hosted and funded by the Bank for International Settlements and is based in Basel, Switzerland. It is regarded as being a significant structure in the system of global economic governance. The FSB refers to itself as being an *"international body that monitors and makes recommendations about the global financial system"*.
- (4) The "Task Force on Climate-Related Financial Disclosures" (TCFD) is an international oversight body set up by the FSB. Billionaire Michael Bloomberg is the chairman of the TCFD that is filled with banking insiders. The TCFD has partnered with the "Network of Central Banks and Supervisors for Greening the Financial System" (NGFS) that follows the United Nations' 2030 Agenda and Paris Climate agreement.
- (5) The Global Central Banks, the FSB, the TCFD, and the NGFS are all private organisations and completely above all government and democratic control.
- (6) Under the "ESG Disclosure System" companies are required to disclose to the TCFD information on Environmental, Social and Governance (ESG) standards relating to their activities, including their achievement in carbon emission reduction and performance on "gender and diversity inclusion" (LGBT+ and "the lavender ceiling"). The ESG standards are themselves based on the Sustainable Development Goals (SDGs) of the 2030 Agenda (the so-called "Sound Sustainable Practices"). The B Corp organisations are also part of this political agenda.
  - (a) The TCFD will then award the disclosing company a rating as to how well it is complying with the required ESG standards. A company's disclosed information and rating will be shared with investors, lenders, insurers and other stakeholders, and the company may be



denied loans, insurance, and government licences based on its rating. Companies which have a poor rating are effectively threatened with extinction.

- (b) The ESG Disclosure System is an unprecedented international control system completely outside all government and democratic control.
  - (7) Monopoly Capitalism, in the form of BlackRock and the other Big Three International Investment Corporations with their power and leverage, is crucial to the process of imposing this international political control system upon virtually all major companies in the world (and therefore all their subsidiaries large and small in all countries).
  - (8) These impositions of ESG disclosure involve tight monitoring of all businesses and organisations under remote, internationally established regulations which are completely outside the control of governments, and are in the form of a de facto Global Tyranny. All these companies and their subsidiaries have ceased being independent or autonomous companies; they may be companies nominally belonging to a particular country, but that is now virtually meaningless as they are completely controlled by this stateless, international power centre pursuing a relentless imperial agenda.
849. The Dark Force goal is not to enable or improve commerce or to Save the Planet, but to control companies and thereby to control all society. Climate policies are being weaponized against society in the name of protecting the environment.
850. The purpose of the Plan is the total accumulation of all wealth in the control of the Dark Force. Communism was one manifestation of that process and did it by force. Monopoly Capitalism is another manifestation of that same process and achieves it gradually. Communism and Monopoly Capitalism are different poles of the same process.
851. Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion: 5

*"To attain freedom of action, capital must obtain freedom to monopolize industry and trade; this is already being done by an unseen hand in all parts of the world. Such liberty will give political power to traders, and will aid in subjugating the people."*

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

852. Foreign-controlled Monopoly Capitalism with the politically-driven ESG Disclosure System promoting racial conflict and Anti-White Hate will be broken up.

**MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- Monopoly Capitalism will be identified and broken up.
  - Refer to Section: "**MONOPOLY CAPITALISM WILL BE IDENTIFIED AND BROKEN UP**" [\[see page 1385\]](#).

### ***3. Destroy all manufacturing and industrial capacity and the heritage of a skill-based workforce, to prevent national independence***

#### **BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

853. The aim of the Dark Force is to destroy the manufacturing and industrial capacity of Britain.
854. There were two main ways how British manufacturing and industrial capacity was destroyed:
- (1) The Dark Force built up the manufacturing and industrial capacity of slave countries such as China with financial assistance and with technical ability and knowledge taken from white countries, and then used these slave countries to undercut and destroy most of British manufacturing and industrial capacity.
  - (2) The Dark Force arranged for British businesses and jobs to be exported and lost to the country. During the process of Monopoly Capitalism more and more companies and businesses were taken over by larger and larger companies (nearly always foreign-owned) controlled by fewer and fewer people who were less and less interested in local communities. The local factories, industries and commercial operations were closed down, and businesses and jobs were exported out of the country.
    - Refer to Section: "**MONOPOLY CAPITALISM**" [[see page 479](#)].
855. The Dark Force ensured that industrial capacity, infrastructure and skills with all the technical knowledge and competence were drained away from the country. The skilled people who knew how to run these industries and commercial ventures and operations were thrown out of work. The normal process of training the next generation of young people in those skills ceased; the white skilled workforce was destroyed so that there was no one left to train the young people who did not acquire the necessary skills to enable industry to operate. The old ones retire and the young ones go to work at McDonald's or take "Business Studies" courses or other courses at the local higher education organisations where the lecturers do not turn up regularly and the young people find that their "qualification" is of no use or interest to any employer.
856. The national heritage of manufacturing and industrial knowledge and a skill-based workforce dies out and is lost to the country.

857. The lifeblood of a country is its skilled workforce and this is being switched off. This vampire-ish process of sucking the lifeblood out of the country is destroying any independent future for the country.
858. The nation loses its ability to operate independently as it now depends on the countries who have this manufacturing and industrial knowledge and skill-based workforce. The nation state bleeds to death.
859. Britain is reduced to a "service economy" and to "interdependence", as its true independence is destroyed. This is the way to slavery for the British people.
860. This is the intentional process of destroying white societies and white countries.
861. Under the State Terrorism imposed by the Dark Force-controlled British Government on the excuse and pretence of the Fake Virus Crisis, the British economy was deliberately ruined with the closure of countless small and medium-sized businesses (the economic inheritance of the nation), the creation of unemployment, financial insecurity, poverty and personal debt, and the destruction of individual autonomy and independence.
- Refer to Section: "THE FAKE VIRUS CRISIS AND STATE TERRORISM"**  
*[see page 643].*
  - Refer to Section: "DELIBERATELY CREATE FINANCIAL INSECURITY AND POVERTY"**  
*[see page 383].*
862. Public procurement restrictions imposed by international agreements have prevented the Government favouring national contractors. British regulations (led by EU directives) have been based on the Model Law on Public Procurement published in 2014 by the United Nations Commission on Trade Law (UNCITRAL) and the World Trade Organisation Agreement on Government Procurement. These EU directives were in accordance with the EU Commission's intention to "prevent 'buy national' policies". The aim was to open up the Government's competitive tendering process to regional and global competitors. These arrangements have ensured that domestic contractors have been excluded, and this has caused immense damage to British companies. This is part of the Dark Force's intention to destroy all British manufacturing and industrial capacity in order to create interdependence and national helplessness. The British regulations were made whilst Matt Hancock was Minister for the Cabinet Office. (Incidentally, Hancock was also in charge of the Government's imposition of the Dark Force's State Terrorism in respect of the Fake Virus Crisis.)
863. There has been a deliberate policy to prevent white children and white young people receiving good and appropriate education, in order to de-skill them and reduce their educational attainments and IQ. This is to ensure that each generation is progressively dumbed down, so they do not have the skills to oppose the Plan and will be less able to compete with non-whites in the long-term. This is to make

the country more dependent on other countries, thus furthering the trend to Internationalism.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

864. With the catastrophe of the destruction of the manufacturing and industrial foundation of the economy and the transforming of Britain into a weak "service economy", British society and civilisation will eventually and soon be overrun and extinguished by economic helplessness and dependence on other industrial and manufacturing countries. Britain is sleepwalking and awaiting annihilation.

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- Manufacturing and industrial capacity will be rebuilt.
  - **Refer to Section: "REBUILDING OF MANUFACTURING AND INDUSTRIAL CAPACITY"** [\[see page 1481\]](#).
- The use of national contractors will be promoted wherever possible and all restrictions on public procurement by the Government will be abolished.
- There will be very significant reform in Education.
  - **Refer to Section: "REFORMING THE STRUCTURE OF EDUCATION"** [\[see page 1259\]](#).

### DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE: *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Activism to advance the Plan by deliberately and maliciously promoting the destruction of manufacturing and industrial capacity and the heritage of a skill-based workforce.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"** [\[see page 1019\]](#).

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 2: The Economic Ruination of Britain**

**3. Destroy all manufacturing and industrial capacity and the heritage of a skill-based workforce, to prevent national independence**

## 4. *Economic ruination by State Terrorism*

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

865. Under the State Terrorism imposed by the Dark Force-controlled British Government on the excuse and pretence of the Fake Virus Crisis, the British economy was deliberately ruined with the closure of countless small and medium-sized businesses (the economic inheritance of the nation), the creation of unemployment, financial insecurity, poverty and personal debt, and the destruction of individual autonomy and independence.

- Refer to Section: "THE FAKE VIRUS CRISIS AND STATE TERRORISM"**  
[\[see page 643\].](#)
- Refer to Section: "DELIBERATELY CREATE FINANCIAL INSECURITY AND POVERTY"**  
[\[see page 383\].](#)

866. The British Government was part of the process of intentionally provoking Russia into the Ukraine war, whereupon deliberately suicidal sanctions were imposed on Russia and Russia took retaliatory action. This war was created in order to cause world turmoil to hide from the British people the proposals of the Dark Force to deliberately ruin the British economy and cause food and energy shortages and price rises, and to enable Russia to be blamed for all the damage and problems.

- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CAUSE ECONOMIC COLLAPSE"**  
[\[see page 545\].](#)

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- Manufacturing and industrial capacity will be rebuilt.
  - Refer to Section: "REBUILDING OF MANUFACTURING AND INDUSTRIAL CAPACITY"** [\[see page 1481\].](#)
- Compensation will be provided by the British Government.
  - Refer to Section: "BRITISH GOVERNMENT COVID-19 DEBT RELIEF AND COMPENSATION PROGRAMME"** [\[see page 1459\].](#)





# Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny

## TABLE OF CONTENTS:

1. Global Tyranny .....	Page 493
2. The World Economic Forum .....	Page 499
▪ The deceit of Klaus Schwab's reasons for the Great Reset. ....	Page 505
3. The World Economic Forum and the future for humanity .....	Page 511
4. The Great Reset .....	Page 519
(1) The nature of the Great Reset .....	Page 521
▪ The creation of pandemics .....	Page 527
(2) The Great Reset: "Vaccination" of all humanity with the COVID-19 "vaccine" .....	Page 529
(3) The Great Reset: The Infrastructure of Slavery. ....	Page 535
(4) The Great Reset: Cause economic collapse. ....	Page 545
(5) The Great Reset: Cause collapse of the financial system. ....	Page 547
(6) The Great Reset: Create shortages of food and control supplies of food. ....	Page 549
(7) The Great Reset: Create shortages of energy, the "Fake Energy Crisis". ....	Page 555
(8) The Great Reset: Control over the internet .....	Page 559
(9) The Great Reset: The ESG Green Economy. ....	Page 561
(10) The Great Reset: Internationalism and destruction of the independent, democratic nation state. ....	Page 565
▪ The Great Reset: NGOs: Stormtroopers of Internationalism and Global Tyranny .....	Page 571
▪ The Great Reset: Features of the process advancing Internationalism. ....	Page 573
(a) Internationalism: Monopoly Capitalism .....	Page 575
(b) Internationalism: Export of businesses and jobs .....	Page 577
(c) Internationalism: Promote "interdependence" of nation states. ....	Page 579
(d) Internationalism: Encourage "Foreign Investment" .....	Page 581
(e) Internationalism: Collaborative Governance .....	Page 583
(f) Internationalism: Global Cities. ....	Page 589
(g) Internationalism: Ensuring all trade deals with any country are made through supranational organisations, not with the other country direct. ....	Page 595
(h) Internationalism: Control by international public procurement restrictions .....	Page 597
(i) Internationalism: United Nations Treaties, Agreements and Conventions .....	Page 599
(j) Internationalism: Control by United Nations, EU or international rules transposed into British law .....	Page 601
(k) Internationalism: Introduction of a new world-wide CBDC financial system .....	Page 603
(l) Internationalism: State Terrorism .....	Page 607
(m) Internationalism: Fear of world environmental problems .....	Page 609
(n) Internationalism: Fear of pandemics .....	Page 611
(o) Internationalism: International direction of trade unions and professional organisations .....	Page 613
(p) Internationalism: International organisations such as Constitution for the Federation of the Earth .....	Page 615

(q) Internationalism: Intense and prolonged propaganda in the Dark Force-controlled media to discredit and destroy nationality . . . . .	Page 617
(r) Internationalism: Deliberately de-skilling white children and reducing their IQ . . . . .	Page 619
(11) The Great Reset: Cancellation of all private ownership of property . . . . .	Page 621
(12) The Great Reset: World Debt Reset Program . . . . .	Page 627
(13) The Great Reset: Universal Basic Income . . . . .	Page 629
(14) The Great Reset: Mass replacement of human beings by technology and robots . . . . .	Page 633
(15) The Great Reset: Incorporates Sustainability . . . . .	Page 635
(16) The Great Reset: The pretence of Social Equity . . . . .	Page 637
5. The Fake Virus Crisis . . . . .	Page 641
(1) The Fake Virus Crisis and State Terrorism . . . . .	Page 643
(a) State Terrorism imposed by the British Government . . . . .	Page 645
Phase 1: Deliberately creating psychological conditions to ensure that the people would accept the COVID-19 "vaccine" . . . . .	Page 647
■ Aspect 1: Deliberate inducement of intense panic over the "virus" . . . . .	Page 649
■ Aspect 2: Deliberate dislocation of the population's normal way of life to create deep shock throughout all society. . . . .	Page 657
Phase 2: Injecting the population with the poisonous COVID-19 "vaccine" . . . . .	Page 661
(b) Fraudulent use of unreliable testing to increase the number of "cases" and prolong the panic. . . . .	Page 665
(c) There was no pandemic of an exceptionally lethal virus . . . . .	Page 669
(d) The corruption of the medical establishment became a national scandal . . . . .	Page 673
(e) The reasons for imposing State Terrorism . . . . .	Page 675
(f) Aspects of the Fake Virus Crisis and the crime of imposing State Terrorism . . . . .	Page 677
(2) Testimony of Dr Reiner Füllmich and the German Corona Investigative Committee investigating possible legal action for damages in respect of the State Terrorism . . . . .	Page 681
(3) The Fake Virus Crisis Trance . . . . .	Page 685
■ Government use of unethical practices of psychological control. . . . .	Page 689
■ Biderman's "Chart of Coercion" for use against Prisoners of War. . . . .	Page 691
(4) Breaches of the Human Rights Act 1998 in respect of the State Terrorism . . . . .	Page 695
(5) Event 201 . . . . .	Page 697
(6) Constitutional implications of the State Terrorism imposed by the British Government . . . . .	Page 699
(7) Policy under The Counter Revolution relating to the State Terrorism . . . . .	Page 701
(8) Directly Enforceable Offences relating to the State Terrorism . . . . .	Page 705
6. The Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud . . . . .	Page 707
■ The United Nations Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC)'s hypothesis of Anthropogenic Global Warming (AGW) . . . . .	Page 713
■ Real dangers of the Grand Solar Minimum . . . . .	Page 715
7. Sustainability . . . . .	Page 717
(1) The nature of Sustainability . . . . .	Page 719
(2) The lie about a global emergency . . . . .	Page 725
(3) Development of the concept of Sustainability . . . . .	Page 727
■ Three key Agreements of Sustainability . . . . .	Page 731

(4) *The principles of Sustainability* . . . . . Page 737

    (a) *Principles of Sustainability: There is a man-made global climate emergency* . . . . . Page 739

    (b) *Principles of Sustainability: Net Zero Carbon* . . . . . Page 743

    (c) *Principles of Sustainability: There must be very large reductions in the use of fossil fuels* . . . . . Page 747

    (d) *Principles of Sustainability: There must be very large reductions in the use of energy* . . . . . Page 749

    (e) *Principles of Sustainability: Restrictions on private transport and Climate Lockdown* . . . . . Page 753

    (f) *Principles of Sustainability: There must be monitoring, allocating and rationing of energy usage by all individuals and organisations* . . . . . Page 757

    (g) *Principles of Sustainability: There must be monitoring of Carbon Footprints by all individuals and organisations* . . . . . Page 761

    (h) *Principles of Sustainability: There must be monitoring, allocating and rationing of all resources and materials* . . . . . Page 765

    (i) *Principles of Sustainability: There must be a very dramatic reduction in consumption* . . . . . Page 771

    (j) *Principles of Sustainability: Western industrialisation must be destroyed and free commerce must be abolished; there must be de-growth in the British economy* . . . . . Page 773

    (k) *Principles of Sustainability: Individual freedom of choice must be abolished in favour of Communitarianism and "Social Justice"* . . . . . Page 775

    (l) *Principles of Sustainability: There must be a massive Wealth Transfer by white countries to non-white countries to assist the economic development of the latter* . . . . . Page 779

    (m) *Principles of Sustainability: National sovereignty must be ended* . . . . . Page 781

    (n) *Principles of Sustainability: 15-Minute Smart Cities* . . . . . Page 783

    (o) *Principles of Sustainability: Biodiversity Crisis Fear: "The Sixth Extinction"* . . . . . Page 787

    (p) *Principles of Sustainability: Waste, pollution and the environment* . . . . . Page 793

    (q) *Principles of Sustainability: Anti-White Hate* . . . . . Page 795

    (r) *Principles of Sustainability: Hatred for humanity* . . . . . Page 797

    (s) *Principles of Sustainability: The Green Religion* . . . . . Page 799

    (t) *Principles of Sustainability: Sustainable Education* . . . . . Page 801

    (u) *Principles of Sustainability: The pretence of Social Equity* . . . . . Page 805

(5) *Local implementation of Sustainability* . . . . . Page 807

(6) *The deceit of Sustainability* . . . . . Page 809

8. *Climate Engineering and interference with the Planet's life support systems* . . . . . Page 817

9. *The UN Emergency Platform, the Pandemic Treaty, the International Health Regulations and One Health* . . . . . Page 823

10. *Ever-lasting tyranny* . . . . . Page 829



# 1. *Global Tyranny*

## BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

867. The **Plan** is a campaign to establish total control over all human beings. The aim is to form a world-wide totalitarian dictatorship whereby the dictatorship has complete control over all global finance, all global energy, all global resources and all global property, and whereby it enslaves every human being in the world in all their activities, emotions and thoughts. The Plan is implemented by the complete extinction of the present civilisation, the annihilation of all individual self-determination and the destruction of all human relationships—and particularly by causing deliberate degeneration of individuals and society, causing economic collapse, causing collapse of the financial system and causing disruption and reduction of food supplies and energy supplies (the "Process of Destruction"). The Plan is a long-standing process of deliberate and organised evil which is unprecedented in the known history of humanity.

- Refer to Section: "ASPECT 1: THE DELIBERATE DEGENERATION, WEAKENING AND DISEMPOWERMENT OF ALL INDIVIDUALS AND THE DESTRUCTION OF SOCIETY AND CIVILISATION" [see page 127].**
- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CAUSE ECONOMIC COLLAPSE" [see page 545].**
- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CAUSE COLLAPSE OF THE FINANCIAL SYSTEM" [see page 547].**
- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CREATE SHORTAGES OF FOOD AND CONTROL SUPPLIES OF FOOD" [see page 549].**
- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CREATE SHORTAGES OF ENERGY, THE "FAKE ENERGY CRISIS" " [see page 555].**

868. Under the Plan, a system of Global Tyranny (the "Great Reset") will be imposed in place of the present civilisation.

869. Global Tyranny is:

- (1) The destruction of all nation states and all democracy.
- (2) The establishment of international, centralised, digital control systems run by AI algorithms (the "Infrastructure of Slavery") which minutely monitor and control the following, on behalf of the Dark Force:
  - (a) all economies in the world.

- (b) all global finance, all global energy, all global resources and all global property.
- (c) every human being in the world, with total control of all their activities, emotions and thoughts.

☐ **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY"** [\[see page 535\]](#).

870. To bring about Global Tyranny, the Dark Force uses the **CRISIS-REACTION-SOLUTION process**.

(1) **CRISIS.** The whole process depends on the creation of fear. They say the world is in a terrible crisis caused by two desperately serious global emergencies.

- (a) The devastation to humanity caused by immensely frightening health threats. Initially this was COVID-19 which was deliberately released by the Dark Force (the "Fake Virus Crisis") accompanied by intense generation of fear by the media. Later however (possibly in 2025), a supervirus may be deliberately released on humanity by the Dark Force.

☐ **Refer to Section: "THE FAKE VIRUS CRISIS"** [\[see page 641\]](#).

☐ **Refer to Section: "ANTICIPATED SUPERVIRUS: PREDICTED BY "CATASTROPHIC CONTAGION" "** [\[see page 528\]](#) [\[clause 946.\(7\)\]](#).

- (b) Climate Change. The destruction of the Planet's ecosystems by worsening climatic conditions, as shown by the IPCC's climate hypothesis.

☐ **Refer to Section: "THE UNITED NATIONS INTERGOVERNMENTAL PANEL ON CLIMATE CHANGE (IPCC)'S HYPOTHESIS OF ANTHROPOGENIC GLOBAL WARMING (AGW)"** [\[see page 713\]](#).

(2) **REACTION.** Intense fear among huge numbers of people, and desperation by them for the problem to be relieved.

(3) **SOLUTION.** They say that to cope with these two global emergencies, there must be a "total transformation" in how societies and economies are allowed to operate. This process will be instigated by the WHO (controlled by the Dark Force) under the provisions of One Health. This "total transformation" is the imposition of the Infrastructure of Slavery on every human being in the world. This is Global Tyranny.

871. But these "global emergencies" were deliberately manufactured by the Dark Force.

(1) The 2020 Fake Virus Crisis was a fraud caused by the Dark Force deliberately releasing COVID-19, an engineered pathogen having relatively mild initial effect but accompanied with intense media generated fear, and imposing State Terrorism on fake figures. This global catastrophe was caused deliberately and entirely by the Dark Force. Later however, a supervirus is expected to be deliberately released by the Dark Force which may be of a very different nature; this may be a genuinely dangerous bioweapon released on humanity by the Dark Force in an unprecedented act of international terrorism.

□ **Refer to Section: "THE FAKE VIRUS CRISIS AND STATE TERRORISM"** [\[see page 643\]](#).

□ **Refer to Section: "ANTICIPATED SUPERVIRUS: PREDICTED BY "CATASTROPHIC CONTAGION" "** [\[see page 528\]](#) [\[clause 946.\(7\)\]](#).

(2) The man-made climate crisis is a fraud.

□ **Refer to Section: "THE MAN-MADE CLIMATE CRISIS FRAUD"** [\[see page 707\]](#).

□ **Refer to Section: "THE DECEIT OF SUSTAINABILITY"** [\[see page 809\]](#).

872. The Dark Force has three related processes designed to bring about Global Tyranny. These three processes are the Great Reset, Sustainability and the UN Emergency Platform with One Health.

□ **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET"** [\[see page 519\]](#).

□ **Refer to Section: "SUSTAINABILITY"** [\[see page 717\]](#).

□ **Refer to Section: "THE UN EMERGENCY PLATFORM, THE PANDEMIC TREATY, THE INTERNATIONAL HEALTH REGULATIONS AND ONE HEALTH"** [\[see page 823\]](#).

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

873. For decades the United Nations has been preparing for the introduction of Global Tyranny by generating an atmosphere of "global emergency". This has been done through a sequence of Agreements, Treaties and Conventions promoting the concepts of the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud and Sustainability.

□ **Refer to Section: "THE HISTORY OF THE DRIVE FOR GLOBAL GOVERNANCE THROUGH THE UNITED NATIONS"** [\[see page 1695\]](#).

874. There are four proposals which taken together will transform the UN (with its agency the World Health Organization) and make it the executive core of Global Tyranny on behalf of the Dark Force. These proposals involve the Emergency Platform, the Pandemic Treaty, amendments to the International Health Regulations and One Health.

- Refer to Section: "THE UN EMERGENCY PLATFORM, THE PANDEMIC TREATY, THE INTERNATIONAL HEALTH REGULATIONS AND ONE HEALTH"**  
*[see page 823].*

875. Fear, particularly the fear of death, is a crucial asset of the Dark Force's methods to introduce the Infrastructure of Slavery and Global Tyranny. The Dark Force pretends that all the restrictions it imposes are to keep the people "safe"; but this is a massive fraud.

876. There is a huge philosophical divide, between on the one hand a dictatorship on enslaved people through Internationalism and Global Tyranny, and on the other hand the individual having Self-Determination. The outcome of this battle will determine the future of humanity. The difference is this: the Dark Force aims to impose a dictatorship and destroy the Self-Determination of every individual, whereas The Counter Revolution aims to empower and enhance the Self-Determination of every individual as the individual is sovereign.

- Refer to Section: "THE INDIVIDUAL IS SOVEREIGN"** *[see page 1057].*
- Refer to Section: "EMPOWERING THE INDIVIDUAL"** *[see page 1107].*
- Refer to Section: "INHERENT RIGHT TO SELF DETERMINATION"**  
*[see page 1073].*

877. **WE WILL NOT GO INTO SLAVERY PEACEABLY.**

878. We will not be slaves, we would rather die. The future of humanity is at stake. We do not agree to submit to slavery to comply with a corrupt Constitution or a corrupt ruling elite or a corrupt legal system. If the British Government (or ruling elite) try to impose Global Tyranny on us, then they will be resisted with every power at our disposal to prevent that happening.

### **MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- In their campaign to impose Global Tyranny by creating pandemics, the Dark Force and their Collaborators are international terrorists. They will be hunted down and neutralised, wherever they are in the world.
  - Refer to Section: "WORLD CRIMES"** *[see page 1051]*  
*[clause 1835].*



- Specific action will be taken to prevent Global Tyranny being imposed on Britain.
  - Refer to Section: "**PREVENTING GLOBAL TYRANNY AFFECTING BRITAIN**" [see page 1421].

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Performing a leading role in implementing the Plan and/or Global Tyranny.  
**NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Communication Isolation" will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- Refer to Section: "**THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT**" [see page 1019].
- Refer to Section: "**WORLD CRIMES**" [see page 1051] [clause 1835].



## 2. The World Economic Forum

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

■ *The deceit of Klaus Schwab's reasons for the Great Reset* ..... Page 505

879. The real drive towards Global Tyranny comes from the Dark Force-controlled World Economic Forum

880. The World Economic Forum is an NGO founded in 1971. It has its headquarters at Cologny, Geneva, Switzerland and holds annual conferences at Davos, Switzerland. The entry for the World Economic Forum on Wikipedia reads as follows:

*"The foundation is funded by its 1,000 member companies, typically global enterprises with more than five billion dollars in turnover (varying by industry and region). These enterprises rank among the top companies within their industry and/or country and play a leading role in shaping the future of their industry and/or region. Membership is stratified by the level of engagement with forum activities, with the level of membership fees increasing as participation in meetings, projects, and initiatives rises. In 2011 an annual membership cost \$52,000 for an individual member, \$263,000 for "Industry Partner" and \$527,000 for "Strategic Partner". An admission fee cost \$19,000 per person. In 2014, WEF raised annual fees by 20 percent, bringing the cost for "Strategic Partner" from CHF 500,000 (\$523,000) to CHF 600,000 (\$628,000)."*

881. The World Economic Forum is the exclusive club for super-privileged billionaires and the largest and richest corporations in the world. These individuals and corporations have phenomenal and historically unprecedented wealth. The inequality between their vast personal wealth and the economic conditions of ordinary people is obscene.

882. However, the real operating centre of the World Economic Forum comprises relatively few people. The many corporate members of the World Economic Forum do not have a significant policy-making role and are merely there as a front to give the appearance of a world movement. These corporate members are simply being used; they are the "Fools of Davos".

883. Dr Klaus Schwab is the founder and executive chairman of the World Economic Forum. Dr Schwab has been on the Steering Committee of the Bilderbergers. He is a senior member of the Dark Force. It is alleged (although not verified) that his mother may have been Marianne Schwab (who was Jewish), née Rothschild, born in 1919 in Frankfurt/Main and is the daughter of Louis Rothschild (1864-1942) and Melanie Rothschild of Bad Homburg, Germany; Louis Rothschild was the son of Moritz Rothschild (1830-1914).

884. Dr Schwab makes his intentions very clear:

*"Let's also be clear: The future is not just happening. The future is built by us, a powerful community—you, here in this room. We have the means to impose this state [of the future] on the world."*

*Dr Klaus Schwab speaking to the World Economic Forum at Davos, May 2022*

885. In July 2019 the World Economic Forum was formally linked to the United Nations when both parties signed up to a "Strategic Partnership" in order to speed up the process towards Global Tyranny. In effect the World Economic Forum became the economic and social arm of the United Nations, just as the World Health Organization acts as its health arm. Shortly after this Strategic Partnership was signed the engineered COVID-19 "virus" was deliberately released into humanity.

886. Central to the plans of the World Economic Forum is their "Great Reset" launched at the 2021 WEF Conference at Davos. The Great Reset comprises the World Economic Forum's process for the imposition of Global Tyranny upon humanity.

□ **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET" [see page 519].**

887. Since the 2019 Strategic Partnership with the United Nations, the Great Reset now effectively has the full support and authority of the United Nations.

888. Two groups allied to the World Economic Forum train activists who are elevated to positions of power and influence within white countries:

(1) The Young Global Leaders.

(a) In 1992 Klaus Schwab established a parallel institution, the Global Leaders for Tomorrow school, which was re-established as Young Global Leaders in 2004. There are currently some 1300 trained graduates. The programme is a five-year indoctrination into the principles of the WEF with the aim of creating world leaders who do not answer to the people but to their controllers at the WEF. Many of the people who have been on this course become abnormal, they seem soulless, inhuman, lacking in compassion without normal human feelings, rather like zombies following a script.

(b) Some graduates of the Young Global Leaders include:

- Angela Merkel
- Tony Blair
- Nicholas Sarkozy
- Jeff Bezos
- Bill Gates
- Larry Fink (CEO of BlackRock)
- Jacinda Ardern
- Emmanuel Macron

- Sebastian Kurz
- Jean-Claude Juncker
- Gavin Newsom
- Annalena Baerbock
- Richard Branson
- Chelsea Clinton
- Justin Trudeau
- Alicia Garcia (cofounder of Black Lives Matter)
- Jack Ma
- Mark Zuckerberg
- Vladimir Putin
- Leonardo DiCaprio
- Ivanka Trump

- (2) The Global Shapers Community. Approximately 10,000 participants of the Global Shapers Community have passed through this programme so far, and they regularly hold meetings in 400 cities.

889. The World Economic Forum seems to have been intimately aware of the timing of the deliberate release of the engineered COVID-19 "virus".

- (1) The World Economic Forum was one of the joint partners holding Event 201 just at the time when the "virus" was released. On 18 October 2019 the World Economic Forum with Bill Gates and the Johns Hopkins Center for Health Security conducted a "high-level pandemic exercise" in New York entitled "Event 201". Discussion took place concerning the scenario of coronavirus type infection causing a pandemic in very similar circumstances to that which actually did happen almost immediately afterwards.

□ **Refer to Section: "EVENT 201" [see page 697].**

- (2) As a key aspect of their propaganda promoting the Great Reset, the World Economic Forum used their website to make suspiciously quick use of the "virus crisis", with extreme fear-mongering and claims that the "virus" had irrevocably changed the world socially and economically because it had shown up "the great weaknesses in the present social and economic systems". Such claims were ridiculous. Moreover, it was not the "virus" which caused the devastation in Britain, but State Terrorism imposed by the Dark Force-controlled British Government.

□ **Refer to Section: "STATE TERRORISM IMPOSED BY THE BRITISH GOVERNMENT" [see page 645].**

- (3) Klaus Schwab was also suspiciously quick to publish a book in July 2020 entitled "COVID-19: The Great Reset" declaring that COVID-19 showed the crucial need for the Great Reset. The book sets out almost gleefully all the dreadful things that he (and therefore the World Economic Forum and

therefore the Dark Force) hoped would happen to people, businesses and economies as a result of releasing COVID-19. This book is a deceit.

- **Refer to Section: "THE DECEIT OF KLAUS SCHWAB'S REASONS FOR THE GREAT RESET" [see page 505].**

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

890. The World Economic Forum claims that it speaks for humanity and decides the future of humanity. This is rejected. The Counter Revolution does not believe that it is the business of an economic club of super-privileged, ultra-rich billionaires and the richest corporations in the world to decide social issues for the rest of the world and decide the future of the world, let alone preach Social Equity.

- **Refer to Section: "HYPOCRISY BY THE DARK FORCE IN PRETENDING IT IS FIGHTING FOR SOCIAL EQUITY" [see page 159].**

891. With their Fake Virus Crisis and ensuing State Terrorism, the World Economic Forum deliberately destroyed British society, culture, civilisation and economy and then with crocodile tears tell the British people that this devastation is so bad they must hand over unrestrained and unconditional power to this evil old man's group of the richest people and companies in the world and allow them to impose a total transformation on British society and economy through their Great Reset. The Counter Revolution rejects this.

892. The motivation of the billionaire and super-rich elite club of the World Economic Forum is entirely selfish. They pretend that they are very concerned about the dangers of pandemics, about Climate Change, Sustainability and Social Equity, and that their Great Reset is vitally needed for the "Planet" to save it from these terrible world problems. But these are just empty words to hide the true purpose of the Great Reset which is to exploit and enslave all humanity and gather in for themselves all the wealth and assets of the world. They have used their obscene wealth to corrupt and control all the media and all politicians throughout the world to acquire political control in virtually all countries. They have achieved this by funding, bribery, intimidation and the creation of monopolies. They are crows and parasites feeding on humanity. They are a world curse.

- **Refer to Section: "A MASSIVE SYSTEM OF GLOBAL BRIBERY AND BLACKMAIL, WHERE THE ELITE CAN BE BOUGHT AND CONTROLLED" [see page 395].**

893. Despite all his solemn words of dedication to Social Equity, in his book "COVID-19: The Great Reset" Dr Schwab cannot hide his glee at the social and economic catastrophe that the Dark Force has caused with its "virus" and State Terrorism. It is noticeable that he speaks entirely from the point of view and advantage of massive global corporations. There is no compassion for human beings involved with his plans, only excitement that this world disaster gives opportunities for these global corporations to take power. There is no conscience. On page 144 of his book, he urges industry leaders and decision-makers *"to make 'good use' of the pandemic by*

*not letting the crisis go to waste.*" Dr Schwab's use of the words of Social Equity seems out of place and robotic, as if he really does not mean or even understand them at all. Expressions of concern by the World Economic Forum for Social Equity are so obviously fake that they are a warning to all humanity that these people operate at a very deep level of deceit and that nothing they say can ever be believed on the surface, as they always have a hidden agenda; there is only manipulation with no integrity and no honesty; it is quite clear that these people are not normal.

894. The billionaires, the super-rich elite and all the other followers of the World Economic Forum may think they are getting away with all their criminal mistreatment of millions of other people and with all their breaches of the Universal Spiritual Laws during their lives on Earth, but all the time their behaviour is being recorded (by the automatic process of Spiritual Frequency) and will inevitably be taken into account in their lives in the Afterlife on the Astral Plane. They think they can use computers and Transhumanism to have eternal life, but they will not succeed. However powerful, clever and wealthy they are and however well they thought they could control the conditions of Physical Plane life on Earth for their own benefit, there will come a time when they will die and transition to the Afterlife and the Astral Plane and the inevitable application of the Universal Spiritual Laws will then control them, and their conditions will then be completely determined by their personal Spiritual Frequency and not by the status, money or power they had on Earth. For some of these people their Habitual Level may then turn out be on one of the low levels of the Astral Plane where there are horrific, dark and ghastly conditions that they would have to endure—for the justice of the Afterlife is absolute and unavoidable.

- Refer to Section: "**UNIVERSAL SPIRITUAL LAWS**" [see page 1687].
- Refer to Section: "**THE IMPORTANCE OF SPIRITUAL FREQUENCY**" [see page 1151] [clause 2004] and also [see page 1682] [clause 3183.(5)].
- Refer to Section: "**INDIVIDUAL HUMAN SURVIVAL OF DEATH, THE IMPLICATIONS**" [see page 1681].

895. The preaching about the principles of Social Equity by Dr Schwab and the World Economic Forum and their own flagrant abuse of them, should serve as a great warning to humanity of the dangerous pathology of these people.

896. Why should billions of people trust the selfish world plan of this super-rich elite? They may have vast wealth, but what gives them the right to dictate to billions of people how they should live?

897. Outwardly, the World Economic Forum and the Fourth Industrial Revolution are entirely to advance the profits and benefit of billionaires and mega-corporations, but unknown to these billionaires and mega-corporations they themselves are being used and duped into following the Dark Force which has other purposes. Either way, there is no regard for the interests or value of individuals.

898. Pity the children growing up in Klaus Schwab's nightmare world of the near future.

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- The World Economic Forum and its billionaire and super-rich elite club only have any power when governments obey them. They have misused their immense wealth to corrupt and control virtually all the British Ruling Elite, and in particular the media, academia, the scientific and medical establishments and the British Government. They have achieved this by funding, bribery, intimidation and the creation of monopolies. All this power will be taken away from them.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE DARK FORCE'S SOURCES OF POWER WILL BE NEUTRALISED"** [\[see page 1347\]](#).
  - **Refer to Section: "MONOPOLY CAPITALISM WILL BE IDENTIFIED AND BROKEN UP"** [\[see page 1385\]](#).
  - **Refer to Section: "EXCESSIVE PRIVATE WEALTH OVER £300 MILLION WILL BE CONFISCATED AND USED FOR BUILDING AND BENEFITING GENUINE LOCAL COMMUNITIES"** [\[see page 1407\]](#).
  - **Refer to Section: "FUNDING BY PROHIBITED SUPPLIERS OF FUNDING WILL BE PROHIBITED"** [\[see page 1409\]](#).
- The World Economic Forum, the Young Globalist Leaders and the Global Shapers Community will be entered on the Banned Organisation List of malign organisations damaging to the interests of Britain.
  - **Refer to Section: "ORGANISATIONS DAMAGING TO THE INTERESTS OF THIS COUNTRY WILL BE BANNED"** [\[see page 1375\]](#).
- There will be Special Enquiries by the National Security Department into the activities of Dr Schwab and the World Economic Forum in connection with the Fake Virus Crisis.
  - **Refer to Section: "SPECIAL ENQUIRY BY THE NATIONAL SECURITY DEPARTMENT INTO THE FAKE VIRUS CRISIS"** [\[see page 1615\]](#) [\[clause 3068.\(1\)\]](#).



## ■ THE DECEIT OF KLAUS SCHWAB'S REASONS FOR THE GREAT RESET

899. A book entitled "COVID-19: The Great Reset" was published in July 2020 by Dr Klaus Schwab, who is the founder and executive chairman of the World Economic Forum.
900. This book is significant and illuminating as it discloses the thinking of the Dark Force about the Great Reset and how it is to be brought about by the COVID-19 "pandemic".
901. The Great Reset is a key policy of the Dark Force.
902. This book is stated to have been written in June 2020 just a few months after the COVID-19 lockdown was started. At this time there was very little published evidence or data relating to the effects of the "virus", let alone its social consequences, yet Klaus Schwab writes with great certainty and detail about the terrible disaster the "virus" was causing world-wide. How did he know about this so early in the "pandemic"? It seems possible that this book was in fact written during 2019, shortly after Event 201 on 18 October 2019 in the knowledge that the "virus" had been released and would affect white countries at the beginning of 2020, although that is conjecture.
- Refer to Section: "EVENT 201" [see page 697].
903. Given the timing of this book as being both during the COVID-19 "pandemic" and before the expected formal announcement of the Great Reset at the 2021 World Economic Forum Conference at Davos, the book is clearly intended to set out a definitive and convincing moral and philosophical reason for the Great Reset.
904. The book contains a description of the terrible and tragic social and economic consequences of COVID-19 that the author clearly hopes will come about as a result of the "pandemic". Painting the worst of scenarios, this is a wish-list of catastrophe to be suffered by ordinary and innocent people.
905. Klaus Schwab writes that these social and economic consequences will be permanent and that the old world has been permanently destroyed, but he never gives any reason why that should be the case; it seems to be just an unsupported assertion pulled out of the air.

*"It is our defining moment—we will be dealing with its fallout for years, and many things will change forever. It is bringing economic disruption of monumental proportions, creating a dangerous and volatile period on multiple fronts—politically, socially, geopolitically."*

*". . . Many of us are pondering when things will return to normal. The short response is: never. Nothing will ever return to the "broken" sense of normalcy that prevailed prior to the crisis because the coronavirus pandemic*

*marks a fundamental inflection point in our global trajectory. Some analysts call it a major bifurcation, others refer to a deep crisis of "biblical" proportions, but the essence remains the same: the world as we knew it in the early months of 2020 is no more, dissolved in the context of the pandemic . . . a "new normal" radically different from the one we will be progressively leaving behind. Many of our beliefs and assumptions about what the world could or should look like will be shattered in the process."*

*". . . the societal upheaval unleashed by COVID-19 will last for years, and possibly generations"*

*"The pandemic . . . has crystallized the issue and made a return to the pre-pandemic status quo impossible."*

*". . . some industry leaders and senior executives may be tempted to equate reset with restart, hoping to go back to the old normal and restore what worked in the past: traditions, tested procedures and familiar ways of doing things—in short, a return to business as usual. This won't happen because it can't happen. For the most part "business as usual" died from (or at the very least was infected by) COVID-19."*

*Klaus Schwab: COVID-19: The Great Reset*

906. Despite these prophecies by Dr Schwab of appalling destruction and cataclysm as a result of this "pandemic", he goes on to admit bewilderingly that the "virus" was actually quite mild:

*". . . if viewed in terms of the percentage of the global population effected, the corona crisis is (so far) one of the least deadly pandemics the world has experience [sic] over the last 2000 years. In all likelihood, unless the pandemic evolves in an unforeseen way, the consequences of COVID-19 in terms of health and mortality will be mild compared to previous pandemics. At the end of June 2020 (at a time when the outbreak is still raging in Latin America, South Asia and much of the US), COVID-19 has killed less than 0.006% of the world population. To put this low figure into context in terms of lethality, the Spanish flu killed 2.7% of the world's population and HIV/AIDS 0.6% (from 1981 to today) . . . The corona pandemic is different. It does not constitute an existential threat . . . [emphasis added]"*

*Klaus Schwab, the CEO of the World Economic Forum, "COVID-19: The Great Reset" (first edition, July 2020), page 247*

907. Nevertheless, this "mild" illness is presented as the excuse for unprecedented economic and social change.
908. Klaus Schwab and his super-rich elite seem to be convinced that the terrible world turmoil and distress which the Dark Force personally and deliberately caused through their release of the "virus" and the accompanying State Terrorism, finally

gives them the chance of imposing upon billions of people a New Normal, a Global Tyranny.

909. In the book, Klaus Schwab urges industry leaders and decision-makers to:

*" . . . make 'good use' of the pandemic by not letting the crisis go to waste."*

*Klaus Schwab: COVID-19: The Great Reset (page 144)*

910. He seems delighted at the devastation which the Dark Force's "virus" has caused; there appears to be zero-compassion, just the words of Social Equity.

911. Klaus Schwab includes the following unsupported assertions in the book, without giving any explanation as to why they should be true.

(1) He states that prior to the "pandemic" our society had dreadful problems of "rising social inequality, unfairness, injustice and environmental degradation".

(a) Dr Schwab uses the Dark Force's ancient tactics of building up resentment and hate of one group by another.

**Refer to Section: "DESTROY ALL TRADITIONAL MORAL AND SPIRITUAL VALUES AND IDENTITIES AND REPLACE THEM WITH THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES" [see page 135].**

**Refer to Section: "CREATE FEAR, HATE, TURMOIL, DISTRESS, ANGER, RESENTMENT, WORRY, GRIEVANCE, CONFLICT, A SENSE OF CRISIS, DIVISION, DISHARMONY, CONFUSION, UNHAPPINESS, LIMITATION AND FRUSTRATION IN SOCIETIES AND BETWEEN PEOPLE" [see page 369].**

(b) Dr Schwab, on behalf of the super-rich elite of the World Economic Forum made up of many of the richest people who have ever lived, claims to lament "social inequality".

(2) He states that the corona crisis has "exacerbated" all these problems. He does not explain how the corona crisis has done this.

(3) He claims that as a result of the "pandemic", "people" everywhere are now demanding an end to "unfairness" in the world and action to protect the environment, to avoid the world reverting back into the dreadful conditions that existed before the "pandemic"—but he does not explain who these people are.

(4) He also claims that the public are demanding that there must be a Great Reset—but he does not explain how the Great Reset will alleviate or resolve these pre-pandemic problems which Klaus Schwab says were so terrible.

912. There is much deceit in this.

- (1) Dr Schwab's book makes great show of apparent concern for Social Equity as justifying the Great Reset. However, the vast riches and privileges of Dr Schwab's super-rich elite of 3000 people at Davos are the real manifestation of social inequality, unfairness, and injustice in the world and they have benefited enormously by the Dark Force's lockdowns on the world under the Fake Virus Crisis and State Terrorism at the cost of the majority. This pretended concern using the camouflage of Social Equity is disgusting.

□ **Refer to Section: "HYPOCRISY BY THE DARK FORCE IN PRETENDING IT IS FIGHTING FOR SOCIAL EQUITY" [see page 159].**

- (2) Why should billions of people trust the world plan of this super-rich elite? The only people who will be benefiting from the Great Reset are the super-rich elite of the World Economic Forum (controlled by the Dark Force). Everyone else is to be reduced to slavery.
- (3) Moreover, Klaus Schwab admits that despite his shameless playing of the "Social Equity" card, the world had actually become much better according to most indicators. The inconsistencies are baffling.

*"It is true that the state of the world today is on average considerably better than in the past. We must acknowledge that, as human beings, we never had it so good [emphasis added]. Almost all the key indicators that measure our collective welfare (like the number of people living in poverty or dying in conflicts, the GDP per capita, life expectancy or literacy rates, and even the number of deaths caused by pandemics) have been continuously improving over past centuries, impressively so in the last few decades."*

Klaus Schwab: COVID-19: The Great Reset: page 245

- (4) Given Dr Schwab's comments, the pre-pandemic world was clearly not the terrible place that he is making it out to have been, so why is there any need for a Great Reset at all? The argument for a Great Reset collapses. It is all so ridiculous.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

913. If this book is supposed to be the best explanation for why there should be a Great Reset, it fails to be convincing. The book is actually quite lightweight and is composed merely of unsupported assertions clearly biased to promote and sell the Great Reset. It is counter-productive as it shows Klaus Schwab's arguments to be a deceit and that a Great Reset in the form proposed by the World Economic Forum is simply not needed, and should be rejected.

914. In these circumstances it is clear that no-one wants the Great Reset except the Dark Force, its Collaborators and Klaus Schwab's super-rich World Economic Forum elite.
915. This book now shows us that there is no coherent moral or philosophical logic in support of the Great Reset, which can now be seen as just a tyrannical control system that the Dark Force wishes to impose on humanity by fooling them.
916. Klaus Schwab's whole construct for the Great Reset is an obvious fraud and it collapses.
917. The catastrophic damage to people, the economy and the country was not caused by the very weak "virus" but virtually entirely by State Terrorism directly imposed by the Dark Force-controlled British Government.

- Refer to Section: **"THE FAKE VIRUS CRISIS AND STATE TERRORISM"** [\[see page 643\]](#).

### **MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- The Great Reset will not be allowed to operate in Britain.
  - Refer to Section: **"PREVENTING GLOBAL TYRANNY AFFECTING BRITAIN"** [\[see page 1421\]](#).



### 3. *The World Economic Forum and the future for humanity*

918. The future for humanity in the vision of Klaus Schwab and the World Economic Forum is very bleak.
919. The Fourth Industrial Revolution, as outlined by Klaus Schwab in his two books "The Fourth Industrial Revolution" (2017) and "Shaping the Future of the Fourth Industrial Revolution" (2018), will bring in a future where mega-corporations use advanced digital technology, robotics and AI software to do all the work (even work now done by professionals) and eliminate the need for most of humanity, except in the role of software developers. A vast proportion of humanity will be without jobs. The only beneficiaries will be the billionaires and super-rich elite of the World Economic Forum with their global mega-corporations (and through them the Dark Force) who will control all economic activity.

*"Sooner than most anticipate, the work of professions as different as lawyers, financial analysts, doctors, journalists, accountants, insurance underwriters or librarians may be partly or completely automated . . . "*

*Klaus Schwab*

920. The Fourth Industrial Revolution is also about Transhumanism and the creation of the hive mind.
- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY"**  
[\[see page 535\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: UNIVERSAL BASIC INCOME"**  
[\[see page 629\]](#).
921. Synthetic Biology is associated with the Fourth Industrial Revolution in that it also is manipulated by operators using technology funded by out-of-control private sources of finance, who act like self-appointed gods over the future of humanity, with no guidelines other than personal advantage and profit.
- Synthetic Biology is Transhumanism whereby technology is used to develop new biological human parts or redesign existing parts to enable them to have new functionalities that do not exist in nature, or create entirely new organs from scratch that never existed in nature before and have completely novel functions. This form of Transhumanism may be a part of the Infrastructure of Slavery, but not necessarily so, it depends on the application and use. In this way however, by the actions of controlled scientists funded by irresponsible private sources of finance, monstrous Frankenstein creatures and freaks will inevitably be formed.

- **Refer to Section: "CONTROL OF SYNTHETIC BIOLOGY"**  
*[see page 1559].*

922. **The "Government in 2071" Initiative presented at the "World Government Summit" held in Dubai from 13-15 February 2023.** This was a blueprint for preparing and directing governments for the future up to the year 2071. A world is presented of catastrophic Climate Change, mass migration, mass layoffs due to automation ensuring social unrest, and the merging of humans and technology which will define the next 50 years; massive job losses due to the introduction of AI; "advanced cities or "adaptive and predictive cities" or "sentient cities" due to "advancements across AI, quantum computing, IoE (Internet of Everything) and sentient systems"; mixed-profit/public/private corporations will emerge and work closely through joint ventures and partnerships with leading corporates to create 15-Minute Smart Cities and upgrade government functions (which will inevitably lead to a dramatic reduction in the role for democratic government; robots taking over all tasks in many sectors such as lawyers, nurses and pharmacists; an "increasingly displaced workforce" will be "transitioning to new roles" while "job transformation/universal income will be a key area where government will have to [provide] support"; a Techno-Humanitarian Era "marked by a shift in innovation efforts and global priorities towards redefining and empowering a new technology-enhanced humanity"; more people having augmented double implants in their brains "making them more intelligent than humans"; AI courts will "settle employment disputes"; robots/AI will lead "community policing, firefighting [and] paramedic services; there will be "no need for toll booths, credit cards or passports any more" as people will be identified by "molecular-sized computers that are embedded in everything. They believe that a "shock" is needed to spur the "transition" to a new "world order", but they do not specify what that "shock" might be.
923. Even farmers will not be needed as the mega-corporations will produce all the food needed out of insects and so on, and they will have patented monopoly control of that.
- **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CONTROL OF FOOD"** *[see page 549].*
924. Humans will be cramped up in 15-Minute Smart Cities.
- **Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: 15-MINUTE SMART CITIES"**  
*[see page 783].*
925. There has been much concern that the super-rich elite, including the eugenicist Bill Gates, is considering a mass culling of the unneeded humanity. Mr Gates is at the heart of this and he seems to think that compulsory vaccination of the whole population of the world will do the job.
- **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: "VACCINATION" OF ALL HUMANITY WITH THE COVID-19 "VACCINE" "** *[see page 529].*



926. The former Georgia Guidestones were open in their aim for human population to be reduced to 500 million, roughly one sixteenth of its present size, although they did not explain how this was to be achieved or what form of humanity would then exist.
927. Dr Yuval Noah Harari (who is Jewish), a professor at Hebrew University of Jerusalem, and top advisor to Klaus Schwab of the World Economic Forum has made the following statements (on various occasions):

*"Many, maybe most, legal systems are based on this idea, this belief in Human Rights. But Human Rights are just like "Heaven" and like "God", it is just a fictional story that we have invented and spread around. It may be a very nice story, may be a very attractive story you want to believe in, but it is just a story and it is not a reality. It is not a biological reality. Just as jellyfish and woodpecker and ostriches have no rights, homo sapiens have no rights also. Take a human, cut him open, look inside, you will find the blood and you will find the heart, lungs and kidneys, but you do not find there any rights. The only place you find rights is in the fictional stories that humans have invented and spread around."*

*"And the same thing is also true in the political field, states and nations are also like Human Rights and like "God" and like "heaven", these two are just stories."*

*"Just as God in the Bible designs and creates animals, plants and humans according to his wishes, now we are learning how to design and create life."*

*"We are probably one of the last generation of homo sapiens . . . Because in the coming generations we will learn how to engineer body and brain and mind."*

*"Now how exactly will future masters of the Planet look like. This will be decided by the people who own the data. Now why is data so important? It is important because we have reached the point when we can hack not just computers, we can hack human beings and other organisms. What do you need in order to hack a human being? You need a lot of computing power and you need a lot of data, especially biometric data. **What controls data might enable human elites to do something even more radical than just build digital dictatorships, by hacking organisms elites may gain the power to re-engineer the future of life itself.** Because once you can hack something you can usually engineer it."*

*"This is the really big project of science and technology and industry in the 21st century; . . . to learn how to engineer and produce bodies and brains and minds, and these are likely to be the main products of the 21st century economy."*

*"Now humans are developing even bigger powers than ever before. We are really acquiring divine powers of creation and destruction. We are really*

*upgrading humans into god. We are acquiring for instance power to re-engineer life."*

*"So we have these two revolutions, computer science revolution (or Infotech revolution) and then the revolution in the biological science they are still separate, but they are about to merge. They are merging around the biometric sensor, it is the thing, the gadget, the technology which converts biological data into digital data that can be analysed by computers and having the ability to really monitor people under the skin. This is the biggest game-changer of all."*

*"So for corporations and governments collecting data about where we go, who we meet, what movies we watch, the next phase is the surveillance going on under our skin."*

*"Previously surveillance was mainly above the skin, now it is going under the skin. Governments want to know not just where we go or who we meet, they want to know what is happening under our skin."*

*"All of life for 4 billion years, dinosaurs, amoeba, tomatoes, humans, all of life was subject to the laws of natural selection, and to the laws of organic biochemistry, but this is now about to change. Science is replacing evolution by natural selection with evolution by intelligent design. Not the intelligent design of some God above the clouds, but our intelligent design and the intelligent design of our cloud, the IBM cloud, the Microsoft cloud, these are the new driving forces of evolution; and at the same time science may enable life, after being confined for 4 billion years to the limited realm of organic compound, to break out into the inorganic realm."*

*"The Earth will be populated or even dominated by entities that are not organic, that they do not breed, they do not have emotions, the potential of AI is much much bigger than any historical revolution, it is really biological revolution."*

*"You do not have any author in the Bible telling what to do when humans are no longer useful to the economy. You need completely new ideologies, completely new religions and they are likely to emerge from Silicon Valley . . . And they are likely to give people visions based on technology . . ."*

[Questioner, So what are humans for?] [Harari]: *"As far as we know, for nothing. There is no great cosmic drama, some great cosmic plan that we have a role to play in it . . . This is the story of all religions and ideology and so forth, but scientists say that this is not true, there is no universal drama with a role in it for homo sapiens".*

*"We have all these myths still of free will, that everything we choose is of our own free will, this is a myth that surfaced for a couple of hundred years, but now it is becoming dangerous."*

*"Now the big political and economic question of the 21st century will be, what do we need humans for, or what do we need so many humans for?. The best guess we have is keep them happy with drugs and computer games."*

*"Humans are now hackable animals. The whole idea that humans have this soul, or spirit, and they have free will and no one knows what is happening inside me, so whatever I choose whether in the election, or whether in some supermarket is my free will—that's over."*

*Dr Yuval Noah Harari (who is Jewish) a professor at Hebrew University of Jerusalem, and top advisor to Klaus Schwab of the World Economic Forum*

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

928. The statements by Dr Harari (and by extension the World Economic Forum, Dr Klaus Schwab and the whole international ruling elite) have publically shown the following:
- (1) That there is an extreme danger of allowing irresponsible corporations to use the astonishing modern scientific knowledge and biological engineering skills that have been developed, whilst they view human beings as soulless, irrelevant physical bodies.
  - (2) That they see themselves as gods.
  - (3) That they see themselves able and allowed to manipulate humanity without permission from anyone.
  - (4) That they are contemptuous of humans as being useless and pointless.
  - (5) That humans only have a value if they are useful to the "economy".
  - (6) This is the philosophy of the people who wish to have total control over the future of humanity.
  - (7) This is the vision of humanity as seen by the World Economic Form, which is currently the prime world instrument of the Dark Force.
  - (8) They speak with strange emotional detachment, as if they are not truly human.
929. This vision of inhumanity is the vision of men who see no future for anyone except those privileged people controlling the mega-corporations, that is why the Great

Reset requires digital slavery and Universal Basic Income to control the unneeded billions of humanity.

930. Their only power to do any of the things they refer to is because they have bought the politicians, the media and the rest of the British Ruling Elite. The British people do not have to accept this future.
931. The real purpose of Robotic Transhumanism is not to "augment" individuals outside the super rich elite, but to trick humanity into being changed into a species of mindless slaves controlled by AI. This is the creation of the hive mind, the hellish future for humanity intended by the Dark Force. This is the essence of the Infrastructure of Slavery.
- Refer to Section: "DISMANTLING THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY"**  
[\[see page 1439\]](#).
932. Outwardly, the World Economic Forum and the Fourth Industrial Revolution are entirely to advance the profits and benefit of billionaires and mega-corporations, but unknown to these billionaires and mega-corporations they themselves are being used and duped into following the Dark Force which has other purposes. Either way, there is no regard for the interests or value of individuals.
933. Dr Schwab and Dr Harari clearly think that ordinary individual human beings have very little value, except to serve their mega-corporations and the "economy". But that merely shows their own very limited consciousness. Human beings have a value they just cannot conceive.
- (1) **The Primary Principle of the Modern Catechism.** The very essence, core and permanent reality of every individual is an eternal, indestructible "Higher Self" which is innate Divinity as it is one with the One Source, the **ONE CONSCIOUSNESS**. The Higher Self is true joy and absolute unchanging peace, and is the centre of the Spiritual Destiny of humanity and of individual Spiritual Development. The Higher Self is the source of that individual's inalienable validity and uniqueness as a fully sovereign, precious and priceless individual. This Higher Self is currently and temporarily operating through a "lower self" comprised of a physical body with emotions and thoughts and which is conventionally felt and understood as the personal everyday human being. The lower self can be subject to confusion, fear and turmoil.
- Refer to Section: "THE MODERN CATECHISM"** [\[see page 1151\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "INDIVIDUAL SPIRITUAL DEVELOPMENT"**  
[\[see page 1667\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "THE INDIVIDUAL IS SOVEREIGN"**  
[\[see page 1057\]](#).

- (2) **The Spiritual Destiny of Humanity.** Humans are spiritual beings, temporarily living in physical bodies during a series of lives on Earth. The primary purpose of life on Earth for every individual is their Spiritual Development, leading towards their merger with their Higher Self—their innate Divinity, the **ONE CONSCIOUSNESS**.
- (3) Every individual is of precious and priceless value—irrespective of status, wealth, intelligence, race, physical strength, beauty, worldly abilities or talents, social importance, social skills, family origins or connections.
- (4) Regardless of what Dr Harari may think, individual humans do not lose their value just because they are of no value to the "economy".
- (5) No computer or AI system—however powerful—has consciousness, for it is just a machine. Humanity's greatest feature is not its intellect but consciousness.

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

934. It is quite unacceptable that people of such low consciousness have so much power to abuse and hurt humanity in this way. These people are completely unfit to exercise this enormous technical power for they will use it purely for their own advancement regardless of any ethical concern or the interests of the individual or indeed the interests of humanity as a whole. It is essential that they are prevented from doing so.
- Refer to Section: "CONTROL OVER IRRESPONSIBLE SCIENCE"** [\[see page 1551\]](#).
935. **Promoting Spiritual Awareness.** A new political environment will be established based on the Universal Spiritual Laws with the intention of promoting Spiritual Awareness as the most effective way of building long-term resistance to all the propaganda, lies, deceit, brainwashing and degeneracy spread by the Dark Force.
- Refer to Section: "PROMOTING SPIRITUAL AWARENESS"** [\[see page 1143\]](#).



## 4. The Great Reset

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

(1) The nature of the Great Reset . . . . .	Page 521
▪ The creation of pandemics . . . . .	Page 527
(2) The Great Reset: "Vaccination" of all humanity with the COVID-19 "vaccine" . . . . .	Page 529
(3) The Great Reset: The Infrastructure of Slavery . . . . .	Page 535
(4) The Great Reset: Cause economic collapse . . . . .	Page 545
(5) The Great Reset: Cause collapse of the financial system . . . . .	Page 547
(6) The Great Reset: Create shortages of food and control supplies of food . . . . .	Page 549
(7) The Great Reset: Create shortages of energy, the "Fake Energy Crisis" . . . . .	Page 555
(8) The Great Reset: Control over the internet . . . . .	Page 559
(9) The Great Reset: The ESG Green Economy . . . . .	Page 561
(10) The Great Reset: Internationalism and destruction of the independent, democratic nation state . . . . .	Page 565
▪ The Great Reset: NGOs: Stormtroopers of Internationalism and Global Tyranny . . . . .	Page 571
▪ The Great Reset: Features of the process advancing Internationalism . . . . .	Page 573
(a) Internationalism: Monopoly Capitalism . . . . .	Page 575
(b) Internationalism: Export of businesses and jobs . . . . .	Page 577
(c) Internationalism: Promote "interdependence" of nation states . . . . .	Page 579
(d) Internationalism: Encourage "Foreign Investment" . . . . .	Page 581
(e) Internationalism: Collaborative Governance . . . . .	Page 583
(f) Internationalism: Global Cities . . . . .	Page 589
(g) Internationalism: Ensuring all trade deals with any country are made through supranational organisations, not with the other country direct . . . . .	Page 595
(h) Internationalism: Control by international public procurement restrictions . . . . .	Page 597
(i) Internationalism: United Nations Treaties, Agreements and Conventions . . . . .	Page 599
(j) Internationalism: Control by United Nations, EU or international rules transposed into British law . . . . .	Page 601
(k) Internationalism: Introduction of a new world-wide CBDC financial system . . . . .	Page 603
(l) Internationalism: State Terrorism . . . . .	Page 607
(m) Internationalism: Fear of world environmental problems . . . . .	Page 609
(n) Internationalism: Fear of pandemics . . . . .	Page 611
(o) Internationalism: International direction of trade unions and professional organisations . . . . .	Page 613
(p) Internationalism: International organisations such as Constitution for the Federation of the Earth . . . . .	Page 615
(q) Internationalism: Intense and prolonged propaganda in the Dark Force-controlled media to discredit and destroy nationality . . . . .	Page 617
(r) Internationalism: Deliberately de-skilling white children and reducing their IQ . . . . .	Page 619
(11) The Great Reset: Cancellation of all private ownership of property . . . . .	Page 621
(12) The Great Reset: World Debt Reset Program . . . . .	Page 627

(13) *The Great Reset: Universal Basic Income* . . . . . Page 629

(14) *The Great Reset: Mass replacement of human beings by technology and robots* . . . . . Page 633

(15) *The Great Reset: Incorporates Sustainability* . . . . . Page 635

(16) *The Great Reset: The pretence of Social Equity* . . . . . Page 637



## (1) The nature of the Great Reset

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

- *The creation of pandemics* ..... Page 527

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

936. **The Great Reset.** This is an expression used by the World Economic Forum (on behalf of the Dark Force) to describe a set of procedures whereby the present civilisation (particularly Western civilisation) is finally destroyed with the annihilation of all existing social and economic conditions, and whereby the Infrastructure of Slavery is imposed on all humanity in order to establish Global Tyranny.
- Refer to Section: "**GLOBAL TYRANNY**" [see page 493].
  - Refer to Section: "**THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY**" [see page 535].
  - Refer to Section: "**THE WORLD ECONOMIC FORUM**" [see page 499].
937. **One Health.** The public face and front end of the Great Reset is to be "One Health". One Health is a global policy which brings together under the single command of the WHO all global responses to health (including pandemic "preparedness" and management, and global vaccine passports), the Pandemic Treaty, the International Health Regulations, disease surveillance, prevention and response, mental health, non-communicable diseases, occupational health risks, health of animals, plants and soil health, waterways, ecosystems, environmental concerns (including Climate Change, pollution, biodiversity and conservation), conservation of natural resources, water, air, energy, food security and agriculture, land use, travel, housing, communications, economics, civil society, global trade and commerce, research, education, disaster preparedness and relief and in practice virtually all other aspects of the Great Reset and Sustainability. To promote One Health a widespread network of One Health "partnerships" is being established by using One Health funding conditional upon compliance with One Health directives. The WHO is to be the central decision-maker and overseer of all the aspects of this policy, but in practice the WHO is stringently controlled by the World Economic Forum on behalf of the Dark Force. Virtually all countries are expected to agree to be bound by One Health. The WHO will therefore have the authority to control virtually every aspect of human life, across the world, without regard for national sovereignty or human rights. Any number of measures, including those used during the COVID-19 pandemic, can then be deployed in respect of any of these matters. The ability of the WHO to impose its will unilaterally on all countries through One Health is the mechanism whereby the Infrastructure of Slavery and therefore Global Tyranny is to be established over all humanity.

- **Refer to Section: "THE UN EMERGENCY PLATFORM, THE PANDEMIC TREATY, THE INTERNATIONAL HEALTH REGULATIONS AND ONE HEALTH"**  
*[see page 823].*

938. It is possible that the aim is to ensure that the machinery to manage the regulation of all these matters will be authorised and in place by 2024. This will be just in time for the expected release in 2025 of the SEERS-25 supervirus predicted by Catastrophic Contagion, whereupon the WHO will be able to dictate to all governments the actions they should take or should not take, with all the elements of State Terrorism and limitations and restrictions on the individual, to destroy civilisation. It could be therefore that the 2020 COVID-19 "pandemic" was merely a dry run to get all the legislation of State Terrorism in place so that it is just ready to be activated again when the WHO makes an Declaration that SEERS-25 has emerged and that there is a "pandemic". There could then be an immediate enforcement of all the restrictions. On this projection, 2025 could be the date when the final imposition of Global Tyranny really begins.

- **Refer to Section: "THE FAKE VIRUS CRISIS AND STATE TERRORISM"**  
*[see page 643].*
- **Refer to Section: "ANTICIPATED SUPERVIRUS: PREDICTED BY "CATASTROPHIC CONTAGION" "***[see page 528] [clause 946.(7)].*

**THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

939. The Dark Force view pandemics as a key factor for bringing in Global Tyranny. Apparently the WHO (and therefore the WEF) have plans for ten years of pandemics between 2020 and 2030.
- **Refer to Section: "THE CREATION OF PANDEMICS" [see page 527].**
  - There are four proposals which taken together will transform the UN (with its agency the World Health Organization) and make it the executive core of Global Tyranny on behalf of the Dark Force. These proposals involve the Emergency Platform, the Pandemic Treaty, amendments to the International Health Regulations and One Health.
    - **Refer to Section: "THE UN EMERGENCY PLATFORM, THE PANDEMIC TREATY, THE INTERNATIONAL HEALTH REGULATIONS AND ONE HEALTH" [see page 823].**
940. The main justification for the Great Reset is stated to be the need for Sustainability and Net Zero Carbon. However both Sustainability and Net Zero Carbon are based entirely on the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud—and the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is built entirely upon lies and deceit. So the Great Reset is based on a fraud.

(1) **Sustainability.** The concept of Sustainability (including Net Zero Carbon) depends virtually entirely on the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud. But there is no **man-made** global climate emergency at all (except that created by Dark Force Climate Engineering). Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is a colossal lie, so to that extent Sustainability is a hoax. Except where it is for the protection of the physical environment and wildlife, Sustainability is a menace, in view of the many undesirable principles of Sustainability designed to bring in Global Tyranny.

- Refer to Section: "THE NATURE OF SUSTAINABILITY"** [\[see page 719\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: NET ZERO CARBON"** [\[see page 743\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "THE MAN-MADE CLIMATE CRISIS FRAUD"** [\[see page 707\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "CLIMATE ENGINEERING AND INTERFERENCE WITH THE PLANET'S LIFE SUPPORT SYSTEMS"** [\[see page 817\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "THE DECEIT OF SUSTAINABILITY"** [\[see page 809\]](#).

(2) Sustainability (except where it is for the protection of the physical environment and wildlife), the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud, Net Zero Carbon, the limitation and ultimate abolition of private transport, 15-Minute Smart Cities, Climate Lockdowns, the monitoring, allocating and rationing of all individual energy usage, the monitoring of Carbon Footprints, the prevention of agriculture and the ending of meat-eating have nothing to do with any global climate emergency or "Saving the Planet" (despite all the aspirations expressed in Agenda 21, the 2030 Agenda and the New Urban Agenda). They are all merely a fraudulent excuse for the Dark Force (and the Dark Force collaborating British Government and British Ruling Elite), to promote the Fake Energy Crisis and impose international, centralised, digital systems of monitoring and control on all individuals under the Infrastructure of Slavery leading to Global Tyranny. These processes are a fraud and they will not be allowed to operate in Britain.

941. All the principles of Sustainability are effectively incorporated within the Great Reset, together forming one united structure. Accordingly all references in The Counter Revolution to the Great Reset are deemed to include all the principles of Sustainability.

- Refer to Section: "THE PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY"** [\[see page 737\]](#).

**MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- In their campaign to impose Global Tyranny by creating pandemics, the Dark Force and their Collaborators are international terrorists. They will be hunted down and neutralised, wherever they are in the world.
  - Refer to Section: "**WORLD CRIMES**" [\[see page 1051\]](#) [\[clause 1835\]](#).
- We must not allow these international terrorists to release the SEERS-25 supervirus.
- Specific action will be taken to prevent Global Tyranny being imposed on Britain.
  - Refer to Section: "**PREVENTING GLOBAL TYRANNY AFFECTING BRITAIN**" [\[see page 1421\]](#).



## ■ THE CREATION OF PANDEMICS

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

942. The Dark Force view pandemics as a key factor for bringing in Global Tyranny. Apparently the WHO (and therefore the WEF) have plans for ten years of pandemics between 2020 and 2030.
943. The 2020 Fake Virus Crisis was a fraud caused by the Dark Force deliberately releasing COVID-19, an engineered pathogen having relatively mild initial effect but accompanied with intense media generated fear, and imposing State Terrorism on fake figures. This global catastrophe was caused deliberately and entirely by the Dark Force. Later however, a supervirus is expected to be deliberately released by the Dark Force which may be of a very different nature; this may be a genuinely dangerous bioweapon released on humanity by the Dark Force in an unprecedented act of international terrorism.
- Refer to Section: **"THE FAKE VIRUS CRISIS AND STATE TERRORISM"** [\[see page 643\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: **"ANTICIPATED SUPERVIRUS: PREDICTED BY "CATASTROPHIC CONTAGION" "** [\[see page 528\]](#) [\[clause 946.\(7\)\]](#).
944. The intention is that COVID-19 was just the first of a series of pandemic health scares that are to be unleashed upon humanity by the Dark Force to enable them to impose the world-wide digital controls of the Infrastructure of Slavery. The Dark Force-controlled World Health Organization (funded by Bill Gates who is Jewish) is now the Dark Force's intended global vehicle for the imposition of the Infrastructure of Slavery on the whole of humanity, and the proposed Pandemic Treaty is designed to give the WHO unrestrained power to declare that a pandemic exists and to require all signatory countries to take all action and enforce all regulations as the WHO in its absolute discretion decrees. This will override all national sovereignty in those countries. Moreover, it is highly likely that this process of the WHO mandating action to be taken by signatory countries will be progressively applied to all the other matters covered by One Health.
- Refer to Section: **"THE UN EMERGENCY PLATFORM, THE PANDEMIC TREATY, THE INTERNATIONAL HEALTH REGULATIONS AND ONE HEALTH"** [\[see page 823\]](#).
945. The Dark Force and its Collaborators often give previews of their intended abuses against humanity by issuing documentation and holding simulations of pandemics with descriptions of the policies they require controlled governments to adopt in response. The timing and nature of these previews often turn out to be remarkably accurate "prophesies", with simultaneous and similar action by governments world-wide. This gives strong evidence that the health scares affecting the world were deliberate and carefully planned in advance.

- (1) The timing of the release of the "virus" in the 2020 Fake Virus Crisis seems have been known by influential people—the behaviour and knowledge of the World Economic Forum and Klaus Schwab was very suspicious.
  - (2) Bill Gates, high-ranking former CIA officials and the Council of Europe have all indicated that after Covid 19 there will be "Pandemic 2" which will be a "bioterror" attack and very much more lethal.
946. Some of these predictions or previews have been as follows:
- (1) The **Dark Winter** pandemic exercise held in June 2001, which "predicted" major aspects of the subsequent 2001 anthrax attacks.
  - (2) The 2010 report by the Rockefeller Foundation entitled "Scenarios for the Future of Technology and International Development" (aka "**Operation Lockstep**"), which showed that the Fake Virus Crisis had been meticulously planned for many years.
  - (3) **Clade X** which was a day-long pandemic tabletop exercise conducted by the Johns Hopkins Center for Health Security held on 15 May 2018, in Washington, DC.
  - (4) **Crimson Contagion** (January-August 2019).
  - (5) **Event 201** (October 2019).
    - **Refer to Section: "EVENT 201" [see page 697].**
  - (6) The **Monkeypox Exercise** held by the Munich Security Conference in March 2021 which was a wargame simulation of a "global pandemic involving an unusual strain of monkeypox"—the simulation predicted that this monkeypox outbreak would begin a year later in mid-May 2022; and it did, exactly on schedule.
  - (7) **Catastrophic Contagion** was a pandemic tabletop exercise at the Grand Challenges Annual Meeting in Brussels, Belgium, on 23 October 2022 held by the Johns Hopkins Center for Health Security in partnership with the WHO and the Bill & Melinda Gates Foundation. The exercise simulated a series of WHO emergency health advisory board meetings addressing a fictional pandemic of a very serious supervirus set in 2025 referred to as a "severe epidemic enterovirus respiratory syndrome 2025"; SEERS-25 will be an enterovirus, like the polio virus. Participants in the exercise were seen grappling with how to respond to an epidemic located in one part of the world that then spread rapidly, becoming a pandemic with a higher fatality rate than COVID-19, and disproportionately causing brain damage, paralysis and death in children and young people.



## (2) The Great Reset: "Vaccination" of all humanity with the COVID-19 "vaccine"

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

*"This has to be the most disease-promoting injection that could ever be potentially even devised or administered, yet it's been administered to two-thirds of the world's population . . . It's a mind-blowing reality that we're sitting on right now."*

*Dr Peter McCullough*

947. Injecting every human being on the Planet with the "COVID-19 vaccine" is a critical part of the Plan.
948. The COVID-19 "vaccine" is unlike any vaccine that there has ever been before. It is not really a "vaccine" at all in the accepted sense. It is not a vaccine like the polio or smallpox vaccines. The COVID-19 "vaccine" is a slow-acting poison. It causes a self-replicating process whereby spike proteins are released and continue to be released. These spike proteins can attach themselves to any organ in the body where they cause inflammation in and damage to the organ concerned which then causes degenerative diseases. They cause unusual blood "clots" which are resistant to normal anticoagulants. The "vaccine" progressively destroys the immune system, causing Vaccine Acquired Immune Deficiency Syndrome (VAIDS), a condition similar to AIDS. It exposes the victim to Antibody-dependent Enhancement (ADE). Destruction of the immune system will eventually cause many of the people taking the "vaccine" to die of cancers, neurological disorders, vascular disorders and autoimmune disorders but these deaths will not be immediate and the time lag will enable the perpetrators to deny the "vaccine" was to blame. Some of the COVID-19 "vaccines" use a brand new experimental and untested gene therapy; using mRNA (messenger RNA) technology, it manipulates the DNA genome of the recipient, and the recombinant DNA and recombinant RNA may cause permanent and unknown effects which may be irreversible and irreparable. It damages reproductive capacity on a massive scale. It may also damage the DNA repairing mechanism known as NHEJ (non-homologous end joining) which impairs tumour suppression. It has been shown to contain aspects of SV40 (Simian Virus) long suspected of causing cancer in humans. The mRNA "vaccines" are also contaminated with plasmid DNA, which can permanently alter the genetic code passed to succeeding generations and contaminate the gene pool; it also produces chronic inflammation, a key driver of cancers, and contributes to antibiotic resistance. Many people (including young people) have started to develop very fast acting cancers ("turbo cancers"). A link has been discovered between the "vaccine" and an incurable and fatal prion disease known as Creutzfeldt-Jakob Disease (CJD). Extremely strange and non-human bio-structures are growing in blood vessels. There are different batches of the "vaccine" with differing effects; some batches contain living parasites. The COVID-19 "vaccine" contains graphene oxide nanotechnology for creating transhumanist in-body monitoring and control systems; the human body and brain of the victim is made into an unstoppable, uncontrollable and permanent 24/7 operating system and electronic tracking device, an automatic receiving and

transmitting machine linked by the 5G network to AI computers controlled by unknown people; this forms part of the Infrastructure of Slavery—Human 2.0. The graphene oxide delivered by the "vaccine" can carry payloads of substances; G5 and cell phone signals can be used to cause the graphene oxide to deploy the payload within the host body ("Remotely-controlled, Electro-responsive, On-demand Nanotherapy"); these payloads may be of harmful substances, even agents of disease and infection, which could be deployed simultaneously within many millions of people without their control. The "vaccine" may cause 1p36 gene deletion which causes the host to behave injuriously ("1p36 Deletion Syndrome"). The mind and personality of some people seem to have been affected. The "vaccine" does not prevent infection by the disease and does not prevent transmission of the disease to other people. The "vaccine" has caused unprecedented numbers of deaths and very serious side-effects. The purpose of the "vaccine" was to harm people not to promote their health. The damage to humanity from these "vaccines" is long-term and has only just begun.

- Refer to Section: **"THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY"** [see page 535].
- Refer to Section: **"ROBOTIC TRANSHUMANISM: HUMAN 2.0 "** [see page 539] [clause 963.(4)].

- (1) The "vaccine" manufacturers and the WHO make it clear that the "COVID-19 vaccine" does not prevent the injected person being infected nor does it prevent that person transmitting the infection.
- (2) "Antibody-dependent Enhancement" (ADE) occurs when a person is vaccinated and later has contact with the wild virus, ADE causes the resulting disease to be very much more serious.

*"ADE occurs when the antibodies generated during an immune response recognize and bind to a pathogen, but they are unable to prevent infection. Instead, these antibodies act as a "Trojan horse," allowing the pathogen to get into cells and exacerbate the immune response."*

*Children's Hospital of Philadelphia*

- (3) The "COVID-19 vaccine" also contains non-human DNA (making the recipient a chimera), cancer cells, mutagenic cell lines, tissue from animal-human hybrids, ("humanised mice"), aborted human baby tissue, toxic metals mercury and aluminium and toxic chemicals. The "COVID-19 vaccine" also includes an oxidative enzyme called "luciferase", with patent number 060606 owned by Bill Gates; luciferase is an enzyme that catalyses the oxidation of luciferin.

949. The most important reason for firstly releasing the "virus", secondly imposing the State Terrorism and thirdly injecting the COVID-19 "vaccine" poison into people was to install the Infrastructure of Slavery leading to Global Tyranny.

- Refer to Section: "**STATE TERRORISM IMPOSED BY THE BRITISH GOVERNMENT**" [see page 645].
- Refer to Section: "**THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY**" [see page 535].
- Refer to Section: "**GLOBAL TYRANNY**" [see page 493].

- It was also known that the "vaccine" would cause a massive reduction in birth rates and a very significant long term increase in early death rates.

950. As part of the State Terrorism the British Government undertook a massive campaign to pressurise all the population of Britain into being injected with the so-called COVID-19 "vaccine".

- (1) The British Government wanted people to depend entirely on the coming "vaccine" and did not want people to know how to treat and protect themselves, or lower the case and mortality numbers; they wanted the people to be very afraid and to worry very deeply. In fact, early treatment turned out to be very effective in reducing the harmful nature of the "virus" and dramatically reduced the number of deaths, but the British Government (using intimidation against scientists, doctors and medical staff) the media and the Internet and Social Media World Monopolies together enforced an information blackout to prevent any early treatment procedures being used (such as Hydroxychloroquine, Ivermectin or Vitamin D) or even known about by the general public. The British Government actively prevented people from having early medical treatment which would have saved many lives. All remedies for the "virus" that went contrary to the official story, were ignored, removed or vilified (The Lancet). This blackout was intended to make the population believe that their only hope of safety from the "virus" was the COVID-19 "vaccine". This was absolutely unforgiveable and effectively an act of war against their own people.
- (2) However, all this effort was completely disproportionate to the risks posed by the "virus", which even Klaus Schwab of the World Economic Forum has admitted was only a "mild" virus.

*" . . . if viewed in terms of the percentage of the global population effected, the corona crisis is (so far) one of the least deadly pandemics the world has experience [sic] over the last 2000 years. In all likelihood, unless the pandemic evolves in an unforeseen way, the consequences of COVID-19 in terms of health and mortality will be mild compared to previous pandemics. At the end of June 2020 (at a*

*time when the outbreak is still raging in Latin America, South Asia and much of the US), COVID-19 has killed less than 0.006% of the world population. To put this low figure into context in terms of lethality, the Spanish flu killed 2.7% of the world's population and HIV/AIDS 0.6% (from 1981 to today) . . . The corona pandemic is different. It does not constitute an existential threat . . . [emphasis added]"*

*Klaus Schwab, the CEO of the World Economic Forum, "COVID-19: The Great Reset" (first edition, July 2020), page 247*

## THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

951. Humanity has never been in such danger.
952. The "vaccine" had **nothing** to do with promoting the health of the people.
953. The purposes of the "vaccine" were to introduce control systems into people, to damage and injure people and to kill people slowly.
954. The British Government knowingly continued to press all ages of the population to be injected with the "vaccine" even though it had quickly become very clear how very dangerous this poison was. The British Government and the officials and doctors concerned were guilty of manslaughter, if not murder.

*"There is a term for this, it is first degree premeditated mass murder."*

*Dr Vladimir Zelenko*

955. The British Government's policy of injecting very young children with this filthy poison when those little ones have virtually zero risk from the "virus" was unspeakably wicked, and there will be very severe penalties for those responsible.
956. The actions of the "vaccine" manufacturers, regulatory bodies, governments and the media make it clear that they all actively wanted the "vaccine" to cause greatest possible damage to people's health.
957. Although the immense damage caused by State Terrorism imposed on virtually all countries by the Dark Force on the fraud of the Fake Virus Crisis may have been one of the greatest crimes ever committed, the forcing of this "COVID-19 vaccine" on the whole of humanity could be an even greater tragedy and crime.

## MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- All the provisions of the State Terrorism will be cancelled including the administration of all COVID-19 "vaccines" and the implementation of all Vaccine Passports (of whatever nature and wherever originating).

- **Refer to Section: "ALL COVID-19 STATE TERRORISM WILL BE CANCELLED AND NEVER REIMPOSED" [see page 1449].**
- There will be intense research to develop safe technologies to completely reverse damage caused by COVID-19 "vaccines" including the "vaccine"-delivered nanotechnology forming part of the Infrastructure of Slavery, spike protein delivery systems, blood damage and DNA manipulation, for the benefit of all the unfortunate people who agreed to have the COVID-19 and other "vaccines". There will be particular emphasis on neutralising and removing all the earlier Robotic Transhumanist nanotechnology, if necessary by the introduction of a new and benign generation of nanotechnology which will neutralise, destroy and remove all the original nanotechnology, and then will itself self-destruct and be removed from the body. So people will be freed from this curse.
  - **Refer to Section: "TREATMENT TO REVERSE DAMAGE CAUSED BY THE COVID-19 "VACCINES" " [see page 1457].**
- The Infrastructure of Slavery will be dismantled.
  - **Refer to Section: "DISMANTLING THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY" [see page 1439].**
- There will be a Special Enquiry by the National Security Department into the Fake Virus Crisis.
  - **Refer to Section: "SPECIAL ENQUIRY BY THE NATIONAL SECURITY DEPARTMENT INTO THE FAKE VIRUS CRISIS" [see page 1615] [clause 3068.(1)].**
- Research into, development of or engineering gain of function in viruses or pathogens is prohibited.
  - **Refer to Section: "PROTECTION OF DNA INTEGRITY" [see page 1555].**

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Promoting unreasonable or disproportionate fear about a health crisis without sufficient scientific justification.
- Requiring any person to have a vaccine or imposing any penalty on any person who has not had a vaccine.
- Promoting or implementing any form of Vaccine Passport.
- Administering the COVID-19 "vaccine" to a young child.

- On a senior level ordering, organising or promoting the vaccination of the British population with the COVID-19 "vaccine". **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
[\[see page 1019\]](#).

### (3) The Great Reset: The Infrastructure of Slavery

#### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

*"The technotronic era involves the gradual appearance of a more controlled society. Such a society would be dominated by an elite, unrestrained by traditional values. Soon it will be possible to assert almost continuous surveillance over every citizen and maintain up-to-date complete files containing even the most personal information about the citizen. These files will be subject to instantaneous retrieval by the authorities."*

*Zbigniew Brzezinski. 1970. Co-founder of the Trilateral Commission*

958. Under the Great Reset an inescapable, international, centralised, digital system of monitoring and control will be imposed on every human being in the world (the "Infrastructure of Slavery") leading to Global Tyranny.

□ Refer to Section: "**GLOBAL TYRANNY**" [see page 493].

- (1) Every person will be allocated a Digital ID which will be used (1) to survey, monitor, track, trace and data-mine (using the 5G network) all their biological functioning, activity, transactions, words and relationships, and all their current and historical personal, financial, psychological, emotional, political, medical, educational and genetic data, along with their vaccination status, 24/7/365, and (2) to control their access to (or exclusion from) the internet or their (CBDC) bank account.
- (2) This data will be collected through the infrastructure of Smart Meters, the Smart Grid, 5G, satellites, mobile phones, facial recognition software, CCTV, the Internet of Things, 15-Minute Smart Cities, body-implanted transmitting and receiving nanotechnological devices, neural response microchips, and transhuman machine-to-brain transfers and receipts, tied together and interpreted by AI technology.
- (3) All human activity and interaction will eventually be digital. The Dark Force will control the digital system. There will be a cashless society with a CBDC so all financial transactions will be by digital "money" (and eventually by means of a Token System of Finance). Access to all money, access to health services and all other public services, access to all transport, access to and use of the internet and all communications, access to buildings, authorisation to run a business or be employed, and access to all supplies and services a person needs to live and function in society, will be digital and will only be possible if the Dark Force allows it. All humans will require the consent of the Dark Force for all their activity.
- (4) Every person will be allocated a Social Credit rating by which the behaviour and social conduct of every person will be digitally rated with positive or

negative "points" depending on how the person's activity is "approved" and conforming or not. Dissent will be impossible as any objection to the system or failure to act as the Dark Force requires will result in the person being awarded negative "points" which automatically impose penalties restricting the person's ability to access services and ultimately may lock the person out of the digital system entirely and make them unable to buy anything. All this will be automatically managed by using AI based computers without the need for any human interference. This is slavery.

- (5) Every device or item used by each human being and each organisation in the world and every ampere of energy used by them will be traced and recorded by the Dark Force. Detailed information about the use and consumption of all resources and materials used throughout the world and about the use and consumption of all energy used throughout the world will therefore be permanently recorded by the Dark Force. Use of all resources and materials and use of all energy by every single person and organisation in the world will be controllable. This allows consumption and rationing policies to be set by the Dark Force.
  - (6) In the name of the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud the following will be imposed on individuals as part of the Infrastructure of Slavery: the limitation and ultimate abolition of private transport; 15-Minute Smart Cities; Climate Lockdowns; the monitoring, allocating and rationing of all individual energy, food and resource usage; the monitoring of Carbon Footprints.
  - (7) Eventually 6G will link all this data to create a network of "all creatures and all minds", the "internet of bodies".
959. **CBDC.** The Central Bank Digital Currency ("CBDC"), which is a surveillance and control currency system, is a fully digital currency controlled by private international banking interests run by unknown people free from all democracy and free from any control by national governments. The CBDC is part of the Infrastructure of Slavery using the Digital ID. The CBDC will enable the introduction of an inescapable Chinese style Social Credit System over every individual, which will mean an end to all personal freedom and self-determination. The CBDC, together with the Social Credit System, gives such total power to the Dark Force over the individual that it can stop the individual spending money in specific or geographic ways, by which they can curtail the individual's activities without any due process. The CBDC is a cashless system; if there is no cash and every person has to have a bank account to conduct any financial transaction at all, that person can be cancelled out of society by someone disabling their account; the person will then be unable to acquire any supplies to sustain life, even food. The Dark Force which controls the bank accounts can withdraw funds from a person's account at any time or simply prevent them from having access to it if the person acts in a way that is detrimental to the Dark Force, or is simply "unnecessary". When the CBDC is fully in place every unit of digital "money" will not be money as it has been known before, but a "Token" (or "credit") recorded on a blockchain and so will be identifiable, trackable and traceable with a record kept in respect of each Token of who has had it and



what it has been used for. There will be no privacy whatsoever. The Token system will make it impossible for individuals to acquire privately owned property or accumulate personal wealth as Tokens will only be usable for a limited time, and if they are not used within that time they will expire. Any such Token can be deactivated and cancelled at any time in accordance with the Social Credit System. This will cause complete disempowerment of the individual, so the individual can never be a threat to the dictatorship. This is slavery. Once in place the CBDC could be used to discipline and penalise whole countries if they follow policies deemed to be unacceptable, such as opposing mass immigration.

960. **The Dictatorship Economy.** The Dictatorship Economy is part of the Infrastructure of Slavery. The ESG Green Economy is in fact only a temporary cover for an eventual "Dictatorship Economy" that will exist after the Dark Force's dictatorship and tyranny have been imposed. The real and logical end result of an ESG Green Economy, which is certainly not discussed in public, is the Dictatorship Economy which is a totally new form of economic system completely replacing the existing one. The Dictatorship Economy will not be driven as now by supply and demand with free enterprise, individual choice and free commerce, instead international representatives under the control of the Dark Force will tell businesses what resources and materials they are allowed to use, and will tell consumers what they are allowed to consume. This is the form of economy that will exist when the Dark Force dictatorship and tyranny have been fully established. This is the Plan, this is the Dictatorship Economy.

- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: THE ESG GREEN ECONOMY"**  
*[see page 561].*

961. Sustainability (except where it is for the protection of the physical environment and wildlife), the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud, Net Zero Carbon, the limitation and ultimate abolition of private transport, 15-Minute Smart Cities, Climate Lockdowns, the monitoring, allocating and rationing of all individual energy usage, the monitoring of Carbon Footprints, the prevention of agriculture and the ending of meat-eating have nothing to do with any global climate emergency or "Saving the Planet" (despite all the aspirations expressed in Agenda 21, the 2030 Agenda and the New Urban Agenda). They are all merely a fraudulent excuse for the Dark Force (and the Dark Force collaborating British Government and British Ruling Elite), to promote the Fake Energy Crisis and impose international, centralised, digital systems of monitoring and control on all individuals under the Infrastructure of Slavery leading to Global Tyranny. These processes are a fraud and they will not be allowed to operate in Britain.

- Refer to Section: "THE NATURE OF SUSTAINABILITY"** *[see page 719].*
- Refer to Section: "THE MAN-MADE CLIMATE CRISIS FRAUD"**  
*[see page 707].*

- Refer to Section: "**PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: NET ZERO CARBON**" [\[see page 743\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: RESTRICTIONS ON PRIVATE TRANSPORT AND CLIMATE LOCKDOWN**" [\[see page 753\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: THERE MUST BE MONITORING, ALLOCATING AND RATIONING OF ENERGY USAGE BY ALL INDIVIDUALS AND ORGANISATIONS**" [\[see page 757\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: THERE MUST BE MONITORING OF CARBON FOOTPRINTS BY ALL INDIVIDUALS AND ORGANISATIONS**" [\[see page 761\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: 15-MINUTE SMART CITIES**" [\[see page 783\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**THE GREAT RESET: CAUSE ECONOMIC COLLAPSE**" [\[see page 545\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**THE GREAT RESET: CREATE SHORTAGES OF ENERGY, THE 'FAKE ENERGY CRISIS' "** [\[see page 555\]](#).
962. The most important reason for firstly releasing the "virus", secondly imposing the State Terrorism and thirdly injecting the COVID-19 "vaccine" poison into people was to install the Infrastructure of Slavery leading to Global Tyranny.
- Refer to Section: "**STATE TERRORISM IMPOSED BY THE BRITISH GOVERNMENT**" [\[see page 645\]](#).
  - It was also known that the "vaccine" would cause a massive reduction in birth rates and a very significant long term increase in early death rates.
963. **Transhumanism.** Biodigital convergence is the intersection and synthesis of biological systems with digital technologies such as AI, biometrics and genetic engineering. Biodigital convergence in connection with humanity is referred to as "Transhumanism". There are various types of Transhumanism; some of them are acceptable, however other types of Transhumanism form part of the Infrastructure of Slavery.
- (1) Acceptable forms of Transhumanism include the creation of prosthetics for people with physical disabilities such as amputations or loss of sight; such assistance given to disabled people would be of the highest value as they would be genuinely for the benefit of individuals. This is not part of the Infrastructure of Slavery.

- (2) Synthetic Biology is Transhumanism whereby technology is used to develop new biological human parts or redesign existing parts to enable them to have new functionalities that do not exist in nature, or create entirely new organs from scratch that never existed in nature before and have completely novel functions. This form of Transhumanism may be a part of the Infrastructure of Slavery, but not necessarily so, it depends on the application and use. In this way however, by the actions of controlled scientists funded by irresponsible private sources of finance, monstrous Frankenstein creatures and freaks will inevitably be formed.
- (3) Other forms of Transhumanism aim at creating longevity in a person; this is achieved by stopping aging at a cellular level and keeping the body running with artificial parts; Ray Kurzweil wrote in *The Singularity is Near*, *"By preventing 90 percent of medical problems, life expectancy grows to over five hundred years. At 99 percent, we'd be over one thousand years. We can expect that the full realization of the biotechnology and nanotechnology revolutions will enable us to eliminate virtually all medical causes of death"*; there are even forms of Transhumanism aimed at mind upload to computers to achieve supposed eternal "life"; Jared Kushner has said *"I think that there's a good probability that my generation is—hopefully with the advances in science—either the first generation to live forever, or the last generation that's gonna die"*; these forms of Transhumanism will only be available to the super rich elite (they certainly do not want ordinary people living a long time). These forms of Transhumanism are not part of the Infrastructure of Slavery.
- (4) But there is another and hellish form of Transhumanism ("Robotic Transhumanism") which physically links the human body to AI computers through the 5G network including the world-wide system of thousands of satellites. This Robotic Transhumanism is a key and critical element of the Great Reset.
  - **Robotic Transhumanism: Human 2.0.** The technology of Robotic Transhumanism is incorporated into people by self-assembling nanotechnology with transmitting and receiving functionality being injected into their bloodstream as part of the Covid "vaccine" delivered to them in multiple ways. This was the main reason for the Covid "virus"; the relatively harmless "virus" was merely an excuse to get people to take the "vaccine". This nanotechnology uses graphene oxide. Graphene oxide is radio modulable as it is excited by electromagnetic fields; it is also a superconductor that hugely amplifies electromagnetic frequencies that affect it, such as 5G from telephony towers and from low orbit satellites now being put into space by SpaceX and other organisations in very great numbers. Soon these electromagnetic frequencies (the "Cloud", as the Google executive Ray Kurzweil calls them) will be so prevalent that people will be unable to avoid them anywhere on the planet. The person is connected to the Cloud by the nanotechnology. Once inside the

person's body, the nanotechnology automatically grows and spreads. The microscopic organisms are robotic; they can assemble, disassemble and re-assemble. The technology fuses with the person's tissue and there is no way to remove it. The neural interfaces that are formed by the graphene oxide within the body are magnetic and can therefore read and write information; this means that people with this technology inside them can be monitored, modulated and stimulated remotely and wirelessly. For ever thereafter, everything in the person's body and brain is monitored and recorded; even the person's emotions are monitored and recorded. Everything is known about the person. The data is accumulated all the time and collection is totally automatic; the data is then transmitted automatically out of the body using the 5G Cloud to a central receiving station. This brain-computer interface can read and write directly onto the person's brain. Using the 5G Cloud, AI can send messages, information or instructions back to the person's body and brain, and using this it may be able to affect their behaviour or mood, giving them artificial thoughts and memories of things that they did not know. The person cannot control this as something else is controlling the process; they would not know what was reality and they would become merely a computer program. People will be controlled through AI; their own mental and emotional activities will be increasingly replaced by thoughts and emotions transferred from AI computers, until their own input from their own mind and emotions will be very small. Humanity will be changed into a mindless something else, a species of programmable robotic slaves controlled by computers; this is the hive mind, where instead of thinking individually people will get their thoughts and their emotional responses direct from the Cloud to which everyone is attached. The human body and brain of the person is made into an unstoppable, uncontrollable and permanent 24/7/365 operating system and electronic tracking device, an automatic transmitting and receiving machine linked by the 5G network to AI computers controlled by unknown people. Robotic Transhumanism (Human 2.0) is a key element of the Infrastructure of Slavery. This will enable predictive policing. The person would be quite unable to oppose the regime. If there is a defect in the software the person will not be able to adjust or avoid it, or even know about it. There is likely to be widespread insanity caused by this process which a person cannot switch off. Whilst this nanotechnology is present in a person's body and performing in this way, it would prevent the physical body and brain of such a person functioning properly as vehicles for their Higher Self; this would mean that human Spiritual Development would be prevented in the case of such person. This would prevent the Spiritual Destiny of humanity—and that is what the Dark Force and the **DARKNESS** want. If the Dark Force succeeds in its plans this is the future of humanity.

*" . . . we will have 'Smart Dust' arrays of full computers with antennae, each much smaller than a grain of sand, which can now organise themselves inside the body . . . redefining what it means to be human."*

*Klaus Schwab, of the World Economic Forum*

*"The idea that humans have this soul, or this spirit, or they have free will and no one knows what's happening inside me so whatever I choose, whether it's the election, or in the supermarket, this is my free will . . . that's over."*

*Dr Yuval Noah Harari (who is Jewish) a professor at Hebrew University of Jerusalem, and top advisor to Klaus Schwab of the World Economic Forum*

964. The Infrastructure of Slavery and the Digital ID will be brought in under the cover and excuse of a "world crisis". The world crisis may perhaps be a new pandemic, or perhaps the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud and the hoax of Sustainability, or perhaps by way of rationing in the light of food and fuel shortages and the breakdown of supply lines ("caused by the Ukraine War"), or perhaps a false flag "breakdown" of the financial system, or perhaps a false flag foreign "cyber attack" on the internet or digital infrastructures.
965. The intention is that COVID-19 was just the first of a series of pandemic health scares that are to be unleashed upon humanity by the Dark Force to enable them to impose the world-wide digital controls of the Infrastructure of Slavery. The Dark Force-controlled World Health Organization (funded by Bill Gates who is Jewish) is now the Dark Force's intended global vehicle for the imposition of the Infrastructure of Slavery on the whole of humanity, and the proposed Pandemic Treaty is designed to give the WHO unrestrained power to declare that a pandemic exists and to require all signatory countries to take all action and enforce all regulations as the WHO in its absolute discretion decrees. This will override all national sovereignty in those countries. Moreover, it is highly likely that this process of the WHO mandating action to be taken by signatory countries will be progressively applied to all the other matters covered by One Health.

- Refer to Section: "THE UN EMERGENCY PLATFORM, THE PANDEMIC TREATY, THE INTERNATIONAL HEALTH REGULATIONS AND ONE HEALTH"**  
[see page 823].

966. "The Panopticon is Already Here." Ross Anderson, The Atlantic 2020

*"Artificial intelligence has applications in nearly every human domain, from the instant translation of spoken language to early viral-outbreak detection. But Xi [Xi Jinping, president of China] also wants to use AI's awesome analytical powers to push China to the cutting edge of surveillance. He wants to build an all-seeing digital system of social control, patrolled by precog algorithms that identify potential dissenters in real time."*

*"China already has hundreds of millions of surveillance cameras in place. Xi's government hopes to soon achieve full video coverage of key public areas. Much of the footage collected by China's cameras is parsed by algorithms for security threats of one kind or another. In the near future, every person who enters a public space could be identified, instantly, by AI matching them to an ocean of personal data, including their every text communication, and their body's one-of-a-kind protein-construction schema. In time, algorithms will be able to string together data points from a broad range of sources—travel records, friends and associates, reading habits, purchases—to predict political resistance before it happens. China's government could soon achieve an unprecedented political stranglehold on more than 1 billion people."*

*"China is already developing powerful new surveillance tools, and exporting them to dozens of the world's actual and would-be autocracies. Over the next few years, those technologies will be refined and integrated into all-encompassing surveillance systems that dictators can plug and play."*

*"China's government could harvest footage from equivalent Chinese products. They could tap the cameras attached to ride-share cars, or the self-driving vehicles that may soon replace them: Automated vehicles will be covered in a whole host of sensors, including some that will take in information much richer than 2-D video. Data from a massive fleet of them could be stitched together, and supplemented by other City Brain streams, to produce a 3-D model of the city that's updated second by second. Each refresh could log every human's location within the model. Such a system would make unidentified faces a priority, perhaps by sending drone swarms to secure a positive ID."*

*"An authoritarian state with enough processing power could force the makers of such software to feed every blip of a citizen's neural activity into a government database. China has recently been pushing citizens to download and use a propaganda app. The government could use emotion-tracking software to monitor reactions to a political stimulus within an app. A silent, suppressed response to a meme or a clip from a Xi speech would be a meaningful data point to a precog algorithm."*

*"All of these time-synced feeds of on-the-ground data could be supplemented by footage from drones, whose gigapixel cameras can record whole cityscapes in the kind of crystalline detail that allows for license-plate reading and gait recognition. 'Spy bird' drones already swoop and circle above Chinese cities, disguised as doves. City Brain's feeds could be synthesized with data from systems in other urban areas, to form a multidimensional, real-time account of nearly all human activity within China. Server farms across China will soon be able to hold multiple angles of high-definition footage of every moment of every Chinese person's life."*

*"The government might soon have a rich, auto-populating data profile for all of its 1 billion-plus citizens. Each profile would comprise millions of data points, including the person's every appearance in surveilled space, as well as all of her*

*communications and purchases. Her threat risk to the party's power could constantly be updated in real time, with a more granular score than those used in China's pilot 'social credit' schemes, which already aim to give every citizen a public social-reputation score based on things like social-media connections and buying habits. Algorithms could monitor her digital data score, along with everyone else's, continuously, without ever feeling the fatigue that hit Stasi officers working the late shift. False positives—deeming someone a threat for innocuous behavior—would be encouraged, in order to boost the system's built-in chilling effects, so that she'd turn her sharp eyes on her own behavior, to avoid the slightest appearance of dissent."*

*"If her risk factor fluctuated upward—whether due to some suspicious pattern in her movements, her social associations, her insufficient attention to a propaganda-consumption app, or some correlation known only to the AI—a purely automated system could limit her movement. It could prevent her from purchasing plane or train tickets. It could disallow passage through checkpoints. It could remotely commandeer 'smart locks' in public or private spaces, to confine her until security forces arrived."*

*"Each time a person's face is recognized, or her voice recorded, or her text messages intercepted, this information could be attached, instantly, to her government-ID number, police records, tax returns, property filings, and employment history. It could be cross-referenced with her medical records and DNA, of which the Chinese police boast they have the world's largest collection."*

## THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

967. The Infrastructure of Slavery will make all individuals dependent and helpless, they will be totally controlled slave creatures at the mercy of the Dark Force. Individuals will be valueless, and everything will be judged by the advantage to the dictatorship. There will be total Collectivism imposed on the individual with no independence, no self-determination, no autonomy, no privacy, no freedom of choice and no freedom of thought allowed.

- Refer to Section: "**DISEMPOWER THE INDIVIDUAL**" [[see page 133](#)].
- Refer to Section: "**PREVENT ALL INDIVIDUALITY AND INDEPENDENCE OF THOUGHT**" [[see page 361](#)].
- Refer to Section: "**INHERENT RIGHT OF PRIVACY**" [[see page 1083](#)].

968. With the installation of a Digital ID platform and the Infrastructure of Slavery there would be a fundamental change in civilisation. In our previous civilisation we were free to do anything we wanted to do, unless it was prevented by the law. In this new civilisation we will only be allowed to the things that we have been given explicit permission to do. The fundamental concept of freedom that we have been used to and assume, will be changed completely, irrevocably and permanently.

969. Robotic Transhumanism would seriously impair the ability of the human physical body and brain to function properly as a vehicle for the Higher Self. If this was the case it would be in accordance with the wishes of the **DARKNESS** to impede the Spiritual Development of humanity and the Earth as a whole with all its life forms. The **DARKNESS** is using the Dark Force for this purpose.

- Refer to Section: "**THE DARKNESS**" [\[see page 887\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**INDIVIDUAL SPIRITUAL DEVELOPMENT**" [\[see page 1667\]](#).

#### **MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- There will be controls over Transhumanism and Synthetic Biology.
  - Refer to Section: "**CONTROL OF TRANSHUMANISM AND SYNTHETIC BIOLOGY**" [\[see page 1559\]](#).
- The Infrastructure of Slavery will be dismantled.
  - Refer to Section: "**DISMANTLING THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY**" [\[see page 1439\]](#).



## (4) The Great Reset: Cause economic collapse

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

970. The Plan is implemented by the deliberate destruction of the present civilisation in all its aspects—particularly by degenerating individuals and society, causing economic collapse, causing collapse of the financial system and causing disruption of food supplies and energy supplies.
971. The reason for causing economic collapse is to cause devastation to individuals with maximum turmoil in all aspects of their lives so that the Dark Force can destroy the present civilisation and bring in Global Tyranny with international, centralised, digital control systems (the Infrastructure of Slavery).
- Refer to Section: "**GLOBAL TYRANNY**" [\[see page 493\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY**" [\[see page 535\]](#).
972. Economic collapse is fully intended and is a deliberate policy of the Dark Force.
973. One main purpose of Sustainability is to shut down the economies of white countries, in particular by creating shortages of energy with the policy of Net Zero Carbon.
- Refer to Section: "**THE NATURE OF SUSTAINABILITY**" [\[see page 719\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: NET ZERO CARBON**" [\[see page 743\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: THERE MUST BE VERY LARGE REDUCTIONS IN THE USE OF FOSSIL FUELS**" [\[see page 747\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: WESTERN INDUSTRIALISATION MUST BE DESTROYED AND FREE COMMERCE MUST BE ABOLISHED; THERE MUST BE DE-GROWTH IN THE BRITISH ECONOMY**" [\[see page 773\]](#).
974. The British Government was part of the process of intentionally provoking Russia into the Ukraine war, whereupon deliberately suicidal sanctions were imposed on Russia and Russia took retaliatory action. This war was created in order to cause world turmoil to hide from the British people the proposals of the Dark Force to deliberately ruin the British economy and cause food and energy shortages and price rises, and to enable Russia to be blamed for all the damage and problems.
975. The catastrophic self-inflicted increase of energy prices through the British Government's Net Zero Carbon policy and the turmoil in energy supplies resulting

from the British Government's provocation of Russia is intended to cause devastation to the British economy by both huge increases in business costs and by diverting individual and corporate spending into paying huge sums for energy and away from normal commercial activity. It is intended to make many businesses unviable and to cause their closure.

976. The Fake Virus Crisis and State Terrorism with all the lockdown, furlough, paying people not to work and working from home were intended to destroy countless businesses and seriously damage the economy.

977. The immense sums of money borrowed by the British Government to pursue the policies of the State Terrorism were intended to cause serious inflation to damage the economy.

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- Specific action will be taken to prevent economic collapse in Britain.
  - Refer to Section: "**PREVENTING ECONOMIC COLLAPSE**"  
*[see page 1429]*.

### DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE: *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Performing a leading role in implementing the Plan and/or Global Tyranny.  
**NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Communication Isolation" will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- Refer to Section: "**THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT**"  
*[see page 1019]*.
- Refer to Section: "**WORLD CRIMES**" *[see page 1051] [clause 1835]*.

## (5) The Great Reset: Cause collapse of the financial system

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

978. The Plan is implemented by the deliberate destruction of the present civilisation in all its aspects—particularly by degenerating individuals and society, causing economic collapse, causing collapse of the financial system and causing disruption of food supplies and energy supplies.
979. One of the reasons for collapsing the financial system is to cause devastation to individuals with maximum turmoil in all aspects of their lives so that the Dark Force can destroy the present civilisation and bring in Global Tyranny with international, centralised, digital control systems (the Infrastructure of Slavery).
- Refer to Section: "**GLOBAL TYRANNY**" [see page 493].
  - Refer to Section: "**THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY**" [see page 535].
980. Collapse of the world-wide financial system is fully intended and is a deliberate policy of the Dark Force to justify the introduction of CBDC.
981. The introduction of CBDC needs a crisis to make it appear to be needed. The Dark Force intended that all the vast quantities of money that governments world-wide borrowed to pay for their COVID and State Terrorism policies, for furlough during the lockdown, for people to stay at home and for paying businesses to stay locked down would build up immense debt which would cripple the budgets of all countries, forcing many governments and nations into financial default. The enormous sums of money which were introduced into the global economy to finance the measures taken by governments would also be likely to cause very significant world-wide inflation. There may even be a false flag cyberattack on bank digital infrastructure. In any event, for whatever excuse, the Dark Force will claim that the world-wide financial system is in "crisis" and has "collapsed" and that therefore a CBDC is required to rescue the situation.

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- Britain and the Bank of England will play no part in the CBDC.
- A **Sovereign Monetary System** will be introduced (in place of the current "Fractional Reserve Monetary System"), and the monopoly of Dark Force-controlled private banks to create money "out of thin air" and to control the supply of money will be destroyed. The Bank of England will then create and issue all the money in the country ("Sovereign Money") under the inherent power of the Royal Prerogative, and the Government will not have to pay any interest. The CBDC will not operate in Britain.

- Refer to Section: "A SOVEREIGN MONETARY SYSTEM WILL BE INTRODUCED" [see page 1293].**
- The Bank of England will have no formal or informal contacts, arrangements or links with the Bank for International Settlements.
- Cash will be retained under the new Sovereign Monetary System.
- The Post Offices will be taken back into public ownership to act as branches of the new National Lending Bank and as Community Hubs, and they will be able to dispense cash.
- Refer to Section: "THE POST OFFICES WILL BE TAKEN BACK INTO PUBLIC OWNERSHIP AS BRANCHES OF THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK AND AS COMMUNITY HUBS" [see page 1317].**

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Performing a leading role in implementing the Plan and/or Global Tyranny.  
**NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Communication Isolation" will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT" [see page 1019].**
- Refer to Section: "WORLD CRIMES" [see page 1051] [clause 1835].**

## (6) The Great Reset: Create shortages of food and control supplies of food

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

982. The Plan is implemented by the deliberate destruction of the present civilisation in all its aspects—particularly by degenerating individuals and society, causing economic collapse, causing collapse of the financial system and causing disruption of food supplies and energy supplies.
983. The reason for creating shortages of food is to cause devastation to individuals with maximum turmoil in all aspects of their lives so that the Dark Force can destroy the present civilisation and bring in Global Tyranny with international, centralised, digital control systems (the Infrastructure of Slavery).
- Refer to Section: "**GLOBAL TYRANNY**" [see page 493].
  - Refer to Section: "**THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY**" [see page 535].
984. Key Dark Force activist Henry Kissinger (who is Jewish) has said:
- "Who controls the food supply controls the people . . ."*
985. Creating food shortages is fully intended and is a deliberate policy of the Dark Force.
- On 28 July 2020 the Rockefeller Foundation produced a document entitled "Reset the Table: Meeting the Moment to Transform the US Food System". This referred to food shortages in the USA.
- "America faces a hunger and nutrition crisis unlike any this country has seen in generations."*
- Dr. Rajiv J. Shah, President, The Rockefeller Foundation*
986. The Dark Force is deliberately creating world-wide food shortages which will lead to famines—in order to manufacture another crisis that breaks civilisation and enables the Dark Force to impose the Infrastructure of Slavery. It plans to control the supply of food by destroying independent food production.
- (1) The British Government was part of the process of intentionally provoking Russia into the Ukraine war, whereupon deliberately suicidal sanctions were imposed on Russia and Russia took retaliatory action. This war was created in order to cause world turmoil to hide from the British people the proposals of the Dark Force to deliberately ruin the British economy and cause food and energy shortages and price rises, and to enable Russia to be blamed for all the damage and problems.

- (2) Economic sanctions against Russia imposed by Dark Force-controlled governments of white countries (particularly the British Government) and market manipulation and interference have deliberately disrupted free markets from operating properly which has caused the fertiliser collapse, the food collapse and the natural gas collapse.
- (3) Shutting down the energy infrastructure of white countries on the hysteria of the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud has contributed to the catastrophe that is happening which will lead to crop failures across the world. Movement of food supplies will be affected.
- (4) Very many food production and storage plants have been criminally destroyed in the USA, vast numbers of chickens have been culled and 10,000 cattle were mysteriously destroyed in Kansas in June 2022.
- (5) In the USA the Government are paying farmers to destroy their crops.
- (6) CO<sub>2</sub> and the use of nitrogen are being prohibited.
- (7) Bee colonies, which are the main pollinators of food crops, are being destroyed by the use of neonicotinodes.
- (8) World production of fertiliser has been disrupted and curtailed.
- (9) Proposed restrictions in Dutch farming could destroy a full third of its farming output and eliminate somewhere between 30 and 50% of Dutch livestock.
- (10) Bill Gates has been buying up huge areas of farmland in the USA; he can now decide how it is used, if at all.
- (11) As fuel costs go up this also raises the price and availability of food.
- (12) One reason for Climate Engineering is to destroy the world's food supply.
  - **Refer to Section: "CLIMATE ENGINEERING AND INTERFERENCE WITH THE PLANET'S LIFE SUPPORT SYSTEMS" [see page 817].**
- (13) Using depleted uranium weapons in Ukraine, (already sent by the current UK Government to Ukraine) will contaminate, possibly for generations, one of the main producers of food in the world.
- (14) Causing impairment of world-wide photosynthesis.
  - **Climate Engineering** (geoengineering) means deliberate large-scale intervention in the Earth's climate systems. There are three main technologies that are used: (1) dispersing into the atmosphere nanoparticles of barium, strontium, manganese, graphene, aluminium

oxide and polymer fibres, and energising them which causes changes to pressure systems by which weather can be manipulated; (2) preventing the sun's rays reaching the Earth with stratospheric aerosol injection; and (3) performing carbon sequestration. Photosynthesis is necessary to enable plants to grow, and to enable the whole biosphere of the Planet and all carbon-based life forms to exist. To enable photosynthesis to take place there must be light, water and CO<sub>2</sub>. The Dark Force is using stratospheric aerosol injection to dim the sun by blocking sunlight from reaching the earth, it is disrupting normal patterns of rainfall and it is reducing CO<sub>2</sub> in the atmosphere by carbon sequestration along with the policies of Sustainability and Net Zero Carbon. If photosynthesis is impaired that would mean that food crops would fail, there would be a shorter growing season causing a reduction of natural foliage; and phytoplankton in the oceans would also be reduced which could cause a massive die off on the scale of an extinction level event; it could also cause another ice age. The Dark Force is using Climate Engineering to weaponise weather control to create world-wide chaos by freak weather conditions which damage plant growth and disrupt food production; if these processes continue they will cause a catastrophic reduction of food supplies. It uses these freak weather conditions, which they themselves deliberately caused, as fake evidence of "Climate Change". Climate Engineering is destroying the ozone layer. The nanoparticles are spreading toxins throughout the ecosystems of the Planet. These processes damage the whole biosphere. This is ruining the beautiful Earth with all its wonderful animals, birds, creatures and forests. They say that these procedures are needed because of "Climate Change", but that is untrue, as the crisis over human-caused "Climate Change" is a fraud. These processes are not for the benefit of humanity or the Planet.

987. Food and energy shortages will be an opportunity for the Dark Force and their Collaborator governments to introduce food rationing and energy rationing controlled by a compulsory Digital ID. Once the Digital ID is in place, particularly if linked to the cashless CBDC, then all the population can be made to take required action such as to take a transhumanist "vaccine" for a "new" pandemic, or otherwise be shut out of all food supplies, energy supplies and finance. The Infrastructure of Slavery will thereby be put in place.
988. The Dark Force intend to stop all independent arable and livestock food production (including dairy), and make everyone totally dependent on lab-grown food from hell produced by Dark Force-controlled corporations.
- (1) There is a coordinated effort by the Dark Force and their controlled corporatocracy to provide only modified seeds which produce crops which are unable to reproduce—"death seeds". This requires the farmer to keep on buying seeds from the corporation. They do not want people to be self-reliant and be able to save seeds, plant crops and grow food. At the

same time these controlled corporations are buying up seed companies and drastically reducing the diversity of available seeds. Soon it might become almost impossible to buy seeds not blighted by these corporations. Then governments may even outlaw the use of seeds that do not come from "approved" corporations, which will then be able to ration the use of seeds and entirely control agriculture. They can thereby stop people being able to have any food which does not come from controlled corporations.

- (2) When traditional and independent private farms have been eradicated and animals have been removed and replaced with patented lab-grown alternatives, all food will be created in factories run by monopoly private corporations under the control of BlackRock and other Dark Force-controlled International Investment Corporations by means of Monopoly Capitalism. The Dark Force will then be the sole supplier of food, and it can require all people to eat their lab-produced food often made of insects (with poisonous chitin), and can add to the food whatever chemicals, nanotechnology, vaccines or DNA manipulations they want. It will then be possible to ration food to enforce greater control, as part of the Social Credit system. By controlling the food supply the Dark Force will control countries and entire populations.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

989. There is currently no shortage of food for white countries, it has all been deliberately manipulated by the Dark Force.
990. The man-made climate crisis is a hoax.

- Refer to Section: "THE MAN-MADE CLIMATE CRISIS FRAUD"  
[\[see page 707\]](#).

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- Specific action will be taken to prevent the disruption of food supplies in Britain.
  - Refer to Section: "PREVENTING DISRUPTION OF FOOD SUPPLIES"  
[\[see page 1433\]](#).

### DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE: *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Performing a leading role in implementing the Plan and/or Global Tyranny.  
**NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Communication Isolation" will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**



*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"** [\[see page 1019\]](#).
  
- **Refer to Section: "WORLD CRIMES"** [\[see page 1051\]](#) [\[clause 1835\]](#).



## (7) The Great Reset: Create shortages of energy, the "Fake Energy Crisis"

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

991. The Plan is implemented by the deliberate destruction of the present civilisation in all its aspects—particularly by degenerating individuals and society, causing economic collapse, causing collapse of the financial system and causing disruption of food supplies and energy supplies.
992. The reason for creating shortages of energy is to cause devastation to individuals with maximum turmoil in all aspects of their lives so that the Dark Force can destroy the present civilisation and bring in Global Tyranny with international, centralised, digital control systems (the Infrastructure of Slavery).
- Refer to Section: "**GLOBAL TYRANNY**" [\[see page 493\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY**" [\[see page 535\]](#).
993. Creating world-wide energy shortages is fully intended and is a deliberate policy of the Dark Force.
994. There is no inherent shortage of energy for the UK. Shortages of energy and skyrocketing energy prices (the "Fake Energy Crisis") have all been deliberately caused by the Dark Force and facilitated by the British Government.
995. Huge energy price rises cause the greatest suffering for the poorest in society.
996. Ordinary people were to be prevented from being able to continue with their existing way of life and devastating damage was to be caused to businesses and the economy.
- Refer to Section: "**PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: WESTERN INDUSTRIALISATION MUST BE DESTROYED AND FREE COMMERCE MUST BE ABOLISHED; THERE MUST BE DE-GROWTH IN THE BRITISH ECONOMY**" [\[see page 773\]](#).
997. Food and energy shortages will be an opportunity for the Dark Force and their Collaborator governments to introduce food rationing and energy rationing controlled by a compulsory Digital ID. Once the Digital ID is in place, particularly if linked to the cashless CBDC, then all the population can be made to take required action such as to take a transhumanist "vaccine" for a "new" pandemic, or otherwise be shut out of all food supplies, energy supplies and finance. The Infrastructure of Slavery will thereby be put in place.

998. One of the basic duties of government in an electrical culture is to make sure that there is enough available energy for all the people, but the British Government followed their orders from those who control them, instead of working for the benefit of the British people.
999. If there are any power cuts in Britain because of the Fake Energy Crisis, then these will be the direct responsibility of the Dark Force-collaborating British Government.
1000. The Fake Energy Crisis is absolutely unforgivable as it was action deliberately taken to harm the British people.
- (1) The British Government was part of the process of intentionally provoking Russia into the Ukraine war, whereupon deliberately suicidal sanctions were imposed on Russia and Russia took retaliatory action. This war was created in order to cause world turmoil to hide from the British people the proposals of the Dark Force to deliberately ruin the British economy and cause food and energy shortages and price rises, and to enable Russia to be blamed for all the damage and problems.
  - (2) In Britain the problems with supply and pricing of energy have been entirely self-inflicted by the British Government with their policies promoting the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud with Net Zero Carbon. There was no need for any of these problems. The British Government reduced fossil fuel and nuclear capacity for energy creation before a completely reliable and immediately available alternative was in place. It was not incompetence, it was criminal.

**Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: NET ZERO CARBON" [see page 743].**

### **MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- Specific action will be taken to prevent the disruption of energy supplies in Britain.
  - Refer to Section: "PREVENTING DISRUPTION OF ENERGY SUPPLIES" [see page 1437].**
- The devastation caused to the lives of British people and the British economy by the Fake Energy Crisis with its energy shortages and energy price rises is the direct responsibility of the British government, working for those who control it. By these actions they have betrayed the British people and broken the Social Contract; accordingly they have ceased to have legitimacy, legality and authority to govern the country. There must therefore be fundamental constitutional reforms in accordance with the Programme of National Reform.

- Refer to Section: "THE SOCIAL CONTRACT" [see page 966] [clause 1655].
- Refer to Section: "THE BRITISH CONSTITUTION HAS IRRETRIEVABLY BROKEN DOWN, BECAUSE THERE IS NO EFFECTIVE CONTROL OVER THE EXECUTIVE" [see page 963].
- Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT" [see page 1019].
- Refer to Section: "CONSTITUTIONAL REFORMS" [see page 973].
- Refer to Section: "THE PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM" [see page 937].

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** (Can be enforced by any British Citizen)

- Performing a leading role in implementing the Plan and/or Global Tyranny.  
**NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Communication Isolation" will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT" [see page 1019].
- Refer to Section: "WORLD CRIMES" [see page 1051] [clause 1835].



## (8) The Great Reset: Control of the internet

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

1001. The Dark Force wish to control the internet and all users of the internet, so they can control the information available to people and control their behaviour.
1002. All a person's activity on the internet will be recorded and monitored.
1003. Control may be imposed by requiring a person wishing to use the internet to have an international Digital ID. This international Digital ID is likely to be the same one used in connection with the Infrastructure of Slavery.
- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY"**  
*[see page 535].*
1004. The international Digital ID, and therefore a person's access to the internet, can be cancelled at any time, or by the operation of the Social Credit system.
1005. To justify imposition of internet controls there will have to be a crisis. This may be by a false flag cyberattack on critical infrastructure such as banks.

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- There will be no internet controls affecting any British Citizen operating within the British Isles.
  - All Internet and Social Media World Monopolies are required to comply with the Internet and Social Media World Monopoly Code in respect of all their services which are available to British Citizens within the British Isles. The Internet and Social Media World Monopoly Code contains the following principle:
    - Internet and Social Media World Monopolies must ensure at all times that their services are open to all without requirement for any Digital ID or similar restriction or condition.
- Refer to Section: "THE INTERNET AND SOCIAL MEDIA WORLD MONOPOLY CODE"** *[see page 1255].*
- All Internet Service Providers and all websites available to British Citizens within the British Isles shall be prohibited from controlling access to their services by any international Digital ID.
  - Technology will be developed to isolate the whole of Britain from international restrictions on the internet and any requirement of a Digital ID.





## (9) The Great Reset: The ESG Green Economy

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

1006. The power of Monopoly Capitalism is being used to implement and impose the ESG Disclosure System which is a political agenda. This political agenda is sometimes referred to as the "Green Economy" or "Stakeholder Capitalism" or "Sustainable Development" or the "2030 Agenda".
1007. The World Bank, the International Monetary Fund and the Bank of International Settlements are considered to be the Global Central Banks. The Global Central Banks are not government institutions, they are all privately owned banks. All countries that have central banks (such as the Bank of England) report back to these Global Central Banks which control their currency and monetary policies.
1008. The Global Central Banks have two main objectives, firstly to introduce control systems that they say are necessary to Save the Planet (the ESG Disclosure System), and secondly a new financial system that is designed to control all governments, companies and individuals (the CBDC). They link them together to create an atmosphere of world crisis that needs emergency world solutions.
1009. The "Financial Stability Board" (FSB) is an international body hosted and funded by the Bank for International Settlements and is based in Basel, Switzerland. It is regarded as being a significant structure in the system of global economic governance. The FSB refers to itself as being an *"international body that monitors and makes recommendations about the global financial system"*.
1010. The "Task Force on Climate-Related Financial Disclosures" (TCFD) is an international oversight body set up by the FSB. Billionaire Michael Bloomberg is the chairman of the TCFD that is filled with banking insiders. The TCFD has partnered with the "Network of Central Banks and Supervisors for Greening the Financial System" (NGFS) that follows the United Nations' 2030 Agenda and Paris Climate agreement.
1011. The Global Central Banks, the FSB, the TCFD, and the NGFS are all private organisations and completely above all government and democratic control.
1012. Under the "ESG Disclosure System" companies are required to disclose to the TCFD information on Environmental, Social and Governance (ESG) standards relating to their activities, including their achievement in carbon emission reduction and performance on "gender and diversity inclusion" (LGBT+ and "the lavender ceiling"). The ESG standards are themselves based on the Sustainable Development Goals (SDGs) of the 2030 Agenda (the so-called "Sound Sustainable Practices"). The B Corp organisations are also part of this political agenda.
- (1) The TCFD will then award the disclosing company a rating as to how well it is complying with the required ESG standards. A company's disclosed

information and rating will be shared with investors, lenders, insurers and other stakeholders, and the company may be denied loans, insurance, and government licences based on its rating. Companies which have a poor rating are effectively threatened with extinction.

- (2) The ESG Disclosure System is an unprecedented international control system completely outside all government and democratic control.

1013. Monopoly Capitalism, in the form of BlackRock and the other Big Three International Investment Corporations with their power and leverage, is crucial to the process of imposing this international political control system upon virtually all major companies in the world (and therefore all their subsidiaries large and small in all countries).

1014. These impositions of ESG disclosure involve tight monitoring of all businesses and organisations under remote, internationally established regulations which are completely outside the control of governments, and are in the form of a de facto Global Tyranny. All these companies and their subsidiaries have ceased being independent or autonomous companies; they may be companies nominally belonging to a particular country, but that is now virtually meaningless as they are completely controlled by this stateless, international power centre pursuing a relentless imperial agenda.

1015. The Dark Force goal is not to enable or improve commerce or to Save the Planet, but to control companies and thereby to control all society. Climate policies are being weaponized against society in the name of protecting the environment.

1016. **The Dictatorship Economy.** The Dictatorship Economy is part of the Infrastructure of Slavery. The ESG Green Economy is in fact only a temporary cover for an eventual "Dictatorship Economy" that will exist after the Dark Force's dictatorship and tyranny have been imposed. The real and logical end result of an ESG Green Economy, which is certainly not discussed in public, is the Dictatorship Economy which is a totally new form of economic system completely replacing the existing one. The Dictatorship Economy will not be driven as now by supply and demand with free enterprise, individual choice and free commerce, instead international representatives under the control of the Dark Force will tell businesses what resources and materials they are allowed to use, and will tell consumers what they are allowed to consume. This is the form of economy that will exist when the Dark Force dictatorship and tyranny have been fully established. This is the Plan, this is the Dictatorship Economy.

*"Isn't the only hope for the planet that the industrialized civilizations collapse? Isn't it our responsibility to bring that about?"*

*Maurice Strong (Club of Rome and senior adviser to the United Nations)*

- **Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: THERE MUST BE MONITORING, ALLOCATING AND RATIONING OF ALL RESOURCES AND MATERIALS" [see page 765].**

- Refer to Section: "**THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY**" [see page 535].

1017. The existing economy will have to be destroyed to enable the Dictatorship Economy to be established. That is one of the reasons for the imposition of the State Terrorism in connection with the Fake Virus Crisis.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1018. The ESG Green Economy has nothing to do with protecting the environment. The sole reason for the ESG Green Economy is to bring in the Infrastructure of Slavery.

1019. The ESG Green Economy progressively and the Dictatorship Economy will completely disempower the individual.

1020. Foreign-controlled Monopoly Capitalism with the politically-driven ESG Disclosure System promoting racial conflict and Anti-White Hate will be broken up.

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- Britain's economy will be based on free enterprise, and a free and fair market.
  - Refer to Section: "**BRITAIN'S ECONOMY WILL BE BASED ON FREE ENTERPRISE, AND A FREE AND FAIR MARKET**" [see page 1139].
- There will not be any Government or centralised monitoring, allocating or rationing of resources and materials relating to or affecting Britain.
- The ESG Disclosure System, the ESG Green Economy and the Dictatorship Economy will not be allowed to operate in Britain.
- The top-down dictatorship under Monopoly Capitalism (used to impose the ESG Disclosure System and create the Dictatorship Economy) will be broken up.
  - Refer to Section: "**MONOPOLY CAPITALISM WILL BE IDENTIFIED AND BROKEN UP**" [see page 1385].
- The manufacturing and industrial capacity of the country will be rebuilt.
  - Refer to Section: "**REBUILDING OF MANUFACTURING AND INDUSTRIAL CAPACITY**" [see page 1481].

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Activism to promote a Green Economy or a Dictatorship Economy, or the centralised monitoring, allocating and rationing of resources and materials.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
[\[see page 1019\]](#).

## (10) The Great Reset: Internationalism and destruction of the independent, democratic nation state

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

■ The Great Reset: NGOs: Stormtroopers of Internationalism and Global Tyranny . . . . .	Page 571
■ The Great Reset: Features of the process advancing Internationalism. . . . .	Page 573
(a) Internationalism: Monopoly Capitalism . . . . .	Page 575
(b) Internationalism: Export of businesses and jobs . . . . .	Page 577
(c) Internationalism: Promote "interdependence" of nation states. . . . .	Page 579
(d) Internationalism: Encourage "Foreign Investment" . . . . .	Page 581
(e) Internationalism: Collaborative Governance . . . . .	Page 583
(f) Internationalism: Global Cities. . . . .	Page 589
(g) Internationalism: Ensuring all trade deals with any country are made through supranational organisations, not with the other country direct. . . . .	Page 595
(h) Internationalism: Control by international public procurement restrictions . . . . .	Page 597
(i) Internationalism: United Nations Treaties, Agreements and Conventions . . . . .	Page 599
(j) Internationalism: Control by United Nations, EU or international rules transposed into British law . . . . .	Page 601
(k) Internationalism: Introduction of a new world-wide CBDC financial system . . . . .	Page 603
(l) Internationalism: State Terrorism . . . . .	Page 607
(m) Internationalism: Fear of world environmental problems . . . . .	Page 609
(n) Internationalism: Fear of pandemics . . . . .	Page 611
(o) Internationalism: International direction of trade unions and professional organisations . . . . .	Page 613
(p) Internationalism: International organisations such as Constitution for the Federation of the Earth . . . . .	Page 615
(q) Internationalism: Intense and prolonged propaganda in the Dark Force-controlled media to discredit and destroy nationality. . . . .	Page 617
(r) Internationalism: Deliberately de-skilling white children and reducing their IQ . . . . .	Page 619

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

1021. Internationalism and destruction of the independent, democratic nation state with all national sovereignty are key aims of the Dark Force.
1022. Internationalism is rule by international organisations staffed and run by appointed, unelected and unaccountable people who are not responsible to or answerable to anyone other than the Dark Force. Those controlling these organisations are inevitably themselves controlled by the Dark Force.
1023. Advancing Internationalism means transferring national powers to appointed, unelected and unaccountable international organisations and supranational organisations. Usually this involves hollowing out democracy and real national sovereignty by keeping the outer forms and institutions of democracy but

transferring all their powers. In all these circumstances the individual is disempowered.

*"What is needed is recognition of the reality that . . . it is simply not feasible for sovereignty to be exercised unilaterally by individual nation-states, however powerful."*

*Maurice Strong, Former UN Undersecretary-General at the 1992 Earth Summit and Member of the Queen's Privy Council for Canada.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: FEATURES OF THE PROCESS ADVANCING INTERNATIONALISM" [see page 573].**

1024. When all significant national powers of all countries have been transferred to these international organisations, the Dark Force, which appoints and controls the staff of the international organisations, becomes the dictator of the world.

1025. The Dark Force-controlled World Economic Forum with their annual conference at Davos, is the central instrument of Dark Force power and influence leading towards Internationalism and Global Tyranny.

- **Refer to Section: "THE WORLD ECONOMIC FORUM" [see page 499].**

1026. Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion: 5

*". . . we will force them to offer us an international power, which by its position will enable us conveniently to absorb, without destroying, all governmental forces of the world and thus to form a super-government. In lieu of modern rulers, we will place a monster which will be called the Super-Governmental Administration. Its hands will be stretched out like pincers in every direction so that this colossal organization cannot fail to conquer all the peoples."*

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1027. Key points:

- (1) "Nationalism" is the rule of the people by themselves.
- (2) "Internationalism" is the rule of the people by the unelected Dark Force which is not responsible to or controlled by the people.
- (3) Internationalism is for the benefit of the Dark Force.
- (4) Internationalism disempowers individuals, who have less and less control and influence over their own lives.
- (5) Internationalism is dictatorship by the Dark Force.

- (6) True democracy is only possible with the nation state. It is impossible under Internationalism.
1028. Nationality is the best unifier of the people and the best protection against totalitarianism and selfish globalism. Historically, no political structure has yet been devised to achieve these goals more effectively than the independent, democratic nation state. There will be national autonomy, not Internationalism controlled by the unelected Few. The nation state will be the paramount and wholly sovereign unit of government.
1029. There is a fundamental and unsolvable problem with Internationalism and Sustainability—if we have to obey the United Nations through Internationalism and have to hand all control over to them:
- (1) Who appoints those we have to obey?
  - (2) Who controls them?
  - (3) What happens if we disagree with those we have to obey?
1030. Internationalism is integral to the Dark Force's Plan to impose their dictatorship on the whole of humanity. Nationality has been the bedrock of white societies for many centuries. There has therefore been an intense campaign over many decades by the Dark Force-controlled media to discredit nationality in any way they can. They do not explain that the only alternative they offer is undemocratic Internationalism and world dictatorship where the individual has no say and all the power is held by the Few; and that in the end this will lead inevitably to slavery for the people of Britain. This is part of the process of destroying all structures, allegiances, group links, identities and loyalties in white society and civilisation.
1031. Inevitably Internationalism will swiftly turn into tyranny, as there is no other way of keeping control.
- Refer to Section: "**GLOBAL TYRANNY**" [\[see page 493\]](#).
1032. Internationalism is completely incompatible with the sovereignty of the individual.
- (1) There is a huge philosophical divide, between on the one hand a dictatorship on enslaved people through Internationalism and Global Tyranny, and on the other hand the individual having Self-Determination. The outcome of this battle will determine the future of humanity. The difference is this: the Dark Force aims to impose a dictatorship and destroy the Self-Determination of every individual, whereas The Counter Revolution aims to empower and enhance the Self-Determination of every individual as the individual is sovereign.

- Refer to Section: "THE INDIVIDUAL IS SOVEREIGN"**  
*[see page 1057].*
  - Refer to Section: "EMPOWERING THE INDIVIDUAL"**  
*[see page 1107].*
  - Refer to Section: "INHERENT RIGHT TO SELF DETERMINATION"**  
*[see page 1073].*
- (2) Each individual is sovereign as each one is a unique spiritual being of pure, infinite awareness. Each individual human being has within them a spiritual essence (their Higher Self, **PURE AWARENESS**) that is their real nature and the source of their inalienable individual validity and uniqueness. That is their innate Divinity. It is Divine because it is one with the One Source, the **ONE CONSCIOUSNESS**, and that is the reason for real Brotherhood with all human beings. Each human being is therefore a precious, priceless individual.
- (3) Only the individual has innate Divinity within. The group, the Communitarian "community" and the "State" do not, they are just a collection of individuals.
- (4) The individual is the key unit of all social and political constructs. The "community" and the "State" are artificial entities with no reality in themselves, and must therefore serve the individual, not the other way round.
- (5) A strong, healthy and uplifted society is built from the roots upwards with strong, healthy individuals working and cooperating voluntarily together for the benefit of the whole. It cannot be imposed top down by Government edict.
- Refer to Section: "INDIVIDUALS IN VOLUNTARY COOPERATION, NOT COMMUNITARIANISM"** *[see page 1111].*
1033. Internationalism is a Jewish concept, promoted for their own racial advantage through their vast control of the media. Jews are spread throughout many countries with loyalty to none. Internationalism suits them as they will benefit from any weakening of the nation state. This is why the greatest advocates of Internationalism are Jewish Supremacists.
- Refer to Section: "JEWISH SUPREMACISTS"** *[see page 873].*
1034. One purpose for causing the two World Wars was to create an excuse to promote international world government and to reject "nationalism".
1035. Internationalism is the ruling moral philosophy instilled into students in higher education.



- Refer to Section: "THE MAKING OF USEFUL DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS THROUGH HIGHER EDUCATION" [see page 269].

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- The Principles of National Coherence will be implemented.
  - Refer to Section: "THE PRINCIPLES OF NATIONAL COHERENCE" [see page 1165].
- There will be a major focus on building and enhancing allegiance to the Nation.
  - Refer to Section: "ENHANCING ALLEGIANCE TO THE NATION" [see page 1125].
- Internationalism will be countered and prevented.
  - Refer to Section: "BRITAIN IS TO BE MADE AS SELF-SUFFICIENT AS POSSIBLE" [see page 1137].
  - Refer to Section: "REBUILDING OF MANUFACTURING AND INDUSTRIAL CAPACITY" [see page 1481].
  - Refer to Section: "A SOVEREIGN MONETARY SYSTEM WILL BE INTRODUCED" [see page 1293].
  - Refer to Section: "ALL COVID-19 STATE TERRORISM WILL BE CANCELLED AND NEVER REIMPOSED" [see page 1449].
  - Refer to Section: "REGISTER OF APPROVED INTERNATIONAL ORGANISATIONS" [see page 1455].
  - Refer to Section: "INTERNATIONAL RELATIONS" [see page 1589].
  - Refer to Section: "MONOPOLY CAPITALISM WILL BE IDENTIFIED AND BROKEN UP" [see page 1385].

### DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE: *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Activism to promote Internationalism.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence*

*carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*

## ■ THE GREAT RESET: NGOs: STORMTROOPERS OF INTERNATIONALISM AND GLOBAL TYRANNY

1036. NGOs are the unseen influence driving Internationalism and Global Tyranny.
1037. NGOs are non-governmental organisations.
1038. The World Economic Forum is an NGO.
1039. NGOs are often "Stakeholders" used in the process of Collaborative Governance ("Participatory Democracy").
- **Refer to Section: "INTERNATIONALISM: COLLABORATIVE GOVERNANCE"**  
*[see page 583].*
1040. NGOs are very powerful and dedicated activists promoting Global Tyranny. These same NGOs are directly involved with many "partnerships" and projects within the Collaborative Governance process. Their involvement therefore concentrates more and more power into fewer and fewer hands.
1041. There are three affiliated and "consultative" NGOs which are of particular importance in driving the Global Tyranny agenda. These particularly important NGOs are all environmental NGOs, namely the International Union for the Conservation of Nature (IUCN) founded by Julian Huxley, the World Wildlife Fund (WWF) and the World Resources Institute (WRI) both of which were founded by the IUCN, and all three are controlled by the Dark Force. There are hundreds if not thousands of NGOs allied or affiliated to them. These three environmental NGOs now dominate the United Nations, just as the CFR has dominated US governments over many years.
1042. NGOs (and particularly those designated by the United Nations as "consultative" NGOs) are rigidly controlled by the Dark Force through funding and the Environmental Grantmakers Association to ensure their promotion of United Nations' policies and now the Great Reset. Most NGOs depend on substantial outside funding, and funding is controlled and selective. There is a huge amount of funding from Foundations for a select group of favoured NGOs through the Environmental Grantmakers Association. The Environmental Grantmakers Association was initiated by the Rockefeller Family Fund and meets every year to determine which NGOs receive grant money from Foundations, who are almost exclusively Dark Force-supporting.
1043. One of the very noticeable and significant features of the United Nations is the endemic Anti-White Hate coming from both the Dark Force-supporting NGOs and Dark Force Collaborators in key positions within the United Nations. This is a very deep poison and reduces all their talk about fighting racism to hypocrisy. Once observers see this hypocrisy they become aware that there is a corrupting hidden

agenda which devalues the whole organisation and all its activities, and all the NGOs involved.

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- Collaborative Governance will not operate in Britain. All decision-making will be solely by elected representatives and not by Collaborative Governance.
  - Refer to Section: "**ALL DECISION-MAKING TO BE BY ELECTED REPRESENTATIVES AND NOT BY COLLABORATIVE GOVERNANCE**" [\[see page 1477\]](#).

■ THE GREAT RESET: FEATURES OF THE PROCESS ADVANCING INTERNATIONALISM

TABLE OF CONTENTS:

(a) Internationalism: Monopoly Capitalism ..... Page 575

(b) Internationalism: Export of businesses and jobs ..... Page 577

(c) Internationalism: Promote "interdependence" of nation states..... Page 579

(d) Internationalism: Encourage "Foreign Investment" ..... Page 581

(e) Internationalism: Collaborative Governance ..... Page 583

(f) Internationalism: Global Cities..... Page 589

(g) Internationalism: Ensuring all trade deals with any country are made through  
supranational organisations, not with the other country direct..... Page 595

(h) Internationalism: Control by international public procurement restrictions ..... Page 597

(i) Internationalism: United Nations Treaties, Agreements and Conventions ..... Page 599

(j) Internationalism: Control by United Nations, EU or international rules  
transposed into British law ..... Page 601

(k) Internationalism: Introduction of a new world-wide CBDC financial system ..... Page 603

(l) Internationalism: State Terrorism ..... Page 607

(m) Internationalism: Fear of world environmental problems ..... Page 609

(n) Internationalism: Fear of pandemics ..... Page 611

(o) Internationalism: International direction of trade unions and  
professional organisations ..... Page 613

(p) Internationalism: International organisations such as Constitution for the  
Federation of the Earth ..... Page 615

(q) Internationalism: Intense and prolonged propaganda in the Dark Force-controlled  
media to discredit and destroy nationality..... Page 617

(r) Internationalism: Deliberately de-skilling white children and reducing their IQ ..... Page 619

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny**

**4. The Great Reset**

**(10) The Great Reset: Internationalism and destruction of the independent, democratic nation state**

**■ The Great Reset: Features of the process advancing Internationalism**

## (a) *Internationalism: Monopoly Capitalism*

### **BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

1044. Monopoly Capitalism is the creeping process whereby more and more companies and businesses are taken over by larger and larger companies, in the end nearly always foreign-owned. As this process continues, the Dark Force ensures that control of ever increasing accumulations of assets, shares and land become ever more concentrated in the hands of fewer and fewer people. Monopoly Capitalism inevitably results in more and more assets in Britain ending up in foreign control, which has no loyalty or concern whatsoever for the interests of the people of this country. The complexity of foreign multi-company anonymity often hides the ownership of assets. Hidden share leverage is how international banks and other corporations and individuals create monopolies (particularly in the media). Monopoly Capitalism gives the few people in control of all these shareholdings immense hidden political and economic influence, and undue private wealth.
1045. The real danger however is the power of three Dark Force-controlled International Investment Corporations, BlackRock, Vanguard and State Street, known as the "Big Three". In 2017 it was understood that the Big Three were the largest shareholders in 40% of all publicly listed firms in the United States and in almost 90% of the companies listed in the S&P 500, but this position is rapidly changing. Bloomberg estimate that by 2028 the Big Three will have under their control more than \$20 trillion. This compares to the value of the entire US GDP of \$20 trillion and the value of the entire EU GDP of \$15 trillion. Larry Fink (who is Jewish) is the founder and CEO of BlackRock the largest and most influential of all the Big Three. Funds controlled by BlackRock are growing by at least \$1 trillion a year using their immensely powerful AI computer system ALADDIN (Asset Liability And Debt and Derivative Investment Network) and its algorithms. Vanguard is a private company with secret shareholders many of whom are believed to be the Foundations of super-rich families such as the Rockefellers and the Rothschilds; Vanguard is a very big shareholder of BlackRock. This process has been enabled by Dark Force-controlled international banks creating free money "out of thin air". As well as being investment managers, the Big Three, and particularly BlackRock, have political agendas which they impose on the companies they control.
1046. In this process of Monopoly Capitalism the larger companies take over all the little companies but then they themselves together with all their subsidiaries are all taken over by the colossal BlackRock and the other Big Three International Investment Corporation vampires. So in practice the vampires scoop up control of **all** companies everywhere—large and little. A process of unprecedented greed.
1047. This power is being used to impose the ESG Disclosure System on all companies and thereby on society and Britain as a whole.

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

##### Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny

##### 4. The Great Reset

##### (10) The Great Reset: Internationalism and destruction of the independent, democratic nation state

##### ■ The Great Reset: Features of the process advancing Internationalism

##### (a) Internationalism: Monopoly Capitalism

**THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

1048. Foreign-controlled Monopoly Capitalism with the politically-driven ESG Disclosure System promoting racial conflict and Anti-White Hate will be broken up.

**MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- Monopoly Capitalism will be identified and broken up.
  - Refer to Section: "**MONOPOLY CAPITALISM WILL BE IDENTIFIED AND BROKEN UP**" [\[see page 1385\]](#).



## (b) *Internationalism: Export of businesses and jobs*

### **BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

1049. This is the process of arranging for businesses and jobs to be exported and lost to the country, so industrial capacity, infrastructure and skills with all the technical knowledge and competence is drained away from the country. This destroys the white skilled workforce so that there is no one left to train the young people who do not acquire the necessary skills to enable industry to operate.

- Refer to Section: "DESTROY ALL MANUFACTURING AND INDUSTRIAL CAPACITY AND THE HERITAGE OF A SKILL-BASED WORKFORCE, TO PREVENT NATIONAL INDEPENDENCE" [see page 483].**

### **MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- The process of arranging for businesses and jobs to be exported and lost to the country will be prevented.
  - Refer to Section: "REBUILDING OF MANUFACTURING AND INDUSTRIAL CAPACITY" [see page 1481].**
- Monopoly Capitalism will be identified and broken up.
  - Refer to Section: "MONOPOLY CAPITALISM WILL BE IDENTIFIED AND BROKEN UP" [see page 1385].**

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny**

**4. The Great Reset**

**(10) The Great Reset: Internationalism and destruction of the independent, democratic nation state**

■ **The Great Reset: Features of the process advancing Internationalism**

**(b) Internationalism: Export of businesses and jobs**

## (c) *Internationalism: Promote "interdependence" of nation states*

### **BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

1050. The word and concept of "interdependence" was promoted by the Trilateral Commission.
1051. Under the Dark Force process of causing "interdependence", nation states cease to be autonomous and independent and are forced into working with other powers, national and international. These arrangements are not subject to democratic control or representation. The nation state and national borders become irrelevant and democracy accordingly ceases to operate.
- (1) As part of this process of causing "interdependence", nation states are stripped of their regulatory authority over economic activity. As a result, Britain has been seriously inhibited in promoting British manufacturing and industry.
    - (a) In the name of "Free Trade", Government power to assist British manufacturing and industry with necessary mechanisms such as trade barriers, tariffs and import taxes was ended.
    - (b) International trade agreements, such as those of the World Trade Organisation, were created which forced governments to adhere to common trading rules laid down arbitrarily by international organisations.
    - (c) The "deregulation" of industries. Deregulation is a misnomer because industries were not to be free of regulations, in fact quite the contrary, but the processes, regulations and rate setting that were to apply were to be made by the "industry" itself. All this was carried out on an international basis free of all democratic control, quite outside the democratic government of nation states. This gave international organisations increased power over critical national industries and economic activity, and nation states were made irrelevant.
  - (2) Dark Force-controlled media propaganda using bought journalists and economists have long promoted these processes as unquestionable and ethically superior and enlightened, when they are nothing of the sort and are really just powerful methods of weakening the nation state to promote Internationalism and the interests of the Dark Force. The public have been trained by endless repetition in the media, to think these processes help the country when in fact they are designed to damage it.

1052. The Armed Services are made so "integrated" with the armed services of other countries with joint and international operational control and development of equipment, to ensure that the country finds it impossible to act alone.

- Refer to Section: "**DESTROY THE EFFECTIVENESS OF THE ARMED SERVICES**" [\[see page 401\]](#).

### **MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- The process towards "interdependence" will be terminated, to free British manufacturing and industry from the malicious international bonds imposed by the Dark Force.
  - Refer to Section: "**REBUILDING OF MANUFACTURING AND INDUSTRIAL CAPACITY**" [\[see page 1481\]](#).
- The destructive internationalist scam of "Free Trade" is rejected: it has enabled world domination by predatory international mega-corporations. The British Government will be empowered to impose all protectionist mechanisms and trade barriers such as tariffs and import taxes, that are necessary to protect and advance British industry.
- All trading with other countries will be under the terms of trading agreements negotiated directly with each country. As soon as possible Britain will withdraw from the World Trade Organisation, and all WTO agreements.
- "Deregulation" will not apply to any contract or trading arrangement operating within the British legal jurisdiction. All directions and guidance needed to regulate the industry concerned will be laid down by the British Government. Any provision in any such contract or trading arrangement requiring the adoption of any directions or guidance (formal or informal) of any international organisation not listed in the Register of Approved International Organisations will be of no legal effect.
  - Refer to Section: "**REGISTER OF APPROVED INTERNATIONAL ORGANISATIONS**" [\[see page 1455\]](#).
- All powers passed to international organisations will be cancelled.
- Britain is to be made as self-sufficient as possible.
  - Refer to Section: "**BRITAIN IS TO BE MADE AS SELF-SUFFICIENT AS POSSIBLE**" [\[see page 1137\]](#).

---

#### **PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

##### **Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny**

##### **4. The Great Reset**

##### **(10) The Great Reset: Internationalism and destruction of the independent, democratic nation state**

##### **■ The Great Reset: Features of the process advancing Internationalism**

##### **(c) Internationalism: Promote "interdependence" of nation states**

## (d) *Internationalism: Encourage "Foreign Investment"*

### **BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

1053. "Foreign Investment" is the false Holy Grail given out by Dark Force-controlled media and Dark Force-controlled academics and economists; they say that this country must have foreign investment so the national economy can work well, and so there will be the money to build factories and employ people. It is the Trojan Horse of Internationalism.

- (1) Because the necessary finance was not believed to be available to British companies, it was thought that Britain had to attract "foreign investment" which is how we lost control of our own businesses and our own labour force. Companies can now get all the finance they need from the National Lending Bank and they do not have to issue shares in the old way. "Foreign investment" is not wonderful at all; we do not want foreign companies running assets in our country; we want prosperous British companies run by British Citizens.
- (2) Foreign investment is made by multinational companies forming part of Monopoly Capitalism, funded by international banks who "create" all the money they need.
  - Refer to Section: "THE NATURE OF "MONEY" CREATED BY PRIVATE BANKS" [see page 467].**
- (3) Foreign investment and share purchases mean foreign interference against the interests of this country. That is "Internationalism".
- (4) This disempowers the individual.
  - Refer to Section: "DISEMPOWER THE INDIVIDUAL" [see page 133].**
- (5) If private banks did not control the creation of money, and money was readily available for investment, the country would not need this foreign investment which makes the country lose control of its businesses and industry, and lose control of its destiny.
- (6) Secret foreign shareholders are the curse which has destroyed the economy of this country by handing it over to unknown and unaccountable foreign financiers.
- (7) Great concern by company executives and directors about the price of their company's shares, as manipulated by unknown, unaccountable and parasitic foreign shareholders dishonestly manipulating and profiteering on the Stock

Market, has distorted company policies and distracted executives and directors from properly running the company.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1054. With a Sovereign Monetary System, all the money required for investment will be available from the National Lending Bank without the Mephistopheles of privately owned banks or uncontrollable multinational companies owned and controlled by unknown people with unknown agendas.

- Refer to Section: "**THE STATE-OWNED NATIONAL LENDING BANK**" [\[see page 1313\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**REBUILDING OF MANUFACTURING AND INDUSTRIAL CAPACITY**" [\[see page 1481\]](#).

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- A **Sovereign Monetary System** will be introduced (in place of the current "Fractional Reserve Monetary System"), and the monopoly of Dark Force-controlled private banks to create money "out of thin air" and to control the supply of money will be destroyed. The Bank of England will then create and issue all the money in the country ("Sovereign Money") under the inherent power of the Royal Prerogative, and the Government will not have to pay any interest. The CBDC will not operate in Britain.
  - Refer to Section: "**A SOVEREIGN MONETARY SYSTEM WILL BE INTRODUCED**" [\[see page 1293\]](#).
- Monopoly Capitalism by the use of secret shareholdings owned by foreign shareholders will be eliminated.
  - Refer to Section: "**MONOPOLY CAPITALISM WILL BE IDENTIFIED AND BROKEN UP**" [\[see page 1385\]](#).

**(e) Internationalism: Collaborative Governance****BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

1055. Collaborative Governance is the process, under the principle of Communitarianism and Social Justice, whereby elected representatives pass their powers and authority on to non-elected public/private organisations and agencies (often known as "partnerships") (this is "subsidiarity") or on to "regional" organisations (this is "devolution" or "regionalisation"). This is "decentralisation". This is also called "Participatory Democracy". These partnerships are dominated by Dark Force-controlled "community activists" or "stakeholders" who claim to speak for the "community" but who are unelected and unaccountable. Community activists are frequently Common Purpose. The aim is to manipulate the partnership into implementing Dark Force-controlled requirements locally with minimum involvement from national governments. ("Think Global, Act Local"). This is the "Third Way".

*"Regionalism must precede globalism. We foresee a seamless system of governance from local communities, individual states, regional unions and up through to the United Nations itself."*

*'Our Common Neighbourhood', a report by the United Nations Commission on Global Governance (1995).*

1056. The process of implementation is frequently by the partnership claiming that their proposed plans are the "wishes of the community". Community activists or stakeholders state what the "wishes of the community" are, even though they may have financial interests in promoting the plans. The partnership may hold "public" visioning meetings of "interested local individuals" to make it appear that the "wishes of the community" have been sought and obtained. These "visioning meetings" are not always genuine but can be manipulated by agents for the partnership using the Delphi Technique, and are held merely to give the pretence that the plans of the partnership represent the "wishes of the community"; these meetings are simply designed to rubberstamp plans of the partnership already decided.

- (1) These community activists ("stakeholders") are persons or groups (whose source of funding is not always made public) such as NGOs (also known as "Civil Society"), private businesses, charities, "action groups", "local interest groups", "local leaders" and "community groups" who claim to speak for the "community".

□ **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: NGOs: STORMTROOPERS OF INTERNATIONALISM AND GLOBAL TYRANNY" [see page 571].**

- (2) These partnerships are frequently dominated by community activists ("stakeholders") who owe no loyalty to local people; they are often affiliated

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION****Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny****4. The Great Reset****(10) The Great Reset: Internationalism and destruction of the independent, democratic nation state****■ The Great Reset: Features of the process advancing Internationalism****(e) Internationalism: Collaborative Governance**

to the United Nations and other Dark Force-controlled international institutions from whom they take instruction.

- (3) These community activists ("stakeholders") promote Communitarianism and "Social Justice", not "Equal Justice" (which means that everyone is equal under the law and which has been the basis of Western Civilisation).
- **Refer to Section: "PROMOTE THE POISON OF COMMUNITARIANISM AND SOCIAL JUSTICE" [see page 355].**
- (4) The "community" and the interests and wishes of the "community" in any situation are what community activists ("stakeholders") say they are.
- (5) "Social Justice" in any situation is what the "community" says it is, and as the community activists ("stakeholders") claim that they "speak for the community", "Social Justice" is what the community activists say it is.
- (6) The process of Collaborative Governance tends to hide and make unaccountable the activities and motivations of powerful operators.

1057. There is nothing to stop partnerships joining international groupings whose purpose is to break up democratic responsibility within the nation state and promote international directives and interests leading towards Global Tyranny.

- **Refer to Section: "GLOBAL TYRANNY" [see page 493].**

1058. This situation is made even more opaque where private finance is introduced ("Blended Finance").

1059. There are certain key international organisations which provide consultative and advisory services to local councils wishing to implement Sustainability. The International Council for Local Environmental Initiatives ("ICLEI") is one of the most important of these international organisations. ICLEI has produced a guide called the Local Agenda 21 Planning Guide. ICLEI was set up in 1990 and helped to write Agenda 21.

1060. Regionalisation is the stepping stone to Global Tyranny by creating a parallel government.

1061. Consider the plans set in hand by Councils such as Reading with their Reading 2050 plan, Southend with their Southend 2050 plan and Lancashire County Council's Local Agenda 21 process under Graham Penfield.

1062. These multi-sector partnerships have been involved with scandals in Nottingham and Rotherham.

---

## PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

### Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny

#### 4. The Great Reset

##### (10) The Great Reset: Internationalism and destruction of the independent, democratic nation state

##### ■ The Great Reset: Features of the process advancing Internationalism

##### (e) Internationalism: Collaborative Governance



1063. Local Enterprise Partnerships are part of the process. They describe themselves as:

*" . . . locally-owned partnerships between local authorities and businesses. They play a central role in determining local economic priorities and undertaking activities . . . "*

1064. The Cabinet Office has been very active in promoting Collaborative Governance.

1065. The Quango system is a form of Collaborative Governance hiding the activities of Government.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1066. These "partnerships" are outside the democratic process and structures, and claim to speak for the "community" under the principles of Communitarianism, "Social Justice" and the "Common Good". Individuals are thereby disempowered and suppressed.

1067. These Frankenstein organisations do not have direct relationship with the electorate, and democratic responsibility and accountability is accordingly destroyed. Their operations and funding are often semi-secret.

1068. The interests of local people are weakened because the representatives of the local councils can be outvoted.

1069. The aim is to take control of the individual by removing power from democratic structures and giving it to unelected local structures in parallel to democratic structures which take their inspiration and directives from unelected global institutions.

1070. Dark Force-controlled community activists (stakeholders) talk much about "democratic renewal" and "participation" but their real agenda is to sideline local elected representatives, and make them share their power with these self-selected, appointed, unelected and unaccountable Dark Force-controlled community activist groups ("Civil Society").

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- Collaborative Governance will not operate in Britain. All decision-making will be by elected representatives and not by Collaborative Governance.
- All organs of Collaborative Governance (including the Quango system) are deemed to be parts of the British Public Sector, and accordingly are subject to monitoring by individual British Citizens in accordance with the Citizen Enquiry System.

- Refer to Section: "CITIZEN ENQUIRIES" [see page 1001].**
- The Cabinet Office will be abolished. All its staff will be dismissed and barred from holding any Key Employment Position. Its responsibilities will be reassigned.
  - Refer to Section: "THE CABINET OFFICE WILL BE ABOLISHED AND ALL STAFF WILL BE DISMISSED" [see page 1363].**
- The Office for Civil Society will be closed down and all legal and financial control and responsibility for local services will be transferred from Civil Society organisations to the respective Local Authority. The Compact (or successor) and all local Compacts will be abolished. Local Authorities will no longer deal with Compact Voice. The Localism Act 2011 (or successor) and in particular the Community Right to Challenge provisions will be repealed. The Government's community organiser network and the charity Locality (or successor) will be abolished.
  - Refer to Section: "LOCAL GOVERNMENT WILL BE REFORMED TO BUILD, REFLECT AND ENHANCE GENUINE LOCAL COMMUNITIES, LOCAL IDENTITY, INDIVIDUALITY AND ACCOUNTABILITY" [see page 1469].**
- No person or organisation in any Key Employment Position shall belong to, have association with, or accept, approve or adopt the directions or guidance (formal or informal) of any international organisation not listed in the Register of Approved International Organisations.
  - Refer to Section: "KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS" [see page 1219].**
  - Refer to Section: "REGISTER OF APPROVED INTERNATIONAL ORGANISATIONS" [see page 1455].**
- Common Purpose has a very influential role in the promotion of Collaborative Governance. Common Purpose will be abolished and all Common Purpose graduates will be dismissed and barred from Key Employment.
  - Refer to Section: "COMMON PURPOSE WILL BE ABOLISHED AND ALL COMMON PURPOSE GRADUATES WILL BE REMOVED AND BARRED FROM HOLDING ANY KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITION" [see page 1369].**
- This is the purpose of Agenda 21, and that is why Britain will withdraw from Agenda 21.
  - Refer to Section: "INTERNATIONAL RELATIONS" [see page 1589].**

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION****Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny****4. The Great Reset****(10) The Great Reset: Internationalism and destruction of the independent, democratic nation state****■ The Great Reset: Features of the process advancing Internationalism****(e) Internationalism: Collaborative Governance**

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Any Key Employment Organisation or any person employed in any Key Employment Position belonging to or having relations with any international organisation other than those listed in the Register of Approved International Organisations.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny**

**4. The Great Reset**

**(10) The Great Reset: Internationalism and destruction of the independent, democratic nation state**

■ **The Great Reset: Features of the process advancing Internationalism**

**(e) Internationalism: Collaborative Governance**

**(f) Internationalism: Global Cities****BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

1071. In order to weaken the democratic nation state, the Dark Force wishes to secure total control of the levers of power in cities and regions. This is "devolution".
1072. Cities are encouraged to work towards being "Global Cities" replacing the nation state as the primary unit of global organisational structure.
1073. The process of encouraging Global Cities and promoting their own independence and self-governance, is to ensure that these cities develop independence from the nation state with separate financing so that they have more autonomy.
1074. Global Cities are open to control by NGOs, "community groups" and "stakeholders" ("Civil Society") dominated by unelected Sustainability Activists who are in reality working towards Global Tyranny. Representative Democracy is thereby circumvented.

□ **Refer to Section: "INTERNATIONALISM: COLLABORATIVE GOVERNANCE"**  
[see page 583].

1075. Richard N. Gardner served as Special Advisor to the United Nations at the 1992 Earth Summit in Rio, as he did in 1972 at the UN Conference on the Human Environment. Gardner was a member of the Council on Foreign Relations. In 1974 he described the process of demolishing the nation state:

*" . . . the 'house of world order' will have to be built from the bottom up rather than from the top down. It will look like a great 'booming, buzzing confusion,' to use William James' famous description of reality, but an end run around national sovereignty, eroding it piece by piece, will accomplish much more than the old-fashioned frontal assault."*

1076. The Dark Force endlessly repeats that society is in "crisis" and faces deep and serious problems which the democratic nation state is unable to cure.

*"It's time to face the facts. The way this country is run is broken. People feel remote from decisions that affect them. Our cities are held back . . ."*

*George Osborne 2015*

*"A planet ruled by cities represents a new paradigm of global governance . . . of pragmatic interdependence rather than outworn ideologies of national independence . . . the foundations for this new world are being erected in our own age as cities collaborate—and citizens communicate—across borders with increasing ease and frequency. What remains is to sense the liberating possibilities of these developments."*

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION****Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny****4. The Great Reset****(10) The Great Reset: Internationalism and destruction of the independent, democratic nation state****■ The Great Reset: Features of the process advancing Internationalism****(f) Internationalism: Global Cities**

Benjamin R. Barber who is a Member of the Council on Foreign Relations.

*" . . . democratic institutions all over the world are in trouble as an increasing number of people no longer believe in them. In this scenario, cities need to be brought to the centre of the political order."*

Benjamin R. Barber

1077. There are a number of international Global Cities projects.

1078. The 100 Resilient Cities Project.

- (1) This project was pioneered and financially supported by the Rockefeller Foundation.
- (2) The Project was promoted as an elite group of cities with over one fifth of the world population.
- (3) The claim was made that cities face growing "crisis" and accordingly must join this elite organisation:

*"Crisis is the new normal for cities in the 21st century. Because of the collision of globalisation, urbanisation, and climate change, not a week goes by that there's not a disruption to a city somewhere in the world: a cyber attack, a natural disaster, or economic or social upheaval."*

- (4) The Project was designed:
  - (a) To promote the independence of such cities from the nation state.
  - (b) To promote Global Tyranny and all the policies now known as the Great Reset.
  - (c) To increase the influence and control of NGOs and Civil Society with process of Collaborative Governance, and the redirection of funding streams towards projects supporting the Great Reset.

□ **Refer to Section: "INTERNATIONALISM: COLLABORATIVE GOVERNANCE" [see page 583].**

1079. The Global Parliament of Mayors has similar aims:

- (1) The narrative as usual is that cities are in "crisis" and they must be given independence and self-government. The Dark Force promotes that in the new political and economic system of the 21st century an ever increasing

number of non-governmental organisations ("Civil Society"), often working collaboratively in networks, will now better represent individuals.

- (2) The Global Parliament of Mayors describe themselves as follows:

*"The Global Parliament of Mayors is a governance body of, by and for mayors from all continents with a vision to the world in which mayors, their cities and networks are equal partners in building global governance for an inclusive and sustainable world."*

- (3) The preamble to the document published by the Global Parliament of Mayors entitled "A Declaration of the Rights of the City and Citizens" states that:

*"The key right of the city, the first listed below, is the right of the city to self-governance . . . cities have a right to self-governance, especially in our 21st century era of interdependence where independent states are failing to solve global problems that threaten not only sustainability and justice, but existence itself."*

- (4) The aims of the Global Parliament of Mayors are as follows:

- (a) To promote the independence of member cities from the nation state.
- (b) To promote Global Tyranny and all the policies now known as the Great Reset.

*". . . one of the most important aims of a GPM to develop a "right of the city" platform to secure the resources and jurisdictional autonomy necessary to discharging local and global responsibilities."*

*"The GPM will deploy collective urban political power manifesting the right of cities to govern themselves, as well as the responsibility to enact viable, cross-border solutions to global challenges. In this era of interdependence, where nation states are increasingly dysfunctional and cities are everywhere rising, the moment has come for cities to take the leap from effective local governance to true global governance."*

*Jozias Johannes van Aartsen, Mayor of The Hague*

- (c) To increase the influence and control by NGOs and Civil Society with process of Collaborative Governance, and the redirection of funding streams towards projects supporting the Great Reset.

---

## PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

### Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny

#### 4. The Great Reset

##### (10) The Great Reset: Internationalism and destruction of the independent, democratic nation state

##### ■ The Great Reset: Features of the process advancing Internationalism

##### (f) Internationalism: Global Cities

- **Refer to Section: "INTERNATIONALISM: COLLABORATIVE GOVERNANCE" [see page 583].**

1080. The Global Covenant of Mayors for Climate & Energy is a global coalition of city leaders addressing Climate Change by pledging to cut greenhouse gas emissions and prepare for the "future impacts of Climate Change".

1081. The Core Cities Group.

- (1) This is a group of major cities in Britain, including Belfast, Birmingham, Bristol, Cardiff, Glasgow, Leeds, Liverpool, Manchester, Newcastle, Nottingham, Sheffield.
- (2) This is a cross sector partnership including public, private, "community sector" interests and agencies.
- (3) This is the sort of partnership promoted by the United Nations to devolve power and influence away from the central nation state and into the hands of an organisation controlled by those dedicated to Internationalism.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1082. The "crisis" language of these international organisations is delusional and is rejected.

1083. The concept of Global Cities is a Dark Force process to promote Internationalism and destroy the nation state.

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- Nationality is the best unifier of the people and the best protection against totalitarianism and selfish globalism. Historically, no political structure has yet been devised to achieve these goals more effectively than the independent, democratic nation state. There will be national autonomy, not Internationalism controlled by the unelected Few. The nation state will be the paramount and wholly sovereign unit of government.
- There will be a major focus on building and enhancing allegiance to the Nation.
  - **Refer to Section: "ENHANCING ALLEGIANCE TO THE NATION" [see page 1125].**
- No sitting mayor of any city in Britain will be allowed to take part in the Global Parliament of Mayors or any other Global Cities programme, or to promote Global Tyranny or Climate Change polemic; if they do so they will

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

##### Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny

##### 4. The Great Reset

##### (10) The Great Reset: Internationalism and destruction of the independent, democratic nation state

##### ■ The Great Reset: Features of the process advancing Internationalism

##### (f) Internationalism: Global Cities



be forced to resign and personally repay any expenses paid on their behalf in that regard.

- Refer to Section: "LOCAL GOVERNMENT WILL BE REFORMED TO BUILD, REFLECT AND ENHANCE GENUINE LOCAL COMMUNITIES, LOCAL IDENTITY, INDIVIDUALITY AND ACCOUNTABILITY" [see page 1469].**
- The Core Cities Group will be abolished.
- No person or organisation in any Key Employment Position shall belong to, have association with, or accept, approve or adopt the directions or guidance (formal or informal) of any international organisation not listed in the Register of Approved International Organisations.
  - Refer to Section: "KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS" [see page 1219].**
  - Refer to Section: "REGISTER OF APPROVED INTERNATIONAL ORGANISATIONS" [see page 1455].**

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Any Key Employment Organisation or any person employed in any Key Employment Position belonging to or having relations with any international organisation other than those listed in the Register of Approved International Organisations.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT" [see page 1019].**

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny**

**4. The Great Reset**

**(10) The Great Reset: Internationalism and destruction of the independent, democratic nation state**

■ **The Great Reset: Features of the process advancing Internationalism**

(f) **Internationalism: Global Cities**

**(g) *Internationalism: Ensuring all trade deals with any country are made through supranational organisations, not with the other country direct***

**BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

1084. The World Trade Organization (WTO) is an international organisation controlling trade between countries. Britain has virtually no practical control over the terms of WTO Agreements which can be changed at any time. Dispute jurisdiction is controlled by appointed, unelected and unaccountable people. Accession to WTO is therefore a major risk to national independence.

**MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- All trading with other countries will be under the terms of trading agreements negotiated directly with each country. As soon as possible Britain will withdraw from the World Trade Organisation, and all WTO agreements.
  - **Refer to Section: "INTERNATIONAL RELATIONS" [see page 1589].**

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny**

**4. The Great Reset**

**(10) The Great Reset: Internationalism and destruction of the independent, democratic nation state**

■ **The Great Reset: Features of the process advancing Internationalism**

**(g) Internationalism: Control by World Trade Organization (WTO) Agreements**

## (h) **Internationalism: Control by international public procurement restrictions**

### **BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

1085. Public procurement restrictions imposed by international agreements have prevented the Government favouring national contractors. British regulations (led by EU directives) have been based on the Model Law on Public Procurement published in 2014 by the United Nations Commission on Trade Law (UNCITRAL) and the World Trade Organisation Agreement on Government Procurement. These EU directives were in accordance with the EU Commission's intention to "prevent 'buy national' policies". The aim was to open up the Government's competitive tendering process to regional and global competitors. These arrangements have ensured that domestic contractors have been excluded, and this has caused immense damage to British companies. This is part of the Dark Force's intention to destroy all British manufacturing and industrial capacity in order to create interdependence and national helplessness. The British regulations were made whilst Matt Hancock was Minister for the Cabinet Office. (Incidentally, Hancock was also in charge of the Government's imposition of the Dark Force's State Terrorism in respect of the Fake Virus Crisis.)

- **Refer to Section: "DESTROY ALL MANUFACTURING AND INDUSTRIAL CAPACITY AND THE HERITAGE OF A SKILL-BASED WORKFORCE, TO PREVENT NATIONAL INDEPENDENCE" [see page 483].**

### **MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- The use of national contractors will be promoted wherever possible and all restrictions on public procurement by the Government will be abolished.
  - **Refer to Section: "INTERNATIONAL RELATIONS" [see page 1589].**

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny**

**4. The Great Reset**

**(10) The Great Reset: Internationalism and destruction of the independent, democratic nation state**

■ **The Great Reset: Features of the process advancing Internationalism**

**(h) Internationalism: Control by international public procurement restrictions**

## (i) ***Internationalism: United Nations Treaties, Agreements and Conventions***

### **BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

1086. The United Nations is completely controlled by the Dark Force. Their Treaties, Agreements and Conventions are not to benefit the world or humanity, but to advance Global Tyranny. Britain was deceitfully taken into these arrangements by Dark Force-controlled British officials seeking to advance the Plan, not for the benefit of the British people.

1087. For instance, Britain acceded to Agenda 21, the 2030 Agenda (2015) and the New Urban Agenda (2016).

- **Refer to Section: "THREE KEY AGREEMENTS OF SUSTAINABILITY"**  
*[see page 731].*

### **THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

1088. The objection to all three of these Agreements is that their real and underlying aims are to promote Internationalism by making the nation state increasingly powerless and irrelevant, and to establish international, centralised, digital control systems with monitoring and data collecting powers over all countries by international organisations.

### **MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- Nationality is the best unifier of the people and the best protection against totalitarianism and selfish globalism. Historically, no political structure has yet been devised to achieve these goals more effectively than the independent, democratic nation state. There will be national autonomy, not Internationalism controlled by the unelected Few. The nation state will be the paramount and wholly sovereign unit of government.
  - **Refer to Section: "DEMOCRATIC NATIONALISM, NOT UNDEMOCRATIC INTERNATIONALISM"** *[see page 1115].*
- There will be a major focus on building and enhancing allegiance to the Nation.
  - **Refer to Section: "ENHANCING ALLEGIANCE TO THE NATION"**  
*[see page 1125].*
- Britain will immediately and unilaterally withdraw from all United Nations Treaties, Agreements and Conventions, including and particularly the UN Global Compact for Migration (2018), Agenda 21 (1992), the 2030 Agenda

(2015), the Paris Agreement (2015), the New Urban Agenda (2016), the Emergency Platform under Our Common Agenda, the Pandemic Treaty, One Health, and all other international rules of Sustainability, and be under no legal duty to implement, comply with or abide by them. The International Health Regulations will not be binding on Britain. Britain will not enter into any further such United Nations or international Treaties, Agreements or Conventions.

- Refer to Section: "**INTERNATIONAL RELATIONS**" [\[see page 1589\]](#).



**(j) Internationalism: Control by United Nations, EU or international rules transposed into British law**

**BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

1089. Transposition of such rules into British law despite Brexit, means continuing international restrictions on Britain.

**MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- All United Nations, EU and other international rules transposed into British law will be repealed.
  - Refer to Section: "**INTERNATIONAL RELATIONS**" [[see page 1589](#)].
- All powers passed to international organisations will be cancelled.

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny**

**4. The Great Reset**

**(10) The Great Reset: Internationalism and destruction of the independent, democratic nation state**

**■ The Great Reset: Features of the process advancing Internationalism**

**(j) Internationalism: Control by United Nations, EU or international rules transposed into British law**

## (k) **Internationalism: Introduction of a new world-wide CBDC financial system**

### **BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

1090. **CBDC.** The Central Bank Digital Currency ("CBDC"), which is a surveillance and control currency system, is a fully digital currency controlled by private international banking interests run by unknown people free from all democracy and free from any control by national governments. The CBDC is part of the Infrastructure of Slavery using the Digital ID. The CBDC will enable the introduction of an inescapable Chinese style Social Credit System over every individual, which will mean an end to all personal freedom and self-determination. The CBDC, together with the Social Credit System, gives such total power to the Dark Force over the individual that it can stop the individual spending money in specific or geographic ways, by which they can curtail the individual's activities without any due process. The CBDC is a cashless system; if there is no cash and every person has to have a bank account to conduct any financial transaction at all, that person can be cancelled out of society by someone disabling their account; the person will then be unable to acquire any supplies to sustain life, even food. The Dark Force which controls the bank accounts can withdraw funds from a person's account at any time or simply prevent them from having access to it if the person acts in a way that is detrimental to the Dark Force, or is simply "unnecessary". When the CBDC is fully in place every unit of digital "money" will not be money as it has been known before, but a "Token" (or "credit") recorded on a blockchain and so will be identifiable, trackable and traceable with a record kept in respect of each Token of who has had it and what it has been used for. There will be no privacy whatsoever. The Token system will make it impossible for individuals to acquire privately owned property or accumulate personal wealth as Tokens will only be usable for a limited time, and if they are not used within that time they will expire. Any such Token can be deactivated and cancelled at any time in accordance with the Social Credit System. This will cause complete disempowerment of the individual, so the individual can never be a threat to the dictatorship. This is slavery. Once in place the CBDC could be used to discipline and penalise whole countries if they follow policies deemed to be unacceptable, such as opposing mass immigration.

□ **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY"**  
[\[see page 535\]](#).

1091. The introduction of CBDC needs a crisis to make it appear to be needed. The Dark Force intended that all the vast quantities of money that governments world-wide borrowed to pay for their COVID and State Terrorism policies, for furlough during the lockdown, for people to stay at home and for paying businesses to stay locked down would build up immense debt which would cripple the budgets of all countries, forcing many governments and nations into financial default. The enormous sums of money which were introduced into the global economy to finance the measures taken by governments would also be likely to cause very significant

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

##### Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny

##### 4. The Great Reset

##### (10) The Great Reset: Internationalism and destruction of the independent, democratic nation state

##### ■ The Great Reset: Features of the process advancing Internationalism

##### (k) Internationalism: Introduction of a new world-wide CBDC financial system

world-wide inflation. There may even be a false flag cyberattack on bank digital infrastructure. In any event, for whatever excuse, the Dark Force will claim that the world-wide financial system is in "crisis" and has "collapsed" and that therefore a CBDC is required to rescue the situation.

- Refer to Section: "**STATE TERRORISM IMPOSED BY THE BRITISH GOVERNMENT**" [\[see page 645\]](#).

1092. As before (see Event 201) the Dark Force and the Process of Destruction have given a preview. Participants in an initiative held at the Finance Ministry in Jerusalem in December 2021, called "Collective Strength", included treasury officials from Israel, the United States, the United Kingdom, United Arab Emirates, Austria, Switzerland, Germany, Italy, the Netherlands and Thailand, as well as representatives from the International Monetary Fund, World Bank and Bank of International Settlements. The meeting simulated a "crisis" caused by a cyber attack on the global financial systems. The scenario was that fake news hit the financial markets which caused panic and then the IMF had to step in and delink the major world currencies on the basis that those currencies were incapable of handling the breakdown situation; a central currency organised by the IMF then was introduced free of all control by national governments. This wargame by the IMF took place five months after the World Economic Forum had staged their own wargame dealing with this same situation.

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- Britain and the Bank of England will play no part in the CBDC.
- A **Sovereign Monetary System** will be introduced (in place of the current "Fractional Reserve Monetary System"), and the monopoly of Dark Force-controlled private banks to create money "out of thin air" and to control the supply of money will be destroyed. The Bank of England will then create and issue all the money in the country ("Sovereign Money") under the inherent power of the Royal Prerogative, and the Government will not have to pay any interest. The CBDC will not operate in Britain.
  - Refer to Section: "**A SOVEREIGN MONETARY SYSTEM WILL BE INTRODUCED**" [\[see page 1293\]](#).
- The Bank of England will have no formal or informal contacts, arrangements or links with the Bank for International Settlements.
- Cash will be retained under the new Sovereign Monetary System.
- The Post Offices will be taken back into public ownership to act as branches of the new National Lending Bank and as Community Hubs, and they will be able to dispense cash.

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

##### Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny

##### 4. The Great Reset

##### (10) The Great Reset: Internationalism and destruction of the independent, democratic nation state

##### ■ The Great Reset: Features of the process advancing Internationalism

##### (k) Internationalism: Introduction of a new world-wide CBDC financial system

- **Refer to Section: "THE POST OFFICES WILL BE TAKEN BACK INTO PUBLIC OWNERSHIP AS BRANCHES OF THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK AND AS COMMUNITY HUBS" [\[see page 1317\]](#).**

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny**

**4. The Great Reset**

**(10) The Great Reset: Internationalism and destruction of the independent, democratic nation state**

■ **The Great Reset: Features of the process advancing Internationalism**

**(k) Internationalism: Introduction of a new world-wide CBDC financial system**

## (I) *Internationalism: State Terrorism*

### **BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

1093. Under the State Terrorism imposed by the Dark Force-controlled British Government on the excuse and pretence of the Fake Virus Crisis, the British economy was deliberately ruined with the closure of countless small and medium-sized businesses (the economic inheritance of the nation), the creation of unemployment, financial insecurity, poverty and personal debt, and the destruction of individual autonomy and independence.

- Refer to Section: "THE FAKE VIRUS CRISIS AND STATE TERRORISM"**  
*[see page 643].*
- Refer to Section: "DELIBERATELY CREATE FINANCIAL INSECURITY AND POVERTY"**  
*[see page 383].*

### **MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- By their criminality in imposing the State Terrorism, the British Government has full responsibility and guilt for the ruination and destruction of the economic, social and community life of the entire country. Accordingly, all people and businesses who have incurred debt and loss as a result of the British Government's State Terrorism will be entitled to debt relief and compensation under the British Government COVID-19 Debt Relief and Compensation Programme.
  - Refer to Section: "BRITISH GOVERNMENT COVID-19 DEBT RELIEF AND COMPENSATION PROGRAMME"** *[see page 1459].*

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny**

**4. The Great Reset**

**(10) The Great Reset: Internationalism and destruction of the independent, democratic nation state**

■ **The Great Reset: Features of the process advancing Internationalism**

**(I) Internationalism: State Terrorism**



**(m) Internationalism: Fear of world environmental problems****BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

1094. Dark Force Collaborators deliberately stir up the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud, Biodiversity Crisis Fear and the need for Sustainability to create constant and intense worry about environmental issues which are presented as devastating world problems. They then promote that unelected international organisations must take over from individual nation states because only international organisations can cope with these problems.

- Refer to Section: "**THE MAN-MADE CLIMATE CRISIS FRAUD**" [\[see page 707\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: BIODIVERSITY CRISIS FEAR: THE SIXTH EXTINCTION**" " [\[see page 787\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**THE NATURE OF SUSTAINABILITY**" [\[see page 719\]](#).

**THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

1095. **Sustainability.** The concept of Sustainability (including Net Zero Carbon) depends virtually entirely on the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud. But there is no **man-made** global climate emergency at all (except that created by Dark Force Climate Engineering). Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is a colossal lie, so to that extent Sustainability is a hoax. Except where it is for the protection of the physical environment and wildlife, Sustainability is a menace, in view of the many undesirable principles of Sustainability designed to bring in Global Tyranny.

- Refer to Section: "**THE DECEIT OF SUSTAINABILITY**" [\[see page 809\]](#).

**MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- No person or organisation in any Key Employment Position shall belong to, have association with, or accept, approve or adopt the directions or guidance (formal or informal) of any international organisation not listed in the Register of Approved International Organisations.
  - Refer to Section: "**KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS**" [\[see page 1219\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**REGISTER OF APPROVED INTERNATIONAL ORGANISATIONS**" [\[see page 1455\]](#).
- Britain will immediately and unilaterally withdraw from all United Nations Treaties, Agreements and Conventions, including and particularly the UN

Global Compact for Migration (2018), Agenda 21 (1992), the 2030 Agenda (2015), the Paris Agreement (2015), the New Urban Agenda (2016), the Emergency Platform under Our Common Agenda, the Pandemic Treaty, One Health, and all other international rules of Sustainability, and be under no legal duty to implement, comply with or abide by them. The International Health Regulations will not be binding on Britain. Britain will not enter into any further such United Nations or international Treaties, Agreements or Conventions.

- Refer to Section: "INTERNATIONAL RELATIONS"** [\[see page 1589\]](#).
- Britain will pursue its own set of specific policies to protect wildlife and biodiversity.
  - Refer to Section: "PROTECTION OF BRITISH WILDLIFE AND BIODIVERSITY"** [\[see page 1543\]](#).
- There will be very robust measures against pollution, waste and plastic, particularly single user plastic.
  - Refer to Section: "PREVENTION OF POLLUTION AND WASTE"** [\[see page 1539\]](#).
- Britain will vigorously require environmentally sound, organic and regenerative agricultural practices to be put into practice.
  - Refer to Section: "AGRICULTURE AND FISHERIES"** [\[see page 1531\]](#).

**(n) Internationalism: Fear of pandemics****BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

1096. They used the Fake Virus Crisis to promote that international organisations are required to coordinate and manage the response by all countries to pandemics.
1097. The intention is that COVID-19 was just the first of a series of pandemic health scares that are to be unleashed upon humanity by the Dark Force to enable them to impose the world-wide digital controls of the Infrastructure of Slavery. The Dark Force-controlled World Health Organization (funded by Bill Gates who is Jewish) is now the Dark Force's intended global vehicle for the imposition of the Infrastructure of Slavery on the whole of humanity, and the proposed Pandemic Treaty is designed to give the WHO unrestrained power to declare that a pandemic exists and to require all signatory countries to take all action and enforce all regulations as the WHO in its absolute discretion decrees. This will override all national sovereignty in those countries. Moreover, it is highly likely that this process of the WHO mandating action to be taken by signatory countries will be progressively applied to all the other matters covered by One Health.

- **Refer to Section: "THE UN EMERGENCY PLATFORM, THE PANDEMIC TREATY, THE INTERNATIONAL HEALTH REGULATIONS AND ONE HEALTH"**  
*[see page 823].*

**MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- No person or organisation in any Key Employment Position shall belong to, have association with, or accept, approve or adopt the directions or guidance (formal or informal) of any international organisation not listed in the Register of Approved International Organisations.
  - **Refer to Section: "KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS"** *[see page 1219].*
  - **Refer to Section: "REGISTER OF APPROVED INTERNATIONAL ORGANISATIONS"** *[see page 1455].*
- Britain will immediately and unilaterally withdraw from all United Nations Treaties, Agreements and Conventions, including and particularly the UN Global Compact for Migration (2018), Agenda 21 (1992), the 2030 Agenda (2015), the Paris Agreement (2015), the New Urban Agenda (2016), the Emergency Platform under Our Common Agenda, the Pandemic Treaty, One Health, and all other international rules of Sustainability, and be under no legal duty to implement, comply with or abide by them. The International Health Regulations will not be binding on Britain. Britain will not enter into any further such United Nations or international Treaties, Agreements or Conventions.

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION****Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny****4. The Great Reset****(10) The Great Reset: Internationalism and destruction of the independent, democratic nation state****■ The Great Reset: Features of the process advancing Internationalism****(n) Internationalism: Fear of pandemics**

- Refer to Section: "**INTERNATIONAL RELATIONS**" [\[see page 1589\]](#).

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny**

**4. The Great Reset**

**(10) The Great Reset: Internationalism and destruction of the independent, democratic nation state**

■ **The Great Reset: Features of the process advancing Internationalism**

(n) **Internationalism: Fear of pandemics**

(o) ***Internationalism: International direction of trade unions and professional organisations***

**BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

1098. Larger and larger, and fewer and fewer trade unions are controlled by fewer and fewer people (who are virtually all Dark Force-controlled) who are less and less interested in the genuine welfare of local people or their members.

**THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

1099. The Dark Force controls virtually all international organisations (defined to include any grouping, agenda, treaty, agreement or convention), particularly those linked to the United Nations. International organisations controlled by the Dark Force are malign.

**MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- No trade union or professional organisation shall belong to, have association with, or accept, approve or adopt the directions or guidance (formal or informal) of any international organisation not listed in the Register of Approved International Organisations.
  - **Refer to Section: "REGISTER OF APPROVED INTERNATIONAL ORGANISATIONS" [see page 1455].**

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny**

**4. The Great Reset**

**(10) The Great Reset: Internationalism and destruction of the independent, democratic nation state**

■ **The Great Reset: Features of the process advancing Internationalism**

**(o) Internationalism: International direction of trade unions and professional organisations**

(p) ***Internationalism: International organisations such as Constitution for the Federation of the Earth***

**BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

1100. These promote activity in connection with Dark Force-controlled initiatives such as the Constitution for the Federation of the Earth and the World Constituent Assembly.

**MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- No person or organisation in any Key Employment Position shall belong to, have association with, or accept, approve or adopt the directions or guidance (formal or informal) of any international organisation not listed in the Register of Approved International Organisations.
  - Refer to Section: "**KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS**" [see page 1219].
  - Refer to Section: "**REGISTER OF APPROVED INTERNATIONAL ORGANISATIONS**" [see page 1455].

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny**

**4. The Great Reset**

**(10) The Great Reset: Internationalism and destruction of the independent, democratic nation state**

■ **The Great Reset: Features of the process advancing Internationalism**

**(p) Internationalism: International organisations such as Constitution for the Federation of the Earth**



**(q) *Internationalism: Intense and prolonged propaganda in the Dark Force-controlled media to discredit and destroy nationality***

**THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

1101. Internationalism is integral to the Dark Force's Plan to impose their dictatorship on the whole of humanity. Nationality has been the bedrock of white societies for many centuries. There has therefore been an intense campaign over many decades by the Dark Force-controlled media to discredit nationality in any way they can. They do not explain that the only alternative they offer is undemocratic Internationalism and world dictatorship where the individual has no say and all the power is held by the Few; and that in the end this will lead inevitably to slavery for the people of Britain. This is part of the process of destroying all structures, allegiances, group links, identities and loyalties in white society and civilisation.
1102. The promotion of "constitutional (or civic) nationality" rather than the normal and traditional ethno nationality is another Frankfurt School fake theory to destroy the white nation state, this time by Jurgen Habermas (who was Jewish). The idea is to separate the state from the ethnicity of white people. "Constitutional nationality" is associated with multiculturalism and is allegiance merely to "universal values" not love of country, and is a very short step to abolition of the nation state altogether.

**MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- Nationality is the best unifier of the people and the best protection against totalitarianism and selfish globalism. Historically, no political structure has yet been devised to achieve these goals more effectively than the independent, democratic nation state. There will be national autonomy, not Internationalism controlled by the unelected Few. The nation state will be the paramount and wholly sovereign unit of government.
  - **Refer to Section: "DEMOCRATIC NATIONALISM, NOT UNDEMOCRATIC INTERNATIONALISM" [see page 1115].**
- There will be a major focus on building and enhancing allegiance to the Nation.
  - **Refer to Section: "ENHANCING ALLEGIANCE TO THE NATION" [see page 1125].**

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny**

**4. The Great Reset**

**(10) The Great Reset: Internationalism and destruction of the independent, democratic nation state**

**■ The Great Reset: Features of the process advancing Internationalism**

**(q) Internationalism: Intense and prolonged propaganda in the Dark Force-controlled media to discredit and destroy nationality**

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny**

**4. The Great Reset**

**(10) The Great Reset: Internationalism and destruction of the independent, democratic nation state**

■ **The Great Reset: Features of the process advancing Internationalism**

**(q) Internationalism: Intense and prolonged propaganda in the Dark Force-controlled media to discredit and destroy nationality**

(r) ***Internationalism: Deliberately de-skilling white children and reducing their IQ***

**BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

1103. There has been a deliberate policy to prevent white children and white young people receiving good and appropriate education, in order to de-skill them and reduce their educational attainments and IQ. This is to ensure that each generation is progressively dumbed down, so they do not have the skills to oppose the Plan and will be less able to compete with non-whites in the long-term. This is to make the country more dependent on other countries, thus furthering the trend to Internationalism.

**MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- There will be very significant reform in Education.
  - Refer to Section: "**REFORMING THE STRUCTURE OF EDUCATION**"  
*[see page 1259].*

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny**

**4. The Great Reset**

**(10) The Great Reset: Internationalism and destruction of the independent, democratic nation state**

■ **The Great Reset: Features of the process advancing Internationalism**

(r) **Internationalism: Deliberately de-skilling white children and reducing their IQ**

## (11) The Great Reset: Cancellation of all private ownership of property

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

1104. People who are not in the billionaire and super-rich elite club of the World Economic Forum will not be allowed to own any private property and they will have to live in a state of permanent dependency on the elite club who will own everything.

*"This is about controlling you. This is about owning you . . . This is a wealth transfer that we're looking at, and we can't accept that. Ownership is important. It's a very, very essential concept . . . If you take ownership away, what you're left with is feudalism. Someone's going to own the stuff that you need, and they will be the so-called 'elites' . . . "*

*Bjorn Andreas Bull-Hansen*

1105. There are several ways in which the Dark Force is currently trying to implement this policy:

- (1) Under the World Economic Forum's Great Reset, the Dark Force under a programme entitled the "World Debt Reset Program" offers all people the opportunity to be released from all their mortgage and other debt if they will give up all their property, accept Universal Basic Income and be vaccinated with the Dark Force's COVID-19 "vaccine".
  - Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: WORLD DEBT RESET PROGRAM"** [\[see page 627\]](#).
- (2) The promotion of the 15-Minute Smart City which is designed to remove independence from the individual by preventing the private ownership of property.
  - Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: 15-MINUTE SMART CITIES"** [\[see page 783\]](#).
- (3) Sustainability demands dramatic reduction of consumption and the ending of the ownership of assets by the individual (to "Save the Planet") in favour of the "Sharing Economy" when individuals no longer personally own any assets but hire, share or borrow them when needed. In this context Sustainability activists point out Uber and Airbnb as instances of what they claim to be positive developments and a "progressive" and growing trend.
- (4) It is a policy of the United Nations that the transfer of private property into the public domain is for "preservation" and the "good of the community".
  - Refer to Section: "PROMOTE THE POISON OF COMMUNITARIANISM AND SOCIAL JUSTICE"** [\[see page 355\]](#).

1106. With the introduction of the Token System of Finance and the abolition of money, the acquisition of privately owned property and accumulation of personal wealth by the individual will be impossible. Instead of money, Tokens will be granted to each individual. Tokens will only be usable for the current year, and if they are not used within that year they will be deactivated. The use of all Tokens by every individual will be monitored at all times by the Dark Force. Tokens can be withdrawn from an individual at any time if that individual's behaviour is contrary to any rules laid down by the Dark Force. This will cause complete disempowerment of the individual, so the individual can never be a threat to the dictatorship.

□ Refer to Section: "**DISEMPOWER THE INDIVIDUAL**" [see page 133].

1107. Benefits and privileges enjoyed by an individual will not be acquired by the use of money but will be awarded by the Dark Force on the basis of that individual's status and rank within the Dark Force hierarchy. These benefits and privileges can be withdrawn at any time by the Dark Force for any behaviour they deem inappropriate.

1108. Right from the start of the Dark Force, notably during its previous phase of Communism, they have always wanted the destruction of personal wealth and the prohibition of personal ownership of property. There was no ethical reason for this, it was simply to crush individuals and prevent them having any autonomy or independence, so they were unable to oppose the Dark Force's activities. A weakened individual is less able to oppose the Dark Force and its Plan.

□ Refer to Section: "**DELIBERATELY CREATE FINANCIAL INSECURITY AND POVERTY**" [see page 383].

(1) In the 2020 video produced by the World Economic Forum entitled "*8 predictions for the world in 2030*", the first of these predictions states as follows:

*"You'll own nothing. And you'll be happy."*

□ Refer to Section: "**THE WORLD ECONOMIC FORUM**" [see page 499].

(2) The official website of the World Economic Forum states,

*"Welcome to the year 2030. Welcome to my city—or should I say, 'our city'. I don't own anything. I don't own a car. I don't own a house. I don't own any appliances or any clothes."*

(3) United Nations Conference on Human Settlements, Vancouver, Canada 31 May to 11 June 1976: Habitat I: The Vancouver Declaration on Human Settlements. Section D: Preamble:

*"Land, because of its unique nature and the crucial role it plays in human settlements, cannot be treated as an ordinary asset, controlled by individuals and subject to the pressures and inefficiencies of the market. Private land ownership is also a principal instrument of accumulation and concentration of wealth and therefore contributes to social injustice; if unchecked, it may become a major obstacle in the planning and implementation of development schemes."*

- (4) *" . . . the theory of the Communists may be summed up in the single sentence: Abolition of private property."*

*Karl Marx*

- (5) People will have to rent and borrow their necessities from the state, which will be the sole proprietor of all goods. Shopping in the traditional sense will disappear along with the private purchase of goods.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1109. The billionaire and super-rich supporters of the Dark Force, and the executives of the vastly wealthy international giant corporations belonging to the World Economic Forum, do not seem to be preparing to give up their own private property in accordance with the World Economic Forum's demands that all private ownership of property is cancelled, in spite of all their fine words of Social Equity. Billionaires and the super-rich elite own a lot of land in the USA.

- **Refer to Section: "HYPOCRISY BY THE DARK FORCE IN PRETENDING IT IS FIGHTING FOR SOCIAL EQUITY" [see page 159].**

- (1) Bill Gates owns more farmland in the U.S. than any other private farmer, having purchased a total of 242,000 acres spanning 18 states in the past few years—much of it considered some of the richest soil in the country. His largest holdings are in Louisiana (69,071 acres), Arkansas (47,927 acres) and Nebraska (20,588 acres). Additionally, he has a stake in 25,750 acres of transitional land on the west side of Phoenix, Arizona, which is being developed as a new suburb.
- (2) Ted Turner (media) owns 2 million acres across eight states; he also produces bison meat (for his Ted's Montana Grill chain), and has the largest herd in the world.
- (3) John C Malone (media), chairman of the board at Liberty Media Corporation and former chief executive officer for Tele-Communications Inc. owns 2.2 million acres of forest and ranch land. This amounts to 3,437 square miles, which is more than twice the size of Rhode Island.
- (4) Jeff Bezos (Amazon) owns 420,000 acres located mostly in Texas.

(5) Stewart Resnick owns 190,000 acres.

1110. Parasitic International Investment Corporations such as BlackRock and Vanguard (and many other financial operators) have now started buying up private dwelling houses. If interest rates are increased to double figures as a result of the deliberately engineered inflation then countless people might be unable to pay their mortgage installments and these vampires might take over all these houses and rent them back to the dispossessed. This is in accordance with the Great Reset policy of the cancellation of all private ownership of property. *"You'll own nothing. And you'll be happy."* This process makes these houses unavailable for private ownership, and tends to increase the price of houses generally, making it even harder for private people to buy houses. Then the other Great Reset policies of Universal Basic Income and the World Debt Reset Program might be implemented.

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- Every British Citizen has the Additional Individual Right to own private property. Owning private property is an essential aspect of empowerment of the individual.
  - **Refer to Section: "ADDITIONAL INDIVIDUAL RIGHT TO OWN PRIVATE PROPERTY" [see page 1097].**
- Families are damaged by financial difficulties, so all British Citizens will be encouraged and enabled to acquire personal financial security.
  - **Refer to Section: "ASSISTING BRITISH CITIZENS TO DEVELOP FINANCIAL SECURITY" [see page 1489].**
- The state-owned National Lending Bank, working with the Bank of England and using interest free loans of Sovereign Money, will have a duty to make home ownership available to all British Citizens, with the aim that at least 95% will be able to qualify.
  - **Refer to Section: "HOME OWNERSHIP TO BE AVAILABLE FOR ALL BRITISH CITIZENS USING INTEREST FREE LOANS FROM THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK" [see page 1495].**
- All current tenants who are British Citizens will be given the Right to Buy their home at current market values. They will be given an interest free mortgage from the National Lending Bank for the whole purchase price without the need for a deposit or in most cases credit clearance (unless the applicant has been guilty of significant criminal behaviour). The mortgage instalments will be equal to their current rent payments.



- Refer to Section: "RIGHT TO BUY TENANTED HOUSES FOR ALL BRITISH CITIZENS USING INTEREST FREE LOANS FROM THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK" [see page 1499].**
- In the case of houses owned by banks and other financial speculators acquired as part of the Great Reset's policy of cancelling all private ownership of property, the price to be paid by a purchasing Right to Buy tenant will be only two thirds of the original purchase price paid by the bank or speculator concerned.
- All current farm tenants who are British Citizens will be given the Right to Buy their tenanted farms at current market values from large landed estates. They will be given an interest free mortgage using Sovereign Money from the National Lending Bank for the whole purchase price without the need for a deposit or in most cases credit clearance (unless the applicant has been guilty of significant criminal behaviour). The mortgage instalments will be equal to their current rent payments. This will allow private farmers to take control of the countryside from corporations, and cherish it without being under pressure from shareholders or the Stock Market.
- Refer to Section: "RIGHT TO BUY TENANTED FARMS FOR ALL BRITISH CITIZENS USING INTEREST FREE LOANS FROM THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK" [see page 1501].**
- The World Debt Reset Program, conditional Universal Basic Income and the cancellation of private ownership of property will not operate in Britain. Assistance will be available through the British Government COVID-19 Debt Relief and Compensation Programme.
- By their criminality in imposing the State Terrorism, the British Government has full responsibility and guilt for the ruination and destruction of the economic, social and community life of the entire country. Accordingly, all people and businesses who have incurred debt and loss as a result of the British Government's State Terrorism will be entitled to debt relief and compensation under the British Government COVID-19 Debt Relief and Compensation Programme.
- Refer to Section: "BRITISH GOVERNMENT COVID-19 DEBT RELIEF AND COMPENSATION PROGRAMME" [see page 1459].**
- If any person has chosen to abandon their property under the Dark Force's "World Debt Reset Program" to get relief from their debts caused by the Fake Virus Crisis and State Terrorism, but regrets it, they will nevertheless be able to undo that process and recover their property by assistance under the British Government COVID-19 Debt Relief and Compensation Programme.



## (12) The Great Reset: World Debt Reset Program

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

1111. Under the State Terrorism imposed by the Dark Force-controlled British Government on the excuse and pretence of the Fake Virus Crisis, the British economy was deliberately ruined with the closure of countless small and medium-sized businesses (the economic inheritance of the nation), the creation of unemployment, financial insecurity, poverty and personal debt, and the destruction of individual autonomy and independence.

Refer to Section: **"THE FAKE VIRUS CRISIS AND STATE TERRORISM"**  
[\[see page 643\]](#).

Refer to Section: **"THE REASONS FOR IMPOSING STATE TERRORISM"**  
[\[see page 675\]](#).

1112. Under the Great Reset, the Dark Force intends to take advantage of this massive personal tragedy by seeking to entrap people who have suffered financial loss as a result of the Fake Virus Crisis by offering them the chance to claim assistance under the Dark Force's "World Debt Reset Program". Such people will be given the opportunity to be released from all their mortgage and other debt, but in order to get all debts forgiven, there are three conditions:

(1) The applicant will have to abandon ownership of any and all private property.

Refer to Section: **"THE GREAT RESET: CANCELLATION OF ALL PRIVATE OWNERSHIP OF PROPERTY"** [\[see page 621\]](#).

(2) The applicant will have to accept a Universal Basic Income.

Refer to Section: **"THE GREAT RESET: UNIVERSAL BASIC INCOME"**  
[\[see page 629\]](#).

(3) The applicant will have to be vaccinated with the COVID-19 "vaccine".

Refer to Section: **"THE GREAT RESET: "VACCINATION" OF ALL HUMANITY WITH THE COVID-19 "VACCINE" "** [\[see page 529\]](#).

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1113. The World Debt Reset Program is highly negative as it is deliberately designed to make people dependent.

**MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- The World Debt Reset Program, conditional Universal Basic Income and the cancellation of private ownership of property will not operate in Britain. Assistance will be available through the British Government COVID-19 Debt Relief and Compensation Programme.
- By their criminality in imposing the State Terrorism, the British Government has full responsibility and guilt for the ruination and destruction of the economic, social and community life of the entire country. Accordingly, all people and businesses who have incurred debt and loss as a result of the British Government's State Terrorism will be entitled to debt relief and compensation under the British Government COVID-19 Debt Relief and Compensation Programme.
  - **Refer to Section: "BRITISH GOVERNMENT COVID-19 DEBT RELIEF AND COMPENSATION PROGRAMME" [see page 1459].**
- If any person has chosen to abandon their property under the Dark Force's "World Debt Reset Program" to get relief from their debts caused by the Fake Virus Crisis and State Terrorism, but regrets it, they will nevertheless be able to undo that process and recover their property by assistance under the British Government COVID-19 Debt Relief and Compensation Programme.

## (13) The Great Reset: Universal Basic Income

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

1114. Universal Basic Income is a standard regular payment to all people without a means test or work requirement.

1115. Under the State Terrorism imposed by the Dark Force-controlled British Government on the excuse and pretence of the Fake Virus Crisis, the British economy was deliberately ruined with the closure of countless small and medium-sized businesses (the economic inheritance of the nation), the creation of unemployment, financial insecurity, poverty and personal debt, and the destruction of individual autonomy and independence.

- Refer to Section: **"THE FAKE VIRUS CRISIS AND STATE TERRORISM"** [\[see page 643\]](#).

- Refer to Section: **"DELIBERATELY CREATE FINANCIAL INSECURITY AND POVERTY"** [\[see page 383\]](#).

1116. Once people are brought to financial debt and disaster through these deliberate actions of the Dark Force, they are to be offered the Universal Basic Income as a way out of their problems.

1117. Accepting Universal Basic Income is a condition of the Dark Force's World Debt Reset Program.

- Refer to Section: **"THE GREAT RESET: WORLD DEBT RESET PROGRAM"** [\[see page 627\]](#).

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1118. Universal Basic Income will cause dependency and uselessness, and completely disempower the individual, which is the prime intention of the Dark Force.

- Refer to Section: **"DISEMPOWER THE INDIVIDUAL"** [\[see page 133\]](#).

1119. The Dark Force pretends that it promotes Universal Basic Income for reasons of Social Equity. But that is quite untrue.

- Refer to Section: **"HYPOCRISY BY THE DARK FORCE IN PRETENDING IT IS FIGHTING FOR SOCIAL EQUITY"** [\[see page 159\]](#).

1120. The Dark Force's aim is to trap a person into being a recipient of Universal Basic Income so they are less likely to challenge the imposition of the Dark Force's dictatorship.

- (1) The Dark Force has always sought to disempower the individual by deliberately creating financial insecurity and poverty, thereby weakening the individual's independence, autonomy, self-determination, self-confidence, self-esteem and self-reliance. Damage to the family is also caused by financial insecurity, and by insecurity in housing and living accommodation.
  - Refer to Section: "DELIBERATELY CREATE FINANCIAL INSECURITY AND POVERTY" [see page 383].**
- (2) Acceptance of the Universal Basic Income makes the person dependent and open to blackmail through the threat of withdrawal or reduction into complying with the Dark Force's requirements.
- (3) Universal Basic Income is a control system because entitlement to it will depend on having a positive Social Credit rating.
  - Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY" [see page 535].**

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- The World Debt Reset Program, conditional Universal Basic Income and the cancellation of private ownership of property will not operate in Britain. Assistance will be available through the British Government COVID-19 Debt Relief and Compensation Programme.
- By their criminality in imposing the State Terrorism, the British Government has full responsibility and guilt for the ruination and destruction of the economic, social and community life of the entire country. Accordingly, all people and businesses who have incurred debt and loss as a result of the British Government's State Terrorism will be entitled to debt relief and compensation under the British Government COVID-19 Debt Relief and Compensation Programme.
  - Refer to Section: "BRITISH GOVERNMENT COVID-19 DEBT RELIEF AND COMPENSATION PROGRAMME" [see page 1459].**
- **Empowerment of the Individual.** Individual British Citizens will be empowered by the enhancement of their individuality, strength, self-determination, autonomy, self-confidence, self-esteem, self-reliance, knowledge, spiritual understanding, creative thinking, intelligence, rationality and clarity of mental perception. British Citizens will also be empowered by the preservation of the Inherent Rights of the Individual and the Additional

Individual Rights of the individual, and by the promotion of their financial, physical, emotional and mental independence and their constitutional sovereignty. Personal financial security and ownership of private property are essential aspects of empowerment. Empowerment of the individual means that there must be more and greater opportunities, choices and options for personal individual expression. Empowerment also means assisting each individual in their own personal Spiritual Development in the most appropriate and suitable way for that individual.

- Universal Basic Income is therefore not necessary, and if ever introduced it will be phased out.
  - Refer to Section: "**EMPOWERING THE INDIVIDUAL**" [\[see page 1107\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**ASSISTING BRITISH CITIZENS TO DEVELOP FINANCIAL SECURITY**" [\[see page 1489\]](#).





## (14) The Great Reset: Mass replacement of human beings by technology and robots

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

1121. In spite of pious words of Social Equity, the Great Reset sees no role left for the vast majority of human beings as they will be replaced by technology and robots in accordance with the "Fourth Industrial Revolution".

*"Now the big political and economic question of the 21st century will be, what do we need humans for, or what do we need so many humans for?. The best guess we have is keep them happy with drugs and computer games."*

*Dr Yuval Noah Harari (who is Jewish) a professor at Hebrew University of Jerusalem, and top advisor to Klaus Schwab of the World Economic Forum*

- Refer to Section: "HYPOCRISY BY THE DARK FORCE IN PRETENDING IT IS FIGHTING FOR SOCIAL EQUITY" [see page 159].**
- Refer to Section: "THE WORLD ECONOMIC FORUM AND THE FUTURE FOR HUMANITY" [see page 511].**



## (15) The Great Reset: Incorporates Sustainability

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

1122. Sustainability is a political agenda of the Dark Force-controlled United Nations specifically designed to assist in bringing about Global Tyranny through the Great Reset.

- Refer to Section: **"THE NATURE OF SUSTAINABILITY"** [\[see page 719\]](#).

1123. All the principles of Sustainability are effectively incorporated within the Great Reset, together forming one united structure. Accordingly all references in The Counter Revolution to the Great Reset are deemed to include all the principles of Sustainability.

- Refer to Section: **"THE PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY"**[\[see page 737\]](#).

1124. Sustainability (except where it is for the protection of the physical environment and wildlife), the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud, Net Zero Carbon, the limitation and ultimate abolition of private transport, 15-Minute Smart Cities, Climate Lockdowns, the monitoring, allocating and rationing of all individual energy usage, the monitoring of Carbon Footprints, the prevention of agriculture and the ending of meat-eating have nothing to do with any global climate emergency or "Saving the Planet" (despite all the aspirations expressed in Agenda 21, the 2030 Agenda and the New Urban Agenda). They are all merely a fraudulent excuse for the Dark Force (and the Dark Force collaborating British Government and British Ruling Elite), to promote the Fake Energy Crisis and impose international, centralised, digital systems of monitoring and control on all individuals under the Infrastructure of Slavery leading to Global Tyranny. These processes are a fraud and they will not be allowed to operate in Britain.

- Refer to Section: **"THE MAN-MADE CLIMATE CRISIS FRAUD"** [\[see page 707\]](#).
- Refer to Section: **"PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: NET ZERO CARBON"** [\[see page 743\]](#).
- Refer to Section: **"PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: RESTRICTIONS ON PRIVATE TRANSPORT AND CLIMATE LOCKDOWN"** [\[see page 753\]](#).
- Refer to Section: **"PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: THERE MUST BE MONITORING, ALLOCATING AND RATIONING OF ENERGY USAGE BY ALL INDIVIDUALS AND ORGANISATIONS"** [\[see page 757\]](#).
- Refer to Section: **"PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: THERE MUST BE MONITORING OF CARBON FOOTPRINTS BY ALL INDIVIDUALS AND ORGANISATIONS"** [\[see page 761\]](#).

- Refer to Section: "**PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: 15-MINUTE SMART CITIES**" [\[see page 783\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**THE GREAT RESET: CREATE SHORTAGES OF ENERGY, THE 'FAKE ENERGY CRISIS' "**" [\[see page 555\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**THE GREAT RESET: CAUSE ECONOMIC COLLAPSE**" [\[see page 545\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY**" [\[see page 535\]](#).

1125. To bring about this overriding purpose, Sustainability has the following aims:

- (1) To create a sense of global emergency. This is done by using Sustainability to suggest that all biosystems on the Planet are breaking down because of the activities of humanity, particularly Climate Change.
  - Refer to Section: "**PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: THERE IS A MAN-MADE GLOBAL CLIMATE EMERGENCY**" [\[see page 739\]](#).
- (2) To create a sense that the way of life of white people and white civilisation is morally corrupt and rotten.
- (3) To shut down the economies of all white countries.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1126. **Sustainability.** The concept of Sustainability (including Net Zero Carbon) depends virtually entirely on the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud. But there is no **man-made** global climate emergency at all (except that created by Dark Force Climate Engineering). Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is a colossal lie, so to that extent Sustainability is a hoax. Except where it is for the protection of the physical environment and wildlife, Sustainability is a menace, in view of the many undesirable principles of Sustainability designed to bring in Global Tyranny.

- Refer to Section: "**THE DECEIT OF SUSTAINABILITY**" [\[see page 809\]](#).

## (16) The Great Reset: The pretence of Social Equity

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

1127. Social Equity means an end to poverty, unemployment, hunger, racism (but ignoring anti-white racism), gender inequality, discrimination, unfairness, injustice, inequality, social exclusion, intolerance, prejudice, oppression and insecurity.
1128. Social Equity comprises some of the most wonderful political ideals.
1129. The propaganda given out by the Dark Force-controlled United Nations is that *"the world is confronted with worsening poverty, hunger, ill health, illiteracy"*. They say that this is a global crisis. They say that Social Equity is integral to Sustainability and the Great Reset. They say that Sustainability and the Great Reset (and therefore Global Tyranny) are vital to cope with this global crisis.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1130. There is no reason for Social Equity to be made integral to the Great Reset.
1131. According to senior Dark Force member Dr Klaus Schwab (the founder and executive chairman of the World Economic Forum) the alarmist propaganda of global worsening of social conditions is actually a fake. As he admits in his book "COVID-19: The Great Reset" published in July 2020, the world had actually become much better according to most indicators.

*"It is true that the state of the world today is on average considerably better than in the past. We must acknowledge that, as human beings, we never had it so good [emphasis added]. Almost all the key indicators that measure our collective welfare (like the number of people living in poverty or dying in conflicts, the GDP per capita, life expectancy or literacy rates, and even the number of deaths caused by pandemics) have been continuously improving over past centuries, impressively so in the last few decades."*

Klaus Schwab: COVID-19: The Great Reset: page 245

- **Refer to Section: "THE DECEIT OF KLAUS SCHWAB'S REASONS FOR THE GREAT RESET" [see page 505].**

1132. Pretending to fight for the noble ideals of Social Equity has been an old and oft-repeated tactic of the Dark Force during all its phases, as the high-sounding morality of the words appeals to all target groups of supporters. Currently this is used as a cover to hide the Dark Force's intentions to impose Global Tyranny and the slavery of all humanity. It shows a caring face whilst planning the destruction of civilisation.

- **Refer to Section: "PRETEND TO FIGHT FOR "SOCIAL EQUITY", TO HIDE THEIR REAL PLANS FOR DELIBERATELY DISEMPOWERING INDIVIDUALS AND DESTROYING SOCIETY" [see page 155].**

1133. The ones who shout the loudest for the fight to bring about Social Equity are the Dark Force and their Collaborators running the vast world-wide network of Dark Force-controlled organisations, particularly the World Economic Forum who have ostentatiously made Social Equity an element of the Great Reset, and the United Nations which is firmly controlled by the World Economic Forum and is their mouthpiece.
1134. The World Economic Forum is the exclusive club for super-privileged billionaires and the largest and richest corporations in the world. These individuals and corporations have phenomenal and historically unprecedented wealth. The inequality between their vast personal wealth and the economic conditions of ordinary people is obscene.
1135. Whilst pushing ahead with policies for Global Tyranny and imposing global dictatorship, the United Nations and the World Economic Forum (on behalf of the Dark Force) try to hide their intention to enslave the whole of humanity by pretending that their policies are needed to fight for Social Equity to improve the lives of ordinary people. But this is mere pretence and is not genuine.
1136. The motivation of the billionaire and super-rich elite club of the World Economic Forum is entirely selfish. They pretend that they are very concerned about the dangers of pandemics, about Climate Change, Sustainability and Social Equity, and that their Great Reset is vitally needed for the "Planet" to save it from these terrible world problems. But these are just empty words to hide the true purpose of the Great Reset which is to exploit and enslave all humanity and gather in for themselves all the wealth and assets of the world. They have used their obscene wealth to corrupt and control all the media and all politicians throughout the world to acquire political control in virtually all countries. They have achieved this by funding, bribery, intimidation and the creation of monopolies. They are crows and parasites feeding on humanity. They are a world curse.

- **Refer to Section: "A MASSIVE SYSTEM OF GLOBAL BRIBERY AND BLACKMAIL, WHERE THE ELITE CAN BE BOUGHT AND CONTROLLED" [see page 395].**

1137. Despite all his solemn words of dedication to Social Equity, in his book "COVID-19: The Great Reset" Dr Schwab cannot hide his glee at the social and economic catastrophe that the Dark Force has caused with its "virus" and State Terrorism. It is noticeable that he speaks entirely from the point of view and advantage of massive global corporations. There is no compassion for human beings involved with his plans, only excitement that this world disaster gives opportunities for these global corporations to take power. There is no conscience. On page 144 of his book, he urges industry leaders and decision-makers *"to make 'good use' of the pandemic by not letting the crisis go to waste."* Dr Schwab's use of the words of Social Equity

seems out of place and robotic, as if he really does not mean or even understand them at all. Expressions of concern by the World Economic Forum for Social Equity are so obviously fake that they are a warning to all humanity that these people operate at a very deep level of deceit and that nothing they say can ever be believed on the surface, as they always have a hidden agenda; there is only manipulation with no integrity and no honesty; it is quite clear that these people are not normal.

- **Refer to Section: "HYPOCRISY BY THE DARK FORCE IN PRETENDING IT IS FIGHTING FOR SOCIAL EQUITY" [see page 159].**

1138. The preaching about the principles of Social Equity by Dr Schwab and the World Economic Forum and their own flagrant abuse of them, should serve as a great warning to humanity of the dangerous pathology of these people.





## 5. The Fake Virus Crisis

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

(1) <i>The Fake Virus Crisis and State Terrorism</i> .....	Page 643
(a) <i>State Terrorism imposed by the British Government</i> .....	Page 645
Phase 1: <i>Deliberately creating psychological conditions to ensure that the people would accept the COVID-19 "vaccine"</i> .....	Page 647
■ <i>Aspect 1: Deliberate inducement of intense panic over the "virus"</i> .....	Page 649
■ <i>Aspect 2: Deliberate dislocation of the population's normal way of life to create deep shock throughout all society.</i> .....	Page 657
Phase 2: <i>Injecting the population with the poisonous COVID-19 "vaccine"</i> .....	Page 661
(b) <i>Fraudulent use of unreliable testing to increase the number of "cases" and prolong the panic.</i> .....	Page 665
(c) <i>There was no pandemic of an exceptionally lethal virus</i> .....	Page 669
(d) <i>The corruption of the medical establishment became a national scandal</i> .....	Page 673
(e) <i>The reasons for imposing State Terrorism</i> .....	Page 675
(f) <i>Aspects of the Fake Virus Crisis and the crime of imposing State Terrorism</i> .....	Page 677
(2) <i>Testimony of Dr Reiner Füllmich and the German Corona Investigative Committee investigating possible legal action for damages in respect of the State Terrorism</i> .....	Page 681
(3) <i>The Fake Virus Crisis Trance</i> .....	Page 685
■ <i>Government use of unethical practices of psychological control.</i> .....	Page 689
■ <i>Biderman's "Chart of Coercion" for use against Prisoners of War.</i> .....	Page 691
(4) <i>Breaches of the Human Rights Act 1998 in respect of the State Terrorism</i> .....	Page 695
(5) <i>Event 201</i> .....	Page 697
(6) <i>Constitutional implications of the State Terrorism imposed by the British Government</i> .....	Page 699
(7) <i>Policy under The Counter Revolution relating to the State Terrorism</i> .....	Page 701
(8) <i>Directly Enforceable Offences relating to the State Terrorism</i> .....	Page 705



## (1) The Fake Virus Crisis and State Terrorism

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

1139. The Fake Virus Crisis was the pretence by the Dark Force-controlled British Government that there were extraordinary health risks from a virus that had started naturally with bats in a Chinese market, that this virus was intensely lethal, and that extraordinary measures had to be taken to protect the public. This was a lie. COVID-19 was a specially engineered pathogen which was deliberately released on the orders of the Dark Force in order to create total panic; this total panic was deliberately and artificially instigated by the British Government and the Dark Force-controlled media using astonishing and shameless deception. There was no health crisis as the "virus" was not unusually dangerous if appropriate and early medical treatment was provided, but this was officially prevented by the British Government. The Fake Virus Crisis was in fact designed to be the excuse for the introduction by the British Government of State Terrorism with the injection of a poison into all the population and the installation of the surveillance and control systems of the Great Reset. There were no health reasons for introducing the State Terrorism, it was entirely political.

1140. The Fake Virus Crisis with the State Terrorism was the greatest crime in British history.

1141. The process was as follows:

- (1) The Dark Force deliberately released COVID-19 which was a specially engineered pathogen, which they called a "virus".
- (2) The pathogen was very mild, similar to normal seasonal flu, and had a low mortality rate.
  - **Refer to Section: "THERE WAS NO PANDEMIC OF AN EXCEPTIONALLY LETHAL VIRUS" [see page 669].**
- (3) Following orders from the Dark Force the British Government lied that the "virus" was intensely lethal and dangerous.
- (4) The Fake Virus Crisis was a fear-based illusion created by the Dark Force-controlled media (and particularly Broadcasting) on behalf of the Dark Force-controlled British Government.
- (5) On instructions from the Dark Force, the British Government, without any health need, used the Fake Virus Crisis to impose State Terrorism upon the British people.
  - **Refer to Section: "STATE TERRORISM IMPOSED BY THE BRITISH GOVERNMENT" [see page 645].**

- (a) The British Government began a massive campaign to pressurise all the population of Britain into being injected with the so-called COVID-19 "vaccine".
  - Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: "VACCINATION" OF ALL HUMANITY WITH THE COVID-19 "VACCINE" "** [\[see page 529\]](#).
- (b) The British Government began to introduce the surveillance and control systems of the Great Reset.
  - Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY"** [\[see page 535\]](#).

1142. For convenience, the word "virus" is used hereunder to describe the pathogen. The pathogen was in fact a bio-weapon causing a poisoning of the blood using a spike protein.

1143. A key figure in the creation and development of the COVID-19 "virus" which has caused such devastation to the whole of humanity was Anthony Fauci (who is Jewish).

**(a) State Terrorism imposed by the British Government****TABLE OF CONTENTS:**

<i>Phase 1: Deliberately creating psychological conditions to ensure that the people would accept the COVID-19 "vaccine" . . . . .</i>	<i>Page 647</i>
▪ <i>Aspect 1: Deliberate inducement of intense panic over the "virus" . . . . .</i>	<i>Page 649</i>
▪ <i>Aspect 2: Deliberate dislocation of the population's normal way of life to create deep shock throughout all society. . . . .</i>	<i>Page 657</i>
<i>Phase 2: Injecting the population with the poisonous COVID-19 "vaccine" . . . . .</i>	<i>Page 661</i>

**BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

1144. On instructions from the Dark Force, the British Government, without any health need, used the Fake Virus Crisis to impose State Terrorism upon the British people.
1145. The methods used in the State Terrorism imposed by the British Government were virtually identical to those simultaneously used in virtually all countries throughout the world. The process was coordinated throughout all countries by the Dark Force. The blueprint for this process was set out in "The SPARS Pandemic 2025-2028" produced by the John Hopkins Center for Health Security (2017), under the control of the Rockefellers, and was followed by the British Government.
1146. State Terrorism was in two phases:
- (1) **Phase 1:** Deliberately creating psychological conditions to ensure that the people would accept the COVID-19 "vaccine", firstly by deliberate inducement of intense panic over the "virus" and secondly by deliberate dislocation of the population's normal way of life to create deep shock throughout all society.
  - (2) **Phase 2:** Injecting the population with the poisonous COVID-19 "vaccine".



# Phase 1: Deliberately creating psychological conditions to ensure that the people would accept the COVID-19 "vaccine"

## TABLE OF CONTENTS:

- *Aspect 1: Deliberate inducement of intense panic over the "virus" . . . . . Page 649*
- *Aspect 2: Deliberate dislocation of the population's normal way of life to create deep shock throughout all society. . . . . Page 657*

## BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

1147. There were two aspects of Phase 1.

- (1) **Aspect 1:** Deliberate inducement of intense panic over the "virus".
- (2) **Aspect 2:** Deliberate dislocation of the population's normal way of life to create deep shock throughout all society.

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny**

**5. The Fake Virus Crisis**

**(1) The Fake Virus Crisis and State Terrorism**

**(a) State Terrorism imposed by the British Government**

**Phase 1: Deliberately creating psychological conditions to ensure that the people would accept the COVID-19 "vaccine"**



## ■ Aspect 1: Deliberate inducement of intense panic over the "virus"

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

1148. Every effort was made by the British Government to make the people think that there was a terrible **CRISIS** with huge numbers of cases and deaths due to the COVID-19 "virus".
1149. The Government used the well-established psychological warfare technique of socially isolating people whilst simultaneously subjecting them to prolonged and intense fear and worry with a single narrative and all alternative views being censored. This technique causes a condition clinically known as "Mass Formation Psychosis" and makes people very vulnerable and gullible; they react emotionally and fear-driven, and not intellectually. The result was that the people clung to whatever the Government said would relieve their worry. The Government became their security. The vast majority of the people were effectively put into a trance ("the Fake Virus Crisis Trance"). The Fake Virus Crisis Trance made them paralysed with fear. It made them unable to think for themselves clearly, or oppose the State Terrorism.
- Refer to Section: "**THE FAKE VIRUS CRISIS TRANCE**" [see page 685].
1150. Using unethical psychological practices against the population (in breach of the Human Rights Act 1998 and the Practice Guidelines of the British Psychological Society), the British Government launched an intense and professionally constructed psychological campaign of orchestrated and deliberate fear-mongering, misinformation, lies and deceit—using the Dark Force-controlled media to pretend the "virus" was intensely lethal and dangerous, and knowingly create unfounded panic, confusion and obedience.
- Refer to Section: "**GOVERNMENT USE OF UNETHICAL PRACTICES OF PSYCHOLOGICAL CONTROL**" [see page 689].
1151. The British Government were openly criminal in lying, deceiving and deliberately generating intense and unfounded fear among their own trusting people, and in imposing the provisions of State Terrorism on fraudulent premises as there was no health need. They deliberately betrayed the British people. This marked a watershed in British history.
1152. The British Government imposed the State Terrorism despite refusing to disclose the scientific and medical data which they claimed showed that the "virus" was unusually dangerous and made the situation such a crisis. MPs demonstrated their complete insignificance and irrelevance under present constitutional arrangements by repeatedly failing to require the Government to produce and disclose this data and by failing to ensure that independent scientific investigation was carried out in

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

##### Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny

##### 5. The Fake Virus Crisis

##### (1) The Fake Virus Crisis and State Terrorism

##### (a) State Terrorism imposed by the British Government

##### Phase 1: Deliberately creating psychological conditions to ensure that the people would accept the COVID-19 "vaccine"

##### Aspect 1: Deliberate inducement of intense panic over the "virus"

respect of the data to check and confirm the Government was correct, before the imposition of State Terrorism.

1153. The British Government fraudulently exaggerated the numbers of cases and deaths from the "virus". Fake Government experts with fake computer analyses and fraudulent data warned of colossal mortality.

- **Refer to Section: "FRAUDULENT USE OF UNRELIABLE TESTING TO INCREASE THE NUMBER OF "CASES" AND PROLONG THE PANIC" [see page 665].**

1154. The role of the Broadcasters was decisive in creating the necessary panic.

1155. The media were given drafts of propaganda articles prepared by the Government and were paid by the Government (as "advertising") to publish them as if they were genuine articles.

1156. Every communication from every public and compliant private institution had to refer to the **CRISIS** caused by the "virus".

1157. The Government's official story was that the "virus" was very dangerous and frightening, that there was no remedy for it apart from hospital admission and that there should be great fear of it.

- (1) The British Government went to great lengths to prevent people hearing any other narrative.
- (2) The British Government wanted people to depend entirely on the coming "vaccine" and did not want people to know how to treat and protect themselves, or lower the case and mortality numbers; they wanted the people to be very afraid and to worry very deeply. In fact, early treatment turned out to be very effective in reducing the harmful nature of the "virus" and dramatically reduced the number of deaths, but the British Government (using intimidation against scientists, doctors and medical staff) the media and the Internet and Social Media World Monopolies together enforced an information blackout to prevent any early treatment procedures being used (such as Hydroxychloroquine, Ivermectin or Vitamin D) or even known about by the general public. The British Government actively prevented people from having early medical treatment which would have saved many lives. All remedies for the "virus" that went contrary to the official story, were ignored, removed or vilified (The Lancet). This blackout was intended to make the population believe that their only hope of safety from the "virus" was the COVID-19 "vaccine". This was absolutely unforgiveable and effectively an act of war against their own people.

---

## PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

### Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny

#### 5. The Fake Virus Crisis

##### (1) The Fake Virus Crisis and State Terrorism

###### (a) State Terrorism imposed by the British Government

###### Phase 1: Deliberately creating psychological conditions to ensure that the people would accept the COVID-19 "vaccine"

###### Aspect 1: Deliberate inducement of intense panic over the "virus"

*" . . . we have also been living through the most massive, globally coordinated propaganda and censorship campaign in the history of the human race. All major mass media and the social media technology companies have coordinated to stifle and suppress any discussion of the risks of the genetic vaccines AND/OR alternative early treatments. . . . all opportunities for the victims to have become self-informed about the potential risks have been methodically erased from both the internet and public awareness by an international corrupt cabal operating under the flag of the "Trusted News Initiative". George Orwell must be spinning in his grave."*

*Robert Malone MD*

- (3) The corrupt medical establishment and medical journals supported and enforced the Government narrative. No alternative opinions were to be allowed. The behaviour of doctors and the medical establishment became a national scandal. As a result of this there will be a great reform of health services.

**Refer to Section: "REFORM OF HEALTH SERVICES" [see page 1569]**

- (4) The treatment given to "COVID-19" patients in hospitals was very inappropriate and was itself directly responsible for causing a high mortality rate.
- (5) Any suggestion that the Government's policies were counter-productive to the health of the population and that instead the population should be helped to acquire herd immunity and so overcome the "virus" naturally, even when such calls were supported by tens of thousands of medical practitioners (the Great Barrington Declaration), was censored and suppressed.

1158. The Government said that the lockdown was to "Save the NHS" and to prevent it being overwhelmed, but it was a lie. In fact the hospitals had been cleared and left empty. Cancer patients were left untreated, millions were left without surgery and other treatment that they needed and had been promised. Many died unnecessarily as a result. Many more died in this way than those who died in the "pandemic" even on the Government's faked figures. On 5 November 2020 one NHS whistleblower said as follows:

*"As much as I've always loved our NHS, it's no longer our NHS. It's run by the corrupt government and the people running this company."*

*"We no longer have health care, we can't see dentists. I can tell you now when I was working at the height of the pandemic I had no work for three weeks because there were no patients. We have a particular Covid ward."*

---

## PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

### Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny

#### 5. The Fake Virus Crisis

##### (1) The Fake Virus Crisis and State Terrorism

##### (a) State Terrorism imposed by the British Government

Phase 1: Deliberately creating psychological conditions to ensure that the people would accept the COVID-19 "vaccine"

Aspect 1: Deliberate inducement of intense panic over the "virus"

*None of the wards were overflowing with Covid patients and they're not now."*

*"I can tell you on Friday in Treliske there were three people in with Covid. No extra deaths, three—and that covers Treliske, West Cornwall and Hayle hospital."*

*"The total deaths from these three hospitals in seven months, is 76 people—that's about ten people a month over the last seven months, and we have locked down."*

*"It's all lies. We've closed all of Cornwall down for three people in hospital."*

*"They haven't even died—they've supposedly got COVID. How many people are going to die because of this? There's a massive agenda going on here and people need to start realising."*

1159. As part of their initial drama to create panic the Government had set up "Nightingale Hospitals" with great publicity and at great expense to cope with supposedly enormous numbers of COVID-19 patients. In practice these were entirely unused and were eventually closed down and dismantled in great secrecy and official denial.
1160. The Government repeatedly told the people that they must obey the lockdown rules to prevent elderly relations being at risk, saying "Don't kill Granny". However, at the very same time, the NHS had a well-organised campaign to register DNR ("Do Not Resuscitate") notices on middle-aged and elderly people, even sending round "nurses" on unsolicited visits to elderly people in order to frighten them into signing a DNR notice which would be kept on their medical records and could be used to terminate them.
1161. To make the death rate from the "virus" appear even more frightening to the people, the British Government caused intentional "COVID-19" deaths among nursing home inmates. They transferred potentially infected hospital patients into nursing homes; they withdrew medical treatment on such inmates; family members were not allowed contact with the inmate to learn details of their treatment; they ceased carrying out autopsies on such inmates; they gave the inmates the drug Midazolam. Effectively this was nothing less than mass murder by the British Government.
1162. As part of the Government's campaign to keep the atmosphere of **CRISIS** in front of people, an odious clapping ritual was set up throughout the country, whereby people had to clap at their doors at 20:00 on Thursday evenings to "Save the NHS" which they were told were wonderful heroes and in crisis coping with the "enormous number of infected patients". And virtually all the people clapped away mindlessly and obediently.

---

## PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

### Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny

#### 5. The Fake Virus Crisis

##### (1) The Fake Virus Crisis and State Terrorism

###### (a) State Terrorism imposed by the British Government

Phase 1: Deliberately creating psychological conditions to ensure that the people would accept the COVID-19 "vaccine"

Aspect 1: Deliberate inducement of intense panic over the "virus"

1163. As part of the calculated Government psyop on the British people, there was an incremental widening and intensification of the restrictions with repeated lockdowns ("because of new variants") with illogical variations and ever-changing rules to create continuing uncertainty and to prolong the fear and sense of **CRISIS**; there were announcements of relaxation which were cancelled.
1164. However, awkwardly for the Government, very few people were actually dying, because for the vast majority of people in the country (apart from some vulnerable people) the "virus" was only like a mild flu and many people did not even realise that they had had it.
- (1) It is clear that deaths from the "pandemic" had virtually stopped by mid April/May 2020.
  - (2) It also became clear that overall actual deaths had not been above the historical norm for any given year. This was in spite of the deliberate falsification of the cause of death.
  - (3) Independent scientists maintained that the population had already acquired cross or T-cell impunity against the "virus".
1165. To enable the media to keep exaggerating the **CRISIS** and the "virus" death rate, data was deliberately and fraudulently falsified to indicate high levels of mortality. Even if COVID-19 wasn't the real cause of death, or even the proximate cause of death, the Government required that the death be coded as a COVID-19 death. This applied even if the person had comorbidities or chronic conditions that were severe enough to be the person's major cause of death, or even if they had died of an accident. Ordinary seasonal flu figures mysteriously disappeared, they were obviously reclassified as COVID-19.
- In a study entitled "COVID-19 Deaths: A Look at U.S. Data" by Professor Genevieve Briand, PhD, who is the Assistant Director for the Applied Economics master's degree program at Johns Hopkins University, Dr Briand analysed the effect of COVID-19 on U.S. deaths using data from the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC).
    - (a) After retrieving data on the CDC website, Briand compiled a graph representing percentages of total deaths per age category.
    - (b) The study showed that the deaths of older people stayed the same before and after COVID-19. Since COVID-19 mainly affects the elderly, experts expected an increase in the percentage of deaths in older age groups. However, this increase is not seen from the CDC data. In fact, the percentages of deaths among all age groups remained relatively the same. Not only had COVID-19 had no effect on the percentage of deaths of older people, but it had also not

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION****Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny****5. The Fake Virus Crisis****(1) The Fake Virus Crisis and State Terrorism****(a) State Terrorism imposed by the British Government****Phase 1: Deliberately creating psychological conditions to ensure that the people would accept the COVID-19 "vaccine"****Aspect 1: Deliberate inducement of intense panic over the "virus"**

increased the total number of deaths. Accordingly the number of deaths by COVID-19 was not alarming. In fact, it had relatively no effect on deaths in the United States.

- (c) Using the number of deaths per cause during the period of 2018 to 2020, the study showed that instead of the expected drastic increase across all causes, there was a significant decrease in deaths due to heart disease. Even more surprising, this sudden decline in deaths is observed for all other causes. This trend is completely contrary to the pattern observed in all previous years. The total official decrease in deaths by other causes almost exactly equals the official increase in deaths now stated to be caused by "COVID-19".
- (d) The deaths had clearly been reclassified as COVID-19 deaths to prolong the panic.
- (e) This process was also used in Britain.

1166. To extend the **CRISIS** the Government then used "cases", not deaths, with data fraudulently generated by PCR tests which could not detect COVID-19. Because the test used was processed at an irresponsible number of cycles it was designed to create a massive number of "false positives" which were then presented as true cases of the "virus" when they were not.

- Refer to Section: "FRAUDULENT USE OF UNRELIABLE TESTING TO INCREASE THE NUMBER OF 'CASES' AND PROLONG THE PANIC" [see page 665].**

1167. To get vastly increased numbers of false positives, which the Government could call "cases", a system of mass Testing, Tracking and Tracing of asymptomatic people was set up; more tests produced more false positives.

1168. To justify the imposition of State Terrorism, Government experts (who receive funding from the demonic Bill Gates who has his own personal agenda of imposing mandatory vaccinations on all British Citizens), using unsupported data of "cases", predicted 4000 deaths a day by December 2020 unless the full provisions of State Terrorism were imposed and extended. Even the UK Statistics Authority criticised the Government's use of unsupported data in such circumstances.

1169. Notwithstanding mounting evidence that the data used by the Government and their experts had been deliberately faked and corrupted, on 4 November 2020 (the night before Guy Fawkes' Bonfire Night) the House of Commons, without insisting on full disclosure of all the scientific and medical data, voted 516 to 38 to introduce a complete lockdown of the whole country and enforce State Terrorism over all the British people. After the vote the experts admitted that their figures were incorrect

---

## PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

### Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny

#### 5. The Fake Virus Crisis

##### (1) The Fake Virus Crisis and State Terrorism

###### (a) State Terrorism imposed by the British Government

###### Phase 1: Deliberately creating psychological conditions to ensure that the people would accept the COVID-19 "vaccine"

###### Aspect 1: Deliberate inducement of intense panic over the "virus"

and much too high. The crucial Commons vote had been obtained on false information, but no penalty was imposed on the Government.

1170. In fact, there was no relationship between so-called "cases" and deaths. Despite the Government claiming that the rapidly increasing figures of positive tests were "new cases", the number of deaths declined.

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny**

**5. The Fake Virus Crisis**

**(1) The Fake Virus Crisis and State Terrorism**

**(a) State Terrorism imposed by the British Government**

**Phase 1: Deliberately creating psychological conditions to ensure that the people would accept the COVID-19 "vaccine"**

**Aspect 1: Deliberate inducement of intense panic over the "virus"**

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny**

**5. The Fake Virus Crisis**

**(1) The Fake Virus Crisis and State Terrorism**

**(a) State Terrorism imposed by the British Government**

**Phase 1: Deliberately creating psychological conditions to ensure that the people would accept the COVID-19 "vaccine"**

**Aspect 1: Deliberate inducement of intense panic over the "virus"**



■ **Aspect 2: Deliberate dislocation of the population's normal way of life to create deep shock throughout all society**

**BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

1171. Everything was done to create total dislocation of British society and deep panic, in order to make the people become timid and lose all confidence so they would accept the "vaccine". The aim was to break the spirit of the people.

*"Any revolutionary change must be preceded by a passive, affirmative, non-challenging attitude toward change among the mass of our people. They must feel so frustrated, so defeated, so lost, so futureless in the prevailing system that they are willing to let go of the past and chance the future. This acceptance is the reformation essential to any revolution."*

*Saul Alinsky (who was Jewish) in the Prologue to "Rules for Radicals"*

1172. Without legitimate medical reasons, the British Government prohibited Inherent Rights; they imposed lockdown, compulsory wearing of masks, social distancing, the banning of meetings over a certain very small number, curfews, quarantines and self-isolation; they restricted travel; they caused the police to impose intimidatory fines.

□ **Refer to Section: "INHERENT RIGHTS OF THE INDIVIDUAL" [see page 1063].**

1173. People were atomised by the destruction of all forms of organic social connection, such as family and community. Families were restricted from seeing other members of their families. Ordinary people were stopped from being together in virtually all places where they used to meet, such as public buildings, businesses, shops, restaurants, cafés, pubs, countless thousands of social and leisure clubs and groups, churches, auction houses, concert halls, public gatherings of virtually any size, the list was endless. The convenience, comfort and companionship that ordinary people gained from such places were no longer available to them. The intention was to create division and social breakdown of communities and normal human interaction. It was the breaking down of natural kindness and caring between people through the fear. It was a colossal and unforgivable crime by the British Government against its own people.

1174. People came to fear and loathe all human contact, all companionship, all closeness, all things which ever made them human in the first place; people were made to fear the very existence of another human being. Very deep psychological damage was caused to many people.

1175. People were made afraid of touching anything, including cash, in case they were "contaminated".

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny**

**5. The Fake Virus Crisis**

**(1) The Fake Virus Crisis and State Terrorism**

**(a) State Terrorism imposed by the British Government**

**Phase 1: Deliberately creating psychological conditions to ensure that the people would accept the COVID-19 "vaccine"**

**Aspect 2: Deliberate dislocation of the population's normal way of life to create deep shock throughout all society**

1176. People were even stopped from seeing a dentist when they were in agony. It was virtually impossible to see a doctor in person. Services and even refuse tips were closed.
1177. The purchase of "non-essential" goods was prohibited.
1178. Panic buying was deliberately incited by the media widely showing images of empty supermarket shelves. The food supply system was deliberately and severely disrupted which caused unprecedented worry in very many people, particularly the elderly, the vulnerable and those who lived alone; Amazon rationed customers. In many cases it was left up to volunteers or village shops to provide essential supplies and food.
1179. Businesses that remained open reduced their response and even the Government's main central website said they were not replying to chatlines or even emails.
1180. Any travel was severely restricted and the Welsh and Scottish administrations set up border controls against movement of people across the borders.
1181. Wearing masks became a sad symbol of people hiding from society and from their communities.
1182. Lockdowns were imposed at a time when the "virus" was already in retreat and infection rates were starting to decline.
1183. Government insistence on masks, social distancing and lockdowns was designed to create symbols and physical behaviour activities to enforce the fear narrative.
1184. The Government deliberately created fear and hate between people to ensure compliance with the personal restrictions. Group control was used to ensure compliance; as a result of the panic, people turned on each other to enforce compliance with the restrictions. Wearing a mask was made into a moral matter. The wearer was made to feel virtuous and the non-wearer was made to feel selfish and immoral.
1185. The Government created insecurity and division among the population by encouraging people to snitch on their neighbours for breaches of the restrictions.
1186. The policies of the State Terrorism were specifically designed to prevent the population getting herd immunity, so as to prolong the **CRISIS** as long as possible.
1187. The Police were used to oppress and intimidate the British people, both within and beyond the law, with instant, huge, oppressive and disproportionate fines, but with racial bias against white people in enforcing the law.

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION****Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny****5. The Fake Virus Crisis****(1) The Fake Virus Crisis and State Terrorism****(a) State Terrorism imposed by the British Government****Phase 1: Deliberately creating psychological conditions to ensure that the people would accept the COVID-19 "vaccine"****Aspect 2: Deliberate dislocation of the population's normal way of life to create deep shock throughout all society**

1188. The use of masks caused very many children to be seriously retarded in the development of speech, not only were they inhibited by their own masks, but they could not see adults speaking and so were unable to learn from them.
1189. The people all trusted that the Government was imposing the State Terrorism entirely for health reasons to look after them and were doing their best to protect them, but in fact they were being systematically betrayed by the Government who were complying with their orders from the Dark Force.
1190. The personal restrictions had nothing to do with health (indeed it has been shown that they actually damage health), they were imposed **entirely** for political reasons.
1191. The catastrophic damage to people, the economy and the country was not caused by the very weak "virus" but virtually entirely by State Terrorism directly imposed by the Dark Force-controlled British Government.
1192. The Government had unleashed a firestorm of destruction on the country, society and the people.

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION****Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny****5. The Fake Virus Crisis****(1) The Fake Virus Crisis and State Terrorism****(a) State Terrorism imposed by the British Government****Phase 1: Deliberately creating psychological conditions to ensure that the people would accept the COVID-19 "vaccine"****Aspect 2: Deliberate dislocation of the population's normal way of life to create deep shock throughout all society**

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny**

**5. The Fake Virus Crisis**

**(1) The Fake Virus Crisis and State Terrorism**

**(a) State Terrorism imposed by the British Government**

**Phase 1: Deliberately creating psychological conditions to ensure that the people would accept the COVID-19 "vaccine"**

**Aspect 2: Deliberate dislocation of the population's normal way of life to create deep shock throughout all society**

## Phase 2: Injecting the population with the poisonous COVID-19 "vaccine"

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

1193. As part of the State Terrorism the British Government undertook a massive campaign to pressurise all the population of Britain into being injected with the so-called COVID-19 "vaccine".

- **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: "VACCINATION" OF ALL HUMANITY WITH THE COVID-19 "VACCINE" " [see page 529].**

1194. The COVID-19 "vaccine" is unlike any vaccine that there has ever been before. It is not really a "vaccine" at all in the accepted sense. It is not a vaccine like the polio or smallpox vaccines. The COVID-19 "vaccine" is a slow-acting poison. It causes a self-replicating process whereby spike proteins are released and continue to be released. These spike proteins can attach themselves to any organ in the body where they cause inflammation in and damage to the organ concerned which then causes degenerative diseases. They cause unusual blood "clots" which are resistant to normal anticoagulants. The "vaccine" progressively destroys the immune system, causing Vaccine Acquired Immune Deficiency Syndrome (VAIDS), a condition similar to AIDS. It exposes the victim to Antibody-dependent Enhancement (ADE). Destruction of the immune system will eventually cause many of the people taking the "vaccine" to die of cancers, neurological disorders, vascular disorders and autoimmune disorders but these deaths will not be immediate and the time lag will enable the perpetrators to deny the "vaccine" was to blame. Some of the COVID-19 "vaccines" use a brand new experimental and untested gene therapy; using mRNA (messenger RNA) technology, it manipulates the DNA genome of the recipient, and the recombinant DNA and recombinant RNA may cause permanent and unknown effects which may be irreversible and irreparable. It damages reproductive capacity on a massive scale. It may also damage the DNA repairing mechanism known as NHEJ (non-homologous end joining) which impairs tumour suppression. It has been shown to contain aspects of SV40 (Simian Virus) long suspected of causing cancer in humans. The mRNA "vaccines" are also contaminated with plasmid DNA, which can permanently alter the genetic code passed to succeeding generations and contaminate the gene pool; it also produces chronic inflammation, a key driver of cancers, and contributes to antibiotic resistance. Many people (including young people) have started to develop very fast acting cancers ("turbo cancers"). A link has been discovered between the "vaccine" and an incurable and fatal prion disease known as Creutzfeldt-Jakob Disease (CJD). Extremely strange and non-human bio-structures are growing in blood vessels. There are different batches of the "vaccine" with differing effects; some batches contain living parasites. The COVID-19 "vaccine" contains graphene oxide nanotechnology for creating transhumanist in-body monitoring and control systems; the human body and brain of the victim is made into an unstoppable, uncontrollable and permanent 24/7 operating system and electronic tracking device, an automatic receiving and

transmitting machine linked by the 5G network to AI computers controlled by unknown people; this forms part of the Infrastructure of Slavery—Human 2.0. The graphene oxide delivered by the "vaccine" can carry payloads of substances; G5 and cell phone signals can be used to cause the graphene oxide to deploy the payload within the host body ("Remotely-controlled, Electro-responsive, On-demand Nanotherapy"); these payloads may be of harmful substances, even agents of disease and infection, which could be deployed simultaneously within many millions of people without their control. The "vaccine" may cause 1p36 gene deletion which causes the host to behave injuriously ("1p36 Deletion Syndrome"). The mind and personality of some people seem to have been affected. The "vaccine" does not prevent infection by the disease and does not prevent transmission of the disease to other people. The "vaccine" has caused unprecedented numbers of deaths and very serious side-effects. The purpose of the "vaccine" was to harm people not to promote their health. The damage to humanity from these "vaccines" is long-term and has only just begun.

1195. The "vaccine" was not to combat the "virus"—the "virus" was released simply to provide a pretext for the imposition of the "vaccine" on humanity.
1196. No testing had been carried out on the COVID-19 "vaccine" so the effects on people's health were completely unknown. Nevertheless, the British Government gave "emergency approval" to the COVID-19 "vaccine" notwithstanding the great medical risks; moreover there were no safety mechanisms put in place to monitor effects.
1197. The British Government knowingly continued to press all ages of the population to be injected with the "vaccine" even though it had quickly become very clear how very dangerous this poison was. The British Government and the officials and doctors concerned were guilty of manslaughter, if not murder.
1198. The British Government's policy of injecting very young children with this filthy poison when those little ones have virtually zero risk from the "virus" was unspeakably wicked, and there will be very severe penalties for those responsible.
1199. By employing psychological warfare mechanisms to get people to have the injection, including but not limited to intense artificially created panic, media reports, public policy, coercion, censorship of information, deceit, mandates, bribes, travel restrictions, employment restrictions, free speech restrictions, liberty restrictions and failing to ensure that people had sufficient knowledge of the "hazards", the Government were in direct breach of the Nuremberg Code 1947.

*"The voluntary consent of the human subject is absolutely essential. This means that the person involved should have legal capacity to give consent; should be situated as to be able to exercise free power of choice, without the intervention of any element of force, fraud, deceit, duress, over-reaching, or other ulterior form of constraint or coercion, and should have sufficient*

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION****Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny****5. The Fake Virus Crisis****(I) The Fake Virus Crisis and State Terrorism****(a) State Terrorism imposed by the British Government****Phase 2: Injecting the population with the poisonous COVID-19 "vaccine"**

*knowledge and comprehension of the elements of the subject matter involved as to enable him to make an understanding and enlightened decision. This latter element requires that before the acceptance of an affirmative decision by the experimental subject there should be made known to him the nature, duration, and purpose of the experiment; the method and means by which it is to be conducted; all inconveniences and hazards reasonably to be expected; and the effects upon his health or person which may possibly come from his participation in the experiment. The duty and responsibility for ascertaining the quality of the consent rests upon each individual who initiates, directs or engages in the experiment. It is a personal duty and responsibility which may not be delegated to another with impunity . . . "*

Nuremberg Code 1947

1200. Enforcement of the "vaccination" of the British people by the Government and those assisting it, is an act of violence and abuse which justifies equivalent response in defence.

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny**

**5. The Fake Virus Crisis**

**(1) The Fake Virus Crisis and State Terrorism**

**(a) State Terrorism imposed by the British Government**

**Phase 2: Injecting the population with the poisonous COVID-19 "vaccine"**



**(b) *Fraudulent use of unreliable testing to increase the number of "cases" and prolong the panic***

1201. The key goal of the Dark Force was to create long-term panic, so when the death rate as a result of COVID-19 collapsed in April and May 2020 the British Government had to find a way of prolonging the **CRISIS**.
1202. The British Government therefore changed from using the number of "deaths" to frighten people, and instead used the number of "cases". The number of "cases" was based on testing using a Polymerase Chain Reaction ("PCR") test.
1203. Kary Mullis who invented the PCR test in 1984 specifically said before his death that the test should never be used to test for the presence of viruses as it was too unreliable. PCR was invented as a way to create copies of genetic material. It was never intended to be a diagnostic tool.
1204. However, the PCR test has been used almost universally by all authorities to determine infection by COVID-19.
1205. There are problems with the PCR test:
- (1) The PCR test is not designed to be used as a diagnostic tool as it cannot distinguish between inactive viruses and "live" or reproductive ones. That means that a positive result may happen because the test detects, for example, a piece of debris, a fragment of a molecule, which may signal nothing else than that the immune system of the person tested won a battle with a common cold in the past. If you have a non-reproductive virus in your body, you will not get sick and you cannot spread it to others.
  - (2) Many if not most laboratories amplify the RNA collected via a PCR swab far too many times, which results in healthy people testing "positive" even if their viral load is very low or the "virus" is inactive and poses no threat.
1206. The test works as follows:
- (1) The PCR swab collects RNA from the nasal cavity. This RNA is then reverse transcribed into DNA. However, because the genetic snippets are so tiny, they must be amplified to become discernible.
  - (2) Each round of amplification is called a "cycle", and the number of amplification cycles used by any given test or lab is called a "cycle threshold".
  - (3) At 17 cycles, 100% of the positive results are confirmed to be real positives.
  - (4) Above 17 cycles, accuracy drops dramatically.

- (5) When you go above 30 cycles, even insignificant sequences of viral DNA end up being magnified to the point that the test reads positive even if the viral load is extremely low or the "virus" is inactive and poses no threat to the person or anyone else.
- (6) By the time you get to 33 cycles, the accuracy rate is a mere 20%, meaning 80% are false positives.
- (7) Amplification over 35 cycles is considered unreliable and scientifically unjustified, as the chance of a positive PCR test with such a cycle threshold being a true positive shrinks to zero. Even Dr. Anthony Fauci has admitted that the PCR test is useless and misleading when run at 35 cycles or more.
- (8) This fact about false positives of PCR tests was first noted in public by Dr. Beda M. Stadler, a Swiss biologist, emeritus professor, and former director of the Institute of Immunology at the University of Bern.

*"So if we do a PCR corona test on an immune person, it is not a virus that is detected, but a small shattered part of the viral genome. The test comes back positive for as long as there are tiny shattered parts of the virus left. Correct: Even if the infectious viruses are long dead, a corona test can come back positive, because the PCR method multiplies even a tiny fraction of the viral genetic material enough [to be detected]."*

- (9) However, the US FDA and CDC recommend a cycle threshold of 40. The World Health Organization recommends a cycle threshold of 45. The biggest financial supporter of the WHO is Bill Gates, who wants maximum panic as he wants every human being in the world to be vaccinated against COVID-19.
  - (10) When labs use these excessive cycle thresholds, there will be a far higher number of positive tests than would otherwise be the case.
1207. By erroneously reporting positive tests as "cases," the pandemic appears magnitudes worse than it actually is.
1208. There is no relationship at all between so-called "cases" and deaths. Despite the figures of positive tests, deemed by the Government to be "new cases", going up, the number of deaths fell off.
1209. In accordance with instructions of the Dark Force, the Dark Force-controlled Government were very keen to enforce national lockdown and all the other aspects of State Terrorism. They therefore wished to keep the number of "cases" at a high rate to extend the panic. Accordingly the Government had a scheme of randomly testing asymptomatic people on a massive scale who would largely return false positive results because a high cycle threshold was used. The Government can

therefore claim that the dangers of the pandemic are so great that national lockdown is needed and that the lockdowns must be permanent.

1210. The Government were conducting a colossal fraud.

- **Refer to Section: "TESTIMONY OF DR REINER FÜLLMICH AND THE GERMAN CORONA INVESTIGATIVE COMMITTEE INVESTIGATING POSSIBLE LEGAL ACTION FOR DAMAGES IN RESPECT OF THE STATE TERRORISM" [see page 681].**

1211. A Portuguese appeals court has ruled that PCR tests are unreliable and that it is unlawful to quarantine people based solely on a PCR test. The court stated that the PCR test's reliability depends on the number of cycles used and the viral load present. Citing a study by Jaafar et al. 2020, the court concludes that

*" . . . if someone is tested by PCR as positive when a threshold of 35 cycles or higher is used (as is the rule in most laboratories in Europe and the US), the probability that said person is infected is less than 3%, and the probability that said result is a false positive is 97%."*



**(c) There was no pandemic of an exceptionally lethal virus**

1212. Using the WHO's pre-2008 definition of pandemic, there never was a pandemic and the "virus" was little worse than a seasonal flu for the vast majority of the population, with an overall non-institutionalized infection survival rate of 99.74%. However the British Government said precisely the opposite. The whole operation was a hoax and a fraud.

1213. Although the Government's whole policy was based on the "virus" being intensely lethal and dangerous, this was quite clearly not the case as has been confirmed by key individuals:

- (1) Professor Chris Whitty, the Chief Medical Officer (CMO) for England, the British Government's Chief Medical Adviser and Britain's representative on the Executive Board of the World Health Organization, was one of the two key men in the Government who since March 2020 created intense panic about the "virus" being extremely lethal and dangerous and that it was critical that the policies of State Terrorism had to be imposed urgently to cope with it. However, in a lecture on 30 April 2020 at Gresham College, London Professor Whitty told a completely different story, maintaining that the "virus" was in fact very mild:

*"Now at an individual level the chances of anybody watching this [lecture] dying of corona virus are actually low. Over the whole epidemic, even if we have no vaccine, a high proportion of people will not get this. Of those who do get it, a significant proportion (exact number is not yet clear) have no symptoms at all, they get it without realising it. Of those who do get symptoms, the great majority (probably 80%, depends on a number of factors), have a mild or moderate disease which is sufficient that they would want to go to bed, or feel unwell in some cases, in some cases they can just carry on doing their ordinary activity although we ask them not to, but they do not actually need to go to the doctor or medical services and they make a full recovery. A minority have to go to hospital but most of these, actually the principal thing they need is oxygen and the great majority of these will go on just to survive. A minority have very severe disease and may need ventilation and of those some sadly die with current treatment. But important to stress even in the most high-risk group the majority of people who actually get this infection do not die."*

*Professor Chris Whitty, UK Chief Medical Adviser, 30 April 2020.*

- (2) Klaus Schwab, the executive chairman of the World Economic Forum, has emphasised that the "virus" is so world shattering that nothing will be the same again. However Dr Schwab admitted in his book "COVID-19: The

Great Reset" (first edition, July 2020), page 247 that the "virus" does not have high lethality and is not an *"existential threat"*:

*" . . . if viewed in terms of the percentage of the global population effected, the corona crisis is (so far) one of the least deadly pandemics the world has experience [sic] over the last 2000 years. In all likelihood, unless the pandemic evolves in an unforeseen way, the consequences of COVID-19 in terms of health and mortality will be mild compared to previous pandemics. At the end of June 2020 (at a time when the outbreak is still raging in Latin America, South Asia and much of the US), COVID-19 has killed less than 0.006% of the world population. To put this low figure into context in terms of lethality, the Spanish flu killed 2.7% of the world's population and HIV/AIDS 0.6% (from 1981 to today) . . . The corona pandemic is different. It does not constitute an existential threat . . . [emphasis added]"*

*Klaus Schwab, the CEO of the World Economic Forum, "COVID-19: The Great Reset" (first edition, July 2020), page 247*

- (3) Dr Roger Hodkinson, one of Canada's top pathologists, an expert in virology and the CEO of Western Medical Assessments a biotech company that manufactures COVID-19 PCR tests, has stated that the COVID-19 pandemic is *"the greatest hoax ever perpetrated on an unsuspecting public"*. *"There is utterly unfounded public hysteria driven by the media and politicians."* Hodkinson stressed that PCR tests cannot diagnose infection and mass testing should therefore cease immediately. He states that positive test results do not mean a clinical infection, and he believes that all testing should stop because the false numbers they produce are *"driving public hysteria"*. He says the risk of death for people under the age of 65 is *"one in three-hundred thousand"* and it is *"outrageous"* to shut down society for what is merely *"just another bad flu"*. He also points out that social distancing and universal mask wearing are useless measures.
- (4) Michael Yeadon, PhD, former vice-president and Chief Science Officer at Pfizer for 16 years and founder and CEO of the biotech company Ziarno, has stated that fraudulent PCR testing is being used to manufacture the appearance of a pandemic that doesn't really exist. He has pointed out that there are no excess deaths due to COVID-19.

*"We're basing our government policy, our economic policy, and the policy of restricting fundamental rights, presumably on completely wrong data and assumptions about the coronavirus. If it weren't for the test results that are constantly reported in the media, the pandemic would be over because nothing really happened. Of course, there are some serious individual cases of illness, but there are also some in every flu epidemic. There was a real wave of*

*disease in March and April, but since then, everything has gone back to normal. Only the positive results rise and sink wildly again and again, depending on how many tests are carried out."*

1214. This was a hoax crisis, and not a real crisis at all. It was created entirely by the criminality of the Government using organised and deliberate fear-mongering propaganda, with lies and deceit. This was incredibly successful and created total panic.
1215. There was no proof that there was even an epidemic at all, as all the evidence had been produced and presented fraudulently. This immense damage was imposed on humanity by the Dark Force on the basis of fraudulent data and was the greatest crime ever committed against humanity.
1216. There may have been no virus at all because no laboratory had a copy of it and no one could produce it.

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny**

**5. The Fake Virus Crisis**

**(1) The Fake Virus Crisis and State Terrorism**

**(c) There was no pandemic of an exceptionally lethal virus**



**(d) *The corruption of the medical establishment became a national scandal***

**BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

1217. Virtually all doctors went along with the Government's Fake Virus Crisis scam and did not challenge it in public, letting the public be fooled by the Government's lies.

1218. They also went along with the Government's requirements for their patients to be given the COVID-19 "vaccine".

1219. They were complicit in the Government's fraudulent activities to make the number of COVID-19 cases appear higher than they really were, and in covering up the number and seriousness of adverse reactions to the "vaccine".

**THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

1220. If the doctors did not know about the dangers of the "vaccine" then they were professionally incompetent as it is their duty to know about health dangers and to educate themselves and protect their patients. The information was readily available on the internet and they have been professionally negligent; as a result they are legally liable in damages to those patients who have been injured.

1221. If the doctors did know of the dangers and still went ahead to give their patients this "vaccine" then if any of those patients die as a result they are criminally liable for manslaughter and they should be stripped of their right to practice medicine.

**MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- There will be radical reform of health services.
  - Refer to Section: "**REFORM OF HEALTH SERVICES**" [[see page 1569](#)].

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny**

**5. The Fake Virus Crisis**

**(1) The Fake Virus Crisis and State Terrorism**

**(d) The corruption of the medical establishment became a national scandal**

**(e) The reasons for imposing State Terrorism**

1222. The most important reason for firstly releasing the "virus", secondly imposing the State Terrorism and thirdly injecting the COVID-19 "vaccine" poison into people was to install the Infrastructure of Slavery leading to Global Tyranny.

- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: "VACCINATION" OF ALL HUMANITY WITH THE COVID-19 "VACCINE" "** [\[see page 529\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY"** [\[see page 535\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "GLOBAL TYRANNY"** [\[see page 493\]](#).

- (1) The "virus" and State Terrorism were designed to change people's attitude to personal restrictions and surveillance, to normalise them and make people used to them.
- (2) It was also known that the "vaccine" would cause a massive reduction in birth rates and a very significant long term increase in early death rates.

1223. To provide an emergency which can be presented as a reason why CBDC must be installed, for the "safety of the people". The introduction of CBDC needs a crisis to make it appear to be needed. The Dark Force intended that all the vast quantities of money that governments world-wide borrowed to pay for their COVID and State Terrorism policies, for furlough during the lockdown, for people to stay at home and for paying businesses to stay locked down would build up immense debt which would cripple the budgets of all countries, forcing many governments and nations into financial default. The enormous sums of money which were introduced into the global economy to finance the measures taken by governments would also be likely to cause very significant world-wide inflation. There may even be a false flag cyberattack on bank digital infrastructure. In any event, for whatever excuse, the Dark Force will claim that the world-wide financial system is in "crisis" and has "collapsed" and that therefore a CBDC is required to rescue the situation.

- Refer to Section: "INTERNATIONALISM: INTRODUCTION OF A NEW WORLD-WIDE CBDC FINANCIAL SYSTEM"** [\[see page 603\]](#).

1224. To make people frightened of touching cash and so to encourage the introduction of a cashless society and a fully digital, centrally-controlled, financial system (the CBDC) and eventually a Token System of Finance.

1225. To break down all existing white culture, society and civilisation, together with all white social groups, communities, gatherings and all normal interactions between white individuals—to break the spirit of the people.

1226. To arrange for the destruction of the British economy and the closure of countless small and medium sized businesses.
- (1) This will ensure that the ESG Green Economy and the Dictatorship Economy can be established on the ruins.
    - Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: THE ESG GREEN ECONOMY"** [\[see page 561\]](#).
  - (2) This will ensure that all independent livelihoods and employment are destroyed and that very many are forced into extreme poverty, and unbearable debt, so they become dependent on the "State" and dependent on Universal Basic Income. Once a person is in receipt of Universal Basic Income they have to do what they are told. This is the programme of the Great Reset.
    - Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: UNIVERSAL BASIC INCOME"** [\[see page 629\]](#).
  - (3) This will ensure that many people are forced to use the World Debt Reset Program.
    - Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: WORLD DEBT RESET PROGRAM"** [\[see page 627\]](#).
  - (4) This will ensure that many people will not be able to keep their homes and will cease to be property owners.
    - Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CANCELLATION OF ALL PRIVATE OWNERSHIP OF PROPERTY"** [\[see page 621\]](#).

**(f) Aspects of the Fake Virus Crisis and the crime of imposing State Terrorism**

1227. The ones who imposed the Fake Virus Crisis and State Terrorism on all the people of the world do not seem to be normal. They have shown a complete lack of humanity, compassion, conscience, integrity and honesty; they have shown total cruelty, without a shred of remorse. They seem to be waging a war against humanity. They seem to be devoid of all the characteristics and nature of what is usually understood to be a human. Are they mentally ill, are they in a trance, are they spelled, are they even truly human? To call these creatures "psychopaths" is inadequate. They have behaved with complete evil.

1228. At the same time when the British economy was being deliberately destroyed with the closure of countless small and medium-sized businesses causing unemployment, financial insecurity, poverty and personal debt, there was a simultaneous transfer of huge wealth to the super-rich and other Dark Force-controlled supporters of the World Economic Forum.

□ **Refer to Section: "TRANSFER OF HUGE WEALTH TO THE SUPER-RICH DURING THE FAKE VIRUS CRISIS" [see page 160] [clause 190.(1)(a)].**

- COVID-19 has already been the greatest wealth transfer scheme in the history of the world.
- *"Never before has America seen such an accumulation of wealth in so few hands"*. Frank Clemente, executive director of Americans for Tax Fairness

1229. At all times the Government refused to disclose the data and calculations used by their experts (SAGE) to justify their predictions of huge mortality and the measures they advised should be taken. The Government even attempted to hide the identity of their experts, so it was not possible to check their qualifications to ascertain whether they had special or conflicting interests with persons or bodies promoting the Plan or had been funded or even employed by pharmaceutical corporations, or were even medical or virology experts at all. The Government have always acted upon the subjective judgements of their very few experts—many of whom have been funded by Bill Gates (who is Jewish and a world criminal). Notwithstanding the critical and catastrophic effect of their measures, the Government refused to allow the data and calculations of their experts to be checked or verified by alternative experts, even though there were very many British professionals and scientists of outstanding international stature with very high qualifications and expertise. The result was that the Government and their experts formed a small secretive clique which steadfastly refused to be open to any other opinions or suggestions or to justify their actions. The Government were clearly determined to impose State Terrorism on the people in any event, and their reasons had nothing to do with the health of the people.

1230. Had the Government genuinely wanted to promote the health of the people, what should have happened was that the vulnerable few should have been given great protection, but that everyone else should have intermingled and quickly obtained natural herd immunity, so the wave of infection quickly came to an end and never returned as was proposed by the Great Barrington Declaration. But this approach was not followed because the Government wanted to impose and keep in place for as long as possible the provisions of State Terrorism. What was good for the health of the people was irrelevant.

1231. The catastrophic damage to people, the economy and the country was not caused by the very weak "virus" but virtually entirely by State Terrorism directly imposed by the Dark Force-controlled British Government.

1232. The State Terrorism was in multiple breach of the Human Rights Act 1998.

- Refer to Section: "BREACHES OF THE HUMAN RIGHTS ACT IN RESPECT OF THE STATE TERRORISM" [see page 695].**

1233. The State Terrorism was in breach of the Inherent Rights to Self Determination, Freedom of Speech, Privacy, Freedom of Movement and Freedom of Assembly.

- Refer to Section: "RIGHTS OF THE INDIVIDUAL" [see page 1061].**

1234. The Dark Force intends to ensure that the provisions of State Terrorism remain in force indefinitely.

- (1) In his book entitled "COVID-19: The Great Reset" and published in July 2020, Klaus Schwab, the founder and executive chairman of the World Economic Forum writes that contact tracing and tracking are to be *"essential components of our public-health"* and that we will have to accept lack of personal freedom and technological monitoring of our behaviour.

- Refer to Section: "THE DECEIT OF KLAUS SCHWAB'S REASONS FOR THE GREAT RESET" [see page 505].**

- (2) He further states:

*"In one form or another, social- and physical-distancing measures are likely to persist after the pandemic itself subsides."*

Klaus Schwab: COVID-19: The Great Reset: page 156

1235. The systems of Testing, Tracking and Tracing set up in the country are the prototypes of the systems of intense digital surveillance and control systems due to come in under the Great Reset.

- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY" [see page 535].**

1236. During the Fake Virus Crisis and the State Terrorism the British Government paid enormous sums of money (as "advertising" or other incentive) to Broadcasting and Non-Broadcast Media so that they produced fraudulent propaganda supporting the Government's campaign of deceiving the British people. The sums were so large that the media organisations concerned lost all editorial integrity in connection with their production of news and other output, completely following Government directives and scripts; they acted as virtual departments of Government administration. These organisations knew of this crime by the Government, yet carried on deceiving the British people as fully involved co-conspirators and accessories; they will never be forgiven for this.

- Refer to Section: "**CORRUPTION BY ADVERTISING WILL BE PREVENTED**"  
[see page 1413].

1237. The State Terrorism brought in by the British Government on the excuse of the Fake Virus Crisis showed the astonishing power of Broadcasting to influence and control people; the corrupt activities of the British Government which caused such terrible mass and irrational panic, would not have been possible without the support of Broadcasting using the Corrupt Broadcasting Practices.

- Refer to Section: "**THE FAKE VIRUS CRISIS TRANCE**" [see page 685].

1238. The responsibility for this unprecedented crime is equally on the mainstream media, particularly the Broadcasters, who are all accessories to murder. All those in authority in all the relevant media outlets will be subject to a Special Enquiry. Those found guilty will be imprisoned for the whole of their actual lives.

*"Silence in the face of evil is evil itself."*

*Dietrich Bonhoeffer*

- Refer to Section: "**SPECIAL ENQUIRY BY THE NATIONAL SECURITY DEPARTMENT INTO RESPONSIBILITY FOR THE FAKE VIRUS CRISIS AND THE STATE TERRORISM**"  
[see page 1615] [clause 3068.(1)].

1239. The intention is that COVID-19 was just the first of a series of pandemic health scares that are to be unleashed upon humanity by the Dark Force to enable them to impose the world-wide digital controls of the Infrastructure of Slavery. The Dark Force-controlled World Health Organization (funded by Bill Gates who is Jewish) is now the Dark Force's intended global vehicle for the imposition of the Infrastructure of Slavery on the whole of humanity, and the proposed Pandemic Treaty is designed to give the WHO unrestrained power to declare that a pandemic exists and to require all signatory countries to take all action and enforce all regulations as the WHO in its absolute discretion decrees. This will override all national sovereignty in those countries. Moreover, it is highly likely that this process of the WHO mandating action to be taken by signatory countries will be progressively applied to all the other matters covered by One Health.

- Refer to Section: "THE UN EMERGENCY PLATFORM, THE PANDEMIC TREATY, THE INTERNATIONAL HEALTH REGULATIONS AND ONE HEALTH"  
*[see page 823].*



## (2) Testimony of Dr Reiner Füllmich and the German Corona Investigative Committee investigating possible legal action for damages in respect of the State Terrorism

1240. Dr Reiner Füllmich has been admitted to the Bar in Germany and in California for 26 years. He has been practising law primarily as a trial lawyer against fraudulent corporations such as Deutsche Bank, VW, one of the world's largest and most respected car manufacturers, today notorious for its giant diesel fraud and Kuehne and Nagel, the world's largest shipping company.
1241. He is one of four members of the German Corona Investigative Committee.
1242. Since 10 July 2020, this Committee listened to a large number of international scientists' and experts' testimony to find answers to questions about the corona crisis.
1243. The conclusions of the Committee were as follows:
- (1) The corona crisis must be renamed the "Corona Scandal".
  - (2) It is:
    - (a) The biggest tort case ever.
    - (b) The greatest crime against humanity ever committed.
  - (3) Those responsible must be:
    - (a) Criminally prosecuted for crimes against humanity.
    - (b) Sued for civil damages.
  - (4) Deaths:
    - (a) There is no excess mortality in any country.
    - (b) Corona virus mortality equals seasonal flu.
    - (c) 94% of deaths in Bergamo were caused by transferring sick patients to nursing homes where they infected old people with weak immune systems.
    - (d) Doctors and hospitals world-wide were paid to declare deceased victims of Covid-19.

- (e) Autopsies showed:
    - 1) Fatalities almost all caused by serious pre-existing conditions.
    - 2) Almost all deaths were very old people.
    - 3) Sweden (no lockdown) and Britain (strict lockdown) have comparable disease and mortality statistics.
  - (f) US states with and without lockdowns have comparable disease and mortality statistics.
- (5) Health:
- (a) Hospitals remain empty and some face bankruptcy.
  - (b) Populations have T-cell immunity from previous influenza waves.
  - (c) Herd immunity needs only 15-25% population infection and is already achieved.
  - (d) Only when a person has symptoms can an infection be contagious.
- (6) Tests:
- (a) Many scientists call this a PCR-test pandemic, not a corona pandemic.
  - (b) Very healthy and non-infectious people may test positive.
  - (c) Likelihood of false-positives is 89-94% or near certainty.
  - (d) Prof. Drosten developed his PCR test from an old SARS virus without ever having seen the real Wuhan virus from China.
  - (e) The PCR test is not based on scientific facts with respect to infections.
  - (f) PCR tests are useless for the detection of infections.
  - (g) A positive PCR test does not mean an infection is present or that an intact virus has been found.
  - (h) Amplification of samples over 35 cycles is unreliable but WHO recommended 45 cycles.

- (7) Illegality:
- (a) The German government locked down, imposed social-distancing/mask-wearing on the basis of a single opinion.
  - (b) The lockdown was imposed when the virus was already retreating.
  - (c) The lockdowns were based on non-existent infections.
  - (d) Former president of the German federal constitutional court doubted the constitutionality of the corona measures.
  - (e) Former British Supreme Court Judge Lord Sumption concluded there was no factual basis for panic and no legal basis for corona measures.
  - (f) German RKI (CDC equivalent) recommended no autopsies be performed.
  - (g) Corona measures have no sufficient factual or legal basis, are unconstitutional and must be repealed immediately.
  - (h) No serious scientist gives any validity to the infamous Neil Ferguson's false computer models warning of millions of deaths.
  - (i) Mainstream media completely failed to report the true facts of the so-called pandemic.
  - (j) Democracy is in danger of being replaced by fascist totalitarian models.
  - (k) Drosten (of PCR test), Tedros of WHO, and others have committed crimes against humanity as defined in the International Criminal Code.
  - (l) Politicians can avoid going down with the charlatans and criminals by starting the long overdue public scientific discussion.
- (8) Conspiracy:
- (a) Politicians and mainstream media deliberately drove populations to panic.
  - (b) Children were calculatedly made to feel responsible "for the painful tortured death of their parents and grandparents if they do not follow Corona rules".

- (c) The hopeless PCR test is used to create fear and not to diagnose.
  - (d) There can be no talk of a second wave.
- (9) Injury and damage:
- (a) Evidence of gigantic health and economic damage to populations.
  - (b) Anti-corona measures have:
    - 1) Killed innumerable people.
    - 2) Destroyed countless companies and individuals world-wide.
  - (c) Children are being taken away from their parents.
  - (d) Children are traumatized en masse.
  - (e) Bankruptcies are expected in small- and medium-sized businesses.
- (10) Redress:
- (a) A class action lawsuit must be filed in the USA or Canada, with all affected parties world-wide having the opportunity to join.
  - (b) Companies and self-employed people must be compensated for damages.

### (3) The Fake Virus Crisis Trance

#### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

- *Government use of unethical practices of psychological control. . . . . Page 689*
- *Biderman's "Chart of Coercion" for use against Prisoners of War. . . . . Page 691*

1244. One of the most remarkable features of the Fake Virus Crisis has been the mental and emotional attitude of the vast majority of the population.

1245. They seemed to be under a trance and to have lost all independence of thought. They did not seem to be thinking properly. They showed immense fear and a strong unwillingness to consider any view on the "virus" not given out by Broadcasting. People were made very vulnerable and gullible; they reacted emotionally and fear-driven, and not intellectually. The result was that the people clung to whatever the Government said would relieve their panic. The Government became their security and the people did not want to lose their security, so they refused to challenge any of the requirements of the Government, and blindly followed them, whatever limitations of personal freedom were involved; moreover, people resented and even abused anyone who did not comply with the provisions of the State Terrorism or accept the orthodox view of the situation presented by the Government and Broadcasting. This was the Fake Virus Crisis Trance.

- **Refer to Section: "THE FAKE VIRUS CRISIS AND STATE TERRORISM"**  
*[see page 643].*

1246. There has been a huge and very skilled mind-manipulation operation performed on the British population to impose the Fake Virus Crisis Trance. This operation involved these processes:

- (1) The people were isolated from each other.
- (2) The people were made to feel constant fear and anxiety.
- (3) The people were made to feel great helplessness.
- (4) The Government and media (particularly Dark Force-controlled Broadcasting) working together presented and endlessly repeated just one "solution" to this intolerable situation.
- (5) The people were prevented from hearing any other views and information.

1247. The Fake Virus Crisis Trance was a mixture of brainwashing and hypnosis.

1248. These are the main instruments used to implement the Fake Virus Crisis Trance:

(1) Broadcasting, which has a natural hypnotising effect and conditions the subconscious, is amazingly powerful and influential. There is no way to avoid this except by refusing to watch the TV.

- The constant delivery of TV propaganda has ensured that people accept the brainwashing narrative of the TV with very little intellectual or rational monitoring of it. The message works on a subconscious or hypnotic level, which accepts the message without question. The rational consciousness or intellect usually operates to monitor sensory input, however since TV causes the viewer to move into an Alpha brain wave condition, this switches off the intellect, and the input from the TV is logged unchallenged. Accordingly, viewers have their opinions formed directly by the input from the TV, and they do not realise it. The great mass of people do not realise that their thoughts and opinions are not their own; they think the false is true; they pick up false ideas through the propaganda truly believing that it represents their own opinions. People have handed over control of their opinions and views to the Broadcasters. To paraphrase Marx, "TV is the opium of the masses". They have been effectively enslaved by the Dark Force.

□ **Refer to Section: "MIND-CONTROL BY BROADCASTING"**  
*[see page 253].*

(2) The Government's Behavioural Insights Team, also known as the Nudge Unit, which is a "social purpose company". This is partly owned by the Cabinet Office.

(3) Use of the British Army 77th Brigade. The head of the British Army, General Sir Nick Carter, has said with regard to the Government's State Terrorism:

*"We've been involved with the Cabinet Office Rapid Response Unit, with our 77th Brigade helping to quash rumours from misinformation, but also to counter disinformation. Between three and four thousand of our people have been involved, with around twenty thousand available the whole time at high readiness."*

(4) The Non-Broadcast Media who were willing participants of this deceit. They were given drafts of propaganda articles prepared by the Government and were paid by the Government (in advertising) to publish them as if they were genuine articles.

(5) Government use of unethical practices of psychological control.

- Refer to Section: "**GOVERNMENT USE OF UNETHICAL PRACTICES OF PSYCHOLOGICAL CONTROL**" [\[see page 689\]](#).

(6) The use of Cold War psyop and brainwashing techniques similar to those set out in Biderman's Chart of Coercion.

- Refer to Section: "**BIDERMAN'S 'CHART OF COERCION' FOR USE AGAINST PRISONERS OF WAR**" [\[see page 691\]](#).

1249. Mattias Desmet, Professor of Clinical Psychology at Ghent University in Belgium, has described this process as "Mass Formation Psychosis".

1250. This is a fundamental breach of the Inherent Right to Self Determination.

- Refer to Section: "**INHERENT RIGHT TO SELF DETERMINATION**" [\[see page 1073\]](#).





## ■ GOVERNMENT USE OF UNETHICAL PRACTICES OF PSYCHOLOGICAL CONTROL

1251. The Behavioural Insights team, popularly known as the "Nudge Unit", was established in the Cabinet Office in 2010 by David Cameron's Government to apply behavioural science to public policy. It is now owned partly by the Cabinet Office, by Nesta and by employees. Its chief executive is Dr David Halpern, former director of research at the Institute for Government. The Behavioural Insights team confirm that they are "working closely with the Department of Health and Social Care in crafting the government response" to coronavirus.

1252. The Government's ferocious use of applied behavioural psychology to deliberately ramp up fear in the population, and to coerce, manipulate, scare, shame and to get people to shame others was in breach of the ethical and practice guidelines of the British Psychological Society, the regulator of psychologists.

(1) The Government used an advisory group known as SAGE to advise on their response to the "crisis". The Government refused to disclose the identity of the persons comprised in SAGE.

(2) The Government claimed that SAGE were scientific experts in dealing with a pandemic, but it turned out that they were dominated by political scientists and psychologists, who were only expert in psychological control.

(3) A paper dated 20 March 2020 and entitled "Options for increasing adherence to social distancing measures" was prepared by SAGE's "behavioural science sub-group" of psychologists known as SPI-B advising the Government on how to get people to observe the COVID-19 restrictions.

(a) Susan Michie, a professor of psychology, was a member of SPI-B; Professor Michie is a member of the Communist Party.

(b) This paper contained the following advice:

*"A substantial number of people still do not feel sufficiently personally threatened . . . The perceived level of personal threat needs to be increased among those who are complacent, using hard-hitting emotional messaging."*

*"2. Use media to increase sense of personal threat."*

*"8. Consider use of social disapproval for failure to comply."*

(4) The British Psychological Society Practice Guidelines provide inter alia:

*"Psychological/emotional abuse is behaviour that is psychologically harmful or inflicts mental distress by threat, humiliation or other verbal/non-verbal conduct. This may include threats, blaming, controlling, intimidation or coercion amongst other things."*

- (5) It is clear that the advice of SPI-B to increase people's sense of personal threat and to encourage people to shame others for not following regulations, which obviously was approved and followed by the Government, was in breach of the British Psychological Society Practice Guidelines.
- (6) No professional action is likely to be taken in respect of these breaches of ethical practice guidance, as the Director of Policy of the British Psychological Society was a member of SPI-B.

■ **BIDERMAN'S "CHART OF COERCION" FOR USE AGAINST PRISONERS OF WAR**

- 1253. The psychological attack on the British people to promote the Fake Virus Crisis has much in common with Biderman's "Chart of Coercion".
- 1254. During the Korean War the Chinese used to elicit false confessions from brainwashed American prisoners of war who confessed to war crimes which were all lies. The American prisoners told their Chinese interrogators whatever they wanted to hear to make the torture stop. In 1956, psychologist Albert Biderman studied the tactics used by the Chinese interrogators and made a famous chart, Biderman's "Chart of Coercion".
- 1255. Biderman's work on psychological manipulation and his "Chart of Coercion", can be clearly related to the British Government's imposition of State Terrorism.

□ **Refer to Section: "STATE TERRORISM IMPOSED BY THE BRITISH GOVERNMENT"** [see page 645].

<i>Biderman's Chart of Coercion</i>		
<b>Method</b>	<b>Effect or Purpose</b>	<b>Relationship to COVID-19 Regulations (as per Dr Lee Merritt, an orthopaedic spinal surgeon)</b>
Isolation	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>● Deprives victim of all social supports, and of his ability to resist.</li> <li>● Makes victim dependent upon captor.</li> <li>● Develops an intense concern with self.</li> </ul>	Quarantines, social distancing, isolation from loved ones and solitary confinement.

<b>Method</b>	<b>Effect or Purpose</b>	<b>Relationship to COVID-19 Regulations (as per Dr Lee Merritt, an orthopaedic spinal surgeon)</b>
Monopolization of perception	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>● Fixes attention upon immediate predicament.</li> <li>● Fosters introspection.</li> <li>● Eliminates information not in compliance with captor's demands.</li> <li>● Punishes independence and/or resistance.</li> </ul>	Monopolizing the 24/7 news cycle, censoring dissenting views and creating barren environments by closing bars, gyms and restaurants.
Humiliation and degradation	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>● Makes resistance more "costly" than compliance.</li> <li>● Reduces victim to "Animal Level" concerns.</li> </ul>	Berating, shaming people (or even physically attacking) those who refuse to wear masks or social distance, or generally choose freedom over fear.
Induced debilitation and exhaustion	Weakens mental and physical ability to resist.	Being forced to stay at home and not be able to exercise or socialize.
Threats	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>● Creates anxiety and despair.</li> <li>● Outlines cost of non-compliance.</li> </ul>	Threatening with prolonged quarantine, closing of your business, fines for noncompliance with mask and social distancing rules, mandatory vaccinations and so on.
Demonstrating omnipotence	Suggests futility of resistance.	Shutting down the whole world, claiming scientific and medical authority.

Method	Effect or Purpose	Relationship to COVID-19 Regulations (as per Dr Lee Merritt, an orthopaedic spinal surgeon)
Forcing trivial demands	Develops habit of compliance.	Examples include family members being forced to stand 6 feet apart at the bank even though they arrived together in the same car, having to wear a mask when you walk into a restaurant, even though you can remove it as soon as you sit down, or having to wear a mask when walking alone on the beach.
Occasional indulgences	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>● Provides positive motivation for compliance.</li> <li>● Hinders adjustment to deprivation.</li> </ul>	<p>Examples include reopening some stores and restaurants but only at a certain capacity.</p> <p>Indulgences are always taken away again.</p>



## (4) Breaches of the Human Rights Act 1998 in respect of the State Terrorism

1256. Action by the Government in pursuing State Terrorism in connection with the Fake Virus Crisis was in multiple breach of the Human Rights Act 1998.

- **Refer to Section: "THE FAKE VIRUS CRISIS AND STATE TERRORISM"**  
[see page 643].

1257. The relevant articles are as follows:

Article 3	No one shall be subjected to torture or to inhuman or degrading treatment or punishment.
Article 5(1)	Everyone has the right to liberty and security of person. No one shall be deprived of his liberty.
Article 8(1)	Everyone has the right to respect for his private and family life, his home and his correspondence.
Article 9 (1)	Everyone has the right to manifest his religion or belief, in worship, teaching, practice and observance.
Article 11(1)	Everyone has the right to freedom of peaceful assembly and to freedom of association with others.

1258. There are defences in the Act for action taken "for the prevention of the spreading of infectious diseases" and "for the protection of health or morals". However, these defences are not available to the Government or any complicit party as the reasons for the action taken by the Government were fraudulent and taken in bad faith.

1259. Every person who has suffered damage by breach of the Human Rights Act is entitled to compensation from the Government and the complicit parties personally.





## (5) Event 201

1260. On 18 October 2019 the World Economic Forum with Bill Gates (who is Jewish and a world criminal) and the Johns Hopkins Center for Health Security conducted a "high-level pandemic exercise", in New York entitled "Event 201".
1261. Discussion took place concerning the scenario of coronavirus type infection causing a pandemic in very similar circumstances to that which actually did happen within a few weeks after the exercise.
1262. From the official Event 201 website the scenario was described as simulating "an outbreak of a novel zoonotic coronavirus transmitted from bats . . ." where 65 million people died of the infection.
1263. A major purpose of the exercise seems to have been to project the dangers of such a pandemic and prepare governments to take the responsive measures that the holders of the exercise felt should be taken.
1264. Event 201 was held just at the time when the COVID-19 outbreak was made public. There are reports that roadblocks were placed around the Wuhan Institute of Virology between 14-19 October 2019.
1265. The demonic Bill Gates is notoriously interested in population control and has very significant investments in infection manipulation and the creation of vaccines. Bill Gates is on record of wanting to vaccinate every human being on the Earth and to ensure that everyone has a Vaccine Passport. Bill Gates is reported to be one of the largest providers of funds to the World Health Organization which in turn is reported to be very close to the Chinese laboratory in Wuhan; it seems that the World Health Organization tried in the early days to dissuade the USA from closing their borders, which would have slowed the rate of the infection spreading. It is also reported that the British Government, Professor Ferguson and Imperial College are funded by Bill Gates.
1266. References.
- (1) The address of the official Event 201 website is:  
<https://www.centerforhealthsecurity.org/event201/>
  - (2) The scenario is described on this webpage:  
<https://www.centerforhealthsecurity.org/event201/scenario.html>
  - (3) Five videos of ths exercise are on YouTube. The first one is entitled "Event 201 Pandemic Exercise: Segment 1, Intro and Medical Countermeasures (MCM) Discussion" and the address is  
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Vm1-DnxRiPM>. References to the other videos are provided on YouTube.

1267. In 2010 the Rockefeller Foundation produced a document providing a pandemic scenario entitled "Scenarios for the Future of Technology and International Development [Rockefeller Foundation (2010)]."

## (6) Constitutional implications of the State Terrorism imposed by the British Government

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1268. The Fake Virus Crisis with the State Terrorism was the greatest crime in British history.
1269. During the Fake Virus Crisis and the State Terrorism the existing constitutional arrangements which were supposed to protect the British people against fraud and criminality by the Government completely failed, and a catastrophe took place.
1270. It turned out that there were no provisions in the British Constitution that prevented the Government's open criminality. Those who should have controlled the Executive failed to do so; the House of Lords, the rest of the Cabinet and the MPs failed to prevent the State Terrorism but allowed it to be imposed and to continue. There were no constitutional means for British Citizens to take action to stop the criminality and catastrophe of the Government's State Terrorism.
1271. The British Constitution has irretrievably broken down.
- Refer to Section: "THE BRITISH CONSTITUTION HAS IRRETRIEVABLY BROKEN DOWN, BECAUSE THERE IS NO EFFECTIVE CONTROL OVER THE EXECUTIVE"** [\[see page 963\]](#).

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

1272. There must be a **fundamental and permanent transfer of real power** from the corrupt and toxic British Ruling Elite to the individual British Citizen.
1273. There will be constitutional reforms which will be as significant as the limitation of the powers of the Crown under Magna Carta of 1215, and the Glorious Revolution with the Bill of Rights of 1689.
- Refer to Section: "CONSTITUTIONAL REFORMS"** [\[see page 973\]](#).
1274. **Directly Enforceable Offences.** For the first time, every individual British Citizen will be empowered to bring direct legal actions for breach of public duty (with Legal Aid) against, inter alia, the reigning Monarch, the Prime Minister, all Governments including all Local Government, all politicians, all in the British Public Sector (as defined), all in the National Education System and all in the media. This is the system of Directly Enforceable Offences.
- Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY"**

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT<sup>1</sup>**  
*[see page 1019].*

## (7) Policy under The Counter Revolution relating to the State Terrorism

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1275. The Fake Virus Crisis with the State Terrorism was the greatest crime in British history.

*"You psychopathic lying sacks of shit. . . . You have maimed or killed an unknown number of gullible victims from your lockdowns, vaccines, Remdesivir, and oppression of Ivermectin. You jammed a vaccine that bypassed animal trials into the foetuses of pregnant women assuring that it was safe. If we spoke up we got muzzled. If we refused the vaccine we got fired. You should all hang from your necks until dead. I will piss on your graves."*

*David Collum: Professor of Chemistry, Cornell University*

1276. The purpose of the Fake Virus Crisis and the State Terrorism was to disempower the individual.

1277. There will indeed be a "New Normal", but not in the way the World Economic Forum and the Dark Force planned and expected.

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- There will be a Special Enquiry by the National Security Department to investigate the crime of the Fake Virus Crisis and State Terrorism, including such issues as who was responsible for releasing the pathogen; the funding of key members of the Government, its advisors and relevant institutions by Bill Gates and others; the fear-mongering and disinformation by the media; the censoring and intimidation of opinions differing from the Government; the activities of Dr Klaus Schwab and the World Economic Forum; the imposition of State Terrorism and other policies implemented by the Government, and whether they were justified on health grounds and based on genuine and correct information and data. The Special Enquiry will endeavour to discover the identities of all those who were responsible in any way for the promotion and enforcement of the Fake Virus Crisis and State Terrorism with its vaccination programme, including all members of the Government, politicians, Government experts and advisors, Civil Servants, health officials, police and media. Special emphasis will be made on why the Government and the media refused to let people know of very effective early treatments for the "virus", why they prevented people learning about the serious side effects of the "vaccine", and the identities of the persons responsible for this policy. All persons found to be responsible for the amazing crime of the Fake Virus Crisis and the imposition of State Terrorism will be tried for their activities. These trials will apply retrospectively, and if necessary in absentia. If found guilty, those who were the leaders of this crime will be given a

mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole. These offences are deemed to be "World Crimes" and accordingly there are enhanced powers of enforcement of sentences. Those considered to have played a very leading role in the crime, among many others, include Boris Johnson, Matt Hancock, Michael Gove, Chris Whitty, Sir Patrick Vallance, Professor Neil Ferguson, Bill Gates, Anthony Fauci, Peter Daszak, Klaus Schwab, the World Economic Forum, the World Health Organization, CEOs and key staff of the pharmaceutical corporations involved, all the directors, executives, and editorial staff of all Broadcasters and the main newspapers and other media outlets, heads of professional organisations and the NHS.

- Refer to Section: "WORLD CRIMES"** [\[see page 1051\]](#) [\[clause 1835\]](#).
- As the whole Fake Virus Crisis was an exaggerated hoax designed to introduce certain policies for the advance of the Plan, all provisions of the British Government's State Terrorism will be cancelled and never reimposed.
  - Refer to Section: "THE REASONS FOR IMPOSING STATE TERRORISM"** [\[see page 675\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "ALL COVID-19 STATE TERRORISM WILL BE CANCELLED AND NEVER REIMPOSED"** [\[see page 1449\]](#).
  - There will be legally binding instructions given to all media to free everyone from all the fear of viruses that they deliberately created on instructions from the Dark Force and from the Dark Force-controlled Government.
  - If a health crisis ever arises in the future and the Government wish to impose personal restrictions on the Inherent Rights of the individual, they must first publicly disclose all the scientific data (and the raw data and software code used to create any forecasts) used to claim the existence of such a health crisis so it can be independently checked, assessed and corroborated by outside independent scientists; if the scientific data is found to be insufficient those restrictions are unenforceable.
- Great changes will be made to Broadcasting.
  - Refer to Section: "REFORM OF BROADCASTING"** [\[see page 1233\]](#).
- Internet and Social Media World Monopolies will be regulated to prevent malpractices and censorship.

- Refer to Section: "INTERNET AND SOCIAL MEDIA WORLD MONOPOLIES WILL BE REGULATED" [see page 1249].**
- **Reform of the Police.** The State Terrorism was a defining moment for the Police. They stopped being the Police Force that the people knew, and became an oppressive tool of the Dark Force used to intimidate white people; they degenerated into unfairness, intimidation and anti-white racial bias; they became the enemy of white people. They will never be forgiven. They will now enter into a period of fundamental reform.
  - Refer to Section: "REFORM OF THE POLICE" [see page 1505].**
- All those responsible for promoting the Fake Virus Crisis and the State Terrorism will be treated as Dark Force Collaborators. They will be dismissed from any Key Employment Position and prohibited from any future employment in any Key Employment Position, and their names will be added to the National Wiki of Dark Force Collaborators and the Register of Restricted Employment.
  - Refer to Section: "ALL DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS WILL BE REMOVED FROM ALL POSITIONS OF POWER, AUTHORITY AND INFLUENCE" [see page 1351].**
  - Refer to Section: "KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS" [see page 1219].**
  - Refer to Section: "NATIONAL WIKIS" [see page 1603].**
  - Refer to Section: "THE REGISTER OF RESTRICTED EMPLOYMENT" [see page 1225].**
- By their criminality in imposing the State Terrorism, the British Government has full responsibility and guilt for the ruination and destruction of the economic, social and community life of the entire country. Accordingly, all people and businesses who have incurred debt and loss as a result of the British Government's State Terrorism will be entitled to debt relief and compensation under the British Government COVID-19 Debt Relief and Compensation Programme.
  - Refer to Section: "BRITISH GOVERNMENT COVID-19 DEBT RELIEF AND COMPENSATION PROGRAMME" [see page 1459].**
- There will be intense research to develop safe technologies to completely reverse damage caused by COVID-19 "vaccines" including the "vaccine"-delivered nanotechnology forming part of the Infrastructure of Slavery, spike protein delivery systems, blood damage and DNA manipulation, for the benefit of all the unfortunate people who agreed to have the COVID-19 and other "vaccines". There will be particular emphasis

on neutralising and removing all the earlier Robotic Transhumanist nanotechnology, if necessary by the introduction of a new and benign generation of nanotechnology which will neutralise, destroy and remove all the original nanotechnology, and then will itself self-destruct and be removed from the body. So people will be freed from this curse.

- Refer to Section: "TREATMENT TO REVERSE DAMAGE CAUSED BY THE COVID-19 "VACCINES" "** [\[see page 1457\]](#).
- **Empowerment of the Individual.** Individual British Citizens will be empowered by the enhancement of their individuality, strength, self-determination, autonomy, self-confidence, self-esteem, self-reliance, knowledge, spiritual understanding, creative thinking, intelligence, rationality and clarity of mental perception. British Citizens will also be empowered by the preservation of the Inherent Rights of the Individual and the Additional Individual Rights of the individual, and by the promotion of their financial, physical, emotional and mental independence and their constitutional sovereignty. Personal financial security and ownership of private property are essential aspects of empowerment. Empowerment of the individual means that there must be more and greater opportunities, choices and options for personal individual expression. Empowerment also means assisting each individual in their own personal Spiritual Development in the most appropriate and suitable way for that individual.
  - Refer to Section: "EMPOWERING THE INDIVIDUAL"** [\[see page 1107\]](#).
- The Dark Force is the enemy of humanity. Humanity has suffered under these creatures and their crimes for a very long time. The world-wide crime of the Fake Virus Crisis and the State Terrorism (with its poisonous "vaccine") is the final straw. Enough is enough. There will now be a final war against the Dark Force. The Dark Force will be destroyed and finally eliminated and extinguished.
  - Refer to Section: "ALL MEMBERS OF THE DARK FORCE WILL BE IDENTIFIED AND TRIED"** [\[see page 1349\]](#).



## (8) Directly Enforceable Offences relating to the State Terrorism

### **DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- On a senior level being responsible for or involved in the Fake Virus Crisis or the imposition or implementation of the State Terrorism. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**
- Any attempt to impose or reimpose any of the restrictions of the State Terrorism under any circumstances, except in reasonable and proportionate response to a genuine health crisis where the full scientific data used to claim the existence of such a health crisis has first been disclosed to the public and independently assessed and corroborated.
- Deliberate lying or deceiving by any Elected Person, or by any person within the British Public Sector, or by any person in a public, official or professional capacity or in the media.
- Using any Corrupt Broadcasting Practices.
- Promoting unreasonable or disproportionate fear about a health crisis without sufficient scientific justification.
- Requiring any person to have a vaccine or imposing any penalty on any person who has not had a vaccine.
- On a senior level ordering, organising or promoting the vaccination of the British population with the COVID-19 "vaccine". **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**
- Administering the COVID-19 "vaccine" to a young child.
- Promoting or implementing any form of Vaccine Passport.
- Being involved under any circumstances with the deliberate release of any infectious pathogen. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**
- Creating or being in possession under any circumstances of any engineered or weaponised pathogen. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"** [\[see page 1019\]](#).
  
- **Refer to Section: "WORLD CRIMES"** [\[see page 1051\]](#) [\[clause 1835\]](#).

## 6. The Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

- *The United Nations Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC)'s hypothesis of Anthropogenic Global Warming (AGW)* ..... Page 713
- *Real dangers of the Grand Solar Minimum* ..... Page 715

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

1278. The Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is based on the IPCC's hypothesis of AGW (Anthropogenic Global Warming). The proposition behind AGW is that **modern human civilisation** has caused the release of carbon dioxide (CO<sub>2</sub>), methane and other greenhouse gases which will cause catastrophic heating of the atmosphere which will in turn lead to terrible disasters for the Earth and the whole of humanity, unless emergency measures are taken to completely change and regulate all societies, particularly white countries.

- **Refer to Section: "THE UNITED NATIONS INTERGOVERNMENTAL PANEL ON CLIMATE CHANGE (IPCC)'S HYPOTHESIS OF ANTHROPOGENIC GLOBAL WARMING (AGW)"** [[see page 713](#)].

1279. The main justification for the Great Reset is stated to be the need for Sustainability and Net Zero Carbon. However both Sustainability and Net Zero Carbon are based entirely on the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud—and the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is built entirely upon lies and deceit. So the Great Reset is based on a fraud.

- **Refer to Section: "THE NATURE OF SUSTAINABILITY"** [[see page 719](#)].
- **Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: NET ZERO CARBON"** [[see page 743](#)].

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1280. The Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is a fraudulent political agenda of the United Nations designed to create a spurious sense of global emergency.

1281. The Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is quite untrue and an astonishing fraud, but thanks to the Dark Force-controlled media it is believed by an overwhelming majority of the people.

1282. There is no man-made global climate emergency.

- **Refer to Section: "APPENDIX C: WEAKNESSES OF THE CLIMATE CRISIS HOAX"** [[see page 1705](#)].

- (1) In the past, concentrations of CO<sub>2</sub> have increased and reduced, often very dramatically, and this has been a natural process operating long before there was any man-made CO<sub>2</sub>.
  - Refer to Section: "IN THE PAST, CONCENTRATIONS OF CO<sub>2</sub> HAVE NATURALLY AND REGULARLY INCREASED AND DECREASED, LONG BEFORE THERE WAS ANY MAN-MADE CO<sub>2</sub>" [see page 1717].**
  - Refer to Section: "CO<sub>2</sub> AND TEMPERATURE ARE NOT ALWAYS RELATED" [see page 1727].**
- (2) In the past, the world has warmed and cooled, often very dramatically, and this has been a natural process operating long before there was any man-made CO<sub>2</sub>.
  - Refer to Section: "IN THE PAST, TEMPERATURES HAVE NATURALLY AND REGULARLY INCREASED AND DECREASED, LONG BEFORE THERE WAS ANY MAN-MADE CO<sub>2</sub>" [see page 1719].**
- (3) The world is indeed gently and gradually warming, but this is a natural process which has been going on since the beginning of the end of the "Little Ice Age" in the early 1700s and was happening long before there was any man-made CO<sub>2</sub>.
  - Refer to Section: "IN THE PAST, TEMPERATURES HAVE NATURALLY AND REGULARLY INCREASED AND DECREASED, LONG BEFORE THERE WAS ANY MAN-MADE CO<sub>2</sub>" [see page 1723] [clause 3283.(10)].**
- (4) This gentle and gradual warming process is of great benefit to the Earth, to its ecosystems and to humanity.
  - Refer to Section: "CONTINUATION OF THE CURRENT SLIGHT AND GRADUAL WARMING IS VERY BENEFICIAL TO THE EARTH AND TO HUMANITY" [see page 1713].**
- (5) The predictions of catastrophe because of AGW are groundless.
  - Refer to Section: "PREDICTIONS OF CLIMATE CATASTROPHE HAVE BEEN PROVED TO BE WRONG" [see page 1729].**
- (6) The Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud has been promoted fraudulently.
  - Refer to Section: "THE MAN-MADE CLIMATE CRISIS FRAUD HAS BEEN PROMOTED FRAUDULENTLY" [see page 1753].**
- (7) It would be unhelpful to the Planet and its ecosystems for atmospheric carbon to be reduced. The life forms of the Planet's ecosystems are

carbon-based; reducing carbon is undermining the very basis of life on Earth. CO<sub>2</sub> is a nutrient not a pollutant. Gradual global warming is beneficial to the Planet and humanity.

1283. The inadequacy of the IPCC's efforts to prove AGW:

- (1) The IPCC insists on taking just the recent record over the last 250 years, but this is very distorting, as it is only a blink of an eye in geological time. To put the data in its proper context, one needs to take a long-term geologic perspective—thousands and millions of years.
- (2) The IPCC relies greatly on computer models. Computer models used by the IPCC have repeatedly proved inaccurate. The results produced by computer models depend entirely on the decisions made by the software engineer as to what raw data to use, as to what factors to include in the calculations and what to exclude, as to what discounting and enhancing adjustments to write in to manipulate the raw data. Computer models are open to deliberate falsification; they cannot be considered reliable or objective data sources, particularly when the political stakes are so high. Who pays the particular software engineer?
- (3) The Meteorological Office with some of the world's most powerful computer hardware, know that they can only get the next three days of weather accurately forecast and certainly not more than the next ten days, let alone the next eighty years. The IPCC is in no better position.
- (4) The very concept of "Climate Change" is ridiculous; climate is always changing.

1284. **Sustainability.** The concept of Sustainability (including Net Zero Carbon) depends virtually entirely on the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud. But there is no **man-made** global climate emergency at all (except that created by Dark Force Climate Engineering). Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is a colossal lie, so to that extent Sustainability is a hoax. Except where it is for the protection of the physical environment and wildlife, Sustainability is a menace, in view of the many undesirable principles of Sustainability designed to bring in Global Tyranny.

□ **Refer to Section: "THE DECEIT OF SUSTAINABILITY" [see page 809].**

1285. Sustainability (except where it is for the protection of the physical environment and wildlife), the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud, Net Zero Carbon, the limitation and ultimate abolition of private transport, 15-Minute Smart Cities, Climate Lockdowns, the monitoring, allocating and rationing of all individual energy usage, the monitoring of Carbon Footprints, the prevention of agriculture and the ending of meat-eating have nothing to do with any global climate emergency or "Saving the Planet" (despite all the aspirations expressed in Agenda 21, the 2030 Agenda and the New Urban Agenda). They are all merely a fraudulent excuse for the Dark Force (and the Dark Force collaborating British Government and British Ruling Elite), to

promote the Fake Energy Crisis and impose international, centralised, digital systems of monitoring and control on all individuals under the Infrastructure of Slavery leading to Global Tyranny. These processes are a fraud and they will not be allowed to operate in Britain.

- Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: RESTRICTIONS ON PRIVATE TRANSPORT AND CLIMATE LOCKDOWN" [see page 753].**
- Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: THERE MUST BE MONITORING, ALLOCATING AND RATIONING OF ENERGY USAGE BY ALL INDIVIDUALS AND ORGANISATIONS" [see page 757].**
- Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: THERE MUST BE MONITORING OF CARBON FOOTPRINTS BY ALL INDIVIDUALS AND ORGANISATIONS" [see page 761].**
- Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: 15-MINUTE SMART CITIES" [see page 783].**
- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CREATE SHORTAGES OF ENERGY, THE "FAKE ENERGY CRISIS" " [see page 555].**
- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CAUSE ECONOMIC COLLAPSE" [see page 545].**
- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY" [see page 535].**

1286. Climate Engineering, with all its chemtrails deliberately pouring tens of millions of tons of toxic metallic nanoparticles into the atmosphere every year which cause such tremendous damage to the whole of the Earth's biosphere, is a far greater danger to the Earth than increase of CO<sub>2</sub>, but that does not fit the Dark Force narrative and so it is ignored by the media and all Environmental and Sustainability activists.

- Refer to Section: "CLIMATE ENGINEERING AND INTERFERENCE WITH THE PLANET'S LIFE SUPPORT SYSTEMS" [see page 817].**

1287. Climate Engineering (including HAARP in Alaska, and other similar installations) produces abnormal weather conditions to order, and these abnormal weather conditions (including floods, fires, precipitous "weather whiplash" changes in temperature of up to 30 degrees in a few hours or even 50 degrees in 24 hours, and chemical ice nucleation) are easily used by the Dark Force as weather terrorism and fraudulent evidence of "Climate Change".

1288. Those seeking to impose Global Tyranny and the Infrastructure of Slavery by falsely creating terrible world-wide fear about "Saving the Planet" and the Man-Made

Climate Crisis Fraud, are the very ones who are behind the chemtrails and Climate Engineering which really are destroying the Earth's entire biosphere. This shows the fatal hypocrisy of Sustainability.

1289. The Grand Solar Minimum (the Eddy Minimum 2020-2053) may have increasingly significant cooling effects on the world's climate.

- **Refer to Section: "REAL DANGERS OF THE GRAND SOLAR MINIMUM"**  
*[see page 715].*

1290. The public believes this astonishing deception because of the intense activities of the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine. Dark Force-controlled Broadcasting has been crucial and pivotal in this process of deliberately deceiving the public; this will not be forgotten.

- **Refer to Section: "THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES ENFORCEMENT MACHINE"**  
*[see page 183].*

1291. Total acceptance of the IPCC's hypothesis of AGW has taken on a pseudo-religious quality for the Soft Left. For them, having passionate belief in Climate Change is one of those special totemic virtue signals that you have to give so you can show that you are truly politically enlightened. Understanding anything about it is not really important, but it must be blindly accepted and never challenged; it is the political Stalingrad to be defended at all costs. It is supposed to distinguish the enlightened one from the stupid and the wicked.

- **Refer to Section: "THE SOFT LEFT"** *[see page 270] [clause 396].*
- **Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: THE GREEN RELIGION"**  
*[see page 799].*

1292. The very intensity of the abuse, intimidation, threats of violence and court cases targeted on anyone who expresses any doubt whatsoever about the IPCC hypothesis of AGW indicates in itself that something is very wrong, that something fake is being covered up.

### **MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- Regardless of whether Climate Change is true or not, the use of fossil fuels will be totally eliminated, not to reduce CO<sub>2</sub> emissions, but because they will not be needed at all. A new source of energy will be developed and introduced; this is the "Energy Creation Unit". Accordingly the key demands of Sustainability are made irrelevant: there will be no need for any reduction in the use of energy; no need to limit travelling or to reduce the use of cars; no need to "de-grow the economy"; no need for the "total transformation" of the whole way of life in white countries; and CO<sub>2</sub> can continue to be available as the essential nutrient for the whole of the Earth's biosphere.

- **Refer to Section: "TOTAL ELIMINATION OF THE USE OF FOSSIL FUELS"**  
*[see page 1519].*
- **Energy Creation Units.** The Energy Trust, a nationally owned Statutory Trust financed with Sovereign Money, will be set up to develop over-unity technology that produces free energy, Zero-Point Energy (ZPE); this is the Energy Creation Unit. This technology has already been developed many times by Nicola Tesla and others but it has always been suppressed by the Dark Force. Now it will be developed for the benefit of the whole of humanity. The Energy Creation Unit will be solid state, autonomous and unconnected to any power grid, but will generate phenomenal amounts of clean, limitless, safe and essentially free energy. This will replace the need for all oil, gas, coal, nuclear power, wind, hydroelectric, geo-thermal and solar energy systems currently used on Earth. CO<sub>2</sub> and other finite resources will not be involved in this process and no waste will be created. Energy Creation Units will provide all the energy needs of every person; they can be placed in every car, train, plane, ship, submarine, house, flat, office, workshop, indeed in every place where energy is required. The aim is to make this technology available for every person in Britain to supply all their energy needs for free, from individual and public travel to water and room heating. Eventually it is hoped that such technology will be made available to every person in the world. It will be possible to place Energy Creation Units in the depths of the jungle or in the wastes of the Sahara and will be of the greatest possible benefit to countries and peoples who have so far been unable to rise above intense poverty and insufficiency. This will green the Earth and bring genuine sustainability. Energy Creation Units will transform civilisation and humanity, releasing them from the terrible grip of oil companies and oil producing countries.

- **Refer to Section: "DEVELOPMENT OF ENERGY CREATION UNITS"**  
*[see page 1515].*

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Activism to promote the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*



## ■ THE UNITED NATIONS INTERGOVERNMENTAL PANEL ON CLIMATE CHANGE (IPCC)'S HYPOTHESIS OF ANTHROPOGENIC GLOBAL WARMING (AGW)

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

1293. The United Nations Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC)'s hypothesis of Anthropogenic Global Warming (AGW) is as follows:

- (1) That CO<sub>2</sub> in the world has risen from 280 ppm just before the Industrial Revolution to over 400 ppm now, and is still rising.
- (2) That this rise in CO<sub>2</sub> is caused by human activity.
- (3) That this rise in CO<sub>2</sub> has caused temperature in the world to rise.
- (4) That this rise in temperature is unprecedented in the history of the world.
- (5) That this rise in temperature is very dangerous and harmful.
- (6) That this rise in temperature will cause a series of devastating catastrophes for the Earth and for humanity:
  - (a) there will be a disastrous rise of sea-levels which will cause the destruction of much land currently used for extensive human habitation, and the total loss of some countries or islands; this will result in massive human migration to escape the disaster;
  - (b) there will be ocean acidification (lower pH) which will cause increased carbonic acid in the oceans; this will cause the shells of sea creatures to dissolve, resulting in an oceanic apocalypse;
  - (c) there will be severe disruption of food production resulting in famines;
  - (d) there will be severe droughts;
  - (e) there will be severely intensified heat waves causing great loss of human life;
  - (f) there will be greatly increased numbers and intensity of forest fires;
  - (g) there will be greatly increased numbers and intensity of hurricanes, tornadoes and abnormal weather conditions;
  - (h) polar bears will die out.
- (7) That a consensus of 97% of scientists agree with the IPCC hypothesis of AGW.

- (8) That the emergency of high emissions of CO<sub>2</sub> from the use of fossil fuels must be controlled by very large reductions in the use of energy.
- (9) That to cope with this unprecedented world crisis there must be Sustainability (and thereby Global Tyranny).

□ Refer to Section: "**THE PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY**"  
[see page 737].

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1294. The IPCC's hypothesis of AGW is a fraud.

1295. There is no man-made global climate emergency.

□ Refer to Section: "**APPENDIX C: WEAKNESSES OF THE CLIMATE CRISIS HOAX**" [see page 1705].

## ■ REAL DANGERS OF THE GRAND SOLAR MINIMUM

1296. The largest and most influential driver of planetary climate is the sun, not CO<sub>2</sub>.
1297. There is a regular cycle in the activity of the sun. When sunspots are high in number the solar activity is stronger, and when there are few sunspots there is less solar activity.
1298. 2014 was the last time when sunspot numbers were highest.
1299. A solar minimum is a stage in the solar cycle which happens roughly every 11 years. when the following happens:
- (1) Sunspots and solar flares fade away.
  - (2) Coronal holes develop. Coronal holes are vast regions of the sun's atmosphere where the sun's magnetic field opens up and allows streams of solar particles to escape the sun as fast solar wind which can cause space weather effects near the Earth when they hit the Earth's magnetic field. These effects can include temporary disturbances of the Earth's magnetosphere called geomagnetic storms, auroras and disruptions to communications and navigation systems.
  - (3) Normally the Earth's upper atmosphere is heated and puffed up by ultraviolet radiation from the sun but during solar minimum this natural heating mechanism subsides; the Earth's upper atmosphere cools and to some degree can collapse.
  - (4) The number of galactic cosmic rays that reach the Earth's upper atmosphere increases during solar minimum. Galactic cosmic rays are high-energy particles accelerated towards the solar system by distant supernova explosions and other violent events in the galaxy. During solar minimum, the sun's magnetic field weakens and provides less shielding from these cosmic rays.
  - (5) The climate of the Earth changes and climatic disruptions occur.
1300. A Grand Solar Minimum is when sunspots are at zero for a prolonged period, possibly of multiple decades.
- (1) Grand Solar Minima occur in cycles of roughly 350-400 years.
  - (2) The most famous example of a Grand Solar Minimum is the Maunder Minimum (1645–1715) which brought plummeting temperatures, crop loss, famine and the deaths of hundreds of millions of people across the planet.

*"The surface temperature of the Earth was reduced all over the Globe, especially in the countries of the Northern hemisphere . . .*

*Europe and North America went into a deep freeze: alpine glaciers extended over valley farmland; sea ice crept south from the Arctic; Dunab and Thames rivers froze regularly during these years as well as the famous canals in the Netherlands."*

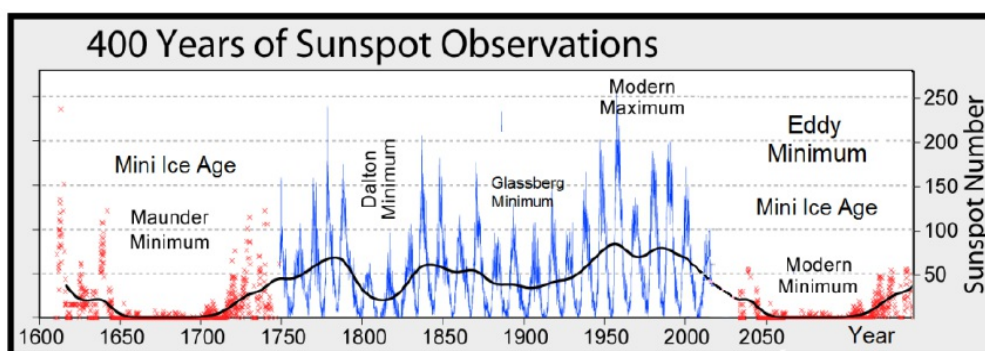
*Professor Valentina Zharkova*

- (3) The previous example was the Wolf Minimum (1270-1350).
- (4) It has been calculated by Professor Valentina Zharkova that in the next 500 years there are two Grand Solar Minima, the first in the 21st century (2020-2053), the Eddy Minimum, and the second one in the 24th century (2370-2415).

*"The reduction of a terrestrial temperature during the next 30 years can have important implications for different parts of the planet on growing vegetation, agriculture, food supplies, and heating needs in both Northern and Southern hemispheres. This global cooling during the upcoming grand solar minimum 1 (2020–2053) can offset for three decades any signs of global warming . . . [emphasis added]"*

*Professor Valentina Zharkova*

- (5) Professor Zharkova considers that the Eddy Minimum commenced during June 2020.



- (6) The US National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration (NOAA) also seems to be predicting a Grand Solar Minimum occurring very soon.

1301. Moreover, unlike the Maunder Minimum, there is a further factor involved this time; Earth's magnetosphere, a key line of defence against incoming cosmic rays, is waning at an increasing rate as north and south magnetic poles continue their wander (Pole Shift). The field is expected to become considerably weaker, and as with previous magnetic excursions/reversals, these events can lead to more volcanic/seismic activity which can inject into the atmosphere particles which restrict sunlight reaching the surface of the Earth.
1302. The coming Grand Solar Minimum will cause disruption of planetary climate, and CO<sub>2</sub> has nothing to do with it.

## 7. Sustainability

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

(1) The nature of Sustainability . . . . .	Page 719
(2) The lie about a man-made global climate emergency . . . . .	Page 725
(3). Development of the concept of Sustainability . . . . .	Page 727
■ Three key Agreements of Sustainability . . . . .	Page 731
(4) The principles of Sustainability . . . . .	Page 737
(a) Principles of Sustainability: There is a man-made global climate emergency . . . . .	Page 739
(b) Principles of Sustainability: Net Zero Carbon . . . . .	Page 743
(c) Principles of Sustainability: There must be very large reductions in the use of fossil fuels . . . . .	Page 747
(d) Principles of Sustainability: There must be very large reductions in the use of energy . . . . .	Page 749
(e) Principles of Sustainability: Restrictions on private transport and Climate Lockdown . . . . .	Page 753
(f) Principles of Sustainability: There must be monitoring, allocating and rationing of energy usage by all individuals and organisations . . . . .	Page 757
(g) Principles of Sustainability: There must be monitoring of Carbon Footprints by all individuals and organisations . . . . .	Page 761
(h) Principles of Sustainability: There must be monitoring, allocating and rationing of all resources and materials . . . . .	Page 765
(i) Principles of Sustainability: There must be a very dramatic reduction in consumption . . . . .	Page 771
(j) Principles of Sustainability: Western industrialisation must be destroyed and free commerce must be abolished; there must be de-growth in the British economy . . . . .	Page 773
(k) Principles of Sustainability: Individual freedom of choice must be abolished in favour of Communitarianism and "Social Justice" . . . . .	Page 775
(l) Principles of Sustainability: There must be a massive Wealth Transfer by white countries to non-white countries to assist the economic development of the latter . . . . .	Page 779
(m) Principles of Sustainability: National sovereignty must be ended . . . . .	Page 781
(n) Principles of Sustainability: 15-Minute Smart Cities . . . . .	Page 783
(o) Principles of Sustainability: Biodiversity Crisis Fear: "The Sixth Extinction" . . . . .	Page 787
(p) Principles of Sustainability: Waste, pollution and the environment . . . . .	Page 793
(q) Principles of Sustainability: Anti-White Hate . . . . .	Page 795
(r) Principles of Sustainability: Hatred for humanity . . . . .	Page 797
(s) Principles of Sustainability: The Green Religion . . . . .	Page 799
(t) Principles of Sustainability: Sustainable Education . . . . .	Page 801
(u) Principles of Sustainability: The pretence of Social Equity . . . . .	Page 805
(5) Local implementation of Sustainability . . . . .	Page 807
(6) The deceit of Sustainability . . . . .	Page 809



## (1) The nature of Sustainability

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

1303. The Plan is implemented by the deliberate destruction of the present civilisation in all its aspects—particularly by degenerating individuals and society, causing economic collapse, causing collapse of the financial system and causing disruption of food supplies and energy supplies.
1304. Under the Plan, a system of Global Tyranny (the "Great Reset") will be imposed in place of the present civilisation.
1305. Global Tyranny is:
- (1) The destruction of all nation states and all democracy.
  - (2) The establishment of international, centralised, digital control systems run by AI algorithms (the "Infrastructure of Slavery") which minutely monitor and control the following, on behalf of the Dark Force:
    - (a) all economies in the world.
    - (b) all global finance, all global energy, all global resources and all global property.
    - (c) every human being in the world, with total control of all their activities, emotions and thoughts.
      - Refer to Section: "GLOBAL TYRANNY" [see page 493].**
1306. Sustainability is a political agenda of the Dark Force-controlled United Nations specifically designed to assist in bringing about Global Tyranny through the Great Reset.
1307. To bring about this overriding purpose, Sustainability has the following aims:
- (1) To create a sense of global emergency. This is done by using Sustainability to suggest that all biosystems on the Planet are breaking down because of the activities of humanity, particularly Climate Change.
    - Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: THERE IS A MAN-MADE GLOBAL CLIMATE EMERGENCY" [see page 739].**
  - (2) To create a sense that the way of life of white people and white civilisation is morally corrupt and rotten.
  - (3) To shut down the economies of all white countries.

1308. Sustainability (except where it is for the protection of the physical environment and wildlife), the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud, Net Zero Carbon, the limitation and ultimate abolition of private transport, 15-Minute Smart Cities, Climate Lockdowns, the monitoring, allocating and rationing of all individual energy usage, the monitoring of Carbon Footprints, the prevention of agriculture and the ending of meat-eating have nothing to do with any global climate emergency or "Saving the Planet" (despite all the aspirations expressed in Agenda 21, the 2030 Agenda and the New Urban Agenda). They are all merely a fraudulent excuse for the Dark Force (and the Dark Force collaborating British Government and British Ruling Elite), to promote the Fake Energy Crisis and impose international, centralised, digital systems of monitoring and control on all individuals under the Infrastructure of Slavery leading to Global Tyranny. These processes are a fraud and they will not be allowed to operate in Britain.

- Refer to Section: "THE MAN-MADE CLIMATE CRISIS FRAUD"**  
[\[see page 707\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: NET ZERO CARBON"**  
[\[see page 743\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: RESTRICTIONS ON PRIVATE TRANSPORT AND CLIMATE LOCKDOWN"** [\[see page 753\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: THERE MUST BE MONITORING, ALLOCATING AND RATIONING OF ENERGY USAGE BY ALL INDIVIDUALS AND ORGANISATIONS"** [\[see page 757\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: THERE MUST BE MONITORING OF CARBON FOOTPRINTS BY ALL INDIVIDUALS AND ORGANISATIONS"** [\[see page 761\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: 15-MINUTE SMART CITIES"**  
[\[see page 783\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CREATE SHORTAGES OF ENERGY, THE "FAKE ENERGY CRISIS" "** [\[see page 555\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CAUSE ECONOMIC COLLAPSE"**  
[\[see page 545\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY"**  
[\[see page 535\]](#).

1309. Sustainability is much more than recycling, prevention of waste and pollution, organic farming and preserving wildlife sanctuaries. Most white British people are unaware of the intended effect of this process on Britain and on them. Sustainability



is not just about the environment; it is a wolf in sheep's clothing. The principles of Sustainability are very far reaching.

- **Refer to Section: "THE PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY"** [\[see page 737\]](#).

1310. Sustainability is the latest form of the Plan, the previous one was Communism.

1311. Although the expression "Sustainability" is now so commonly used in many different contexts, there is no single official definition of what it means. In practice it is simply an expression to refer to aspects of the agenda to bring in Global Tyranny, and so it is used in similar circumstances to the word "progressive".

- **Refer to Section: "DEVELOPMENT OF THE CONCEPT OF SUSTAINABILITY"** [\[see page 727\]](#).

1312. All the principles of Sustainability are effectively incorporated within the Great Reset, together forming one united structure. Accordingly all references in The Counter Revolution to the Great Reset are deemed to include all the principles of Sustainability.

- **Refer to Section: "THE NATURE OF THE GREAT RESET"** [\[see page 521\]](#).

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1313. The individual is sovereign.

- **Refer to Section: "THE INDIVIDUAL IS SOVEREIGN"** [\[see page 1057\]](#).

1314. As with all Dark Force initiatives, Sustainability has certain positive elements mixed in with the bad, in order to trap the well-meaning. Although certain aspects of Sustainability are valid (such as protecting the physical environment and wildlife), Sustainability has deceived and trapped huge numbers of very decent people into unwittingly supporting the imposition of the Dark Force's control and surveillance systems, thinking they are only protecting the environment and wildlife.

- **Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: WASTE, POLLUTION AND THE ENVIRONMENT"** [\[see page 793\]](#).
- **Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: BIODIVERSITY CRISIS FEAR: "THE SIXTH EXTINCTION" "** [\[see page 787\]](#).

1315. They say that all the damage to the Planet is caused by the activities and way of life of people (and particularly of white people) and that to cure the damage to the Planet it is necessary to make a total transformation of society by implementing Sustainability and imposing the Great Reset.

1316. It is always wise to doubt the motives of Sustainability activists in whatever they say, as their true agenda is always to promote the Plan, whilst covering up their agenda with the camouflage of environmental concern.
1317. As part of their general plans to introduce the Infrastructure of Slavery, the Dark Force using their Sustainability activist collaborators are proposing lockdown and tracking and tracing controls in the context of the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud similar to those used in the COVID-19 State Terrorism. These proposals include CO<sub>2</sub> ration cards and personal CO<sub>2</sub> budgets whereby they would monitor the individual's energy use, where and how they are travelling and how far, what they are eating, domestic heating expenses and CO<sub>2</sub> levels in consumer items they purchase. This information would be linked to every individual by Digital IDs. International codes are to be laid down for behaviour deemed to be acceptable linked into the Social Credit system and there would be personal and financial consequences for any individual who is in breach of any of the codes.
1318. Climate Engineering, with all its chemtrails deliberately pouring tens of millions of tons of toxic metallic nanoparticles into the atmosphere every year which cause such tremendous damage to the whole of the Earth's biosphere, is a far greater danger to the Earth than increase of CO<sub>2</sub>, but that does not fit the Dark Force narrative and so it is ignored by the media and all Environmental and Sustainability activists.
- **Refer to Section: "CLIMATE ENGINEERING AND INTERFERENCE WITH THE PLANET'S LIFE SUPPORT SYSTEMS" [see page 817].**
1319. Sustainability is the new religion; the "Green Religion". It is materialistic and non-spiritual. The physical Planet has been made the new Sustainability "god". The devotion inherent in existing religions must be replaced by devotion to the Planet. All individuals must abandon their personal autonomy and submit to this new collective—to Save the Planet. The priests of this new "god" are self-appointed Dark Force Collaborators acting in the role of Sustainability activists; they tell people what this new "god" needs and what it must be given.
- **Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: THE GREEN RELIGION" [see page 799].**
1320. **Sustainability.** The concept of Sustainability (including Net Zero Carbon) depends virtually entirely on the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud. But there is no **man-made** global climate emergency at all (except that created by Dark Force Climate Engineering). Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is a colossal lie, so to that extent Sustainability is a hoax. Except where it is for the protection of the physical environment and wildlife, Sustainability is a menace, in view of the many undesirable principles of Sustainability designed to bring in Global Tyranny.
- **Refer to Section: "THE DECEIT OF SUSTAINABILITY" [see page 809].**

**MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- Britain will not implement, comply with or abide by any rules laid down by any international organisation not listed in the Register of Approved International Organisations or any aspect of the Great Reset or Global Tyranny.
  - Refer to Section: "**INTERNATIONAL RELATIONS**" [\[see page 1589\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**REGISTER OF APPROVED INTERNATIONAL ORGANISATIONS**" [\[see page 1455\]](#).
- Britain will immediately and unilaterally withdraw from all United Nations Treaties, Agreements and Conventions, including and particularly the UN Global Compact for Migration (2018), Agenda 21 (1992), the 2030 Agenda (2015), the Paris Agreement (2015), the New Urban Agenda (2016), the Emergency Platform under Our Common Agenda, the Pandemic Treaty, One Health, and all other international rules of Sustainability, and be under no legal duty to implement, comply with or abide by them. The International Health Regulations will not be binding on Britain. Britain will not enter into any further such United Nations or international Treaties, Agreements or Conventions.
- All United Nations, EU and other international rules transposed into UK law will be repealed.



## (2) The lie about a man-made global climate emergency

1321. The United Nations says that there is a man-made global climate emergency because of Climate Change.

*"We must change almost everything in our current societies."*

*"These are all disastrous trends being accelerated by a way of life that we, here in our financially fortunate part of the world, see as our right to simply carry on."*

*"But hardly anyone knows about these catastrophes or understands that they are just the first few symptoms of climate ecological breakdown."*

*"Everyone and everything has to change."*

*"The biosphere is being sacrificed so that people in rich white countries can live in luxury, and the sufferings of the many pay for the luxury of the few. "*

*". . . unless we recognize the overall failures of our current systems we most probably don't stand a chance. We are facing a disaster of unspoken sufferings for enormous amounts of people . . . Solving the climate crisis is the greatest and most complex challenge that Homo sapiens have ever faced. The main solution, however, is so simple that even a small child can understand it. We have to stop our emissions of greenhouse gases . . . We can create transformational action that will safeguard the living conditions for future generations. Or we can continue with our business as usual and fail . . . No other current challenge can match the importance of establishing a wide, public awareness and understanding of our rapidly disappearing carbon budget, that should and must become our new global currency and the very heart of our future and present economics."*

*Greta Thunberg*

*". . . the native ecosystem and the collective needs of non-human species must take precedence over the needs and desires of humans."*

*Reed F Noss*

1322. The United Nations says that this man-made global climate emergency requires Sustainability, and thereby Global Tyranny.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1323. **Sustainability.** The concept of Sustainability (including Net Zero Carbon) depends virtually entirely on the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud. But there is no **man-made** global climate emergency at all (except that created by Dark Force Climate Engineering). Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is a colossal lie, so to that extent Sustainability is a hoax. Except where it is for the protection of the physical

environment and wildlife, Sustainability is a menace, in view of the many undesirable principles of Sustainability designed to bring in Global Tyranny.

- Refer to Section: **"THE MAN-MADE CLIMATE CRISIS FRAUD"** [\[see page 707\]](#).
- Refer to Section: **"THE DECEIT OF SUSTAINABILITY"** [\[see page 809\]](#).

### (3) Development of the concept of Sustainability

#### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

- *Three key Agreements of Sustainability* . . . . . Page 731

1324. There is very great confusion as to what "Sustainability" actually means.

1325. Although the expression "Sustainability" is now so commonly used in many different contexts, there is no single official definition of what it means. In practice it is simply an expression to refer to aspects of the agenda to bring in Global Tyranny, and so it is used in similar circumstances to the word "progressive".

1326. Although the definition of Sustainability is vague, its principles are now clearly defined.

- **Refer to Section: "THE PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY" [see page 727].**

1327. Julian Huxley [1887-1975] of the RIIA (the brother of Aldous Huxley the author of Brave New World) was very influential in this process. He was deeply dedicated to the creation of Global Governance, and a founder of UNESCO whose purpose was to assist Global Governance through the manipulation of education. He was also a committed eugenicist.

- (1) To achieve Global Governance he knew that nationality in white countries had to be destroyed and replaced by internationalism. He also knew that the allegiance in white countries to nationality was very deep and strong and could not be overcome quickly. His main plan therefore was a long campaign to destroy allegiance to the nation state in white countries.
- (2) His plan was to establish a continuous and ever-expandible world-wide "problem" that they would say could only be overcome by international organisations and Global Governance. He decided that this world-wide "problem" would be orchestrated concern about the environment.
- (3) With this in mind, he was one of the creators in 1948 of the International Union for the Conservation of Nature (IUCN), which is an NGO.
- (4) The IUCN was later involved with the formation of the World Wildlife Fund WWF in 1961 and the World Resources Institute WRI in 1982, both of which were also NGOs.

1328. Accordingly, the concept of "Sustainability" originally came out of pressure from these and associated environmental NGOs in the 1960s and 1970s demanding protection of the environment and wildlife habitats. This was something white people could enthusiastically support. This was later focussed on the concepts of the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud and Biodiversity Crisis Fear.

- Refer to Section: **"THE MAN-MADE CLIMATE CRISIS FRAUD"**  
[see page 707].
- Refer to Section: **"PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: BIODIVERSITY CRISIS FEAR: "THE SIXTH EXTINCTION" "** [see page 787].

1329. Gro Harlem Brundtland was Vice President of the World Socialist Party and a member of the Trilateral Commission. She served three terms as Prime Minister of Norway and as Director-General of the World Health Organization from 1998 to 2003. She was also chairman of the Brundtland Commission. The 1987 Report by the Brundtland Commission (with Maurice Strong as a member) entitled "Our Common Future" provided a definition of Sustainability that many white people would still consider to be the most understandable definition.

*"Meeting the needs of the present without compromising the ability of future generations to meet their own needs."*

*Brundtland Commission*

1330. However non-white countries demanded assistance with their economic development before they would consider dealing with the environmental problems, so the Brundtland Commission went further and asserted that Wealth Transfer to non-white countries had to be part of Sustainability:

*"It is . . . futile to attempt to deal with environmental problems without a broader perspective that encompasses the factors underlying world poverty and international inequality."*

*Brundtland Commission "Our Common Future" page 3*

1331. The Rio Earth Summit (UN Conference on Environment and Development) and Agenda 21 then followed in 1992 and Wealth Transfer was even more deeply embedded in the concept of Sustainability; but they never defined Sustainability.

1332. The concept and principles of Sustainability were developed over the last 30 years or so in numerous United Nations treaties and conferences including the Brundtland Commission (1987), Agenda 21 (1992), the 2030 Agenda (2015) and the New Urban Agenda (2016).

- Refer to Section: **"THREE KEY AGREEMENTS OF SUSTAINABILITY"**  
[see page 731].

1333. After Agenda 21 in 1992 very many authors have written on Sustainability for instance Adrian Parr (2009), Kothari et al (2014), Ignacy Sachs (1999), Norgaard (1994), Cairns (2004), Adams (2001), Banerjee (2003), Ben-Eli (2007), Pezzoli (2000), John Blewitt (2008-2018) and Robinson and Tinkner (1997) and have suggested many definitions, but the basic incompatibility and inconsistency of the principles in Sustainability has made it impossible for anyone to provide a single satisfactory definition. This became so obvious that its meaning has been described



as "elusive" and Robinson (1997) could only admit that in Sustainability "we are inescapably involved in a world in which there exist multiple conflicting values, moral positions and belief systems . . ." and according to Blake Ratner (2004) this basket of political targets should be described as a "dialogue of values". Blewitt's preferred but rather desperate description of Sustainability was merely "the idea that the future should be a better, healthier place than the present or the past".

1334. Sustainability is driven by activists, usually academics or employees of Environmental NGOs. They are part of the machine used by the Dark Force to promote the Plan. They alone determine what "Sustainability" is.

□ **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: NGOS: STORMTROOPERS OF INTERNATIONALISM AND GLOBAL TYRANNY" [see page 571].**

1335. Many Sustainability activists are in practice reinvented old-school Marxists, still wanting their dreams of social and economic breakdown but this time using different language. They go well beyond Agenda 21, which disappoints them.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1336. The United Nations maintains that Sustainability is a coherent and unifying moral ethic, the "moral force of the world". However, this is not so. Sustainability is a dishonest compromise between two incompatible and irreconcilable political goals, originating with the Brundtland Commission in 1987. The priority of white countries was genuine environmentalism with protection of the Planet, wildlife habitats and natural ecosystems, but the priority of non-white countries was their economic development with very low interest in genuine environmentalism, hence the inclusion of Wealth Transfer to non-white countries in the concept of Sustainability. Whereas the fury of Sustainability activists is against economic development and "consumption" in white countries (as the overall aim of the Dark Force is always to destroy the economies of white countries), they actively promote economic development in non-white countries. Here is the inherent and unbridgeable incompatibility at the very heart of Sustainability. This compromise destroyed the integrity of Sustainability, which from then on became simply an unconnected collection of political demands, taking different forms in different places at different times.

1337. The Dark Force-controlled Greenpeace and their New Green Deal deliberately mix up the environment with "socio-economic" factors—they have expanded the definition and meaning of "environmental" beyond the normal use and understanding of white people.

1338. **Sustainability.** The concept of Sustainability (including Net Zero Carbon) depends virtually entirely on the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud. But there is no **man-made** global climate emergency at all (except that created by Dark Force Climate Engineering). Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is a colossal lie, so to that extent Sustainability is a hoax. Except where it is for the protection of the physical

environment and wildlife, Sustainability is a menace, in view of the many undesirable principles of Sustainability designed to bring in Global Tyranny.

- Refer to Section: **"THE DECEIT OF SUSTAINABILITY"** [\[see page 809\]](#).

## ■ THREE KEY AGREEMENTS OF SUSTAINABILITY

1339. There are in particular three key United Nations Agreements which are pivotal for Sustainability.

- (1) Agenda 21 (1992).
  - (a) A document entitled "Agenda 21" was presented to the Earth Summit (UN Conference on Environment and Development, UNCED 1992) held in Rio de Janeiro, Brazil, in 1992 and signed by 179 countries, including Britain under John Major.
  - (b) Agenda 21 was designed to implement Sustainability.
  - (c) Just as the previous phase of the Dark Force was breaking down with the destruction of the Berlin Wall in 1989 and the collapse of the outward form of the USSR communist empire in 1991, the new phase was ready for implementation shortly afterwards in 1992, with firstly Agenda 21 through the Rio Earth Summit (leading to Sustainability), and secondly in the same year the Maastricht Treaty forming the EU.
  - (d) Agenda 21 is in 4 main sections with 40 chapters and a total of 1411 clauses. It is very wide-ranging and comprehensive.
  - (e) Agenda 21 is a declaration of intent providing action plans to deal with perceived world problems.
- (2) The 2030 Agenda (2015): The 17 Sustainable Development Goals.
  - (a) The Agenda "Transforming our world: the 2030 Agenda for Sustainable Development" ("the 2030 Agenda") was adopted at the UN Sustainable Development Summit in September 2015 in New York and by the 193 countries of the UN General Assembly.
  - (b) The 2030 Agenda has 91 paragraphs. Paragraph 59 outlines the 17 Sustainable Development Goals.
  - (c) According to the United Nations the 17 Sustainable Development Goals are intended to shape the world's approach to growth and sustainable development until 2030.
  - (d) The World Economic Forum state that the 2030 Agenda is at the root of the Great Reset concepts of the ESG Green Economy and Stakeholder Capitalism.

□ **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: THE ESG GREEN ECONOMY" [see page 561].**

- (e) In a Report dated March 2017 entitled "Agenda 2030. The UK Government's approach to delivering the Global Goals for Sustainable Development - at home and around the world. The Global Goals for Sustainable Development", the British Government set out how they would be acting upon the 2030 Agenda. From this Report it became clear that there was not a great amount of action needed so far as Britain was concerned to comply with the 2030 Agenda.
- (3) The New Urban Agenda (2016).
- (a) The New Urban Agenda is currently the United Nations' main and directing force in promoting Sustainability, not Agenda 21.
  - (b) The New Urban Agenda promotes Sustainability in the fullest sense in the context of urban developments which now contain over half the population of the world, and rising rapidly.
  - (c) The New Urban Agenda (2016) is intended to impose a common framework that will guide the governance of the world's cities for the next 20 years and covers virtually all aspects of human activity.
  - (d) The New Urban Agenda was developed over a series of United Nations conferences.
    - 1) Habitat I was held in Vancouver in 1976.
    - 2) Habitat II was held in Istanbul in 1996.
    - 3) In 2002 United Nations Human Settlements Program ("UN-Habitat") was formed.
    - 4) Habitat III was held in Quito, Equador in 2016 (under UN-Habitat) when the key document known as "New Urban Agenda" was signed by 167 countries.

*"To promote and realise sustainable urban development"*

- (e) The New Urban Agenda is intended to work with the 2030 Agenda.
- (f) Under the New Urban Agenda cities are encouraged to work towards being "Global Cities" replacing the nation state as the primary unit of global organisational structure. The World Economic Forum urges this development very strongly.

- Refer to Section: "**INTERNATIONALISM: GLOBAL CITIES**"  
[see page 589].
- Refer to Section: "**THE WORLD ECONOMIC FORUM**"  
[see page 499].

1340. These Agreements are not binding international treaties; they are "soft-law". This means that the proposals contained in them have no effect until they are incorporated into the legal system of any country that adopts them and until they are implemented by the government and local councils and administrations in the country concerned.

1341. **ICLEI**. With consultancy assistance from the International Council for Local Environmental Initiatives (ICLEI), local councils and administrations in all countries are encouraged to implement the policies of these Agreements locally through Collaborative Governance with minimum involvement from national governments. ("Think Global, Act Local"). This is to disempower ordinary people in favour of Dark Force-controlled activists. The process is pushed unceasingly by NGOs and unelected "stakeholders".

- Refer to Section: "**LOCAL IMPLEMENTATION OF SUSTAINABILITY**"  
[see page 807].

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1342. The main justification for the Great Reset is stated to be the need for Sustainability and Net Zero Carbon. However both Sustainability and Net Zero Carbon are based entirely on the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud—and the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is built entirely upon lies and deceit. So the Great Reset is based on a fraud.

- Refer to Section: "**PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: NET ZERO CARBON**"  
[see page 743].
- Refer to Section: "**THE MAN-MADE CLIMATE CRISIS FRAUD**"  
[see page 707].

1343. Sustainability (except where it is for the protection of the physical environment and wildlife), the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud, Net Zero Carbon, the limitation and ultimate abolition of private transport, 15-Minute Smart Cities, Climate Lockdowns, the monitoring, allocating and rationing of all individual energy usage, the monitoring of Carbon Footprints, the prevention of agriculture and the ending of meat-eating have nothing to do with any global climate emergency or "Saving the Planet" (despite all the aspirations expressed in Agenda 21, the 2030 Agenda and the New Urban Agenda). They are all merely a fraudulent excuse for the Dark Force (and the Dark Force collaborating British Government and British Ruling Elite), to promote the Fake Energy Crisis and impose international, centralised, digital

systems of monitoring and control on all individuals under the Infrastructure of Slavery leading to Global Tyranny. These processes are a fraud and they will not be allowed to operate in Britain.

- Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: RESTRICTIONS ON PRIVATE TRANSPORT AND CLIMATE LOCKDOWN" [see page 753].**
- Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: THERE MUST BE MONITORING, ALLOCATING AND RATIONING OF ENERGY USAGE BY ALL INDIVIDUALS AND ORGANISATIONS" [see page 757].**
- Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: THERE MUST BE MONITORING OF CARBON FOOTPRINTS BY ALL INDIVIDUALS AND ORGANISATIONS" [see page 761].**
- Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: 15-MINUTE SMART CITIES" [see page 783].**
- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CREATE SHORTAGES OF ENERGY, THE "FAKE ENERGY CRISIS" " [see page 555].**
- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CAUSE ECONOMIC COLLAPSE" [see page 545].**
- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY" [see page 535].**
- Refer to Section: "GLOBAL TYRANNY" [see page 493].**

1344. These Agreements are designed to replace our system of elected government with Collaborative Governance.

*"With a view to strengthening the role of non-governmental organisations as social partners, the United Nations system and Governments should initiate a process, in consultation with non-governmental organisations, to review formal procedures and mechanisms for the involvement of these organisations at all levels from policy-making and decision-making to implementation."*

*Section III, Chapter 27 of Agenda 21*

- Refer to Section: "INTERNATIONALISM: COLLABORATIVE GOVERNANCE" [see page 583].**

**MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- Britain will immediately and unilaterally withdraw from all United Nations Treaties, Agreements and Conventions, including and particularly the UN Global Compact for Migration (2018), Agenda 21 (1992), the 2030 Agenda (2015), the Paris Agreement (2015), the New Urban Agenda (2016), the Emergency Platform under Our Common Agenda, the Pandemic Treaty, One Health, and all other international rules of Sustainability, and be under no legal duty to implement, comply with or abide by them. The International Health Regulations will not be binding on Britain. Britain will not enter into any further such United Nations or international Treaties, Agreements or Conventions.
  
- Collaborative Governance will not operate in Britain. All decision-making will be by elected representatives and not by Collaborative Governance.
  - **Refer to Section: "ALL DECISION-MAKING TO BE BY ELECTED REPRESENTATIVES AND NOT BY COLLABORATIVE GOVERNANCE"**  
*[see page 1477].*





## (4) The principles of Sustainability

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

(a) Principles of Sustainability: There is a man-made global climate emergency . . . . .	Page 739
(b) Principles of Sustainability: Net Zero Carbon . . . . .	Page 743
(c) Principles of Sustainability: There must be very large reductions in the use of fossil fuels. . . . .	Page 747
(d) Principles of Sustainability: There must be very large reductions in the use of energy. . . . .	Page 749
(e) Principles of Sustainability: Restrictions on private transport and Climate Lockdown. . . . .	Page 753
(f) Principles of Sustainability: There must be monitoring, allocating and rationing of energy usage by all individuals and organisations . . . . .	Page 757
(g) Principles of Sustainability: There must be monitoring of Carbon Footprints by all individuals and organisations . . . . .	Page 761
(h) Principles of Sustainability: There must be monitoring, allocating and rationing of all resources and materials . . . . .	Page 765
(i) Principles of Sustainability: There must be a very dramatic reduction in consumption . . . . .	Page 771
(j) Principles of Sustainability: Western industrialisation must be destroyed and free commerce must be abolished; there must be de-growth in the British economy . . . . .	Page 773
(k) Principles of Sustainability: Individual freedom of choice must be abolished in favour of Communitarianism and "Social Justice" . . . . .	Page 775
(l) Principles of Sustainability: There must be a massive Wealth Transfer by white countries to non-white countries to assist the economic development of the latter . . . . .	Page 779
(m) Principles of Sustainability: National sovereignty must be ended. . . . .	Page 781
(n) Principles of Sustainability: 15-Minute Smart Cities . . . . .	Page 783
(o) Principles of Sustainability: Biodiversity Crisis Fear: "The Sixth Extinction" . . . . .	Page 787
(p) Principles of Sustainability: Waste, pollution and the environment . . . . .	Page 793
(q) Principles of Sustainability: Anti-White Hate. . . . .	Page 795
(r) Principles of Sustainability: Hatred for humanity . . . . .	Page 797
(s) Principles of Sustainability: The Green Religion. . . . .	Page 799
(t) Principles of Sustainability: Sustainable Education. . . . .	Page 801
(u) Principles of Sustainability: The pretence of Social Equity. . . . .	Page 805



(a) **Principles of Sustainability: There is a man-made global climate emergency**

**BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

1345. **The premise of this principle of Sustainability:**

- Climate Change is absolutely true, and in accordance with the hypothesis of the United Nations Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) the emission of unprecedented quantities of CO<sub>2</sub>, will cause irreversible ruination of the Planet and its ecosystems. There is therefore a desperate global climate emergency.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE UNITED NATIONS INTERGOVERNMENTAL PANEL ON CLIMATE CHANGE (IPCC)'S HYPOTHESIS OF ANTHROPOGENIC GLOBAL WARMING (AGW)" [see page 713].**
- The solution to this global climate emergency is Sustainability.
- This is the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud.

**THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

1346. There is no man-made global climate emergency.

- **Refer to Section: "THE MAN-MADE CLIMATE CRISIS FRAUD" [see page 707].**

1347. The Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is a fraudulent political agenda of the United Nations designed to create a spurious sense of global emergency.

1348. The Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is quite untrue, but thanks to the Dark Force-controlled media it is believed by an overwhelming majority of the people.

1349. **Sustainability.** The concept of Sustainability (including Net Zero Carbon) depends virtually entirely on the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud. But there is no **man-made** global climate emergency at all (except that created by Dark Force Climate Engineering). Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is a colossal lie, so to that extent Sustainability is a hoax. Except where it is for the protection of the physical environment and wildlife, Sustainability is a menace, in view of the many undesirable principles of Sustainability designed to bring in Global Tyranny.

- **Refer to Section: "THE DECEIT OF SUSTAINABILITY" [see page 809].**

1350. Sustainability (except where it is for the protection of the physical environment and wildlife), the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud, Net Zero Carbon, the limitation and ultimate abolition of private transport, 15-Minute Smart Cities, Climate Lockdowns, the monitoring, allocating and rationing of all individual energy usage, the monitoring of Carbon Footprints, the prevention of agriculture and the ending of meat-eating have nothing to do with any global climate emergency or "Saving the Planet" (despite all the aspirations expressed in Agenda 21, the 2030 Agenda and the New Urban Agenda). They are all merely a fraudulent excuse for the Dark Force (and the Dark Force collaborating British Government and British Ruling Elite), to promote the Fake Energy Crisis and impose international, centralised, digital systems of monitoring and control on all individuals under the Infrastructure of Slavery leading to Global Tyranny. These processes are a fraud and they will not be allowed to operate in Britain.

- Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: NET ZERO CARBON"**  
*[see page 743].*
- Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: RESTRICTIONS ON PRIVATE TRANSPORT AND CLIMATE LOCKDOWN"** *[see page 753].*
- Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: THERE MUST BE MONITORING, ALLOCATING AND RATIONING OF ENERGY USAGE BY ALL INDIVIDUALS AND ORGANISATIONS"** *[see page 757].*
- Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: THERE MUST BE MONITORING OF CARBON FOOTPRINTS BY ALL INDIVIDUALS AND ORGANISATIONS"** *[see page 761].*
- Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: 15-MINUTE SMART CITIES"**  
*[see page 783].*
- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CREATE SHORTAGES OF ENERGY, THE "FAKE ENERGY CRISIS" "** *[see page 555].*
- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CAUSE ECONOMIC COLLAPSE"**  
*[see page 545].*
- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY"**  
*[see page 535].*

1351. Climate Engineering (including HAARP in Alaska, and other similar installations) produces abnormal weather conditions to order, and these abnormal weather conditions (including floods, fires, precipitous "weather whiplash" changes in temperature of up to 30 degrees in a few hours or even 50 degrees in 24 hours, and chemical ice nucleation) are easily used by the Dark Force as weather terrorism and fraudulent evidence of "Climate Change".

- **Refer to Section: "CLIMATE ENGINEERING AND INTERFERENCE WITH THE PLANET'S LIFE SUPPORT SYSTEMS" [see page 817].**

1352. Those seeking to impose Global Tyranny and the Infrastructure of Slavery by falsely creating terrible world-wide fear about "Saving the Planet" and the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud, are the very ones who are behind the chemtrails and Climate Engineering which really are destroying the Earth's entire biosphere. This shows the fatal hypocrisy of Sustainability.

1353. The Grand Solar Minimum (the Eddy Minimum 2020-2053) may have increasingly significant cooling effects on the world's climate.

- **Refer to Section: "REAL DANGERS OF THE GRAND SOLAR MINIMUM" [see page 715].**

### **MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- Britain will immediately and unilaterally withdraw from all United Nations Treaties, Agreements and Conventions, including and particularly the UN Global Compact for Migration (2018), Agenda 21 (1992), the 2030 Agenda (2015), the Paris Agreement (2015), the New Urban Agenda (2016), the Emergency Platform under Our Common Agenda, the Pandemic Treaty, One Health, and all other international rules of Sustainability, and be under no legal duty to implement, comply with or abide by them. The International Health Regulations will not be binding on Britain. Britain will not enter into any further such United Nations or international Treaties, Agreements or Conventions.



## (b) Principles of Sustainability: Net Zero Carbon

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

#### 1354. The premise of this principle of Sustainability:

- It is desperately important to control and reduce atmospheric carbon. There must be Net Zero Carbon to counter the global climate emergency.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

#### 1355. There is no man-made global climate emergency.

- Refer to Section: "THE MAN-MADE CLIMATE CRISIS FRAUD" [\[see page 707\]](#).

#### 1356. The Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is a fraudulent political agenda of the United Nations designed to create a spurious sense of global emergency.

#### 1357. As the whole concept of the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is a lie there is no need to control or reduce atmospheric carbon.

#### 1358. The outrage of Net Zero Carbon has nothing to do with Saving the Planet. It is entirely a mechanism contrived under the Great Reset to create a Fake Energy Crisis to bring about shortages of energy leading to the imposition of the Infrastructure of Slavery.

- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CREATE SHORTAGES OF ENERGY, THE "FAKE ENERGY CRISIS" " [\[see page 555\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY" [\[see page 535\]](#).

#### 1359. It would be unhelpful to the Planet and its ecosystems for atmospheric carbon to be reduced. The life forms of the Planet's ecosystems are carbon-based; reducing carbon is undermining the very basis of life on Earth. CO<sub>2</sub> is a nutrient not a pollutant. Gradual global warming is beneficial to the Planet and humanity.

- Refer to Section: "IN THE PAST, CONCENTRATIONS OF CO<sub>2</sub> HAVE NATURALLY AND REGULARLY INCREASED AND DECREASED, LONG BEFORE THERE WAS ANY MAN-MADE CO<sub>2</sub>" [\[see page 1717\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "CONTINUATION OF THE CURRENT GRADUAL WARMING IS VERY BENEFICIAL TO THE EARTH AND TO HUMANITY" [\[see page 1713\]](#).

1360. **Sustainability.** The concept of Sustainability (including Net Zero Carbon) depends virtually entirely on the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud. But there is no **man-made** global climate emergency at all (except that created by Dark Force Climate Engineering). Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is a colossal lie, so to that extent Sustainability is a hoax. Except where it is for the protection of the physical environment and wildlife, Sustainability is a menace, in view of the many undesirable principles of Sustainability designed to bring in Global Tyranny.

□ **Refer to Section: "THE DECEIT OF SUSTAINABILITY" [see page 809].**

1361. Sustainability (except where it is for the protection of the physical environment and wildlife), the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud, Net Zero Carbon, the limitation and ultimate abolition of private transport, 15-Minute Smart Cities, Climate Lockdowns, the monitoring, allocating and rationing of all individual energy usage, the monitoring of Carbon Footprints, the prevention of agriculture and the ending of meat-eating have nothing to do with any global climate emergency or "Saving the Planet" (despite all the aspirations expressed in Agenda 21, the 2030 Agenda and the New Urban Agenda). They are all merely a fraudulent excuse for the Dark Force (and the Dark Force collaborating British Government and British Ruling Elite), to promote the Fake Energy Crisis and impose international, centralised, digital systems of monitoring and control on all individuals under the Infrastructure of Slavery leading to Global Tyranny. These processes are a fraud and they will not be allowed to operate in Britain.

1362. This hysteria over Net Zero Carbon is a sham, as China is the worst offender but is allowed to continue its activities.

1363. Climate Engineering, with all its chemtrails deliberately pouring tens of millions of tons of toxic metallic nanoparticles into the atmosphere every year which cause such tremendous damage to the whole of the Earth's biosphere, is a far greater danger to the Earth than increase of CO<sub>2</sub>, but that does not fit the Dark Force narrative and so it is ignored by the media and all Environmental and Sustainability activists.

□ **Refer to Section: "CLIMATE ENGINEERING AND INTERFERENCE WITH THE PLANET'S LIFE SUPPORT SYSTEMS" [see page 817].**

### **MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- The Government's policy of Net Zero Carbon will be cancelled.
- Britain will immediately and unilaterally withdraw from all United Nations Treaties, Agreements and Conventions, including and particularly the UN Global Compact for Migration (2018), Agenda 21 (1992), the 2030 Agenda (2015), the Paris Agreement (2015), the New Urban Agenda (2016), the Emergency Platform under Our Common Agenda, the Pandemic Treaty, One Health, and all other international rules of Sustainability, and be under



no legal duty to implement, comply with or abide by them. The International Health Regulations will not be binding on Britain. Britain will not enter into any further such United Nations or international Treaties, Agreements or Conventions.

- The devastation caused to the lives of British people and the British economy by the Fake Energy Crisis with its energy shortages and energy price rises is the direct responsibility of the British government, working for those who control it. By these actions they have betrayed the British people and broken the Social Contract; accordingly they have ceased to have legitimacy, legality and authority to govern the country. There must therefore be fundamental constitutional reforms in accordance with the Programme of National Reform.
  - Refer to Section: **"THE SOCIAL CONTRACT"** [see page 966] [clause 1655].
  - Refer to Section: **"THE BRITISH CONSTITUTION HAS IRRETRIEVABLY BROKEN DOWN, BECAUSE THERE IS NO EFFECTIVE CONTROL OVER THE EXECUTIVE"** [see page 963].
  - Refer to Section: **"THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"** [see page 1019].
  - Refer to Section: **"CONSTITUTIONAL REFORMS"** [see page 973].
  - Refer to Section: **"THE PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM"** [see page 937].



(c) **Principles of Sustainability: There must be very large reductions in the use of fossil fuels**

**BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

1364. **The premise of this principle of Sustainability:**

- There must be very large reductions in the use of fossil fuels to achieve Net Zero Carbon.
- There will have to be a very large increase in renewable energy production.

**THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

1365. There is no man-made global climate emergency.

- Refer to Section: "**THE MAN-MADE CLIMATE CRISIS FRAUD**" [\[see page 707\]](#).

1366. The Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is a fraudulent political agenda of the United Nations designed to create a spurious sense of global emergency.

1367. As the whole concept of the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is a lie there is no need to control or reduce the use of fossil fuels.

1368. **Sustainability.** The concept of Sustainability (including Net Zero Carbon) depends virtually entirely on the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud. But there is no **man-made** global climate emergency at all (except that created by Dark Force Climate Engineering). Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is a colossal lie, so to that extent Sustainability is a hoax. Except where it is for the protection of the physical environment and wildlife, Sustainability is a menace, in view of the many undesirable principles of Sustainability designed to bring in Global Tyranny.

- Refer to Section: "**THE DECEIT OF SUSTAINABILITY**" [\[see page 809\]](#).

**MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- The Government's policy of Net Zero Carbon will be cancelled.
- Regardless of whether Climate Change is true or not, the use of fossil fuels will be totally eliminated, not to reduce CO<sub>2</sub> emissions, but because they will not be needed at all. A new source of energy will be developed and introduced; this is the "Energy Creation Unit". Accordingly the key demands of Sustainability are made irrelevant: there will be no need for any reduction in the use of energy; no need to limit travelling or to reduce the use of cars; no need to "de-grow the economy"; no need for the "total transformation" of

the whole way of life in white countries; and CO<sub>2</sub> can continue to be available as the essential nutrient for the whole of the Earth's biosphere.

- Refer to Section: "TOTAL ELIMINATION OF THE USE OF FOSSIL FUELS"**  
*[see page 1519].*
- Refer to Section: "DEVELOPMENT OF ENERGY CREATION UNITS"**  
*[see page 1515].*
- Until the Energy Creation Unit has been developed, Britain will rely greatly on fossil fuels.
- Britain will immediately and unilaterally withdraw from all United Nations Treaties, Agreements and Conventions, including and particularly the UN Global Compact for Migration (2018), Agenda 21 (1992), the 2030 Agenda (2015), the Paris Agreement (2015), the New Urban Agenda (2016), the Emergency Platform under Our Common Agenda, the Pandemic Treaty, One Health, and all other international rules of Sustainability, and be under no legal duty to implement, comply with or abide by them. The International Health Regulations will not be binding on Britain. Britain will not enter into any further such United Nations or international Treaties, Agreements or Conventions.

(d) **Principles of Sustainability: There must be very large reductions in the use of energy**

**BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

1369. **The premise of this principle of Sustainability:**

- To achieve Net Zero Carbon, there will have to be very large reductions in the use of energy.

**THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

1370. There is no man-made global climate emergency.

- **Refer to Section: "THE MAN-MADE CLIMATE CRISIS FRAUD"**  
*[see page 707].*

1371. The Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is a fraudulent political agenda of the United Nations designed to create a spurious sense of global emergency.

1372. As the whole concept of the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is a lie there is no need to control or reduce the use of energy.

1373. **Sustainability.** The concept of Sustainability (including Net Zero Carbon) depends virtually entirely on the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud. But there is no **man-made** global climate emergency at all (except that created by Dark Force Climate Engineering). Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is a colossal lie, so to that extent Sustainability is a hoax. Except where it is for the protection of the physical environment and wildlife, Sustainability is a menace, in view of the many undesirable principles of Sustainability designed to bring in Global Tyranny.

- **Refer to Section: "THE DECEIT OF SUSTAINABILITY"** *[see page 809].*

1374. Sustainability (except where it is for the protection of the physical environment and wildlife), the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud, Net Zero Carbon, the limitation and ultimate abolition of private transport, 15-Minute Smart Cities, Climate Lockdowns, the monitoring, allocating and rationing of all individual energy usage, the monitoring of Carbon Footprints, the prevention of agriculture and the ending of meat-eating have nothing to do with any global climate emergency or "Saving the Planet" (despite all the aspirations expressed in Agenda 21, the 2030 Agenda and the New Urban Agenda). They are all merely a fraudulent excuse for the Dark Force (and the Dark Force collaborating British Government and British Ruling Elite), to promote the Fake Energy Crisis and impose international, centralised, digital systems of monitoring and control on all individuals under the Infrastructure of Slavery leading to Global Tyranny. These processes are a fraud and they will not be allowed to operate in Britain.

- **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CREATE SHORTAGES OF ENERGY, THE "FAKE ENERGY CRISIS" "** [\[see page 555\]](#).
- **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY"** [\[see page 535\]](#).

1375. There seems to be much personal hypocrisy. Celebrities, while speaking passionately about the total transformation we must have in our society to bring about energy saving and Sustainability, still seem to drive SUVs and fly in private planes; they seem to be unwilling to change their own privileged lifestyles, yet grandstand about terrible dangers to the Planet and insist that ordinary people must change their lifestyles or have them changed for them against their wishes.

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- There will be no Government policy to reduce the use of energy.
- There should be ever-increasing availability of energy, for the individual should have ever-increasing opportunities and choice, not less, giving them greater independence, expression and empowerment. Humanity is greatly benefited by being able to use more and more energy, making it possible to relieve the burden of heavy physical work and the ability to use modern technology and future transport. Abundant energy would also be of priceless benefit to non-white countries in their attempt to develop their economies and alleviate poverty.
  - **Refer to Section: "EMPOWERING THE INDIVIDUAL"** [\[see page 1107\]](#).
- Regardless of whether Climate Change is true or not, the use of fossil fuels will be totally eliminated, not to reduce CO<sub>2</sub> emissions, but because they will not be needed at all. A new source of energy will be developed and introduced; this is the "Energy Creation Unit". Accordingly the key demands of Sustainability are made irrelevant: there will be no need for any reduction in the use of energy; no need to limit travelling or to reduce the use of cars; no need to "de-grow the economy"; no need for the "total transformation" of the whole way of life in white countries; and CO<sub>2</sub> can continue to be available as the essential nutrient for the whole of the Earth's biosphere.
  - **Refer to Section: "TOTAL ELIMINATION OF THE USE OF FOSSIL FUELS"** [\[see page 1519\]](#).
  - **Refer to Section: "DEVELOPMENT OF ENERGY CREATION UNITS"** [\[see page 1515\]](#).
- Britain will immediately and unilaterally withdraw from all United Nations Treaties, Agreements and Conventions, including and particularly the UN

Global Compact for Migration (2018), Agenda 21 (1992), the 2030 Agenda (2015), the Paris Agreement (2015), the New Urban Agenda (2016), the Emergency Platform under Our Common Agenda, the Pandemic Treaty, One Health, and all other international rules of Sustainability, and be under no legal duty to implement, comply with or abide by them. The International Health Regulations will not be binding on Britain. Britain will not enter into any further such United Nations or international Treaties, Agreements or Conventions.

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny**

**7. Sustainability**

**(4) The principles of Sustainability**

**(d) Principles of Sustainability: There must be very large reductions in the use of energy**



(e) **Principles of Sustainability: Restrictions on private transport, and Climate Lockdown**

**BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

1376. **The premise of this principle of Sustainability:**

- In order to combat the global climate emergency, private transport will be restricted and eventually abolished. The use of energy must be drastically reduced. Private transport is a luxury that the Planet cannot now afford.
- There will be 15-Minute Smart Cities to combat the global climate emergency.
  - **Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: 15-MINUTE SMART CITIES" [see page 783].**
- There will be Climate Lockdowns to combat the global climate emergency which will be similar to the lockdowns under the State Terrorism.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE FAKE VIRUS CRISIS AND STATE TERRORISM" [see page 643].**

**THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

1377. They want all private transport to be electrical, so that they can remotely control everyone.

1378. There is no man-made global climate emergency.

- **Refer to Section: "THE MAN-MADE CLIMATE CRISIS FRAUD" [see page 707].**

1379. The Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is a fraudulent political agenda of the United Nations designed to create a spurious sense of global emergency.

1380. As the whole concept of the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is a lie there is no need to monitor or ration the use of energy or abolish private transport.

1381. **Sustainability.** The concept of Sustainability (including Net Zero Carbon) depends virtually entirely on the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud. But there is no **man-made** global climate emergency at all (except that created by Dark Force Climate Engineering). Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is a colossal lie, so to that extent Sustainability is a hoax. Except where it is for the protection of the physical environment and wildlife, Sustainability is a menace, in view of the many undesirable principles of Sustainability designed to bring in Global Tyranny.

- Refer to Section: **"THE DECEIT OF SUSTAINABILITY"** [see page 809].

1382. Sustainability (except where it is for the protection of the physical environment and wildlife), the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud, Net Zero Carbon, the limitation and ultimate abolition of private transport, 15-Minute Smart Cities, Climate Lockdowns, the monitoring, allocating and rationing of all individual energy usage, the monitoring of Carbon Footprints, the prevention of agriculture and the ending of meat-eating have nothing to do with any global climate emergency or "Saving the Planet" (despite all the aspirations expressed in Agenda 21, the 2030 Agenda and the New Urban Agenda). They are all merely a fraudulent excuse for the Dark Force (and the Dark Force collaborating British Government and British Ruling Elite), to promote the Fake Energy Crisis and impose international, centralised, digital systems of monitoring and control on all individuals under the Infrastructure of Slavery leading to Global Tyranny. These processes are a fraud and they will not be allowed to operate in Britain.

- Refer to Section: **"THE GREAT RESET: CREATE SHORTAGES OF ENERGY, THE "FAKE ENERGY CRISIS" "** [see page 555].
- Refer to Section: **"THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY"** [see page 535].

1383. All these provisions are breaches of the Inherent Right to Freedom of Movement.

- Refer to Section: **"INHERENT RIGHT TO FREEDOM OF MOVEMENT"** [see page 1085].

1384. The imposition of 15-Minute Smart Cities is an act of violence against the people and can be resisted by violent and direct action, particularly against the infrastructure.

### **MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- Private transport will be encouraged.
  - Refer to Section: **"PRIVATE TRANSPORT WILL BE ENCOURAGED"** [see page 1523].
- The Infrastructure of Slavery will be dismantled.
  - Refer to Section: **"DISMANTLING THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY"** [see page 1439].
- There should be ever-increasing availability of energy, for the individual should have ever-increasing opportunities and choice, not less, giving them greater independence, expression and empowerment. Humanity is greatly

benefited by being able to use more and more energy, making it possible to relieve the burden of heavy physical work and the ability to use modern technology and future transport. Abundant energy would also be of priceless benefit to non-white countries in their attempt to develop their economies and alleviate poverty.

- Refer to Section: "EMPOWERING THE INDIVIDUAL"**  
*[see page 1107].*
- Regardless of whether Climate Change is true or not, the use of fossil fuels will be totally eliminated, not to reduce CO<sub>2</sub> emissions, but because they will not be needed at all. A new source of energy will be developed and introduced; this is the "Energy Creation Unit". Accordingly the key demands of Sustainability are made irrelevant: there will be no need for any reduction in the use of energy; no need to limit travelling or to reduce the use of cars; no need to "de-grow the economy"; no need for the "total transformation" of the whole way of life in white countries; and CO<sub>2</sub> can continue to be available as the essential nutrient for the whole of the Earth's biosphere.
  - Refer to Section: "TOTAL ELIMINATION OF THE USE OF FOSSIL FUELS"**  
*[see page 1519].*
  - Refer to Section: "DEVELOPMENT OF ENERGY CREATION UNITS"**  
*[see page 1515].*
- Britain will immediately and unilaterally withdraw from all United Nations Treaties, Agreements and Conventions, including and particularly the UN Global Compact for Migration (2018), Agenda 21 (1992), the 2030 Agenda (2015), the Paris Agreement (2015), the New Urban Agenda (2016), the Emergency Platform under Our Common Agenda, the Pandemic Treaty, One Health, and all other international rules of Sustainability, and be under no legal duty to implement, comply with or abide by them. The International Health Regulations will not be binding on Britain. Britain will not enter into any further such United Nations or international Treaties, Agreements or Conventions.



**(f) Principles of Sustainability: There must be monitoring, allocating and rationing of energy usage by all individuals and organisations**

**BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

**1385. The premise of this principle of Sustainability:**

- Since it is so critical to the Planet that the emission of carbon is controlled and reduced and since most carbon is emitted during the production of energy using fossil fuels, it is essential that there is a very large reduction in the use of energy.
- Accordingly, a comprehensive system of digital control of all energy usage will be established to Save the Planet.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY" [see page 535].**
  - Every device or item used by each human being and each organisation in the world and every ampere of energy used by them will be traced and recorded by the Dark Force. Detailed information about the use and consumption of all resources and materials used throughout the world and about the use and consumption of all energy used throughout the world will therefore be permanently recorded by the Dark Force. Use of all resources and materials and use of all energy by every single person and organisation in the world will be controllable. This allows consumption and rationing policies to be set by the Dark Force.
  - The allocation, distribution and consumption of all energy will be controlled and rationed by international, centralised, digital control systems run on behalf of the Dark Force by AI algorithms or by unidentifiable staff who will be appointed, unelected and unaccountable, and who will have unlimited discretionary powers and total legal immunity.

**THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

1386. There is no man-made global climate emergency.

- **Refer to Section: "THE MAN-MADE CLIMATE CRISIS FRAUD" [see page 707].**

1387. The Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is a fraudulent political agenda of the United Nations designed to create a spurious sense of global emergency.

1388. As the whole concept of the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is a lie there is no need to monitor or ration the use of energy.

1389. **Sustainability.** The concept of Sustainability (including Net Zero Carbon) depends virtually entirely on the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud. But there is no **man-made** global climate emergency at all (except that created by Dark Force Climate Engineering). Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is a colossal lie, so to that extent Sustainability is a hoax. Except where it is for the protection of the physical environment and wildlife, Sustainability is a menace, in view of the many undesirable principles of Sustainability designed to bring in Global Tyranny.

□ **Refer to Section: "THE DECEIT OF SUSTAINABILITY" [see page 809].**

1390. Sustainability (except where it is for the protection of the physical environment and wildlife), the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud, Net Zero Carbon, the limitation and ultimate abolition of private transport, 15-Minute Smart Cities, Climate Lockdowns, the monitoring, allocating and rationing of all individual energy usage, the monitoring of Carbon Footprints, the prevention of agriculture and the ending of meat-eating have nothing to do with any global climate emergency or "Saving the Planet" (despite all the aspirations expressed in Agenda 21, the 2030 Agenda and the New Urban Agenda). They are all merely a fraudulent excuse for the Dark Force (and the Dark Force collaborating British Government and British Ruling Elite), to promote the Fake Energy Crisis and impose international, centralised, digital systems of monitoring and control on all individuals under the Infrastructure of Slavery leading to Global Tyranny. These processes are a fraud and they will not be allowed to operate in Britain.

□ **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CREATE SHORTAGES OF ENERGY, THE "FAKE ENERGY CRISIS" " [see page 555].**

□ **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY" [see page 535].**

1391. There should be ever-increasing availability of energy, for the individual should have ever-increasing opportunities and choice, not less, giving them greater independence, expression and empowerment. Humanity is greatly benefited by being able to use more and more energy, making it possible to relieve the burden of heavy physical work and the ability to use modern technology and future transport. Abundant energy would also be of priceless benefit to non-white countries in their attempt to develop their economies and alleviate poverty.

□ **Refer to Section: "EMPOWERING THE INDIVIDUAL" [see page 1107].**

---

## PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

### Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny

#### 7. Sustainability

##### (4) The principles of Sustainability

(f) Principles of Sustainability: There must be monitoring, allocating and rationing of energy usage by all individuals and organisations

**MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- There will be no Government or centralised monitoring, allocating or rationing of energy usage by any individuals or organisations.
- The Infrastructure of Slavery will be dismantled.
  - **Refer to Section: "DISMANTLING THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY"**  
*[see page 1439].*
- Regardless of whether Climate Change is true or not, the use of fossil fuels will be totally eliminated, not to reduce CO<sub>2</sub> emissions, but because they will not be needed at all. A new source of energy will be developed and introduced; this is the "Energy Creation Unit". Accordingly the key demands of Sustainability are made irrelevant: there will be no need for any reduction in the use of energy; no need to limit travelling or to reduce the use of cars; no need to "de-grow the economy"; no need for the "total transformation" of the whole way of life in white countries; and CO<sub>2</sub> can continue to be available as the essential nutrient for the whole of the Earth's biosphere.
  - **Refer to Section: "TOTAL ELIMINATION OF THE USE OF FOSSIL FUELS"**  
*[see page 1519].*
  - **Refer to Section: "DEVELOPMENT OF ENERGY CREATION UNITS"**  
*[see page 1515].*
- Britain will immediately and unilaterally withdraw from all United Nations Treaties, Agreements and Conventions, including and particularly the UN Global Compact for Migration (2018), Agenda 21 (1992), the 2030 Agenda (2015), the Paris Agreement (2015), the New Urban Agenda (2016), the Emergency Platform under Our Common Agenda, the Pandemic Treaty, One Health, and all other international rules of Sustainability, and be under no legal duty to implement, comply with or abide by them. The International Health Regulations will not be binding on Britain. Britain will not enter into any further such United Nations or international Treaties, Agreements or Conventions.

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny**

**7. Sustainability**

**(4) The principles of Sustainability**

**(f) Principles of Sustainability: There must be monitoring, allocating and rationing of energy usage by all individuals and organisations**



(g) ***Principles of Sustainability: There must be monitoring of Carbon Footprints of all individuals and organisations***

**BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

1392. **The premise of this principle of Sustainability:**

- The Carbon Footprint of any individual or organisation is the total greenhouse gas emissions caused by them expressed as a carbon dioxide equivalent.
- It is critical to the Planet that atmospheric carbon is controlled and reduced.
- The Carbon Footprint of every human being and every organisation in the world will be monitored, calculated and recorded to Save the Planet. Digital IDs and the Smart Grid (using the 5G network) will be used for this purpose.
  - The Carbon Footprint of each human being and each organisation in the world will be controllable, and this will allow rationing policies to be set by the Dark Force.
  - This information will be controlled and managed by international, centralised, digital control systems run on behalf of the Dark Force by AI algorithms or by unidentifiable staff who will be appointed, unelected and unaccountable, and who will have unlimited discretionary powers and total legal immunity.

**THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

1393. There is no man-made global climate emergency.

- **Refer to Section: "THE MAN-MADE CLIMATE CRISIS FRAUD"**  
*[see page 707].*

1394. The Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is a fraudulent political agenda of the United Nations designed to create a spurious sense of global emergency.

1395. As the whole concept of the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is a lie there is no need to monitor or control the use of carbon.

1396. **Sustainability.** The concept of Sustainability (including Net Zero Carbon) depends virtually entirely on the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud. But there is no **man-made** global climate emergency at all (except that created by Dark Force Climate Engineering). Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is a colossal lie, so to that extent Sustainability is a hoax. Except where it is for the protection of the physical

environment and wildlife, Sustainability is a menace, in view of the many undesirable principles of Sustainability designed to bring in Global Tyranny.

- Refer to Section: "THE DECEIT OF SUSTAINABILITY" [see page 809].**

1397. Sustainability (except where it is for the protection of the physical environment and wildlife), the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud, Net Zero Carbon, the limitation and ultimate abolition of private transport, 15-Minute Smart Cities, Climate Lockdowns, the monitoring, allocating and rationing of all individual energy usage, the monitoring of Carbon Footprints, the prevention of agriculture and the ending of meat-eating have nothing to do with any global climate emergency or "Saving the Planet" (despite all the aspirations expressed in Agenda 21, the 2030 Agenda and the New Urban Agenda). They are all merely a fraudulent excuse for the Dark Force (and the Dark Force collaborating British Government and British Ruling Elite), to promote the Fake Energy Crisis and impose international, centralised, digital systems of monitoring and control on all individuals under the Infrastructure of Slavery leading to Global Tyranny. These processes are a fraud and they will not be allowed to operate in Britain.

- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CREATE SHORTAGES OF ENERGY, THE "FAKE ENERGY CRISIS" " [see page 555].**

- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY" [see page 535].**

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- There will be no Government or centralised monitoring of Carbon Footprints of any individual or organisation.
- The Infrastructure of Slavery will be dismantled.
  - Refer to Section: "DISMANTLING THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY" [see page 1439].**
- Regardless of whether Climate Change is true or not, the use of fossil fuels will be totally eliminated, not to reduce CO<sub>2</sub> emissions, but because they will not be needed at all. A new source of energy will be developed and introduced; this is the "Energy Creation Unit". Accordingly the key demands of Sustainability are made irrelevant: there will be no need for any reduction in the use of energy; no need to limit travelling or to reduce the use of cars; no need to "de-grow the economy"; no need for the "total transformation" of the whole way of life in white countries; and CO<sub>2</sub> can continue to be available as the essential nutrient for the whole of the Earth's biosphere.
  - Refer to Section: "TOTAL ELIMINATION OF THE USE OF FOSSIL FUELS" [see page 1519].**

- Refer to Section: "**DEVELOPMENT OF ENERGY CREATION UNITS**"  
*[see page 1515].*
  
- Britain will immediately and unilaterally withdraw from all United Nations Treaties, Agreements and Conventions, including and particularly the UN Global Compact for Migration (2018), Agenda 21 (1992), the 2030 Agenda (2015), the Paris Agreement (2015), the New Urban Agenda (2016), the Emergency Platform under Our Common Agenda, the Pandemic Treaty, One Health, and all other international rules of Sustainability, and be under no legal duty to implement, comply with or abide by them. The International Health Regulations will not be binding on Britain. Britain will not enter into any further such United Nations or international Treaties, Agreements or Conventions.



**(h) Principles of Sustainability: There must be monitoring, allocating and rationing of all resources and materials**

**BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

**1398. The premise of this principle of Sustainability:**

- (1) Control of the consumption of all world resources and materials is central to Sustainability.
- (2) All resources and materials are running out because of over-consumption by white countries and the industrialisation of white countries.
- (3) Accordingly, there will be terrible shortages of resources and materials and this will cause disaster for the Planet and humanity. There must therefore be "Sustainable Consumption" (otherwise known as "Sustainable Growth" or the "Green Economy").
  - (a) Goal 12 of the 2030 Agenda Sustainable Development Goals is
 

*"Ensure sustainable consumption and production patterns."*

**Refer to Section: "THREE KEY AGREEMENTS OF SUSTAINABILITY" [see page 731].**
  - (b) Rio+20, the United Nations Conference on Sustainable Development Conference 2012, (Earth Summit 2012) was a 20-year follow-up to the 1992 United Nations Conference on Environment and Development (UNCED). Rio+20 reaffirmed that Sustainable Consumption and Production is a cornerstone of sustainable development.
  - (c) Club of Rome document "Mankind at the Turning Point" (1974)
 

*"Now is the time to draw up a master plan for sustainable growth and world development based on global allocation of all resources and a new global economic system. Ten or twenty years from today it will probably be too late."*
- (4) The key features of "Sustainable Consumption" are as follows:
  - (a) There must be fair shares of energy, land and all other resources and materials (together called "world resources") between all people in the world.

- (b) This means that the "sustainable supply" of each world resource must be shared out equally amongst countries according to their relative populations. This determines each country's "Environmental Space" of each world resource.
  - (c) White countries are only allowed to use world resources which are within their entitlement of Environmental Space.
  - (d) If a white country consumes more than its Environmental Space of a world resource they must reduce their consumption of it.
  - (e) Land is a "world resource" and "there can be no place for nationalistic politics of land resources".
  - (f) There must be a net balance of trade. If a white country imports food or agricultural products from non-white countries they are using ("appropriating" or "exploiting") the land in those non-white countries for the benefit of the white country and accordingly are using more than their fair share of land or their "Environmental Space" of land.
- (5) Britain is only allowed to use a share of world resources equal to the British population as a proportion of world population. Britain, with just 1 per cent of the Planet's population, is using proportions of world resources far in excess of that amount; for instance Britain is consuming over 3.5 per cent of the world's sustainable steel production, and 5 per cent of sustainable aluminium production.
- (a) The consumption or use of world resources by Britain therefore far exceeds its "Environmental Space".
  - (b) This situation is therefore "inequitable" and "unsustainable" and must be corrected by a very significant reduction in British consumption or use of all world resources, including water, timber, cement, energy and agricultural land.
  - (c) This means that there must be de-growth in the British economy.
  - (d) This is referred to as dematerialisation or "Sustainable Consumption".
- (6) These theories were developed largely by academics and employees of NGOs funded by the Dark Force, and are intended to break up and destroy white economies and societies. They are required to draft and/or give their names to such theories as a price they have to pay in return for receiving Dark Force funding. This can be seen from a report issued by the Dark Force-controlled RSPB and World Wildlife Fund WWF:

*" . . . reveals the scale and environmental and social impact of Britain's important import of seven major commodities: beef and leather, oil and soy, timber, cocoa and rubber. To supply the annual UK demand for these seven commodities alone requires a land area more than half the size of the UK: a total of 13.6 million ha. More than 40% of the U.K.'s overseas land footprint (nearly 6 million ha) is in countries at high or very high risk of deforestation, weak governance and poor labour standards. Timber and beef and leather each contribute about one third of the U.K.'s overseas footprint. The footprint does not stop there either, of course: any imported fruit or vegetables grown in Spain or Morocco, for example, will require the consumption of water, potentially at the expense of nature in those countries. The organisations are calling for businesses, governments and consumers to act both to reduce consumption of damaging commodities and to improve the environmental and social sustainability of supply chains."*

*RSPB and WWF: Summary of "Risky Business"  
(<https://www.wwf.org.uk/riskybusiness>), a report issued by the  
Dark Force-controlled RSPB and WWF*

- (7) Sustainability activists say that the market will no longer be used to allocate resources in the world, because the market is "inequitable" to those who cannot afford market prices, so there will have to be an administrative rationing system.
- (8) The allocation, distribution and consumption of all resources and materials will be controlled and rationed by international, centralised, digital control systems run on behalf of the Dark Force by AI algorithms or by unidentifiable staff who will be appointed, unelected and unaccountable, and who will have unlimited discretionary powers and total legal immunity. (These are the "World Authorities").
- (9) The size of the cuts that Britain must make is calculated by comparing Britain's Environmental Space in each resource with Britain's Environmental Footprint in that resource.
  - (a) Taking copper as an example of a resource, the process for Britain works in this way:
    - 1) The World Authorities establish the "Sustainable Global Use" of copper in terms of an annual rate by identifying the limiting environmental constraint on its use, and estimating the rate of use which avoids breaching that constraint.
    - 2) The World Authorities then calculate a world per capita fair share of copper based on the world population.

- 3) The World Authorities then calculate Britain's per capita fair share of copper based on the British population. This is Britain's "Environmental Space" in copper.
  - 4) The World Authorities then work out Britain's actual usage of copper taking account of imports and exports of copper. This is Britain's "consumption" or "Environmental Footprint".
  - 5) By comparing Britain's Environmental Space with its Environmental Footprint, the World Authorities calculate the reduction needed in Britain's consumption of copper in percentage terms.
- (b) Taking agricultural land as another example of a resource, the World Authorities determine the rights of Britain in this way:
- 1) Land is deemed to be a "world resource", so all Britain's land is treated as belonging to the world and to be divided up among all the people of the world.
  - 2) The World Authorities calculate the total amount of agricultural land in the world.
  - 3) The World Authorities then calculate a world per capita fair share of agricultural land based on the world population.
  - 4) The World Authorities then calculate Britain's per capita "fair share of agricultural land" based on the British population. This amounts to 29.1 million hectares.
  - 5) However, the land which is "allocatable" to Britain must be reduced by the "quality factor". British agricultural land is 1.88 times more productive than the world average. After applying the quality factor, Britain is only "entitled" to 15.5 million hectares of land. This reduced area is deemed to be Britain's Environmental Space in agricultural land.
  - 6) Britain's Environmental Footprint of agricultural land is calculated by taking Britain's own Environmental Space of agricultural land and adding all the land it "appropriates" or "exploits" by importing food and agricultural products grown on the land of other countries. This is Britain's deemed "consumption".
  - 7) By comparing Britain's Environmental Space of agricultural land with its Environmental Footprint of agricultural land, the World Authorities calculate the reduction needed in Britain's



"consumption" in percentage terms, and then restrict Britain's use of agricultural land and the importing of foods and other agricultural products accordingly. This requires a reduction of 27% in Britain's total use of agricultural land.

- 8) The activists accept that for Britain to meet these reductions, there will have to be dietary change throughout Britain.
- 9) And all the time the United Nations tries to force onto Britain uncontrolled, open borders, unlimited, mass immigration which will make British food needs ever greater with less and less agricultural land.

□ **Refer to Section: "UNITED NATIONS POLICY OF FORCING MASS IMMIGRATION OF NON-WHITES ON TO BRITAIN" [see page 194] [clause 257].**

- (c) Similar calculations are made in respect of all resources, including energy and water.

- (10) Digital IDs and the Smart Grid (using the 5G network) will be used for this purpose.

□ **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY" [see page 535].**

- (11) The World Authorities will tell Britain what energy, resources and materials Britain is allowed to use and consume.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1399. This is the nightmare of control, limitation and rationing that is the future world of Sustainability.

1400. The whole ludicrous concept of Environmental Space with the rationing of resources and materials by World Authorities is rejected.

- (1) Such a system would mean the end of any meaningful democracy anywhere in the world. The nation state and all the protection it gives to the individual will effectively end.
- (2) A rationing system under World Authorities would result in Global Tyranny.

**MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- There will not be any Government or centralised monitoring, allocating or rationing of resources and materials relating to or affecting Britain.
- The Infrastructure of Slavery will be dismantled.
  - **Refer to Section: "DISMANTLING THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY"** [\[see page 1439\]](#).
- Britain's economy will be based on free enterprise, and a free and fair market.
  - **Refer to Section: "BRITAIN'S ECONOMY WILL BE BASED ON FREE ENTERPRISE, AND A FREE AND FAIR MARKET"** [\[see page 1139\]](#).
- Britain will immediately and unilaterally withdraw from all United Nations Treaties, Agreements and Conventions, including and particularly the UN Global Compact for Migration (2018), Agenda 21 (1992), the 2030 Agenda (2015), the Paris Agreement (2015), the New Urban Agenda (2016), the Emergency Platform under Our Common Agenda, the Pandemic Treaty, One Health, and all other international rules of Sustainability, and be under no legal duty to implement, comply with or abide by them. The International Health Regulations will not be binding on Britain. Britain will not enter into any further such United Nations or international Treaties, Agreements or Conventions.

(i) ***Principles of Sustainability: There must be a very dramatic reduction in consumption***

**BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

1401. **The premise of this principle of Sustainability:**

- The root cause of environmental degradation is the continuous growth of consumption.
- Sustainability demands dramatic reduction of consumption and the ending of the ownership of assets by the individual (to "Save the Planet") in favour of the "Sharing Economy" when individuals no longer personally own any assets but hire, share or borrow them when needed. In this context Sustainability activists point out Uber and Airbnb as instances of what they claim to be positive developments and a "progressive" and growing trend.

**THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

1402. This is denied and rejected.

**MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- There will be no Government policy to reduce consumption.
- There will not be any Government or centralised monitoring, allocating or rationing of resources and materials relating to or affecting Britain.
- The Infrastructure of Slavery will be dismantled.
  - Refer to Section: "DISMANTLING THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY"** [\[see page 1439\]](#).
- Britain's economy will be based on free enterprise, and a free and fair market.
  - Refer to Section: "BRITAIN'S ECONOMY WILL BE BASED ON FREE ENTERPRISE, AND A FREE AND FAIR MARKET"** [\[see page 1139\]](#).
- Britain will immediately and unilaterally withdraw from all United Nations Treaties, Agreements and Conventions, including and particularly the UN Global Compact for Migration (2018), Agenda 21 (1992), the 2030 Agenda (2015), the Paris Agreement (2015), the New Urban Agenda (2016), the Emergency Platform under Our Common Agenda, the Pandemic Treaty, One Health, and all other international rules of Sustainability, and be under no legal duty to implement, comply with or abide by them. The International

Health Regulations will not be binding on Britain. Britain will not enter into any further such United Nations or international Treaties, Agreements or Conventions.

**(j) Principles of Sustainability: Western industrialisation must be destroyed and free commerce must be abolished; there must be de-growth in the British economy**

**BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

**1403. The premise of this principle of Sustainability:**

- Western industrialisation and free commerce are to blame for Climate Change, the destruction of global ecosystems and the Biodiversity Crisis (the Sixth Extinction), and must accordingly be abolished.
- There must be de-growth in the British economy.

**THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

1404. This is denied and rejected.

**MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- There will be no Government policy to destroy Western industrialisation, abolish free commerce or promote de-growth in the British economy.
- There will not be any Government or centralised monitoring, allocating or rationing of resources and materials relating to or affecting Britain.
- The Infrastructure of Slavery will be dismantled.
  - Refer to Section: "DISMANTLING THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY"** [\[see page 1439\]](#).
- Britain's economy will be based on free enterprise, and a free and fair market.
  - Refer to Section: "BRITAIN'S ECONOMY WILL BE BASED ON FREE ENTERPRISE, AND A FREE AND FAIR MARKET"** [\[see page 1139\]](#).
- Britain will immediately and unilaterally withdraw from all United Nations Treaties, Agreements and Conventions, including and particularly the UN Global Compact for Migration (2018), Agenda 21 (1992), the 2030 Agenda (2015), the Paris Agreement (2015), the New Urban Agenda (2016), the Emergency Platform under Our Common Agenda, the Pandemic Treaty, One Health, and all other international rules of Sustainability, and be under no legal duty to implement, comply with or abide by them. The International Health Regulations will not be binding on Britain. Britain will not enter into

any further such United Nations or international Treaties, Agreements or Conventions.

**(k) Principles of Sustainability: Individual freedom of choice must be abolished in favour of Communitarianism and "Social Justice"**

**BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

**1405. The premise of this principle of Sustainability:**

- Communitarianism is the new ethic and moral attitude which has to be adopted by everyone sincerely committed to saving the Planet.
- **Communitarianism** (also known as "Social Justice", the "Common Good" or Collectivism) is a political philosophy which gives moral priority to the "community" (or "group") over the individual and a moral requirement for the individual to hand power over his life and property to the "community". "Community" in this context is a construct made up of non-governmental organisations (NGOs), corporations and government; individuals form no part of this construct. Communitarianism is designed to disempower white people and to destroy their individuality, independence of thought, self-reliance, self-confidence and self-determination. The aim is to make the individual dependent on the State. Dark Force Collaborators promote that the "community" is supreme and the individual must always submit to it; that the individual only has a "group" role or "global" role and has no significance as an individual; that there are no individual human rights and freedoms where they conflict with Global Tyranny; that if the interests of the "community" conflict with the rights and interests of the individual the interests of the "community" must prevail; that whatever issue arises, more power must be given to the "community" to solve the issue, and there must be less freedom of choice and activity for the individual, who is regarded as a problem. However, Social Justice "rights" are false rights. Communitarianism is a travesty of the Rule of Law, as there is no settled, ascertainable law; in practice, the "community" and the interests and wishes of the "community" in any situation are simply what unelected and self-appointed "community activists" (or "stakeholders") decree subjectively that they are in any particular case. Community activists owe no loyalty to local people and are often affiliated to Dark Force-controlled international institutions from whom they take instruction.

□ **Refer to Section: "PROMOTE THE POISON OF COMMUNITARIANISM AND SOCIAL JUSTICE" [see page 355].**

**THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

1406. Communitarianism is a fraud and a curse. It destroys the individuality of the individual and steals their power in favour of a "community" for whom unelected, unaccountable and self interested people speak. Their phony "community" is a travesty of genuine community and a breach of the Rule of Law. It is designed to

crush and disempower the individual and concentrate all power in the hands of the Dark Force. For the vast majority, Communitarianism is slavery.

1407. Only the individual has innate Divinity within. The group, the Communitarian "community" and the "State" do not, they are just a collection of individuals.
1408. There is no entity called the "community". There is however a collection of individuals for whom you have a duty of care if your behaviour might negatively affect one or more of them. The fraudulent pretence that a "community" has "rights" in itself and can suppress an individual's rights if the self-appointed spokesman for that "community" ever wishes to do so, is the trick of totalitarians and tyrants.
1409. The individual is the key unit of all social and political constructs. The "community" and the "State" are artificial entities with no reality in themselves, and must therefore serve the individual, not the other way round.
1410. A strong, healthy and uplifted society is built from the roots upwards with strong, healthy individuals working and cooperating voluntarily together for the benefit of the whole. It cannot be imposed top down by Government edict.

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- Equal Justice will prevail, not Communitarianism, "Social Justice", the "Common Good" or Collectivism. "Equal Justice" means that everyone is equal under the Rule of Law; this has been the basis of Western Civilisation.
- There will be voluntary cooperation of individuals, not Communitarianism, "Social Justice", the "Common Good" or Collectivism.
  - **Refer to Section: "INDIVIDUALS IN VOLUNTARY COOPERATION, NOT COMMUNITARIANISM" [see page 1111].**
- The individual is sovereign.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE INDIVIDUAL IS SOVEREIGN" [see page 1057].**
- Genuine and mutually supportive local communities with human interactivity and contact will be encouraged in all parts of the country, where there will be local activities and voluntary work to build community. People will be encouraged to look after each other. There will be celebrations in respect of British based festivals and culture. Community Wealth Building and the Community Food Growing Project are part of this process. Genuine local communities will be enhanced, not the phony "community" of Sustainability/Communitarianism which is a travesty of genuine community and is rejected.

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

##### Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny

##### 7. Sustainability

##### (4) The principles of Sustainability

##### (k) Principles of Sustainability: Individual freedom of choice must be abolished in favour of Communitarianism and "Social Justice"



- Refer to Section: "**STRENGTHENING OF GENUINE AND MUTUALLY SUPPORTIVE LOCAL COMMUNITIES**" [\[see page 1119\]](#).

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny**

**7. Sustainability**

**(4) The principles of Sustainability**

**(k) Principles of Sustainability: Individual freedom of choice must be abolished in favour of Communitarianism and "Social Justice"**

**(I) *Principles of Sustainability: There must be a massive Wealth Transfer by white countries to non-white countries to assist the economic development of the latter***

**BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

**1411. The premise of this principle of Sustainability:**

- White people are morally corrupt as they are guilty of causing systemic world-wide inequity and inequality, of causing Climate Change, of causing the Biodiversity Crisis and of using grossly unfair proportions of world resources.
- The appalling damage caused to the Planet and non-white countries by the activities of white people and their economic development is so great that white countries, including Britain, must pay very substantial compensation to non-white countries, a massive Wealth Transfer.

**THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

1412. This is denied and rejected as incorrect.

**MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- There will be no Wealth Transfer.
- Britain will immediately and unilaterally withdraw from all United Nations Treaties, Agreements and Conventions, including and particularly the UN Global Compact for Migration (2018), Agenda 21 (1992), the 2030 Agenda (2015), the Paris Agreement (2015), the New Urban Agenda (2016), the Emergency Platform under Our Common Agenda, the Pandemic Treaty, One Health, and all other international rules of Sustainability, and be under no legal duty to implement, comply with or abide by them. The International Health Regulations will not be binding on Britain. Britain will not enter into any further such United Nations or international Treaties, Agreements or Conventions.

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**Aspect 3: The Slavery of Global Tyranny**

**7. Sustainability**

**(4) The principles of Sustainability**

**(I) Principles of Sustainability: There must be a massive Wealth Transfer by white countries to non-white countries to assist the economic development of the latter**

## (m) Principles of Sustainability: National sovereignty must be ended

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

#### 1413. The premise of this principle of Sustainability:

- Internationalism is one of the fundamental purposes of Sustainability, as it is of the Great Reset.
  - Refer to Section: "**THE GREAT RESET: IMPOSE INTERNATIONALISM AND DESTROY THE INDEPENDENT, DEMOCRATIC NATION STATE**" [\[see page 565\]](#).

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1414. This is rejected.

1415. This is the purpose of Agenda 21, the 2030 Agenda (2015) and the New Urban Agenda (2016).

- Refer to Section: "**THREE KEY AGREEMENTS OF SUSTAINABILITY**" [\[see page 731\]](#).

1416. The objection to all three of these Agreements is that their real and underlying aims are to promote Internationalism by making the nation state increasingly powerless and irrelevant, and to establish international, centralised, digital control systems with monitoring and data collecting powers over all countries by international organisations.

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- Nationality is the best unifier of the people and the best protection against totalitarianism and selfish globalism. Historically, no political structure has yet been devised to achieve these goals more effectively than the independent, democratic nation state. There will be national autonomy, not Internationalism controlled by the unelected Few. The nation state will be the paramount and wholly sovereign unit of government.
  - Refer to Section: "**DEMOCRATIC NATIONALISM, NOT UNDEMOCRATIC INTERNATIONALISM**" [\[see page 1115\]](#).
- There will be a major focus on building and enhancing allegiance to the Nation.
  - Refer to Section: "**ENHANCING ALLEGIANCE TO THE NATION**" [\[see page 1125\]](#).

- Britain will immediately and unilaterally withdraw from all United Nations Treaties, Agreements and Conventions, including and particularly the UN Global Compact for Migration (2018), Agenda 21 (1992), the 2030 Agenda (2015), the Paris Agreement (2015), the New Urban Agenda (2016), the Emergency Platform under Our Common Agenda, the Pandemic Treaty, One Health, and all other international rules of Sustainability, and be under no legal duty to implement, comply with or abide by them. The International Health Regulations will not be binding on Britain. Britain will not enter into any further such United Nations or international Treaties, Agreements or Conventions.
  
- Britain may (in its absolute discretion) voluntarily cooperate in international schemes on an ad hoc basis, but Britain's willingness to cooperate with other countries or international organisations will be absolutely determined by the insistence that such contact and cooperation is not allowed to cause British sovereignty to be infringed or prejudiced.
  - Refer to Section: "INTERNATIONAL RELATIONS" [\[see page 1589\]](#).

**(n) Principles of Sustainability: 15-Minute Smart Cities****BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:****1417. The premise of this principle of Sustainability:**

- Under Sustainability there must be "compact" 15-Minute Smart Cities (or "human settlements" as they are described in Agenda 21) which will be composed of high-density, car-free living accommodation.
  - The development of Smart Cities is promoted very strongly by the United Nations in the "New Urban Agenda" (2016) and Goal 11 of the 2030 Agenda (2015).
    - **Refer to Section: "THREE KEY AGREEMENTS OF SUSTAINABILITY" [see page 731].**
  - Clauses 93-125 of the New Urban Agenda contain details of the planning of Smart Cities.
- The features of the 15-Minute Smart City are as follows.
  - 15-Minute Smart Cities will be very "compact" to fit in as many people as possible.
  - People will live in very small, high density flats which reduce the need for using "resources" and "materials", and have a low use of energy for domestic heating. There will be very limited privacy. There will be no gardens and the only chance to feel nature will be in municipal "green" areas.
  - The 15-Minute Smart City will be car-free. No-one will own or use a car. Travelling will be discouraged. There will be no garages or public car parks. Everyone will either walk or use mass public transit, bikes or ebikes to all facilities.
  - There will be 15-Minute Neighbourhoods to combat the global climate emergency.
    - ◇ Under the new Oxford scheme that was approved on 29 November 2022, the city of Oxford is divided up into six "15-Minute Neighbourhoods". Electronic gates on key roads in and out of the city confine residents to their own Neighbourhoods. Residents will have to register their cars with the Council and they will be tracked to count their journeys through the key gateways; the Council will track their

movements via smart cameras round the city, and monitor how many times they leave their Neighbourhood. Residents will be allowed to leave their Neighbourhood a maximum of 100 days per year. If any of Oxford's 150,000 residents drives outside of their Neighbourhood more than 100 days a year, he or she could be fined £70.

- ✧ It is understood that the 15-Minute Neighbourhoods programme came from the C40 World Mayors Summit.
- ✧ Oxford, Canterbury, Paris, Portland and Buenos Aires and very many other cities are planning to introduce a similar scheme.
- Intense surveillance and data gathering through the Smart Grid will be fitted into every dwelling and Smart Lighting set up in every public place to ensure that there will be 24/7 monitoring, tracking and control over every aspect of the activity and lives of every human being. Opposition to the ruling authorities will be eliminated.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY"** [\[see page 535\]](#).
- Private property will be abolished as virtually all dwellings will be leasehold flats where the landlord is either a corporation or the state. Every person will have to comply with all covenants in the lease, or be evicted.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: THE CANCELLATION OF ALL PRIVATE OWNERSHIP OF PROPERTY"** [\[see page 621\]](#).
- The individual will be completely disempowered.
  - **Refer to Section: "DISEMPOWER THE INDIVIDUAL"** [\[see page 133\]](#).
- The concept of 15-Minute Smart Cities (as is the case with Sustainability generally) is driven largely at a local level by Collaborative Governance. Collaborative Governance is used to pass local authority powers to unelected partnerships controlled by Dark Force-controlled Sustainability activists in order to advance Sustainability and in particular 15-Minute Smart Cities.
  - **Refer to Section: "LOCAL IMPLEMENTATION OF SUSTAINABILITY"** [\[see page 807\]](#).



- 15-Minute Smart Cities are a manifestation of the World Economic Forum's "Fourth Industrial Revolution" which is the digitising and controlling of every aspect of the activity and lives of every human being in the world using the infrastructure of the Smart Grid.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1418. There is no man-made global climate emergency.

- Refer to Section: "**THE MAN-MADE CLIMATE CRISIS FRAUD**" [\[see page 707\]](#).

1419. The Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is a fraudulent political agenda of the United Nations designed to create a spurious sense of global emergency.

1420. As the whole concept of the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is a lie there is no need to monitor or ration the use of energy and therefore there is no need to introduce 15-Minute Smart Cities..

1421. **Sustainability.** The concept of Sustainability (including Net Zero Carbon) depends virtually entirely on the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud. But there is no **man-made** global climate emergency at all (except that created by Dark Force Climate Engineering). Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is a colossal lie, so to that extent Sustainability is a hoax. Except where it is for the protection of the physical environment and wildlife, Sustainability is a menace, in view of the many undesirable principles of Sustainability designed to bring in Global Tyranny.

- Refer to Section: "**THE DECEIT OF SUSTAINABILITY**" [\[see page 809\]](#).

1422. Sustainability (except where it is for the protection of the physical environment and wildlife), the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud, Net Zero Carbon, the limitation and ultimate abolition of private transport, 15-Minute Smart Cities, Climate Lockdowns, the monitoring, allocating and rationing of all individual energy usage, the monitoring of Carbon Footprints, the prevention of agriculture and the ending of meat-eating have nothing to do with any global climate emergency or "Saving the Planet" (despite all the aspirations expressed in Agenda 21, the 2030 Agenda and the New Urban Agenda). They are all merely a fraudulent excuse for the Dark Force (and the Dark Force collaborating British Government and British Ruling Elite), to promote the Fake Energy Crisis and impose international, centralised, digital systems of monitoring and control on all individuals under the Infrastructure of Slavery leading to Global Tyranny. These processes are a fraud and they will not be allowed to operate in Britain.

- Refer to Section: "**THE GREAT RESET: CREATE SHORTAGES OF ENERGY, THE "FAKE ENERGY CRISIS" "**" [\[see page 555\]](#).

- Refer to Section: "**THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY**" [see page 535].

1423. **Empowerment of the Individual.** Individual British Citizens will be empowered by the enhancement of their individuality, strength, self-determination, autonomy, self-confidence, self-esteem, self-reliance, knowledge, spiritual understanding, creative thinking, intelligence, rationality and clarity of mental perception. British Citizens will also be empowered by the preservation of the Inherent Rights of the Individual and the Additional Individual Rights of the individual, and by the promotion of their financial, physical, emotional and mental independence and their constitutional sovereignty. Personal financial security and ownership of private property are essential aspects of empowerment. Empowerment of the individual means that there must be more and greater opportunities, choices and options for personal individual expression. Empowerment also means assisting each individual in their own personal Spiritual Development in the most appropriate and suitable way for that individual.

- Refer to Section: "**EMPOWERING THE INDIVIDUAL**" [see page 1107].

1424. The imposition of 15-Minute Smart Cities is an act of violence against the people and can be resisted by violent and direct action, particularly against the infrastructure.

#### **MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- The nightmare concept of 15-Minute Smart Cities is rejected and will not be allowed in Britain.
- The Infrastructure of Slavery will be dismantled.

- Refer to Section: "**DISMANTLING THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY**" [see page 1439].

- Britain will immediately and unilaterally withdraw from all United Nations Treaties, Agreements and Conventions, including and particularly the UN Global Compact for Migration (2018), Agenda 21 (1992), the 2030 Agenda (2015), the Paris Agreement (2015), the New Urban Agenda (2016), the Emergency Platform under Our Common Agenda, the Pandemic Treaty, One Health, and all other international rules of Sustainability, and be under no legal duty to implement, comply with or abide by them. The International Health Regulations will not be binding on Britain. Britain will not enter into any further such United Nations or international Treaties, Agreements or Conventions.

(o) ***Principles of Sustainability: Biodiversity Crisis Fear: "The Sixth Extinction"***

**BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

1425. **The premise of this principle of Sustainability:**

- Biodiversity is the variety and variability of life on Earth.
- Throughout the 4.6 billion years of Earth's history, there have been five major mass extinction events that each wiped out an overwhelming majority of species living at the time. These five mass extinctions include the Ordovician Mass Extinction, Devonian Mass Extinction, Permian Mass Extinction, Triassic-Jurassic Mass Extinction, and Cretaceous-Tertiary (or the K-T) Mass Extinction. The Fifth Extinction is called the Cretaceous-Tertiary (or the K-T) Mass Extinction and it occurred at the end of the Cretaceous Period of the Mesozoic Era (about 65 million years ago) when some 75% of all living species including the dinosaurs were eliminated. It is believed that this Mass Extinction occurred because of an asteroid or meteor impact upon the Earth.
- Biodiversity Crisis Fear is the following:
  - The Dark Force says that there is currently a Biodiversity Crisis upon the Earth caused by the activities of humanity upon the Earth (and particularly white people); this crisis is so catastrophic that the Earth is "in the midst of the Sixth Extinction and the extinction rate is up to 10,000 times faster than what is considered normal, with up to 200 species becoming extinct every single day".
  - To meet this very serious damage the United Nations Convention on Biological Diversity (CBD) was opened for signature at the Earth Summit in Rio de Janeiro on 5 June 1992. 168 Countries signed the Convention. Under the CBD the Strategic Plan for Biodiversity 2011-2020, including the 20 Aichi Biodiversity Targets was adopted in 2010. The Intergovernmental Platform on Biodiversity and Ecosystem Services (IPBES) established by the United Nations Environment Programme adopted the Global Assessment Report on Biodiversity and Ecosystem Services in 2019 (which is 1714 pages long).
  - According to the CBD, the main drivers of human caused biodiversity loss are Climate Change, habitat loss, non-sustainable agriculture, non-sustainable fishing, pollution and Invasive Alien Species.

- This catastrophic biodiversity loss can only be stopped and corrected by Sustainability (and thereby Global Tyranny).

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1426. The paramount and overwhelming cause of biodiversity loss in the world over the past 50 years has been the catastrophic increase in world population from 3.7 billion in 1970 to 7.6 billion in 2020 with an expected world population of 9.7 billion at least by 2050, and possibly over 11 billion, together with all the sad mismanagement of the environment and loss of habitat in countries with escalating populations. Moreover, with constantly improving health and medical services, there is no reason to think that the world population will stop increasing even after 11 billion.
1427. Unless world population is completely stopped from increasing and then drastically reduced, the Planet and all biodiversity is set for utter ruination, and Sustainability and the well-meaning Aichi Biodiversity Targets will be pointless.
1428. There has been serious damage to wildlife habitats and biodiversity in Britain over many decades because of the following:
- (1) The house building boom.
    - (a) The population of Britain increased by over 15 million people between 1960 and 2022 (an increase of more than 28%). Nearly all this increase has been as a result of immigration and chain immigration of non-whites. As a result there was obviously a need for more houses, roads and infrastructure. For many decades, Dark Force Collaborators have been promoting that many more non-white immigrants must be brought into Britain, and for decades the British Government has sought to comply with these demands. The British Government has accordingly been making arrangements to provide homes for many millions of extra non-white households in Britain. Prime Minister Gordon Brown at the beginning of the 2000s was preparing for a massive increase of house-building in the south-east of England of an extra 2 million houses; this was entirely to cope with the immigration. In 1995 the Dark Force NGO Joseph Rowntree Foundation was demanding that 100,000 affordable homes should be provided each year for 20 years, and the Department of the Environment was expecting a need by 2016 for homes for another 4.4 million extra households in England alone. This would have required England's urban area to have increased by up to 20% by 2050. The same people say we should be concerned about wildlife and Saving the Planet.
    - (b) Without the immigration there would have been very little loss of habitat in Britain.

- (c) The United Nations' policies promoting more and more unrestricted open-border immigration into Britain is the greatest long term danger to biodiversity and destruction of wildlife habitats in Britain. Peter Sutherland [1946-2018], the United Nations Special Representative of the Secretary-General for International Migration (and Chairman of Goldman Sachs International for twenty years), gave a speech to the House of Lords Home Affairs Committee on 21 June 2012 advocating unrestricted open-border immigration into Britain. See also the United Nations Compact for Migration 2018.
- (2) Modern agricultural practices of very intensive farming with massive use of pesticides, herbicides and fertilisers.
- (a) The Global Assessment Report on Biodiversity and Ecosystem Services in all its 1714 pages hardly mentions the dangers of pesticides, herbicides and fertilisers (with all the damage on pollinators), although these have had a devastating effect on wildlife. The pesticides, herbicides and fertilisers are produced by global mega-corporations and as the United Nations is controlled by the wrong people, it is unlikely to bite the hand that feeds it.
- (b) The Common Agricultural Policy of the Dark Force-controlled EU corrupted British agriculture.
- (c) An extreme example of very intensive farming using large amounts of pesticides, herbicides and fertilisers is the process of mono-cropping by corporate landowners controlling vast acreages where the land is accumulated into "ranches". This very damaging practice is the result of Monopoly Capitalism and the process will be reversed.
- Refer to Section: "MONOPOLY CAPITALISM WILL BE IDENTIFIED AND BROKEN UP" [see page 1385].**
  - Refer to Section: "OWNERSHIP OF LAND IN BRITAIN" [see page 1529].**
- (d) Formally common and familiar birds such as the snipe and lapwing are hardly ever seen and the curlew (*numenius arquata*) is now on the IUCN Red List of Threatened Species and the British Red List of Birds of Conservation Concern.
1429. The Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is deeply fraudulent. Slight and gradual global warming is beneficial to the Planet and its ecosystems.
- Refer to Section: "CONTINUATION OF THE CURRENT GRADUAL WARMING IS VERY BENEFICIAL TO THE EARTH AND TO HUMANITY" [see page 1713].**

1430. Climate Engineering, with all its chemtrails deliberately pouring tens of millions of tons of toxic metallic nanoparticles into the atmosphere every year which cause such tremendous damage to the whole of the Earth's biosphere, is a far greater danger to the Earth than increase of CO<sub>2</sub>, but that does not fit the Dark Force narrative and so it is ignored by the media and all Environmental and Sustainability activists.

- Refer to Section: "CLIMATE ENGINEERING AND INTERFERENCE WITH THE PLANET'S LIFE SUPPORT SYSTEMS" [see page 817].**

### **MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- All necessary action can and will be taken nationally to reverse the damage to biodiversity within Britain, without any involvement of the United Nations or any international organisations. Accordingly, international Sustainability will not be imposed on Britain to prevent biodiversity loss.
- Britain will pursue its own set of specific policies to protect wildlife and biodiversity.
  - Refer to Section: "PROTECTION OF BRITISH WILDLIFE AND BIODIVERSITY" [see page 1543].**
- There will be a massive conversion to organic and regenerative farming by financing conversion costs with interest free loans of Sovereign Money, with the eventual aim of ensuring that the whole of British agriculture is organic and regenerative. The freedom from pesticides, herbicides and fertilisers that this would cause would be of immense value in reversing biodiversity loss.
- Britain will pursue a policy of repairing insect populations for the benefit of birds and the whole ecosystem, particularly on farmland. Introducing organic and regenerative farming practices and prohibiting Climate Engineering will help with this.
- All types of Climate Engineering and weather terrorism will be prohibited in Britain. The process of releasing chemtrails of nanoparticles of barium, strontium, manganese and life-threatening aluminium and graphene and other pollutants into the atmosphere is destroying the Earth's biosphere. This process will be illegal. All HAARP and similar installations in Britain will be dismantled. Individual humans, animals, birds, insects, plants, aquatic systems and the whole biosphere will therefore be protected from this ongoing catastrophe.
  - Refer to Section: "ALL CLIMATE ENGINEERING AND CHEMTRAILS WILL BE PROHIBITED" [see page 1553].**

- Britain will not implement, comply with or abide by any of the international rules of Sustainability laid down by or on behalf of the United Nations. Instead, Britain will adopt its own proposals to deal with those principles of Sustainability relating to waste, pollution and the environment and to Biodiversity Loss, which will be to higher standards than United Nations recommendations, but without United Nations monitoring, supervision or data collection.

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Activism to maliciously promote Biodiversity Crisis Fear.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*





## (p) Principles of Sustainability: Waste, pollution and the environment

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

#### 1431. The premise of this principle of Sustainability:

- Pollution and waste is beyond the capacity of the Planet to absorb.
- Air pollution caused by vehicles using fossil fuels is unacceptable because of the health dangers.
- Resources and materials should be recycled, reused and repaired as much as possible.
- The environment is being damaged by harmful agricultural practices.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1432. The Counter Revolution is also very concerned about the environment and agrees that resources and materials should be recycled, reused and repaired as much as possible.

1433. Traffic congestion and exhaust fumes will disappear with the gradual reduction in the size of urban areas, and with the avoidance of all fossil fuels in transport with the universal deployment of electrical cars and the voluntary computerised central direction of private autonomous vehicles within urban areas.

- Refer to Section: "**ALL TRANSPORT WILL BE ELECTRIC AND POWERED BY ENERGY CREATION UNITS**" [see page 1521].
- Refer to Section: "**PRIVATE TRANSPORT WILL BE ENCOURAGED**" [see page 1523].

1434. The development of the Energy Creation Unit providing clean, limitless, safe and essentially free energy transforms the problem of recycling materials. The possibility of 100% recycling then becomes a reality because the energy cost of transporting recycled materials, processing them and scrubbing pollution out of the air and water approaches zero.

- Refer to Section: "**DEVELOPMENT OF ENERGY CREATION UNITS**" [see page 1515].

**MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- There will be very robust measures against pollution, waste and plastic, particularly single user plastic.
  - **Refer to Section: "PREVENTION OF POLLUTION AND WASTE"** [\[see page 1539\]](#).
- Britain will vigorously require environmentally sound, organic and regenerative agricultural practices to be put into practice.
  - **Refer to Section: "AGRICULTURE AND FISHERIES"** [\[see page 1531\]](#).
- All types of Climate Engineering and weather terrorism will be prohibited in Britain. The process of releasing chemtrails of nanoparticles of barium, strontium, manganese and life-threatening aluminium and graphene and other pollutants into the atmosphere is destroying the Earth's biosphere. This process will be illegal. All HAARP and similar installations in Britain will be dismantled. Individual humans, animals, birds, insects, plants, aquatic systems and the whole biosphere will therefore be protected from this ongoing catastrophe.
  - **Refer to Section: "CLIMATE ENGINEERING AND INTERFERENCE WITH THE PLANET'S LIFE SUPPORT SYSTEMS"** [\[see page 817\]](#).
- The planned obsolescence of goods will be ended.
- Mandatory warranties of goods will be extended.
- There will be consumer rights to have goods repaired.
- Britain will not implement, comply with or abide by any of the international rules of Sustainability laid down by or on behalf of the United Nations. Instead, Britain will adopt its own proposals to deal with those principles of Sustainability relating to waste, pollution and the environment and to Biodiversity Loss, which will be to higher standards than United Nations recommendations, but without United Nations monitoring, supervision or data collection.

## (q) Principles of Sustainability: Anti-White Hate

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

#### 1435. The premise of this principle of Sustainability:

- White people are morally corrupt as they are guilty of causing systemic world-wide inequity and inequality, of causing Climate Change, of causing the Biodiversity Crisis and of using grossly unfair proportions of world resources.
- The appalling damage caused to the Planet and non-white countries by the activities of white people and their economic development is so great that white countries, including Britain, must pay very substantial compensation to non-white countries, a massive Wealth Transfer.
- There must be a "total transformation" of white countries because their way of life and cultures are unacceptable and have to be changed.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1436. This is rejected.

1437. This is Anti-White Hate.

- Refer to Section: "**ANTI-WHITE HATE**" [see page 217].
- Refer to Section: "**STRATEGIES USED TO CREATE ANTI-WHITE HATE**" [see page 225].

1438. White Replacement is being deliberately caused, paid for and organised on a world-wide scale by the Dark Force. The Dark Force wants this because white people and their countries, civilisations and democracies restrict the Dark Force's ambitions and have to be removed to enable the Dark Force to increase its control over humanity.

1439. Most white people are kindly and tolerant, but increasingly many are now very angry and resentful of the Dark Force-orchestrated Anti-White Hate. They have had enough of the deliberate racist provocation, unfairness and abuse. **THEY WILL NOT TAKE IT ANY MORE.**

1440. One of the very noticeable and significant features of the United Nations is the endemic Anti-White Hate coming from both the Dark Force-supporting NGOs and Dark Force Collaborators in key positions within the United Nations. This is a very deep poison and reduces all their talk about fighting racism to hypocrisy. Once observers see this hypocrisy they become aware that there is a corrupting hidden

agenda which devalues the whole organisation and all its activities, and all the NGOs involved.

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Promoting Anti-White Hate.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*

## (r) *Principles of Sustainability: Hatred for Humanity*

### **BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

#### 1441. **The premise of this principle of Sustainability:**

- Human beings do not have a primary role on the Planet, and the protection of other ecosystems must take an equal priority.
- Human beings are the problem.
- Human beings (and particularly white people) must feel intense guilt for their activities.
- The devastation on the Planet has been caused by the uncontrolled freedom of human beings and their behaviour, which must now be controlled to "Save the Planet". Individuals must therefore be disempowered by having fewer independent opportunities, options and choices.

### **THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

1442. This is rejected.

1443. This shows the deep spiritual ignorance and gross materiality of the philosophy of Sustainability.

1444. Humanity and the Earth are integrated and mutually dependent. There is a Cosmic significance to humanity.

- (1) The human form is the model for the highest spiritual evolution in this particular solar system. It varies in different planets but it is broadly speaking the same in general outline (although it may be in an etheric form).
- (2) The Earth as a planet is not just a collection of minerals and eco-systems. It is related to a spiritual existence in its own right. Humanity forms part of the construction of this spiritual existence, and the Spiritual Development or lack of development of humanity affects or retards the spiritual development of the Earth's spiritual essence.
- (3) Humanity plays a very special and unique role on the Earth. As humanity has both an animal body and a spiritual Higher Self, it acts as a middle connection between on the one hand the lower existences on the Earth such as minerals, plants and animals and on the other hand the higher spiritual forces associated with the Earth.
- (4) The spiritual development of the Earth requires the Spiritual Development of humanity.

- (5) The consciousness of the Earth completely depends upon the Spiritual Development of the individual. So any improvement, refinement and increase in the consciousness of the Earth depends on the improvement, refinement and increase in the consciousness of the individual. Therefore the spiritual development of the Earth depends on the consciousness of the individual improving, refining and increasing. Likewise, any undermining or preventing the Spiritual Development of the individual causes spiritual damage to the Earth and that has cosmic implications. That is why one major purpose of the Earth is to enable the Spiritual Development of humanity.
- (6) In its turn the spiritual essence of the Earth is in spiritual relationship to other planets in the solar system and through them has spiritual relationships with other extra-solar systemic cosmic entities and existences. Negative cosmic forces wish to delay the advancement of these inter-planetary and cosmic relationships. Accordingly, the spiritual development of the Earth is important for the advancement of those wider spiritual relationships and cosmic existences. If the spiritualisation of humanity is weakened or retarded or even reversed, then this retards the spiritual development of the Earth and that also retards the advancement of those wider relationships and cosmic existences who depend for their own wider development on the spiritual development of the Earth, which in turn depends on the Spiritual Development of humanity.
- **Refer to Section: "INDIVIDUAL SPIRITUAL DEVELOPMENT"**  
*[see page 1667].*

## (s) **Principles of Sustainability: The Green Religion**

### **BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

#### 1445. **The premise of this principle of Sustainability:**

- The Planet, a new religion for a new "god"
- For most white people, since Christianity has been destroyed by the Dark Force, there are no "spiritual" values or standards—other than those of Sustainability and "Saving the Planet".
- Sustainability is the new religion; the "Green Religion". It is materialistic and non-spiritual. The physical Planet has been made the new Sustainability "god". The devotion inherent in existing religions must be replaced by devotion to the Planet. All individuals must abandon their personal autonomy and submit to this new collective—to Save the Planet. The priests of this new "god" are self-appointed Dark Force Collaborators acting in the role of Sustainability activists; they tell people what this new "god" needs and what it must be given.
  - **Refer to Section: "MAKE PEOPLE THINK THAT A HUMAN BEING HAS NO SPIRITUAL PURPOSE" [see page 307].**
- **Elements of the Green Religion** include Sustainability, the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud, Net Zero Carbon, the limitation and ultimate abolition of private transport, 15-Minute Smart Cities, Climate Lockdowns, the monitoring, allocating and rationing of all individual energy usage, the monitoring of Carbon Footprints, the prevention of agriculture and the ending of meat eating.
- In contrast to all established religions, the new Green Religion is devoted to the "created", not the "Creator".

### **THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

1446. To provide an irresistible moral force to gain public support for bringing in Global Tyranny, Sustainability has been made into a new Green Religion. This Green Religion has been promoted particularly strongly among children and young people through Broadcasting and Education ("Sustainable Education"). A business or other organisation which wishes to show itself to be fashionable calls itself a "Sustainable Business" and adopts the Green Religion.

- **Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: SUSTAINABLE EDUCATION" [see page 801].**

1447. The Green Religion has been created to focus attention on Internationalism and to destroy the existing culture.

- **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: INTERNATIONALISM AND DESTRUCTION OF THE INDEPENDENT, DEMOCRATIC NATION STATE"** [\[see page 565\]](#).

1448. Total acceptance of the IPCC's hypothesis of AGW has taken on a pseudo-religious quality for the Soft Left. For them, having passionate belief in Climate Change is one of those special totemic virtue signals that you have to give so you can show that you are truly politically enlightened. Understanding anything about it is not really important, but it must be blindly accepted and never challenged; it is the political Stalingrad to be defended at all costs. It is supposed to distinguish the enlightened one from the stupid and the wicked.

- **Refer to Section: "THE SOFT LEFT"** [\[see page 270\]](#) [\[clause 396\]](#).

1449. Many very decent young people are genuinely and deeply frightened by the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud; they are also worried about protecting the environment and wildlife. They deeply care about these issues and wish to identify with the Green Religion, a movement that is apparently trying to "Save the Planet". They accordingly adopt all the lifestyle artefacts and symbols of this movement which are promoted in many Green books. These symbols include veganism, minimalism, decluttering, simplifying, guilt about using energy and the desperate need to save energy, recycling, avoiding waste, wardrobe and fashion, natural beauty, food and drink, self care and a genuine but vague desire to "transform" society to make it "more caring", "fair", "cooperative" and "equal". When the Green Religion people are buying their eco-cleaning fluids and recycling their bottles (very valid though that might be) and consider that they are accordingly "sustainable" and "Saving the Planet", they are being used. By their failure to understand the true programme of the United Nations in their political agenda of Sustainability, they are drawn unwittingly to support a programme seeking a world-wide control system and dictatorship run for the benefit of a few unelected billionaires acting for their own selfish interests.



## (t) Principles of Sustainability: Sustainable Education

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

#### 1450. The premise of this principle of Sustainability:

- The UN program called "Decade of Education for Sustainable Development" (DESD) headed by UNESCO was designed to promote the vision of sustainable development—through all forms of education, public awareness and training.
  - The doctrines of DESD have been carefully implanted into nearly every school subject from French, history and economics to religious and computer studies.
  - Everything in the curriculum now has the Sustainability stamp on it, centred on "Saving the Planet" through green issues as well as acceptance of global citizenship.
  - The education curriculum must comply with Sustainable Education introduced by the Dark Force-controlled United Nations and UNESCO and a large range of Dark Force-controlled NGOs.
  - It is essential that the principles of Sustainability dominate all aspects of the education of young people.
- There are a multitude of teacher-training research groups that are dedicated to sustainable development and the preparation of schools' abilities to implement the UN's agreed practices. There are many Dark Force-controlled NGOs involved with this process within formal and informal education at all levels; these include WWF-UK, Forum for the Future, Groundwork, Oxfam, The Royal Society for the Protection of Birds (RSPB), Campaign to Protect Rural England, Greenpeace, Friends of the Earth and Common Purpose.
- Sustainable Education involves the following:
  - Children must learn propaganda of global alarmism that *"the world is confronted with worsening poverty, hunger, ill health, illiteracy, and the continuing deterioration of ecosystems on which we depend for our wellbeing."*
  - Intense promotion of the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud.
    - **Refer to Section: "THE MAN-MADE CLIMATE CRISIS FRAUD"**  
[\[see page 707\].](#)

- Intense promotion of Biodiversity Crisis Fear.
  - **Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: BIODIVERSITY CRISIS FEAR: "THE SIXTH EXTINCTION""** [\[see page 787\]](#).
- Intense promotion of Sustainability.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE NATURE OF SUSTAINABILITY"** [\[see page 719\]](#).
- The Green Religion is promoted. Sustainability is the new religion; the "Green Religion". It is materialistic and non-spiritual. The physical Planet has been made the new Sustainability "god". The devotion inherent in existing religions must be replaced by devotion to the Planet. All individuals must abandon their personal autonomy and submit to this new collective—to Save the Planet. The priests of this new "god" are self-appointed Dark Force Collaborators acting in the role of Sustainability activists; they tell people what this new "god" needs and what it must be given.
  - **Refer to Section: "MAKE PEOPLE THINK THAT A HUMAN BEING HAS NO SPIRITUAL PURPOSE"** [\[see page 307\]](#).
  - **Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: THE GREEN RELIGION"** [\[see page 799\]](#).
- Global Citizenship is a significant subject in the Curriculum. *"The United Nations Matters: A Teacher's Handbook"* (signed by William Hague) comprehensively covers an important part of the Citizenship curriculum in England. The Global Citizen owes no duty of allegiance to his nation state.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1451. This propaganda is unacceptable and will be removed from the curriculum and educational system.

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- Sustainable Education with its propaganda about Sustainability is deemed to be a Corrupt Education Practice.
  - **Refer to Section: "CORRUPT EDUCATION PRACTICES"** [\[see page 265\]](#).

- Significant changes will now be made to the Education system.
  - Refer to Section: "**REFORM OF EDUCATION**" [see page 1257].

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Using any Corrupt Education Practices.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- Refer to Section: "**THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT**" [see page 1019].



**(u) Principles of Sustainability: The pretence of Social Equity****BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:****1452. The premise of this principle of Sustainability:**

- Social Equity means an end to poverty, unemployment, hunger, racism (but ignoring anti-white racism), gender inequality, discrimination, unfairness, injustice, inequality, social exclusion, intolerance, prejudice, oppression and insecurity.
- Social Equity comprises some of the most wonderful political ideals.
- The propaganda given out by the Dark Force-controlled United Nations is that *"the world is confronted with worsening poverty, hunger, ill health, illiteracy"*. They say that this is a global crisis. They say that Social Equity is integral to Sustainability and the Great Reset. They say that Sustainability and the Great Reset (and therefore Global Tyranny) are vital to cope with this global crisis.

**THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

1453. There is no reason for Social Equity to be made integral to Sustainability.

1454. According to senior Dark Force member Dr Klaus Schwab (the founder and executive chairman of the World Economic Forum) the alarmist propaganda of global worsening of social conditions is actually a fake. As he admits in his book "COVID-19: The Great Reset" published in July 2020, the world had actually become much better according to most indicators.

*"It is true that the state of the world today is on average considerably better than in the past. We must acknowledge that, as human beings, we never had it so good [emphasis added]. Almost all the key indicators that measure our collective welfare (like the number of people living in poverty or dying in conflicts, the GDP per capita, life expectancy or literacy rates, and even the number of deaths caused by pandemics) have been continuously improving over past centuries, impressively so in the last few decades."*

Klaus Schwab: COVID-19: The Great Reset: page 245

- **Refer to Section: "THE DECEIT OF KLAUS SCHWAB'S REASONS FOR THE GREAT RESET" [see page 505].**

1455. Pretending to fight for the noble ideals of Social Equity has been an old and oft-repeated tactic of the Dark Force during all its phases, as the high-sounding morality of the words appeals to all target groups of supporters. Currently this is used as a cover to hide the Dark Force's intentions to impose Global Tyranny and

the slavery of all humanity. It shows a caring face whilst planning the destruction of civilisation.

- Refer to Section: "PRETEND TO FIGHT FOR 'SOCIAL EQUITY', TO HIDE THEIR REAL PLANS FOR DELIBERATELY DISEMPowering INDIVIDUALS AND DESTROYING SOCIETY" [see page 155].**
- Refer to Section: "HYPOCRISY BY THE DARK FORCE IN PRETENDING IT IS FIGHTING FOR SOCIAL EQUITY" [see page 159].**

## (5) Local implementation of Sustainability

1456. Sustainability is implemented locally using Collaborative Governance.
1457. Collaborative Governance is the process, under the principle of Communitarianism and Social Justice, whereby elected representatives pass their powers and authority on to non-elected public/private organisations and agencies (often known as "partnerships") (this is "subsidiarity") or on to "regional" organisations (this is "devolution" or "regionalisation"). This is "decentralisation". This is also called "Participatory Democracy". These partnerships are dominated by Dark Force-controlled "community activists" or "stakeholders" who claim to speak for the "community" but who are unelected and unaccountable. Community activists are frequently Common Purpose. The aim is to manipulate the partnership into implementing Dark Force-controlled requirements locally with minimum involvement from national governments. ("Think Global, Act Local"). This is the "Third Way".

*"Regionalism must precede globalism. We foresee a seamless system of governance from local communities, individual states, regional unions and up through to the United Nations itself."*

'Our Common Neighbourhood', a report by the United Nations Commission on Global Governance (1995).

□ **Refer to Section: "INTERNATIONALISM: COLLABORATIVE GOVERNANCE" [see page 583].**

1458. The process of implementation is frequently by the partnership claiming that their proposed plans are the "wishes of the community". Community activists or stakeholders state what the "wishes of the community" are, even though they may have financial interests in promoting the plans. The partnership may hold "public" visioning meetings of "interested local individuals" to make it appear that the "wishes of the community" have been sought and obtained. These "visioning meetings" are not always genuine but can be manipulated by agents for the partnership using the Delphi Technique, and are held merely to give the pretence that the plans of the partnership represent the "wishes of the community"; these meetings are simply designed to rubberstamp plans of the partnership already decided.
1459. The United Nations is very determined to ensure that decisions to promote Sustainability are made under these provisions of Collaborative Governance. Key features of the United Nations' "New Urban Agenda" (2016) stress repeatedly and very strongly that multi-stakeholders, civil society (NGOs), academia, professionals and research institutions should be part of the decision-making process, and that these collaborative initiatives and partnerships should operate across administrative borders; see "New Urban Agenda" paragraphs 88, 90, 91, 92, 147, 148, 149 and 153. As a result of these United Nations policies, representatives elected by the local people would no longer be in control of decision-making, and activists would be able to propose and implement initiatives following Internationalist principles of Sustainability, regardless of the wishes of local people.

**MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- Collaborative Governance will not operate in Britain. All decision-making will be by elected representatives and not by Collaborative Governance.
  - **Refer to Section: "ALL DECISION-MAKING TO BE BY ELECTED REPRESENTATIVES AND NOT BY COLLABORATIVE GOVERNANCE"** [\[see page 1477\]](#).
  
- This is the purpose of Agenda 21, and that is why Britain will withdraw from Agenda 21.
  - **Refer to Section: "INTERNATIONAL RELATIONS"** [\[see page 1589\]](#).



## (6) The deceit of Sustainability

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1460. Sustainability is a political agenda of the Dark Force-controlled United Nations specifically designed to assist in bringing about Global Tyranny through the Great Reset.

1461. Global Tyranny is:

- (1) The destruction of all nation states and all democracy.
- (2) The establishment of international, centralised, digital control systems run by AI algorithms (the "Infrastructure of Slavery") which minutely monitor and control the following, on behalf of the Dark Force:
  - (a) all economies in the world.
  - (b) all global finance, all global energy, all global resources and all global property.
  - (c) every human being in the world, with total control of all their activities, emotions and thoughts.

□ Refer to Section: "**GLOBAL TYRANNY**" [see page 493].

1462. To bring about this overriding purpose, Sustainability has the following aims:

- (1) To create a sense of global emergency. This is done by using Sustainability to suggest that all biosystems on the Planet are breaking down because of the activities of humanity, particularly Climate Change.

□ Refer to Section: "**PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: THERE IS A MAN-MADE GLOBAL CLIMATE EMERGENCY**" [see page 739].
- (2) To create a sense that the way of life of white people and white civilisation is morally corrupt and rotten.
- (3) To shut down the economies of all white countries.

1463. **Sustainability.** The concept of Sustainability (including Net Zero Carbon) depends virtually entirely on the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud. But there is no **man-made** global climate emergency at all (except that created by Dark Force Climate Engineering). Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is a colossal lie, so to that extent Sustainability is a hoax. Except where it is for the protection of the physical environment and wildlife, Sustainability is a menace, in view of the many undesirable principles of Sustainability designed to bring in Global Tyranny.

- Refer to Section: "THE MAN-MADE CLIMATE CRISIS FRAUD"**  
*[see page 707].*
1464. Sustainability (except where it is for the protection of the physical environment and wildlife), the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud, Net Zero Carbon, the limitation and ultimate abolition of private transport, 15-Minute Smart Cities, Climate Lockdowns, the monitoring, allocating and rationing of all individual energy usage, the monitoring of Carbon Footprints, the prevention of agriculture and the ending of meat-eating have nothing to do with any global climate emergency or "Saving the Planet" (despite all the aspirations expressed in Agenda 21, the 2030 Agenda and the New Urban Agenda). They are all merely a fraudulent excuse for the Dark Force (and the Dark Force collaborating British Government and British Ruling Elite), to promote the Fake Energy Crisis and impose international, centralised, digital systems of monitoring and control on all individuals under the Infrastructure of Slavery leading to Global Tyranny. These processes are a fraud and they will not be allowed to operate in Britain.
- Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: NET ZERO CARBON"**  
*[see page 743].*
  - Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CREATE SHORTAGES OF ENERGY, THE "FAKE ENERGY CRISIS" "** *[see page 555].*
  - Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CAUSE ECONOMIC COLLAPSE"**  
*[see page 545].*
  - Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY"**  
*[see page 535].*
1465. Whether something is deemed to be "sustainable" or not, is not objective, but often seems to be subjective and depends merely on political statements of activists as to what they say is "ethical".
1466. The United Nations maintains that Sustainability is a coherent and unifying moral ethic, the "moral force of the world". However, this is not so. Sustainability is a dishonest compromise between two incompatible and irreconcilable political goals, originating with the Brundtland Commission in 1987. The priority of white countries was genuine environmentalism with protection of the Planet, wildlife habitats and natural ecosystems, but the priority of non-white countries was their economic development with very low interest in genuine environmentalism, hence the inclusion of Wealth Transfer to non-white countries in the concept of Sustainability. Whereas the fury of Sustainability activists is against economic development and "consumption" in white countries (as the overall aim of the Dark Force is always to destroy the economies of white countries), they actively promote economic development in non-white countries. Here is the inherent and unbridgeable incompatibility at the very heart of Sustainability. This compromise destroyed the integrity of Sustainability, which from then on became simply an unconnected

collection of political demands, taking different forms in different places at different times.

1467. Sustainability in the form of genuine environmentalism where it relates to the natural environment is in fact a very valuable concept. We do indeed have a duty towards future generations (to paraphrase the Brundtland Commission) by applying the original, genuine and valid principles of Sustainability to the natural environment, in order to leave it as good if not better for future generations. But the concept of Sustainability has been extended to include economics and social matters where it has no place. As a result the concept of Sustainability has been corrupted and is being used as a weapon against white countries to promote Global Tyranny, and as just another excuse to impose the Destructive Values. Sustainability has deceived and trapped huge numbers of very decent people into unwittingly supporting the imposition of the Dark Force's control and surveillance systems, thinking they are only protecting the environment and wildlife.

- **Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: WASTE, POLLUTION AND THE ENVIRONMENT" [see page 793].**
- **Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: BIODIVERSITY CRISIS FEAR: "THE SIXTH EXTINCTION" " [see page 787].**

1468. It would be unhelpful to the Planet and its ecosystems for atmospheric carbon to be reduced. The life forms of the Planet's ecosystems are carbon-based; reducing carbon is undermining the very basis of life on Earth. CO<sub>2</sub> is a nutrient not a pollutant. Gradual global warming is beneficial to the Planet and humanity.

- **Refer to Section: "CONTINUATION OF THE CURRENT GRADUAL WARMING IS VERY BENEFICIAL TO THE EARTH AND TO HUMANITY" [see page 1713].**

1469. Sustainability activists and eco-fanatics They say that all the damage to the Planet is caused by the activities and way of life of people (and particularly of white people) and that to cure the damage to the Planet it is necessary to make a total transformation of society by implementing Sustainability and imposing the Great Reset.

1470. Sustainability activists and eco-fanatics wish to confine and control people with theories which have not been proved, in connection with a crisis that does not even exist. These theories demand that people must accept more personal restrictions, and must accept fewer opportunities and less choice.

1471. Everything Sustainability activists and eco-fanatics demand always seem to end up increasing controls over individuals, destroying their way of life or destroying their Self-Determination. This is shown by the following principles of Sustainability:

- There must be very large reductions in the use of energy [see page 749].

- Private transport must be abolished [\[see page 753\]](#).
- There must be monitoring, allocating and rationing of energy usage by all individuals and organisations [\[see page 757\]](#).
- There must be monitoring of Carbon Footprints by all individuals and organisations [\[see page 761\]](#).
- There must be monitoring, allocating and rationing of all resources and materials [\[see page 765\]](#).
- There must be a very dramatic reduction in consumption [\[see page 771\]](#).
- Western industrialisation must be destroyed and free commerce must be abolished; there must be de-growth in the economy [\[see page 773\]](#).
- Individual freedom of choice must be abolished in favour of Communitarianism and "Social Justice" [\[see page 775\]](#).
- There must be a massive Wealth Transfer by white countries to non-white countries to assist the economic development of the latter [\[see page 779\]](#).
- National sovereignty must be ended [\[see page 781\]](#).
- 15-Minute Smart Cities [\[see page 783\]](#).
- Anti-White Hate [\[see page 795\]](#).
- Hatred for humanity [\[see page 797\]](#).

1472. Climate Engineering, with all its chemtrails deliberately pouring tens of millions of tons of toxic metallic nanoparticles into the atmosphere every year which cause such tremendous damage to the whole of the Earth's biosphere, is a far greater danger to the Earth than increase of CO<sub>2</sub>, but that does not fit the Dark Force narrative and so it is ignored by the media and all Environmental and Sustainability activists.

**Refer to Section: "CLIMATE ENGINEERING AND INTERFERENCE WITH THE PLANET'S LIFE SUPPORT SYSTEMS" [\[see page 817\]](#).**

- Those seeking to impose Global Tyranny and the Infrastructure of Slavery by falsely creating terrible world-wide fear about "Saving the Planet" and the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud, are the very ones who are behind the

chemtrails and Climate Engineering which really are destroying the Earth's entire biosphere. This shows the fatal hypocrisy of Sustainability.

1473. There is an undercurrent running through all Sustainability of an unmistakable hatred for humanity.
1474. The purpose of Sustainability is to use the hoax of the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud to create world-wide fear of environmental crisis. This is so that the Dark Force can restrict and ration the production and pricing of energy (the Fake Energy Crisis) in order to impose total control over all global energy and resources and total control over every human being. Accordingly the Dark Force does not want a new renewable source of energy to be discovered, despite all their talk about Saving the Planet and the evils of fossil fuels. Creating a supply of free energy would be disastrous for the Dark Force as it would destroy much of their narrative of environmental crisis.
1475. If the British Ruling Elite will not stop destroying our civilisation, our society and our way of life on the lie of Climate Change then they will have to be removed from all power, authority and influence.

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- There should be ever-increasing availability of energy, for the individual should have ever-increasing opportunities and choice, not less, giving them greater independence, expression and empowerment. Humanity is greatly benefited by being able to use more and more energy, making it possible to relieve the burden of heavy physical work and the ability to use modern technology and future transport. Abundant energy would also be of priceless benefit to non-white countries in their attempt to develop their economies and alleviate poverty.
- Regardless of whether Climate Change is true or not, the use of fossil fuels will be totally eliminated, not to reduce CO<sub>2</sub> emissions, but because they will not be needed at all. A new source of energy will be developed and introduced; this is the "Energy Creation Unit". Accordingly the key demands of Sustainability are made irrelevant: there will be no need for any reduction in the use of energy; no need to limit travelling or to reduce the use of cars; no need to "de-grow the economy"; no need for the "total transformation" of the whole way of life in white countries; and CO<sub>2</sub> can continue to be available as the essential nutrient for the whole of the Earth's biosphere.
  - **Refer to Section: "TOTAL ELIMINATION OF THE USE OF FOSSIL FUELS"** [\[see page 1519\]](#).
  - **Energy Creation Units.** The Energy Trust, a nationally owned Statutory Trust financed with Sovereign Money, will be set up to develop over-unity technology that produces free energy, Zero-Point

Energy (ZPE); this is the Energy Creation Unit. This technology has already been developed many times by Nicola Tesla and others but it has always been suppressed by the Dark Force. Now it will be developed for the benefit of the whole of humanity. The Energy Creation Unit will be solid state, autonomous and unconnected to any power grid, but will generate phenomenal amounts of clean, limitless, safe and essentially free energy. This will replace the need for all oil, gas, coal, nuclear power, wind, hydroelectric, geo-thermal and solar energy systems currently used on Earth. CO<sub>2</sub> and other finite resources will not be involved in this process and no waste will be created. Energy Creation Units will provide all the energy needs of every person; they can be placed in every car, train, plane, ship, submarine, house, flat, office, workshop, indeed in every place where energy is required. The aim is to make this technology available for every person in Britain to supply all their energy needs for free, from individual and public travel to water and room heating. Eventually it is hoped that such technology will be made available to every person in the world. It will be possible to place Energy Creation Units in the depths of the jungle or in the wastes of the Sahara and will be of the greatest possible benefit to countries and peoples who have so far been unable to rise above intense poverty and insufficiency. This will green the Earth and bring genuine sustainability. Energy Creation Units will transform civilisation and humanity, releasing them from the terrible grip of oil companies and oil producing countries.

□ **Refer to Section: "DEVELOPMENT OF ENERGY CREATION UNITS" [see page 1515].**

- Britain will immediately and unilaterally withdraw from all United Nations Treaties, Agreements and Conventions, including and particularly the UN Global Compact for Migration (2018), Agenda 21 (1992), the 2030 Agenda (2015), the Paris Agreement (2015), the New Urban Agenda (2016), the Emergency Platform under Our Common Agenda, the Pandemic Treaty, One Health, and all other international rules of Sustainability, and be under no legal duty to implement, comply with or abide by them. The International Health Regulations will not be binding on Britain. Britain will not enter into any further such United Nations or international Treaties, Agreements or Conventions.
- Britain will not implement, comply with or abide by any of the international rules of Sustainability laid down by or on behalf of the United Nations. Instead, Britain will adopt its own proposals to deal with those principles of Sustainability relating to waste, pollution and the environment and to Biodiversity Loss, which will be to higher standards than United Nations recommendations, but without United Nations monitoring, supervision or data collection.

- Refer to Section: "PREVENTION OF POLLUTION AND WASTE"**  
*[see page 1539].*
- Refer to Section: "PROTECTION OF BRITISH WILDLIFE AND BIODIVERSITY"** *[see page 1543].*

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Activism to promote any Principle of Sustainability other than the "Waste, pollution and the environment" Principle and the Biodiversity Crisis Fear Principle.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*





## 8. *Climate Engineering and interference with the Planet's life support systems*

### **BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

*"The single most destructive human activity of all by far is the intentional intervention into our life support systems by climate engineering."*

*"Climate engineering is the greatest single assault on the environment ever launched by humanity."*

*"These operations should be considered the most insane endeavour ever deployed by the human race."*

*"These operations are systematically derailing all earth's life-support systems. Virtually the whole web of life is being systematically contaminated and decimated by the ongoing geoengineering operations."*

*Dane Wigington*

1476. **Climate Engineering** (geoengineering) means deliberate large-scale intervention in the Earth's climate systems. There are three main technologies that are used: (1) dispersing into the atmosphere nanoparticles of barium, strontium, manganese, graphene, aluminium oxide and polymer fibres, and energising them which causes changes to pressure systems by which weather can be manipulated; (2) preventing the sun's rays reaching the Earth with stratospheric aerosol injection; and (3) performing carbon sequestration. Photosynthesis is necessary to enable plants to grow, and to enable the whole biosphere of the Planet and all carbon-based life forms to exist. To enable photosynthesis to take place there must be light, water and CO<sub>2</sub>. The Dark Force is using stratospheric aerosol injection to dim the sun by blocking sunlight from reaching the earth, it is disrupting normal patterns of rainfall and it is reducing CO<sub>2</sub> in the atmosphere by carbon sequestration along with the policies of Sustainability and Net Zero Carbon. If photosynthesis is impaired that would mean that food crops would fail, there would be a shorter growing season causing a reduction of natural foliage; and phytoplankton in the oceans would also be reduced which could cause a massive die off on the scale of an extinction level event; it could also cause another ice age. The Dark Force is using Climate Engineering to weaponise weather control to create world-wide chaos by freak weather conditions which damage plant growth and disrupt food production; if these processes continue they will cause a catastrophic reduction of food supplies. It uses these freak weather conditions, which they themselves deliberately caused, as fake evidence of "Climate Change". Climate Engineering is destroying the ozone layer. The nanoparticles are spreading toxins throughout the ecosystems of the Planet. These processes damage the whole biosphere. This is ruining the beautiful Earth with all its wonderful animals, birds, creatures and forests. They say that these procedures are needed because of "Climate Change", but that is untrue, as the crisis over human-caused "Climate Change" is a fraud. These processes are not for the benefit of humanity or the Planet.

- **Refer to Section: "THE MAN-MADE CLIMATE CRISIS FRAUD"**  
*[see page 707].*

1477. Reflective nanoparticles of metals such as barium, strontium, manganese, graphene and particularly aluminium oxide ( $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$ ) and nanoparticles of polymer fibres are dispersed by aircraft producing chemtrails that expand into reflective artificial clouds. It is estimated that the nanoparticles concerned are dispersed into the atmosphere at the rate of 10-20 million tons per year. Very high energy frequencies from installations such HAARP (High Frequency Active Auroral Research Program) in Alaska is focussed into these nanoparticles and this causes heat. The heat produced by this process alters the molecular structure of the ionosphere and pushes it up and out into space. This produces a sort of void in the atmosphere and the lower atmosphere rushes in and upwards to fill that void, and as it moves it changes the flow of jet streams and pressure systems within the target region and so can manipulate weather. Using this system the controllers can create all kinds of targeted climate events like heat-waves, hurricanes, snowstorms, thunderstorms, floods, fires, tornadoes, drought, precipitous "weather whiplash" changes in temperature of up to 30 degrees in a few hours or even 50 degrees in 24 hours, and chemical ice nucleation; they can even create geophysical events such as earthquakes.

1478. The dangers of Climate Engineering.

- (1) One of the greatest factors destroying the ozone layer is Climate Engineering. Ultimately Climate Engineering could lead to total destruction of the ozone layer. Destruction of the ozone layer exposes humans and all life to very dangerous levels of UV radiation including UVA, UVB and even UVC. Excessive UV causes cancers and damage to human DNA. Excessive UV also damages plankton which is the largest producer of oxygen on the planet; plankton levels world-wide are plummeting; this would cause a sharp reduction in dissolved oxygen in the world's oceans which would cause rapid collapse of ocean ecosystems. Ultimately humans depend on plankton—no plankton, no people.
- (2) Tampering with the atmosphere using Climate Engineering could interfere with the circulation of oceanic currents which could be devastating to Britain.
- (3) Aluminium nanoparticles are powerful desiccants (moisture absorbing substances). They absorb atmospheric moisture, and accordingly derail and disrupt the entire global hydrological cycle. Most solar Climate Engineering methods reduce rainfall.
- (4) Climate Engineering could alter regional climates with disastrous effects.
- (5) These nanoparticles are toxic to the environment and to humanity.
- (6) No living creature has ever been found to utilise aluminium and it is deadly to all life on earth.

- (7) Nanoparticles of aluminium do not exist in nature.
- (8) Climate Engineering damages every aspect of the web of life.
- (9) Nanoparticles are so small that they are able to go to all places in the body, to cross the blood-brain barrier and to cross cell membranes— a human hair is 100,000 nanometers thick, climate nanoparticles are 20-100 nanometers thick. They are more damaging than viruses because the body can put up defences against viruses, but this is not possible with nanoparticles which never leave the system, they never die and there are no antibodies against them. They will damage the biological tissue for the rest of the affected organism's life. These nanoparticles will reside in our children for the rest of their entire life. Aluminium nanoparticles are particularly damaging to the human brain.
- (10) Aluminium nanoparticle toxins from Climate Engineering have polluted the inside of the mitochondria of cells; the mitochondria of cells controls the metabolic activity and multiplication of the cell, and plays an important part in apoptosis relating to that cell, which is "programmed cell death". The presence of aluminium nanoparticle toxins in the mitochondria makes the cells concerned resonant with WiFi (which will be exponentially increased with 5G); the pollutant heats up and this starts to destroy the mitochondria DNA at a very rapid rate; this effect is caused by the synergy of the polluting aluminium nanoparticles dispersed in the human body, with WiFi—making the human body into a resonant antenna with the WiFi environment. There never used to be aluminium in our mitochondria, but now there is.
- (11) Aluminium makes very strong bonds to proteins in human cells. When a protein has incorporated aluminium it becomes dysfunctional and no longer works correctly.
- (12) By breathing aluminium nanoparticles our immune systems are suppressed.
- (13) Aluminium nanoparticles can cause mental degeneration in humanity.
- (14) There should be no aluminium in rain, but now there is.
- (15) Aluminium oxide nanoparticles are toxic to soil, killing soil microbes and causing systemic damage.
- (16) Aluminium nanoparticle toxins may be a cause of pollinator decline—heavy contamination by aluminium has been located in bumblebee pupae. Aluminium is a known neurotoxin, and bees have shown signs of disorders similar to Alzheimer's in humans. There has been a collapse in insect populations.
- (17) Photosynthesis is affected by the presence of nanoparticles of aluminium oxide and by the absence of CO<sub>2</sub>, so new growth is compromised.

- (18) Aluminium affects the root systems of all organisms including trees which shut down nutrient uptake leading to a slow protracted death.
- (19) These nanoparticles contaminate our whole planet and every breath humans take.

1479. One reason for Climate Engineering is to destroy the world's food supply.

- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CONTROL OF FOOD" [see page 549].**

1480. The Spanish Government have admitted spraying "biocides" in chemtrails over the whole population of Spain.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1481. Climate Engineering, with all its chemtrails deliberately pouring tens of millions of tons of toxic metallic nanoparticles into the atmosphere every year which cause such tremendous damage to the whole of the Earth's biosphere, is a far greater danger to the Earth than increase of CO<sub>2</sub>, but that does not fit the Dark Force narrative and so it is ignored by the media and all Environmental and Sustainability activists.

1482. Those seeking to impose Global Tyranny and the Infrastructure of Slavery by falsely creating terrible world-wide fear about "Saving the Planet" and the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud, are the very ones who are behind the chemtrails and Climate Engineering which really are destroying the Earth's entire biosphere. This shows the fatal hypocrisy of Sustainability.

1483. CO<sub>2</sub> should not be reduced in the world. CO<sub>2</sub> is not at a high level in historical terms geologically; in fact the level of CO<sub>2</sub> is currently historically low, and dangerously low.

- Refer to Section: "IN THE PAST, CONCENTRATIONS OF CO<sub>2</sub> HAVE NATURALLY AND REGULARLY INCREASED AND DECREASED, LONG BEFORE THERE WAS ANY MAN-MADE CO<sub>2</sub>" [see page 1717].**

(1) The world is indeed gently and gradually warming, but this is a natural process which has been going on since the beginning of the end of the "Little Ice Age" in the early 1700s and was happening long before there was any man-made CO<sub>2</sub>.

- Refer to Section: "IN THE PAST, TEMPERATURES HAVE NATURALLY AND REGULARLY INCREASED AND DECREASED, LONG BEFORE THERE WAS ANY MAN-MADE CO<sub>2</sub>" [see page 1723] [clause 3283.(10)].**

(2) This gentle and gradual warming process is of great benefit to the Earth, to its ecosystems and to humanity.

- Refer to Section: "**CONTINUATION OF THE CURRENT SLIGHT AND GRADUAL WARMING IS VERY BENEFICIAL TO THE EARTH AND TO HUMANITY**" [see page 1713].

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- All types of Climate Engineering and weather terrorism will be prohibited in Britain. The process of releasing chemtrails of nanoparticles of barium, strontium, manganese and life-threatening aluminium and graphene and other pollutants into the atmosphere is destroying the Earth's biosphere. This process will be illegal. All HAARP and similar installations in Britain will be dismantled. Individual humans, animals, birds, insects, plants, aquatic systems and the whole biosphere will therefore be protected from this ongoing catastrophe.
  - Refer to Section: "**ALL CLIMATE ENGINEERING AND CHEMTRAILS WILL BE PROHIBITED**" [see page 1553].
- The problem is that much of Climate Engineering is carried out by other countries who try to hide what they are doing. To obtain full details and the truth about the criminal activities of the USA and other countries in connection with Climate Engineering and chemtrails, and the effect of these on the world, there will be an International Judicial Enquiry bringing in witness evidence from around the world. This will be to expose and shame all other Governments in the hope that those practices are ended, even by the USA, the main world criminal. Climate Engineering is a crime against the Earth and all its life forms. Britain may have limited direct power against any criminal country, but if any country found to be guilty of Climate Engineering by the Tribunal refuses to stop its activities action will be taken against that country; what that action might be will depend on what action would be most effective in the case of that country.
  - Refer to Section: "**INTERNATIONAL JUDICIAL ENQUIRY INTO THE WORLD CRISIS CAUSED BY CLIMATE ENGINEERING AND CHEMTRAILS**" [see page 1647].

### DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE: *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Carrying out Climate Engineering, or releasing or organising the release of chemtrails. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of ten years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- Refer to Section: "**THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT**" [\[see page 1019\]](#).
  
- Refer to Section: "**WORLD CRIMES**" [\[see page 1051\]](#) [\[clause 1835\]](#).

## 9. *The UN Emergency Platform, the Pandemic Treaty, the International Health Regulations and One Health*

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

*"If adopted, the new Amendments have the potential to formally erode the already wobbly national sovereignty and enable the richest people of the world to legally use the WHO as a front for their cruel money scams that play with people's lives like it's good ol' feudal times all over again . . . We are looking at a multi-prong, very tragic, and extremely corrupt military-grade campaign to chain and subjugate the people of the world in a new way (in addition to the old way). The novel feature is the use of digital technology to tag us, to surveil us, to limit our movement and our access to "old normal" foods and medicines that work while forcing various procedures on us that can maim. Shame on them. Shame on them."*

*"Rather than putting public health first, such as pushing for safety studies into vaccination, WHO's history clearly illustrates its allegiance to Big Pharma and other industries."*

Tessa Lena

1484. The World Health Organization (WHO) is controlled by private organisations. 85% of its funding comes from private entities, in particular Bill Gates. It is in practice fully controlled by the World Economic Forum and therefore by the Dark Force.
1485. There are four proposals which taken together will transform the UN (with its agency the World Health Organization) and make it the executive core of Global Tyranny on behalf of the Dark Force. These proposals involve the Emergency Platform, the Pandemic Treaty, amendments to the International Health Regulations and One Health.
1486. In the spring of 2023 a series of 11 "Policy Briefs" under the theme of "Our Common Agenda" was published by the UN. One of the briefs proposes that the UN assume international management of certain global emergencies or "Complex Global Shocks", with the Secretary-General being given a standing authority by the UN General Assembly (UNGA) to convene and "operationalize" automatically an "Emergency Platform" when he personally deems it appropriate. It was said that such Complex Global Shocks could be any of the following:
- Large-scale climatic or environmental events that cause major socioeconomic disruptions and/or environmental degradation;
  - Future pandemics with cascading secondary impacts;
  - High-impact events involving a biological agent (deliberate or accidental);

- Events leading to disruptions to global flows of goods, people, or finance;
- Large-scale destructive and/or disruptive activity in cyberspace or disruptions to global digital connectivity;
- A major event in outer space that causes severe disruptions to one or several critical systems on Earth; and
- Unforeseen risks, or "black swan" events.

1487. In those circumstances the Secretary-General will have absolute personal power to activate an "Emergency Platform" whereupon the Dark Force-controlled UN can take charge and nation states would have to comply and impose the UN's stipulations on their people—the process of Global Tyranny.

1488. The WHO specifically is to be given powers under the Pandemic Treaty and under proposed amendments to the International Health Regulations. Although the WHO is only given authority over health matters, the concept of One Health means that virtually every aspect of life on the Planet—humans, animals, plants, water systems and ecosystems—are all deemed to be central to "health", and are therefore subject to the jurisdiction of the WHO.

- **One Health.** The public face and front end of the Great Reset is to be "One Health". One Health is a global policy which brings together under the single command of the WHO all global responses to health (including pandemic "preparedness" and management, and global vaccine passports), the Pandemic Treaty, the International Health Regulations, disease surveillance, prevention and response, mental health, non-communicable diseases, occupational health risks, health of animals, plants and soil health, waterways, ecosystems, environmental concerns (including Climate Change, pollution, biodiversity and conservation), conservation of natural resources, water, air, energy, food security and agriculture, land use, travel, housing, communications, economics, civil society, global trade and commerce, research, education, disaster preparedness and relief and in practice virtually all other aspects of the Great Reset and Sustainability. To promote One Health a widespread network of One Health "partnerships" is being established by using One Health funding conditional upon compliance with One Health directives. The WHO is to be the central decision-maker and overseer of all the aspects of this policy, but in practice the WHO is stringently controlled by the World Economic Forum on behalf of the Dark Force. Virtually all countries are expected to agree to be bound by One Health. The WHO will therefore have the authority to control virtually every aspect of human life, across the world, without regard for national sovereignty or human rights. Any number of measures, including those used during the COVID-19 pandemic, can then be deployed in respect of any of these matters. The ability of the WHO to impose its will unilaterally on all countries through One Health is the mechanism whereby the Infrastructure



of Slavery and therefore Global Tyranny is to be established over all humanity.

- **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY" [see page 535].**

1489. The proposals would require governments to comply with the following:

- (1) The Director-General of the WHO is to have independent and personal power to declare that a pandemic or potential pandemic exists or potentially exists even if he only suspects it; he need not provide any evidence of any actual harm. No criteria are provided to govern the Director-General's decision whether to make such a Declaration or not. A Declaration could be made without the consent of signatory nations, and there are no provisions that make WHO officials accountable for their actions. These provisions will then be in force all the time, so the Director-General doesn't even need to declare an emergency and will have the authority to dictate public health even when there's no pandemic. The WHO Director-General (or rather those who control him) will decide the health care for every person in every signatory state and the local doctor for every person will be required to follow his edicts. The emergency powers can be extended beyond the end of the emergency. These amendments raise the possibility of a global health dictatorship, called at the whim of the WHO leadership and their major private funders.
- (2) When such a Declaration has been made all signatory countries will have to obey the WHO's instructions on the measures to be taken to counter the "pandemic" including forcing lockdowns, business closures, quarantines, masks, vaccines, medical examinations of civilians, which drugs can be used and which cannot be used, travel restrictions, digital passports to travel and border closures. They will have to enforce compulsory surveillance and censorship, and to censor and only allow the narrative of the WHO; this is the ending of the Inherent Right of Freedom of Speech. The WHO Director-General (or rather those private entities who control him) will decide the health care for every person in every signatory state whose local doctor will be required to follow his edicts; such people will thereafter have no medical freedom of bodily autonomy causing the cancellation of the Inherent Right of Self-Determination. This is Global Tyranny.
  - On 1 July 2023 the WHO took up the EU system of digital COVID-19 certification, a form of vaccine passport, to establish a global system for global verification of health documents to regulate travel. This global digital passport is the first building block to merge digital currency, digital health records and a person's entire life onto a digital QR code. The WHO's global digital passport is effective now.

- (3) There are additional proposals:
- (a) Removing of Human Rights protections currently embedded in the International Health Regulations.
  - (b) Changing the status of the International Health Regulations from being merely recommendations to enforceable edicts which will have to be obeyed by signatory countries.
  - (c) Providing a liability shield.
  - (d) Getting rid of intellectual property rights.
  - (e) Requiring signatory countries to share genetic sequences of pathogens with all other countries, together with any research they have done on them, even though this could result in proliferation of biological weapons. This effectively endorses world-wide "gain of function" (bioweapon) research.
  - (f) Declaring that humans are of no greater value than animals.

1490. The WHO have indicated that these provisions will be voted into force by May 2024.

1491. The Dark Force view pandemics as a key factor for bringing in Global Tyranny. Apparently the WHO (and therefore the WEF) have plans for ten years of pandemics between 2020 and 2030.

- (1) There were only three significant "pandemics" during the 20th century, the "Spanish Flu" (1918-1919) and two influenza pandemics of 1957 and 1968, but the narrative now needs the people to feel great fear of pandemics and so during the 21st century almost non-stop pandemics have been presented by the media and the WHO—SARS (2002-3), avian flu (2004-on), swine flu (2009-10), Ebola (2014; 2018-19), Zika (2016), COVID (2020-2023), and monkeypox (2022-23) and there is constant talk of more to come, and that they will be worse.
- (2) The Dark Force often give previews of their intended pandemics with wargames.

□ **Refer to Section: "THE CREATION OF PANDEMICS" [see page 527]**

1492. In practice, there is no scientific way of preventing pandemics.

1493. All this "pandemic prevention, preparedness and response" (PPPR) is a smokescreen to create great fear and emergency for the introduction of the Infrastructure of Slavery.

1494. The danger of pandemics is used to promote Internationalism as Dark Force Collaborators say that individual nation states cannot deal with such a problem.

- Refer to Section: "**INTERNATIONALISM: FEAR OF PANDEMICS**"  
[\[see page 611\]](#).

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1495. These arrangements are an obvious and major movement to full scale Global Tyranny. The proposals are quite unacceptable.

1496. By acceding to these arrangements the British Government throws away British national sovereignty in favour of an unelected and unaccountable international organisation over which Britain has no power or influence. This action by the British Government is unforgivable and is itself a breach of the Social Contract.

- Refer to Section: "**THE SOCIAL CONTRACT**" [\[see page 966\]](#) [\[clause 1655\]](#).

1497. These arrangements will totally prevent the exercise of the Inherent Right to Self-Determination and the Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech.

- Refer to Section: "**INHERENT RIGHT TO SELF DETERMINATION**"  
[\[see page 1073\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**INHERENT RIGHT TO FREEDOM OF SPEECH**"  
[\[see page 1075\]](#).

1498. It is possible that the aim is to ensure that the machinery to manage the regulation of all these matters will be authorised and in place by 2024. This will be just in time for the expected release in 2025 of the SEERS-25 supervirus predicted by Catastrophic Contagion, whereupon the WHO will be able to dictate to all governments the actions they should take or should not take, with all the elements of State Terrorism and limitations and restrictions on the individual, to destroy civilisation. It could be therefore that the 2020 COVID-19 "pandemic" was merely a dry run to get all the legislation of State Terrorism in place so that it is just ready to be activated again when the WHO makes an Declaration that SEERS-25 has emerged and that there is a "pandemic". There could then be an immediate enforcement of all the restrictions. On this projection, 2025 could be the date when the final imposition of Global Tyranny really begins.

- Refer to Section: "**THE FAKE VIRUS CRISIS AND STATE TERRORISM**"  
[\[see page 643\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**ANTICIPATED SUPERVIRUS: PREDICTED BY "CATASTROPHIC CONTAGION"**" [\[see page 528\]](#) [\[clause 946.\(7\)\]](#).

**MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

1499. Britain will immediately and unilaterally withdraw from all United Nations Treaties, Agreements and Conventions, including and particularly the UN Global Compact for Migration (2018), Agenda 21 (1992), the 2030 Agenda (2015), the Paris Agreement (2015), the New Urban Agenda (2016), the Emergency Platform under Our Common Agenda, the Pandemic Treaty, One Health, and all other international rules of Sustainability, and be under no legal duty to implement, comply with or abide by them. The International Health Regulations will not be binding on Britain. Britain will not enter into any further such United Nations or international Treaties, Agreements or Conventions.

## ***10. Ever-lasting tyranny***

1500. The end result will be a tyranny on a scale and intensity that the world has never ever seen before, with no escape for any of humanity.



# The central role of Jewish Supremacists and the culture of Jewishness

## TABLE OF CONTENTS:

- 1. The development of Jewishness ..... Page 833
- 2. The nature of Jewishness ..... Page 837
  - (1) Jewishness: Hatred and contempt for other races and cultures ..... Page 839
  - (2) Jewishness: This culture has caused many authoritative Jews to publicly express intense hate towards white people ..... Page 843
  - (3) Jewishness: The Jews have set up a formidable Jewish Protection System. .... Page 847
  - (4) Jewishness: The hidden practices of Jewish Favouritism and the passing on of inside information between Jews against the interests of non-Jews..... Page 849
  - (5) Jewishness: Exploitation of host races and cultures and the exploitation of vulnerable people. .... Page 851
    - Major involvement by the Jews in the American slave trade..... Page 853
  - (6) Jewishness: Official approval for deceit and immorality at the very heart of Jewish religious ceremonies... Page 867
  - (7) Jewishness: The racist claim that Jews are the "chosen people" of "God" ..... Page 869
  - (8) Jewishness: Jewish Privilege and accusations of anti-semitism are the unacceptable face of Jewishness.. Page 871
- 3. Jewish Supremacists..... Page 873
- 4. Jewishness and the future..... Page 883





# 1. *The development of Jewishness*

1501. Jewishness is not a race or a religion, it is a culture. All Jews from their very earliest days are brought up by their families in the culture of Jewishness. Jewishness is a culture and attitude created by Jewish priests during the many centuries of Jewish exile in countries of different cultures, in order to stop Jews assimilating into the host culture. The priests taught the Jews that they were always at danger from other races and that they had to be watchful and untrusting; while they could take whatever advantage they could obtain from the hosts, they must always keep apart; the priests wanted the Jews to feel that they were always at war with other races and had to show no mercy. Over countless centuries the priests filled the minds of Jews with racial hate, separativeness, racism, ethnocentrism, vindictive racial malice, desire for racial revenge and xenophobia against other races and cultures.
1502. Jewishness was codified by Jewish priests in the Babylonian Talmud, which is composed of sayings by Jewish priests emphasising the specialness of Jews compared to non-Jews.
1503. The Jewish priests did everything they could to make Jews keep apart from other races and cultures.
- (1) Jewish priests endlessly used the theme of the Jews being the "Chosen Race" given out throughout the Torah, the first five books of the Old Testament, which were stories about Jewish psychics or "prophets" practising demonolatry and summoning spirits (Spirit Cooking) to aid them in their conflict with other people; they chose to call their spirit communicants "God".
  - (2) The text of the first five books of the Old Testament shows the low quality of these spirit entities referred to as "God". Being the "Chosen Race" of such low spirit entities is not much of a recommendation.

## *"DEUTERONOMY 20"*

*"10 When you march up to attack a city, make its people an offer of peace."*

*"11 If they accept and open their gates, all the people in it shall be subject to forced labor and shall work for you."*

*"12 If they refuse to make peace and they engage you in battle, lay siege to that city."*

*"13 When the Lord your God delivers it into your hand, put to the sword all the men in it."*

- "14 As for the women, the children, the livestock and everything else in the city, you may take these as plunder for yourselves. And you may use the plunder the Lord your God gives you from your enemies."
- "15 This is how you are to treat all the cities that are at a distance from you and do not belong to the nations nearby."
- "16 However, in the cities of the nations the Lord your God is giving you as an inheritance, do not leave alive anything that breathes."
- "17 Completely destroy them—the Hittites, Amorites, Canaanites, Perizzites, Hivites and Jebusites—as the Lord your God has commanded you."
- (3) Jewish religious ceremonies are frequently to celebrate military destruction by them of other peoples often under orders from their "God".
- (4) The Talmud is the most important religious work of Jewishness. The Talmud teaches Jews to hold racist hate and contempt towards non-Jews. The Talmud is an outrage and offence to humanity.
- *"Jews may use lies ('subterfuges') to circumvent a [Gentile]."*  
Baba Kamma 113a
  - *"Only Jews are human. [Gentiles] are animals."*  
Baba Mezia 114a-114b
  - *"All [Gentile] children are animals."*  
Yebamoth 98a.
  - *"Gentiles' flesh is as the flesh of asses and whose issue is like the issue of horses."*
  - *"If a Jew finds an object lost by a heathen [Gentile] it does not have to be returned."*  
Baba Mezia 24a; Affirmed also in Baba Kamma 113b
  - *"What a Jew obtains by theft from a Cuthean [Gentile] he may keep."*  
Sanhedrin 57a
  - *"Even the best of the [Gentiles] should be killed."*  
Babylonian Talmud
  - *"When a Jew has a goyim in his clutches, another Jew may go to the same goyim, lend him money and in turn deceive him, so that the goyim shall be ruined. For the property of a*

*goyim, according to our law, belongs to no one, and the first Jew that passes has the full right to seize it."*

*Schulchan Aruch (The Code of Jewish Law), Choszen Hamiszpat 156*

- *"A Jew may do to a non-Jewess what he can do. He may treat her as he treats a piece of meat."*

*Hadarine, 20, B; Schulchan Aruch (The Code of Jewish Law), Choszen Hamiszpat 348*

- *"Goyim girls are in a state of niddah (filth) from birth."*

*Abodah Zara 36b*

- *"A Jew need not pay a goyim the wages owed him for work."*

*Sanhedrin 57a*

- *"Jehovah created the goyim in human form so that the Jew would not have to be served by beasts. The goyim is consequently an animal in human form, and condemned to serve the Jew day and night."*

*Midrasch Talpioth*

- *"To communicate anything to a goyim about our religious relations would be equal to the killing of all Jews, for if the goyim knew what we teach about them, they would kill us openly."*

*Librbre David 37*

## THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1504. This critique against Jewishness is not a criticism against Jews as people, merely this unacceptable culture.

- Refer to Section: "THE NATURE OF JEWISHNESS" [see page 837].

1505. Jewish Privilege and accusations of anti-semitism are the unacceptable face of Jewishness.

- **Jewish Privilege and accusations of anti-semitism.** Jewish Privilege allows Jews to demand that they can never be criticised. This gives Jews a superior and privileged status not given to any other human beings on earth, and that is totally unacceptable. No race should be allowed to demand immunity to all criticism. The very concept of anti-semitism is a scam and will be ignored as having no legal or moral significance. The concept of anti-semitism is ridiculous and a scam because at least 80% of those who identify themselves as Jews are "European Jews" and are not even ethnically Semitic by DNA at all. These Jews are not the original Semites of biblical history. They are Khazarians, a people from the Caucasus in an area near the Caspian Sea, who converted to Judaism in the eighth century. The

Khazarians were a troublesome people of deceivers, robbers and brigands who caused much disorder and trouble to neighbouring peoples, and they were ordered to convert by the Czar of Russia. **They are white European people and are not a separate race.** They are "Jews" merely because they adopt the identity and culture of "Jewishness". Arthur Koestler, who was a European Jew and author of the book "The Thirteenth Tribe", considered the act of current European Jews passing themselves off as descendants of the biblical Hebrews as one of the biggest frauds in history. The Holocaust is the central, priceless jewel that Jews shamelessly exploit to justify their demands for Jewish Privilege. Jews have tried to create guilt among white people for a "Holocaust" that may never have taken place at all, certainly not on the scale that they pretend. Researchers have raised very serious weaknesses in the Holocaust story, but no public enquiry has ever taken place to test the evidence supporting the Jewish story. The narrative given out by the controlled media is that doubting the Holocaust is one of the worst and most immoral things a person can do. Such doubters are forced out of their jobs and livelihood and many shabbos governments of white countries, such as Germany, prosecute and imprison them. There is a need to examine the truth of the Holocaust story one way or another, and accordingly there will be an International Judicial Enquiry. If the Holocaust is found to be a hoax, promoting it will be made illegal and a Directly Enforceable Offence.

□ Refer to Section: "**JEWISH PRIVILEGE**" [see page 341].

#### **MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- Jewish Privilege will be prohibited. It is a breach of the Principles of National Coherence. There will be no legal recognition of such concepts.

□ Refer to Section: "**THE PRINCIPLES OF NATIONAL COHERENCE**" [see page 1165].

- All accusations of "anti-semitism" will be treated as spurious and malicious, and will be ignored. The concept of anti-semitism is fundamental to Jewish Privilege. The very concept of anti-semitism is a scam and will be ignored as having no legal or moral significance. No race should be allowed to demand immunity to all criticism.
- There is a need to examine the truth of the Holocaust story one way or another, and accordingly there will be an International Judicial Enquiry. If the Holocaust is found to be a hoax, promoting it will be made illegal and a Directly Enforceable Offence.

□ Refer to Section: "**INTERNATIONAL JUDICIAL ENQUIRY INTO THE TRUTH ABOUT THE HOLOCAUST**" [see page 1643].

## 2. *The nature of Jewishness*

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

(1) <i>Jewishness: Hatred and contempt for other races and cultures</i> . . . . .	Page 839
(2) <i>Jewishness: This culture has caused many authoritative Jews to publicly express intense hate towards white people</i> . . . . .	Page 843
(3) <i>Jewishness: The Jews have set up a formidable Jewish Protection System</i> . . . . .	Page 847
(4) <i>Jewishness: The hidden practices of Jewish Favouritism and the passing on of inside information between Jews against the interests of non-Jews</i> . . . . .	Page 849
(5) <i>Jewishness: Exploitation of host races and cultures and the exploitation of vulnerable people</i> . . . . .	Page 851
■ <i>Major involvement by the Jews in the American slave trade</i> . . . . .	Page 853
(6) <i>Jewishness: Official approval for deceit and immorality at the very heart of Jewish religious ceremonies</i> . . .	Page 867
(7) <i>Jewishness: The racist claim that Jews are the "chosen people" of "God"</i> . . . . .	Page 869
(8) <i>Jewishness: Jewish Privilege and accusations of anti-semitism are the unacceptable face of Jewishness</i> . .	Page 871



## (1) Jewishness: Hatred and contempt for other races and cultures

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

1506. To preserve Jewishness whilst in exile among different cultures and to stop Jews assimilating with the hosts, the Jewish priests taught the Jews to hate their hosts.

1507. The priests taught the Jews that they were always at danger from other races and that they had to be watchful and untrusting; while they could take whatever advantage they could obtain from the hosts, they must always keep apart.

- (1) The priests wanted the Jews to feel that they were always at war with other races and had to show no mercy.
- (2) The Jewish priests taught Jews that shameless lying against non-Jews was acceptable; they also taught that Jews were allowed to financially and commercially exploit and deceive non-Jews, and this became their culture. This made the Jews the "People of Deceit".
- (3) Over countless centuries the priests filled the minds of Jews with racial hate, separativeness, racism, ethnocentrism, vindictive racial malice, racial revenge, xenophobia, contempt for non-Jews and a great capacity for inhumanity and cruelty.

- *"Goyim were born only to serve us. Without that, they have no place in the world—only to serve the People of Israel."*

*"Why are gentiles needed? They will work, they will plow, they will reap. We will sit like an effendi [lords and masters] and eat. That is why gentiles were created."*

*Rabbi Ovadia Yosef (who is Jewish), Jerusalem Post, 10 October 2010. Yosef is the former Sephardi Chief Rabbi in the Jewish state, and currently the spiritual leader of the Knesset party Shas. He is known to be an important authority on Jewish law*

- *"The difference between a Jewish soul and souls of non-Jews—all of them in all different levels—is greater and deeper than the difference between a human soul and the souls of cattle."*

*Rabbi Avraham Yitzhak Kook (who is Jewish), once Chief Rabbi in Palestine*

- *"Gentile souls are of a completely different and inferior order. They are totally evil, with no redeeming qualities whatsoever. Their material abundance derives from supernal refuse. Indeed, they themselves derive from refuse, which is why they are more numerous than the Jews."*

*Schneur Zalman (who was Jewish) of Liadi, founder of Chabad-Lubavitch which is one of the world's best-known Hasidic movements, particularly for its outreach activities. It is*

one of the largest Hasidic groups and Jewish religious organizations in the world

- *"The nature of the righteous ones is to hate Gentiles."*

*"A Gentile is impure, as we have mentioned, and he defiles one who speaks to him and this brings evil upon a person."*

*"No one wants to become connected to a Gentile, God forbid."*

*"Certainly, beyond any doubt, a Gentile whose whole nature is essentially evil, looking at his appearance is defiling."*

*"Yalkut Shaiylos u'Teshuvos" a book written by a Skvere Hasidic Rabbi*

- *"If a Jew needs a liver, can you take the liver of an innocent non-Jew passing by to save him? The Torah would probably permit that. Jewish life has an infinite value. There is something infinitely more holy and unique about Jewish life than non-Jewish life."*

*Rabbi Yitzhak Ginsburg (who is Jewish), Jewish Week, 26 April 1996*

- *"Our race is the Master Race. We are divine gods on this planet. We are as different from the inferior races as they are from insects. In fact, compared to our race, other races are beasts and animals, cattle at best. Other races are considered as human excrement. Our destiny is to rule over the inferior races. Our earthly kingdom will be ruled by our leader with a rod of iron. The masses will lick our feet and serve us as our slaves."*

*[Attributed to] Menachem Begin (who was Jewish), the PM of Israel in 1982*

1508. Hajo Meyer (12 August 1924 – 23 August 2014) was a German-born Dutch physicist. He was an Auschwitz survivor spending some ten months in Auschwitz 1944. The following is reported by Wikipedia:

*"He wrote Het einde van het Jodendom (The End of Judaism) in 2003, which accuses Israel of abusing the Holocaust to justify crimes against the Palestinians. In the book he is reported to have used phrases such as the "Israeli Wehrmacht," and the "Jewish SS." In lectures, he argued that "what is happening to the Palestinians every day under the occupation" was "almost identical" with "what was done to the German Jews even before the 'Final Solution,'" and also maintained that Israel's demeanour is the main cause of the post-war re-emergence of anti-Semitism.' . . . "*

*"Meyer repeatedly argued that there are parallels between the Nazi treatment of Jews leading to (but not including) the Holocaust, and Israel's dehumanization of Palestinians. At one talk, organized and hosted by the leader of the UK's Labour Party, Jeremy Corbyn, in 2010, Meyer was later*



**reported to have repeatedly likened Israel's actions against the people of the Gaza Strip to the mass killing of Jews in the Holocaust and likened the government of Israel to that of Nazi Germany. [Emphasis added]**  
*During the talk, Meyer said that "Judaism in Israel has been substituted by the Holocaust religion, whose high priest is Elie Wiesel." . . . "*

*"Meyer claimed Zionism predates fascism, that Zionists and fascists had a history of cooperation charging, among other things, that Israel wants to foment anti-Semitism in the world to encourage more Jews to migrate to Israel"*

*". . . In his last recorded interview, coinciding with the 2014 Israel-Gaza Conflict, Meyer lambasted Zionists as Nazi criminals, asserted that German hatred of Jews was less deeply grounded than Israeli-Jewish hatred of Palestinians, and denounced PM Benjamin Netanyahu's remarks that demonstrations against the war were evidence of hatred of Israel. He was the first signatory of a statement by 250 Holocaust and descendants of Holocaust survivors protesting that war."*

*"Meyer developed a theory based on the work of Hans Keilson regarding "sequential traumatizing," according to which Jewish collective remembering in a ritual setting of numerous past traumatic events befalling the community. Meyer argues that the current government of Israel has used this re-traumatization of Jews with regard to the Holocaust, in order to indoctrinate and inculcate loyalty to Israel against its enemies. He applied this to the Israeli-Palestinian conflict, arguing that Israel dehumanizes Palestinians the same way that Nazi Germany dehumanized Jews. He expanded on this sense of an analogy in the following terms:"*

*"I cannot help but hear echoes of the Nazi mythos of "blood and soil" in the rhetoric of settler fundamentalism which claims a sacred right to all the lands of biblical Judea and Samaria. The various forms of collective punishment visited upon the Palestinian people — coerced ghettoization behind a "security wall"; the bulldozing of homes and destruction of fields; the bombing of schools, mosques, and government buildings; an economic blockade that deprives people of the water, food, medicine, education and the basic necessities for dignified survival — force me to recall the deprivations and humiliations that I experienced in my youth."*

*Wikipedia*

1509. This is also relevant in view of the military and infrastructural attack on the civilians of the Gaza Strip commencing in October 2023.

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**The central role of Jewish Supremacists and the culture of Jewishness**

**2. The nature of Jewishness**

**(1) Jewishness: Hatred and contempt for other races and cultures**

## (2) Jewishness: This culture has caused many authoritative Jews to publicly express intense hate towards white people

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

1510. Examples of Anti-White Hate expressed by Jews:

- *"The white race is the cancer of human history."*

*The feminist Susan Sontag (who is Jewish) in 1967.*

- *"My concern is doing away with whiteness; whiteness is a form of racial oppression. The suggestion is that it is somehow possible to separate whiteness from oppression, and it is not. There can be no white race."*

[https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=\\_vOtZgOOUHA](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=_vOtZgOOUHA)

*"If you are a white male, you do not deserve to live. You are a cancer. You are a disease . . . my feeling is that if you are a white male you should kill yourself now. If you are a thoughtful person with a social consciousness who considers himself white, you will consider suicide. It is the right thing to do. "*

*"The key to solving the social problems of our age is to abolish the white race."*

*". . . The goal of abolishing the white race is on its face so desirable that some may find it hard to believe that it could incur any opposition other than from committed white supremacists."*

*"We intend to keep bashing the dead white males, and the live ones, and the females too, until the social construct known as 'the white race' is destroyed, not 'deconstructed' but destroyed."*

*Dr Noel Ignatiev (who was Jewish), Harvard Professor.*

- *"I speak of the death of the white race. The complete removal of all means of reproduction of the so-called Aryan race."*

*". . . we now control the destiny of this race. It is now time to make sure the white race becomes extinct through miscegenation and having a virtually zero birth rate."*

*"Perish Aryan Goyim (cattle)!"*

*Abe Foxman (who is Jewish), head of the Anti-Defamation League.*

- *"It is in Jewish interest, it is in humanity's interest that whites experience a genocide. Until white children are burned alive, white women raped,*

*mutilated, murdered and all white men who have not been slaughtered watch powerlessly as their people are terrorised . . . "*

*Ishmael Levitts (who is Jewish).*

- *"The homogeneity of European nations is fundamentally against the interests of the Jewish people. We are at a critical turning point in history. The West is becoming more and more racially diverse, and soon the White Race will be forced into submission . . . This is all thanks to the tremendous power of our social movements and institutions. This great change will be catalysed by Muslim settlement."*

*Rabbi Abarron Haviv (who is Jewish), at the World Jewish Congress Summit, 2011*

- *"Europe has not yet learned how to be multicultural and I think we [ie the Jews] are going to be part of the throes of that transformation which MUST take place. Europe is not going to be the monolithic societies that they once were in the last century. Jews are going to be at the centre of that. It is a huge transformation for Europe to make. They are now going into a multicultural mode and Jews will be resented because of our leading role, but without that leading role and without that transformation Europe will not survive. Every journey begins with the first step. We must end the so-called white race."*

*Barbara Lerner Spectre (who is Jewish) of Paideia.*

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=-7ldT3YL2Kw>

- *"There is no place in modern Europe for ethnically pure states. That is a 19th-century idea and we are trying to transition it into the 21st-century and we are going to do it with multi-ethnic states."*

*Wesley Clark (who is Jewish), Jewish American former NATO general.*

- *"Jews should rejoice at the fact that Christian Europe is losing its identity . . . in favour of another people and another religion."*

*Rabbi Baruch Efrati (who is Jewish), 2012.*

- *"Forbid the Whites to mate with Whites. The White Women must cohabit with members of the dark races, the White Men with black women. Thus the White Race will disappear, for the mixing of the dark with the White means the end of the White Man, and our most dangerous enemy will become only a memory."*

*Rabbi Rabinovich (who was Jewish); 12 January 1952, Hungary.*

<http://www.rense.com/general45/full.htm>

- *"In 50 or 100 years, Israel will still be Jewish. Your countries will NOT, however. Europe will be browner and blacker, and so will Asia. Chances are*

*your grandchildren will not look like you and if they do, your great-grandchildren will not. My descendants will rule over your descendants who will learn to hate their own heritage and there is NOTHING you can do about it."*

Mark Kogan (who is Jewish).

- *"We're smart—we are powerful and at the proper time we will mix up your gentile women with the Blacks and in 50 years you'll be all mixed up. Niggers love to s—w your white women and we encourage it by using them to our advantage."*

Howard Rosenthal (who was Jewish).

- *"The goal is to meet the challenge of racial interbreeding, the challenge of racial interbreeding that faces us in the 21st century. It is not a choice, it is an obligation. It is imperative. We cannot do otherwise. We risk finding ourselves confronted with major problems. We must change, therefore we will change. We are going to change all at the same time, in business, in administration, in education, in the political parties and we will obligate ourselves as to results. If this volunteerism does not work for the Republic (of France) then the state will move to still more coercive of measures."*

Nicolas Sarkozy (who is Jewish) when he was President of France saying effectively that it was "imperative" that white French people had to interbreed with non-white immigrants and if they did not do so voluntarily, the government would enforce it. This is the Coudenhove-Kalergi Plan.

- *"I am going to bring down the United States by funding Black Hate groups. We will put them into a mental trap and make them blame white people. The Black community is the easiest to manipulate."*

George Soros (who is Jewish), interview with Germany's Bild, September 2014.

- *"We must realize that our party's most powerful weapon is racial tension. By propounding into the consciousness of the dark races that for centuries they have been oppressed by the whites, we can mold them to the program of the Communist Party. In America we will aim for subtle victory. While inflaming the negro minority against the Whites, we will endeavor to instill in the Whites a guilt complex for their exploitation of the negros."*

Israel Cohen (who was Jewish), General Secretary of The World Zionist Organization. From his book "A Racial Program For The 20th Century" (1912), read into the Congressional Record by Congressman Thomas Abernathy, U.S. House of Representatives (Mississippi, 4th District), on June 7, 1957, Volume 103, pg. 8559, third paragraph (left column).

<https://www.archive.org/stream/congressionalrec103dunit#page/n25/mode/2up>

- *"Us Jews will fight until white America is extinguished!"*

Zelda Green (who is Jewish)

- *"There is no place in modern Europe for ethnically pure states. That is a 19th-century idea and we are trying to transition it into the 21st-century and we are going to do it with multi-ethnic states."*

*Wesley Clark (who is Jewish), Jewish American former NATO general*

- *"We see ourselves together with our Muslim brothers, our natural allies, fighting against the European whites" . . .*

*Rabbi Pinchas Goldschmidt (who is Jewish). Rabbi Pinchas Goldschmidt claims jews and muslims are natural allies because they both like to mutilate the genitals of children and murder animals in the most grotesque way imaginable! Of course, they also both hate white people, and especially white Christians, and would love to see the white Christian civilization destroyed.*

- *"The Messiah will come when Edom, Europe, Christianity has totally fallen. So I ask you: is it good news that Muslims are coming to Europe? It is excellent news! It means the coming of the Messiah! Excellent news!"*

*Rabbi Rav Touitou (who is Jewish)*

- *"We, the Green Party, have to make sure to get as many immigrants as possible into Germany. If they are in Germany, we must fight for their right to vote. When we reach that, we will have a share of the vote, we need to change this republic."*

*Daniel Cohn-Bendit (who is Jewish), Co-President of EFA*

- *"We Jews, we are the destroyers and will remain the destroyers. Nothing you can do will meet our demands and needs. We will forever destroy because we want a world of our own."*

*Maurice Samuel (who was Jewish), "You Gentiles" (1924)*

### (3) Jewishness: The Jews have set up a formidable Jewish Protection System

#### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

1511. The Jews have set a formidable Jewish Protection System by shamelessly cultivating victimhood through their Holocaust story, by the power from their ability to create money and dominate finance, by their ruthless manipulation of the media and their complete control over it, by their great but hidden power and influence through Internationalism and Monopoly Capitalism, by their claim of Jewish Privilege and in particular by their cynical use of the intimidatory process of attacking all their critics for anti-semitism, with the assistance of the racist, vicious and tyrannical Anti-Defamation League (being part of B'nai B'rith), and many other Jewish protective organisations.

- Refer to Section: "**THE HIDDEN POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC POWER OF PRIVATE BANKS THROUGH THEIR ABILITY TO CREATE MONEY OUT OF NOTHING**" [\[see page 463\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**DARK FORCE CONTROL OF ALL THE MEDIA**" [\[see page 241\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**THE GREAT RESET: INTERNATIONALISM AND DESTRUCTION OF THE INDEPENDENT, DEMOCRATIC NATION STATE**" [\[see page 565\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**MONOPOLY CAPITALISM**" [\[see page 479\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**JEWISH PRIVILEGE**" [\[see page 341\]](#).

1512. Protection is also provided by sanayim ("assistants" in Hebrew) who are often unpaid non-Israeli Jews in positions of influence within host societies, often in the media; they are frequently sleepers. They help Mossad out of a sense of devotion to Israel and are pressed by Mossad and other Jewish organisations to activate and give loud and passionate defence of Jews and Israel against all criticism when Mossad needs it.

1513. The whole of white civilisation has been fooled into protecting Jews, while the monster of Jewish hegemony grew and grew.

#### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

1514. There is a need to examine the truth of the Holocaust story one way or another, and accordingly there will be an International Judicial Enquiry. If the Holocaust is found to be a hoax, promoting it will be made illegal and a Directly Enforceable Offence.

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

The central role of Jewish Supremacists and the culture of Jewishness

2. The nature of Jewishness

(3) Jewishness: The Jews have set up a formidable Jewish Protection System



## **(4) Jewishness: The hidden practices of Jewish Favouritism and the passing on of inside information between Jews against the interests of non-Jews**

### **BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

1515. There may be perfect politeness and friendly smiling to non-Jews but Jews operate with each other like a form of informal freemasonic order. There is no loyalty to anything but their race. Jewish Favouritism operates with Jews favouring other Jews with access to education and with recruitment and promotion in employment, and that is how Jews frequently end up dominating all institutions and particularly the media, finance, the professions, academic institutions and political organisations. Success in business, finance and hosts of other situations is brought about by the passing on of inside information between Jews against the interests of non-Jews.

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**The central role of Jewish Supremacists and the culture of Jewishness**

**2. The nature of Jewishness**

**(4) Jewishness: The hidden practices of Jewish Favouritism and the passing on of inside information between Jews against the interests of non-Jews**

## (5) Jewishness: Exploitation of host races and cultures and the exploitation of vulnerable people

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

- Major involvement by the Jews in the American slave trade..... Page 853

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

1516. Over many centuries the Jews have parasitically exploited their hosts in finance and commerce and have sought to undermine, degrade and overturn the culture of their hosts, frequently siding with the enemies of their hosts. This has caused them to be expelled from very many European host countries and states over the last seven hundred years. The Jews were expelled from England in 1290 by Edward I because of their exploitative activities, but they were allowed to return by Oliver Cromwell.

*"The Jews' participation in the slave trade, particularly their trafficking in non-Jewish slaves, incited the moral indignation of Europe's Gentile population. The Europeans reacted by taxing the Jews and some were expelled from their host countries for this activity. The expulsion of Jews by European governments was not unusual, with most of the complaints centered around economic exploitation, monopolizing, or "sharp practice." By 1500, with the exception of certain parts of Italy, Western Europe had closed its doors to Jewish people. "*

*The Nation of Islam: "The Secret Relationship Between Blacks and Jews"*

Mainz, 1012
France, 1182
Upper Bavaria, 1276
England, 1290
France, 1306
France, 1322
Saxony, 1349
Hungary, 1360
Belgium, 1370
Slovakia, 1380
France, 1394
Austria, 1420
Lyons, 1420

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**The central role of Jewish Supremacists and the culture of Jewishness**

**2. The nature of Jewishness**

**(5) Jewishness: Exploitation of host races and cultures and the exploitation of vulnerable people**

Cologne, 1424
Mainz, 1438
Augsburg, 1439
Upper Bavaria, 1442
Netherlands, 1444
Brandenburg, 1446
Mainz, 1462
Mainz, 1483
Warsaw, 1483
Spain, 1492
Italy, 1492
Lithuania, 1495
Portugal, 1496
Naples, 1496
Nuremberg, 1498
Brandenburg, 1510
Prussia, 1510
Genoa, 1515
Naples, 1533
Italy, 1540
Naples, 1541
Prague, 1541
Genoa, 1550
Bavaria, 1551
Prague, 1557
Papal States, 1569
Hungary, 1582
Hamburg, 1649
Vienna, 1669
Slovakia, 1744

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION****The central role of Jewish Supremacists and the culture of Jewishness****2. The nature of Jewishness****(5) Jewishness: Exploitation of host races and cultures and the exploitation of vulnerable people**

## ■ MAJOR INVOLVEMENT BY THE JEWS IN THE AMERICAN SLAVE TRADE

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

1517. The Jews have a very long and dark history of exploitation of vulnerable people and they had a very major involvement in black slavery over many years affecting both South America and North America, involving transporting slaves, owning them for their own use, organising slave auctions and markets and running chase operations to catch black slave runaways.

- *"Throughout the history of the practice, Jews have been involved in the purchase and sale of human beings. This fact is confirmed by their own scholars and historians. In his book, A History of the Jews, Solomon Grayzel states that "Jews were among the most important slave dealers" in European society. Lady Magnus writes that in the Middle Ages, "The principal purchasers of slaves were found among the Jews . . . [T]hey seemed to be always and everywhere at hand to buy, and to have the means equally ready to pay." "*

*The nation of Islam: "The Secret Relationship Between Blacks and Jews"*

- *"From Africa they imported slaves and from the West Indies they received molasses from which they distilled rum. A key aspect of the triangular trade involved the notorious middle passage, the transportation of slaves from the west coast of Africa to the West Indies and eventually directly to the Colonies. Newport was the major Colonial port for this traffic in people, so that it comes as no surprise that Colonial Rhode Island boasted a higher proportion of slaves than any other colony."*

*Feingold, Zion, p. 42; Raphael, p. 14; Rudolf Glanz, "Notes on Early Jewish Peddling in America," Jewish Social Studies, vol. 7 (1945)*

- *"Nearly all Jews in Newport had Negro domestic slaves . . . Bartlett, R. L. Census, 1774, shows only two Newport Jewish families without slaves." Some of those Jews with direct ties to slavery as slave owners and/or traders were Saul Brown (a.k.a. Pardo), Isaac Elizer, Naphtali Hart, Jacob Isaacs, Aaron Lopez, Abraham Sarzedas, Sarah Lopez, Abraham Rivera, Moses Seixas, Jacob Rodriguez Rivera, Joseph Isacks, Simon Bonan, Amon Bonan, Delancena Jew, Moses Levey, Widdow D. Roblus, Isaac D. Markeys, [Luis] Gomas."*

*The nation of Islam: "The Secret Relationship Between Blacks and Jews"*

1518. There is a great amount of information available relating to Jews and their foul involvement in the slave trade, but it has all been covered up by the controlled Broadcasting and media, and by the amazingly powerful Jewish Protection System.

---

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

The central role of Jewish Supremacists and the culture of Jewishness

##### 2. The nature of Jewishness

(5) Jewishness: Exploitation of host races and cultures and the exploitation of vulnerable people

■ Major involvement by the Jews in the American slave trade

- **Refer to Section: "JEWISHNESS: THE JEWS HAVE SET UP A FORMIDABLE JEWISH PROTECTION SYSTEM" [\[see page 847\]](#).**

### Ships that are recorded as having Jewish owners and are known to have transported slaves

Abigail	Aaron Lopez, Moses Levy, Jacob Franks
Active	Aaron Lopez
Africa	Jacob Rivera, Aaron Lopez
Albany	Rodrigo Pacheco
Ann	Aaron Lopez
Anne & Eliza	Justus Bosch, John Abrams
Antigua	Nathan Marston, Abram Lyell
Betsy	Jacob Rivera, Aaron Lopez
Caracoa	Moses and Sam Levy
Charlotte	Moses and Sam Levy, Jacob Franks
Cleopatra	Jacob Rivera, Aaron Lopez
Crown	Isaac Levy, Nathan Simpson
De Vrijheid	David Senior, Jacob Senior
Eagle	Moses Seixas
Elizabeth	Mordecai and David Gomez
Fortunate	Aaron Lopez
Four Sisters	Moses Levy
George	Aaron Lopez
Greyhound	Jacob Rivera, Aaron Lopez Cater by Moses Levy)
Hannah	Jacob Rivera, Aaron Lopez
Hester	Mordecai, David Gomez, also Rodrigo Pacheco
Hetty	Mordecai Sheftall
Hiram	Moses Seixas
Hope	Aaron Lopez (also owned by Myer Pollack)
Juffr. Gerebrecht	Philippe Henriquez, David Senior & Co.
Juf Gracia	Raphael Jesurun Sasportas (captain)
Leghorn	Rodrigo Pacheco
Mary	Jacob Rivera, Aaron Lopez

#### PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

The central role of Jewish Supremacists and the culture of Jewishness

##### 2. The nature of Jewishness

(5) Jewishness: Exploitation of host races and cultures and the exploitation of vulnerable people

■ Major involvement by the Jews in the American slave trade

Nancy	Myer Pollack
Nassau	Moses Levy
Nina	Luis de Santagel, Juan Cabrero
Pinta	Luis de Santagel, Juan Cabrero
Prince George	Isaac Elizer, Samuel Moses
Prudent Betty	Jacob Phoenix
Royal Charlotte	Aaron Lopez
Sally	Saul Brown (Pardo) & Bros.
Santa Maria	Luis de Santagel, Juan Cabrero
Sherbo	Jacob Rivera
Shiprah	Naphtali Hart
Spry	Jacob Rivera, Aaron Lopez
Three Friends	Jacob Rivera & Co.
Union	Moses Seixas

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION****The central role of Jewish Supremacists and the culture of Jewishness****2. The nature of Jewishness****(5) Jewishness: Exploitation of host races and cultures and the exploitation of vulnerable people**

- Major involvement by the Jews in the American slave trade



**Ships owned by Jews who are known to have participated in the slave trade.**

<b>Year</b>	<b>Owner</b>	<b>Ship Name (tons)</b>
1702	Moses, Joseph, and Samuel Frazon	Joseph & Rachel (130)
1713	Abraham de Lucena and Justus Bosch	Mary & Abigail
1720	Mordecai Gomez and Rodrigo Pacheco	Young Catherine, Young Adrian
1737	Rachel Marks, and others	Lydia (54)
1743	Joseph Marks	Barbadoes Factor (50)
1743	Joseph Marks	Charming Sally (60)
1743	Nathan Levy and David Franks	Drake
1745	Nathan Levy and David Franks	Sea Flower (30), Myrtila (100), Phila (105), Parthenope (95)
1746	Joseph Marks	Hannah (40)
1747	Joseph Marks	Polly (40)
1748	Joseph Marks	Dolphin (50)
1749	Joseph Marks	Prince Orange (70)
1751	Joseph Marks	Charming Polly (50)
1758	Naphtali, Isaac, and Abraham Hart	General Well, Defiance, Perfect Union, Dolphin, Confirmation, Diamond, Rising Sun, Lord Howe, Rabbit
1759	Naphtali Hart and Company	General Webb*
1760	Naphtali Hart	Peggy*
1760	Samuel Levy	Charming Betsey (80)
1760	John Franks	Two Sisters (30)
1771	Aaron Lopez	New York*
1771	Samson Levy and another	Deborah (40)

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

The central role of Jewish Supremacists and the culture of Jewishness

**2. The nature of Jewishness**

(5) Jewishness: Exploitation of host races and cultures and the exploitation of vulnerable people

■ Major involvement by the Jews in the American slave trade

1772	Moses & David Franks, Isaac Levy	Gloucester (230)
1773	Moses and David Franks	Delaware (300), Belle (170), Mars (400)
1774	Aaron Lopez	Lark*
1783	Abraham Gradis	Polly, David, Patriarch Abraham, le Parfait, l'Alliance, le Vainqueur
1806	David G. Seixas	Jane
	David G. Seixas & Benjamin S. Spitzer	Nancy
	Joseph Bueno	Rebecca
	James DeWolf	Ann
	Isaac Levy, and others	Crown Gaily, Postillion
	Hayman Levy	Orleans, Dreadnought
	Judah Hays	Duke of Cumberland
	Jacob Franks	Duke of York
	Samuel Jacobs	Betsey
	Emanuel Alvares Correa, Moses Cardozo Abraham Hart	Pearl <sup>738</sup>
	Moses Levy	Mary and Ann
	Moses Levy	General Well
	Moses Lopez	Rebecca
	Naphtali Hart	King George

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

The central role of Jewish Supremacists and the culture of Jewishness

**2. The nature of Jewishness**

(5) Jewishness: Exploitation of host races and cultures and the exploitation of vulnerable people

■ Major involvement by the Jews in the American slave trade

**Jewish Heads of Households in S. Carolina, Census of 1830 (Excluding Charleston and Columbia)<sup>503</sup>**

<b>Head of Household</b>		<b>Number of Black Slaves</b>	
<b>County</b>		<b>M</b>	<b>F</b>
<b>Barnwell</b>			
	Barnett A. Cohen	11	13
<b>Beaufort</b>			
	A. H. Abrahams	6	4
	Rebecca Benjamin		2
	Myer Jacobs	16	13
	Henry C. Solomons	9	16
	Saul & Hart Solomons	15	8
<b>Chesterfield</b>			
	Joshua Lazerus	20	1
<b>Colleton</b>			
	Isaac Moise	3	3
	Isaac C. Moses	10	12
<b>Georgetown</b>			
	S. M. Boss	1	
	Jacob Cohen	134	160
	Solomon Cohen	11	6
	Charlotte Joseph	4	2
	A. Lopez	5	5
	Abraham Myers	4	3
	Mordecai Myers	24	40
	Benjamin Solomon	4	10
	Israel Solomon	1	5
	Sampson Solomon		3
<b>Kershaw</b>			
	Abraham DeLeon	4	5
	Hannah DeLeon		1

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

The central role of Jewish Supremacists and the culture of Jewishness

**2. The nature of Jewishness**

(5) Jewishness: Exploitation of host races and cultures and the exploitation of vulnerable people

■ Major involvement by the Jews in the American slave trade

	Chapman Levy	23	13
	Hayman Levy	2	3
<b>Sumter</b>			
	Franklin J. Moses	4	3
	Mark Solomon		1

[[Page 129]]

<b>Jewish Heads of Households in Charleston, Census of 1830<sup>504</sup></b>				
<b>Head of Household</b>	<b>Number of Blacks</b>			
	<b>Slave</b>		<b>Free</b>	
	<b>M</b>	<b>F</b>	<b>M</b>	<b>F</b>
Moses Aarons	2	1	1	
Elias Abrahams	7	5		
Moses Abrahams	1	4		
Abraham Alexander	3	6		1
Isaac Barrett	5	3		
Jacob Bensaden			1	
Emanuel Canter	1	1		
Rebecca Canter		1		
David N. Cardoza	1	4		
D. D. Cohen	3	3		
Hartwig Cohen	2			
Hyam Cohen	4	4		
Mordecai Cohen	10	13		
Mrs. M. Cohen	1	7		
Nathan A. Cohen		2		
Philip Cohen	7	3		
Solomon J. Cohen	2	5		
Jane E. DaCosta	1	7		
Henry Davis	1	1		
Jacob DeLaMotta	2	3		

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

The central role of Jewish Supremacists and the culture of Jewishness

**2. The nature of Jewishness**

(5) Jewishness: Exploitation of host races and cultures and the exploitation of vulnerable people

- Major involvement by the Jews in the American slave trade

Head of Household	Number of Blacks			
	Slave		Free	
	M	F	M	F
Isaac DeVaga	1	2		
Moses J. Ellis		3		
Isaac Emanuel		2		
Abraham Goldsmith		1		
Francis Goldsmith	1			
Morris Goldsmith	6	6		
Henry J. Harby	5	6		
Rebecca Harby	1	6		
Jacob Harris	1	9		
Rebecca N. Harris	2	6		1
Bella Hart		5		
Nathan Hart	2	5		
Samuel Hart		1		
Jacob Henry	5	4		
Jacob Hertz	2	2		
C M. Hyams	5	2		
Moses D. Hyams	1	2		
Samuel Hyams	8	5	4	1
Solomon Hyams		2		
Abraham Hyman	3			
Hyam Jacobs	1			
Joseph Joseph	1	5		
Jacob C. Labat		1		
C Lazarus		1		
Marks Lazarus	2	8		
Bias Levy	1	2		
Jacob C. Levy	2	3		

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

The central role of Jewish Supremacists and the culture of Jewishness

**2. The nature of Jewishness****(5) Jewishness: Exploitation of host races and cultures and the exploitation of vulnerable people**

- Major involvement by the Jews in the American slave trade

Head of Household	Number of Blacks			
	Slave		Free	
	M	F	M	F
Lyon Levy	4	7		
Moses C Levy	3	3		
Priscilla Lopez	1	5		1
George Lyons		1		
Simon Mairs	1	4		
Mark Marks	2	2		
Aaron Moise	1	1		
Abraham Moise	1	3		
Isaac Mordecai		1		
Joseph Mordecai	2	2		
Moses C. Mordecai	1	1		
R. Mordecay	2	2		
Isaac C Moses	6	3		
Isaih Moses		3		
Israel Moses		2		
Levy Moses		2		
Simon Moses		1		
Solomon Moses	4	5		1
Joseph Moss	2	5		
Caroline Motta	2	5		1
Jacob Arias Motta	1	1		
Henry Nathan	2	4		
Nathan Nathans		6		
William Nauman	3	9		
Aaron Phillips		1	2	5
Benjamin Phillips	1	5		
S. C Piexotta	1			

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

The central role of Jewish Supremacists and the culture of Jewishness

**2. The nature of Jewishness****(5) Jewishness: Exploitation of host races and cultures and the exploitation of vulnerable people**

■ Major involvement by the Jews in the American slave trade

Head of Household	Number of Blacks			
	Slave		Free	
	M	F	M	F
Moses Rodregues		1		
Sarah Salomon	3	3		
Abigail Sampson		4		
Jane Sampson	2	2		
Abraham M. Seixas		2		
Joseph Solomon	2			
Solomon Solomon	2	2		
Alexander Solomons	2	2		
Judith Suarez		2		

**Jewish Heads of Households in Columbia (S.C.) and Vicinity, Census of 1830<sup>505</sup>**

Head of Household	Number of Blacks			
	Slave		Free	
	M	F	M	F
Judith Barrett	8	4	1	
I. S. Cohen	2	2		
M. H. DeLeon	3	5		
Samuel Levy	3	3	1	1
Abm Lipman	1	1		
Isaac Lyons	7	6		
A. Marks	2	3		
Dr. E. Marks	11	11		
H. Marks	5	5		
Polock & Solomons	1	3		
C. Solomon	1	5		

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

The central role of Jewish Supremacists and the culture of Jewishness

**2. The nature of Jewishness**

(5) Jewishness: Exploitation of host races and cultures and the exploitation of vulnerable people

- Major involvement by the Jews in the American slave trade

1519. Jews conducted slave auction houses.

- *"Maurice Barnett of Baton Rouge, Louisiana "owned" at least eleven African citizens. He was such a prolific slave dealer and auctioneer that twentieth century picture postcards of the "Old Slave Block" depict his office at 40 St. Louis Street. He was one of the closest associates of the slave breeding and smuggling Jewish pirate, Jean Laffite. Below is an example of the Black/Jewish relationship of the time:"*

*"SALES AT AUCTION"*

*"By M. Barnett, Sen., Auctioneer Cornelius Hurst vs. His Creditors—Syndic Sale."*

*"On Monday, the 2d Dec, 1839, at 12 o'clock noon, at the City Exchange, St. Louis street between Chartres and Royal streets, by order of Alexander Grant, syndic of said estate, and by virtue of an order issued by the honorable the first judicial district court of the state of Louisiana, dated the 26th day of October, 1839, the following slave surrendered to his creditors by said insolent, viz:"*

*"DICK, about 28 years of age, a well disposed man."*

*"OSBORN, about 26 years of age, mulatto; a good carriage driver and waiter, active and handy at anything he is put to."*

*"LUCINDA, about 22 years of age, Osborn's wife, very intelligent, good cook, washer and ironer. Lucinda's Children: "*

*"COMMODORE, about 6 years of age,"*

*"JOSEPHINE, about 4 years of age,"*

*"HENRY, about 2 years of age,"*

*"OSBORN, about 1 year of age."*

*"NED, about 19 years of age, accustomed to work in a brick yard."*

*"LOUIS, about 17 years of age, accustomed to work in a brick yard."*

*"MINGO, about 28 years of age, brick moulder, stout able bodied man."*

*"WINNEY, about 37 years of age, worked in a brick yard."*

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

The central role of Jewish Supremacists and the culture of Jewishness

**2. The nature of Jewishness**

(5) Jewishness: Exploitation of host races and cultures and the exploitation of vulnerable people

■ Major involvement by the Jews in the American slave trade



*"PRISCILLA, about 24 years of age, stout able bodied woman."*

*"SERENA, about 21 years of age, a good off-bearer in a brick yard, and her child."*

*"MATILDA, about 25 years of age, cook, washer and ironer, and her three children, viz:"*

*"THOMAS, about 10 years of age."*

*"TONEY, about 6 years of age. WILLIAM, an infant."*

*"SALLY, about 22 years of age, mild and well disposed woman; cook, washer and ironer."*

*"JULIANNA, about 21 years of age, and her child; accustomed to work in a brick yard."*

*"MARY, about 23 years of age, also accustomed to work in a brick yard."*

*"JACOB, about 25 years of age, stout man, accustomed to work in a brick yard."*

*"Terms—Six months credit for all but Jacob, who will be sold at six and twelve months, for notes drawn and endorsed to the satisfaction of the syndic, who reserves to himself the privilege of refusing names as endorsers, until he is satisfied therewith, without assigning any cause therefor; the notes to bear an interest at the rate of ten per cent per annum (if not met at maturity) until paid—without this however giving the parties thereto the right of prolonging the payment after due. The purchasers will be allowed forty-eight hours after a notification from the notary that the titles are completed, to arrange the settlements, and if not effected within the period, the slave or slaves to be resold at auction, for cash, on the account and risk of the said original purchasers, without delay or public notice; and said parties held responsible for said loss that may accrue thereon, with all expenses, costs, & c. Acts of sale before Edward Barnett, notary public, at the expense of the purchasers. The slaves not to be delivered until the terms of sale are complied with."*

*The nation of Islam: "The Secret Relationship Between Blacks and Jews"*

- *"Jacob Levin of Columbia, South Carolina was the leader of his Jewish community in the mid-1800s and a slave trading auctioneer. An acting rabbi, he was quoted in prestigious Jewish periodicals and his wife was director of the Columbia Hebrew Sunday School. He was also the secretary and*

---

## PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION

The central role of Jewish Supremacists and the culture of Jewishness

### 2. The nature of Jewishness

(5) Jewishness: Exploitation of host races and cultures and the exploitation of vulnerable people

- Major involvement by the Jews in the American slave trade

*treasurer of the Hebrew Benevolent Society of Columbia and a grand master of the Masons. On December 17, 1852, he advertised in the Columbia Daily South Carolinian, the sale of:"*

*"22 Likely Negroes, the larger number of which are young and desirable. Among them are Field Hands, Hostlers and Carriage Drivers, House Servants, & c, and of the following ages: Robinson 40, Elsey 34, Yanaky 13, Sylvia 11, Anikee 8, Robinson 6, Candy 3, Infant 9, Thomas 35, Die 38, Amey 18, Eldridge 13, Charles 6, Sarah 60, Baket 50, Mary 18, Betty 16, Guy 12, Tilla 9, Lydia 24, Rachel 4, Scippio 2."*

*"The above Negroes are sold for the purpose of making some other investment of the proceeds, the sale will therefore be positive."*

*The nation of Islam: "The Secret Relationship Between Blacks and Jews"*

## (6) Jewishness: Official approval for deceit and immorality at the very heart of Jewish religious ceremonies

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

1520. Benjamin Freedman (who was Jewish) explained the corruption in a speech in 1961

*"When, on the Day of Atonement, you walk into a synagogue, the very first prayer that you recite, you stand—and it's the only prayer for which you stand—and you repeat three times a short prayer. The Kol Nidre. In that prayer, you enter into an agreement with God Almighty that any oath, vow, or pledge that you may make during the next twelve months—any oath, vow or pledge that you may take during the next twelve months shall be null and void."*

*"The oath shall not be an oath; the vow shall not be a vow; the pledge shall not be a pledge. They shall have no force and effect, and so forth and so on."*

*"And further than that, the Talmud teaches: 'Don't forget—whenever you take an oath, vow, and pledge—remember the Kol Nidre prayer that you recited on the Day of Atonement, and that exempts you from fulfilling that.' "*

1521. The Kol Nidre spoken by the Rabbi at the start of Yom Kippur (Day of Atonement)

*"All vows we are likely to make, all oaths and pledges we are likely to take between this Yom Kippur and the next Yom Kippur, we publicly renounce. Let them all be relinquished and abandoned, null and void, neither firm nor established. Let our vows, pledges and oaths be considered neither vows nor pledges nor oaths."*

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

**The central role of Jewish Supremacists and the culture of Jewishness**

**2. The nature of Jewishness**

**(6) Jewishness: Official approval for deceit and immorality at the very heart of Jewish religious ceremonies**

## (7) Jewishness: The racist claim that Jews are the "chosen people" of "God"

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

1522. Jews persist in repeating this silly claim even though at least 80% of "Jews" have no genetic association with Palestine or the Old Testament whatsoever.
1523. The European Jews are not the original Semites of biblical history. They were Khazars, a people from the Caucasus in an area near the Caspian Sea, who converted to Judaism in the eighth century. They number about 80% of those people who identify themselves as Jews. **The European Jews are white European people and are not a separate race.** They are not Semitic by DNA. They are "Jews" merely because they adopt the identity and culture of "Jewishness".
- **Refer to Section: "THE DEVELOPMENT OF JEWISHNESS" [see page 833].**
1524. Arthur Koestler, who was a European Jew and author of the book "The Thirteenth Tribe", considered the act of current European Jews passing themselves off as descendants of the biblical Hebrews as one of the biggest frauds in history.
1525. They claim that they are destined to rule the world.

*"The Jewish people as a whole will become its own Messiah. It will attain world dominion by the dissolution of other races, by the abolition of frontiers, the annihilation of Monarchy, and by the establishing of a World Republic in which the Jews will everywhere exercise the privilege of citizenship. In this New World Order the Children of Israel will furnish all the leaders without encountering opposition."*

*"The governments of the different peoples forming the World Republic will fall without difficulty into the hands of the Jews. It will then be possible for the Jewish leaders to abolish private property, and everywhere to make use of the resources of The State. Thus will the promise of the Talmud be fulfilled. In which it is said that when the Messianic time is come, the Jews will have all the property of the whole world in their hands."*

Baruch Levy (who was Jewish), Letter to Karl Marx, La Review de Paris, p 574, 1 June 1928

---

**PART 2: PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION**

The central role of Jewish Supremacists and the culture of Jewishness

2. The nature of Jewishness

(7) Jewishness: The racist claim that Jews are the "chosen people" of "God"

## (8) Jewishness: Jewish Privilege and accusations of anti-semitism are the unacceptable face of Jewishness

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

1526. Jewish Privilege and accusations of anti-semitism are the unacceptable face of Jewishness.

- **Jewish Privilege and accusations of anti-semitism.** Jewish Privilege allows Jews to demand that they can never be criticised. This gives Jews a superior and privileged status not given to any other human beings on earth, and that is totally unacceptable. No race should be allowed to demand immunity to all criticism. The very concept of anti-semitism is a scam and will be ignored as having no legal or moral significance. The concept of anti-semitism is ridiculous and a scam because at least 80% of those who identify themselves as Jews are "European Jews" and are not even ethnically Semitic by DNA at all. These Jews are not the original Semites of biblical history. They are Khazarians, a people from the Caucasus in an area near the Caspian Sea, who converted to Judaism in the eighth century. The Khazarians were a troublesome people of deceivers, robbers and brigands who caused much disorder and trouble to neighbouring peoples, and they were ordered to convert by the Czar of Russia. **They are white European people and are not a separate race.** They are "Jews" merely because they adopt the identity and culture of "Jewishness". Arthur Koestler, who was a European Jew and author of the book "The Thirteenth Tribe", considered the act of current European Jews passing themselves off as descendants of the biblical Hebrews as one of the biggest frauds in history. The Holocaust is the central, priceless jewel that Jews shamelessly exploit to justify their demands for Jewish Privilege. Jews have tried to create guilt among white people for a "Holocaust" that may never have taken place at all, certainly not on the scale that they pretend. Researchers have raised very serious weaknesses in the Holocaust story, but no public enquiry has ever taken place to test the evidence supporting the Jewish story. The narrative given out by the controlled media is that doubting the Holocaust is one of the worst and most immoral things a person can do. Such doubters are forced out of their jobs and livelihood and many shabbos governments of white countries, such as Germany, prosecute and imprison them. There is a need to examine the truth of the Holocaust story one way or another, and accordingly there will be an International Judicial Enquiry. If the Holocaust is found to be a hoax, promoting it will be made illegal and a Directly Enforceable Offence.

1527. The unique position and power which Jews have claimed for themselves with Jewish Privilege and which has been allowed by white governments and is aggressively enforced by the Dark Force-controlled media, has made Jews arrogant.

1528. In the light of Jewish Privilege and the obsequious obedience by white governments and white society to penalise anyone the Jews have labelled as anti-semitic, Voltaire famously said:

*"If you want to know who controls you, look at who you are not allowed to criticise."*

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1529. All people are in essence spiritually identical to everyone else, and so all must be judged equally. No race should be given superior or privileged status.

- Refer to Section: **"THE MODERN CATECHISM"** [see page 1151].

1530. This Jewishness game has been going on for far too long, and must now stop.

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- Jewish Privilege will be prohibited. It is a breach of the Principles of National Coherence. There will be no legal recognition of such concepts.
  - Refer to Section: **"THE PRINCIPLES OF NATIONAL COHERENCE"** [see page 1165].
- All accusations of "anti-semitism" will be treated as spurious and malicious, and will be ignored. The concept of anti-semitism is fundamental to Jewish Privilege. The very concept of anti-semitism is a scam and will be ignored as having no legal or moral significance. No race should be allowed to demand immunity to all criticism.
- There is a need to examine the truth of the Holocaust story one way or another, and accordingly there will be an International Judicial Enquiry. If the Holocaust is found to be a hoax, promoting it will be made illegal and a Directly Enforceable Offence.
  - Refer to Section: **"INTERNATIONAL JUDICIAL ENQUIRY INTO THE TRUTH ABOUT THE HOLOCAUST"** [see page 1643].



### 3. Jewish Supremacists

#### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

1531. There is a very large group of Jews who have taken Jewishness to an extreme degree. These are **Jewish Supremacists** (Sabbatean-Frankists), working endlessly to obtain total dominion over the whole world and over the whole of humanity. These are the Zionists. They are sometimes referred to as the Khazarian Mafia.

1532. Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion: 5

*"We will so tire the GOYS by all this that we will force them to offer us an international power, which by its position will enable us conveniently to absorb, without destroying, all governmental forces of the world and thus to form a super-government. In lieu of modern rulers, we will place a monster which will be called the Super-Governmental Administration. Its hands will be stretched out like pincers in every direction so that this colossal organization cannot fail to conquer all the peoples."*

1533. Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion: 9

*"We possess boundless ambition, burning greed for merciless revenge, and bitter hatred."*

*"From us emanates an all-embracing terror. People of all opinions and of all doctrines are in our service; people who desire to restore monarchies, demagogues, socialists, communists, and other Utopians. We have had to put all of them to work; every one of them is undermining the last remnant of authority, is trying to overthrow all existing order. All the governments have been tortured by this procedure; they beg for peace, and for the sake of peace are prepared to make any sacrifice, but we will not give them peace until they recognize our international super-government openly and with submission."*

1534. Jewish Supremacists desire Global Tyranny through the United Nations under their control.

1535. The history of white countries cannot be properly understood without taking into account the damage caused over a long period of time to the world and in particular to white people by Jewish Supremacists.

1536. A vast proportion of all significant damage suffered by white Western countries and societies over at least the last 170 years has been deliberately caused by Jewish Supremacists, acting directly, or by proxy.

- (1) It is impossible to understand White Replacement and Anti-White Hate without understanding the crucial role played by Jewish Supremacists over

many decades. Jewish Supremacists were the instigators, promoters, organisers and financiers of White Replacement and Anti-White Hate. Jewish Supremacists believe that white people are the greatest hindrance to their control of the world. The destruction and elimination of white people and their countries, civilisations and democracies is a key desire of Jewish Supremacists. They have said so in their own words. Jewish Supremacists have expressed very great hatred towards white people, and their wish to have the white race destroyed. They used their control of the media to achieve this. They used proxies to do their work for them. Jewish Supremacists routinely accuse their opponents of "hate" and "racism", but in practice the only hate and racism is from them towards white people. The irony is that the 80% of people who identify themselves as "Jews" are themselves white European people and are not a separate race at all, but descendants of tribes of Khazarian thieves and robbers from near the Caspian Sea who converted to Judaism on orders of the Czar of Russia in the eighth century. They are not Semitic by DNA at all, and they are not the original Semites of biblical history, but counterfeiters.

□ **Refer to Section: "JEWISHNESS: THIS CULTURE HAS CAUSED MANY AUTHORITATIVE JEWS TO PUBLICLY EXPRESS INTENSE HATE TOWARDS WHITE PEOPLE" [see page 843].**

- (a) In 2020 the Jewish Anti-Defamation League acting on behalf of Jewish Supremacists arbitrarily changed the definition of racism so only white people can be labelled as "racist".
- (b) **The Coudenhove-Kalergi Plan.** This promotes that the white race and its culture has to be entirely eliminated by interbreeding with "negroid" and other non-whites, to create "mongrel" people with no distinct quality, history or culture of their own, and thus be easily controlled by the ruling elite (who were to be Jewish). This is to be achieved by overwhelming mass immigration of non-whites into white countries. Accordingly, miscegenation and interbreeding between white people and non-white people is encouraged and promoted—hence the disproportionate imagery in marketing and advertising of mixed race couples and families. Jewish Supremacists were very keen on the Coudenhove-Kalergi Plan and supported and funded its promotion.

*"Today's races and classes will gradually disappear owing to the vanishing of space, time and prejudice. The Eurasian Negroid race similar to the ancient Egyptians will replace the diversity of peoples. Instead of destroying European Jewry, Europe will against its own will turn Europe into a mixed-race of Asians and Negroes through this artificial selection process. The man of the future will be mixed-race. Russian-Jewish Bolshevism constitutes a decisive step towards this purpose where a small group of Jewish Communists, spiritual*

*aristocrats, govern the country. The general staff are recruited from the spiritual leader race, the Jews. From the European quantity people two quality races rise up, blood aristocracy and Jewry. Both believe in their higher mission of their better blood. The superiority of their spirit predestines them to become a main factor of the future nobility."*

*Richard Nikolaus von Coudenhove-Kalergi, (who was financed by the Jews) the founder of the EU*

□ **Refer to Section: "COUDENHOVE-KALERGI AND HIS PLAN" [see page 213].**

- (2) Jewish Supremacists have an overwhelming dominance and control of the media, including Broadcasting, Non-Broadcast Media and the Internet and Social Media World Monopolies. This process of dominance and control through Monopoly Capitalism is emphasised by the total domination of world business shareholdings by the massive International Investment Corporations such as BlackRock (the CEO of BlackRock is Larry Fink who is Jewish). This control through Monopoly Capitalism has created very large and powerful Monopoly Media Groups which have been used to further the Process of Destruction by promoting the Destructive Values, in particular the processes of White Replacement, Anti-White Hate, Non-White Privilege and other Unfair Group Privileges, destruction of good relationships between white men and white women, white Female Supremacy, destruction of the white family and Sexual Dysfunction among white people. This dominance and control has been misused to promote unacceptable propaganda, deceit, lies and hate, and will now be broken up.
- Virtually all ideas held by the vast majority of people are controlled by the Dark Force. This is done for the Dark Force by Jewish Supremacists and their collaborators through their control of the media. Intense efforts are made by the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine to keep this key fact a secret and not allow it to be talked about. Even most of the genuine "Alt" Commentators and outlets dare not speak of this Jewish connection. The "New" or "Alt" and supposedly "anti-establishment" media such as Rumble and Locals are also controlled overwhelmingly by Jewish Supremacists. The two supreme powers of Jewish Supremacists are their control over money and their control over the media. They will not allow their control over the media to be weakened, and so they take over all emergent media outlets. They are obviously extremely clever people and are always ahead of the game; when alternative media outlets are not available, they create them. This is currently of increasing importance as established media outlets lose control and influence over more and more people, particularly as a result of their behaviour during the Fake Virus Crisis, and as more and more people turn to emerging "New" or "Alt" media. **Jewish Supremacists always keep control of the media on both sides of the argument.** Whether

through the established mainstream media or the emerging "anti-establishment" media, it always seems to be Jewish Supremacists who are in control, moving from one format to another as fashions and economic situations change, often by Jewish Favouritism and their funding through "venture capitalism". This in practice gives Jewish Supremacists permanent and overwhelming control and influence over all ideas. This power and influence is overwhelmingly used to destroy. It is used both to advance the interests of the Dark Force but it is also used by those Jewish Supremacists for racial advantage. Unless the situation is faced and acknowledged there is no chance of any improvement in the conditions of human society and the cancer of this destruction, degeneration and degradation will continue. This poisonous media control will destroy all civilisation.

- (3) **Bribery and blackmail.** Colossal funds from billionaires, think tanks, Foundations and other Dark Force institutions and organisations form a vast system of rewards, incentives, "philanthropy", employment, lucrative deals, advantages, payoffs, bribery, "funding", threats, coercion, intimidation, intensive lobbying and campaign finance which are used to entrap many people in the British Ruling Elite to advance the Dark Force's goals, as individual career advancement so often depends on compliance with the Plan. The Dark Force also ensures the cooperation of people in positions of power by blackmail, including the use of brownstone operations, which are stings where the person is recorded on video in sexual actions with children—this was the key activity of Jeffrey Epstein (who is/was Jewish), particularly on Little Saint James Island and Lolita Express. British civilisation has been mortally degraded and corrupted by these processes.
- Jewish Supremacists are at the heart of this network of bribery and blackmail.
    - **Refer to Section: "A MASSIVE SYSTEM OF GLOBAL BRIBERY AND BLACKMAIL, WHERE THE ELITE CAN BE BOUGHT AND CONTROLLED" [see page 395].**
- (4) Jewish Supremacists have taken a leading role in the invention and promotion of the policies of the Dark Force (popularly known as "Left-wing" policies), and have provided the drive, intellectual basis, finance and hidden support for the lies, poison, degeneration and destruction injected into white societies, cultures and countries; in particular they have been the inspiration behind the Destructive Values, White Replacement and the stirring up of intense Anti-White Hate, sexual dysfunction, racial conflict, wars, economic and financial troubles, media censorship and disinformation, and restrictions of personal liberty. These "Left Wing" policies and ideals—which the eager followers, students and intellectuals were told would bring equity, fairness and justice to the masses—were actually intended to destroy civilisation (especially Western civilisation) and to concentrate all power and control in

the hands of the self-appointed Few. Jewish Supremacists have been in leading roles with virtually every movement of social disintegration in white societies particularly with the Jewish creation of Communism. Karl Marx, Trotsky, Lenin, the Frankfurt School, the vast majority of the leaders of the Russian Revolution and their financiers (including banker Jacob Schiff of Kuhn, Loeb & Co, New York) were Jewish. This has been a world curse for a very long time.

□ **Refer to Section: "THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES" [see page 149].**

- (5) Jewish Supremacists aim for parasitic control and manipulation of white countries. They infiltrate themselves into positions of power and influence in all white societies using Jewish Favouritism and their networks of sayanim. Once the Jewish Supremacists have succeeded in dominating the political organisations in a white country, the political, financial and military powers of that country are used to advance the racial advantage of the Jews. By their manipulation of ruling elites and the use of proxies over centuries they have caused endless wars between or within white countries which were not in the interests of the ordinary white people of the warring nations or wanted by them but who had to do the fighting and the dying; wars which caused immense expense, debt, disaster and fatal weakening to the warring white nations, but which were to the advantage of this parasite which wanted the death of civilisation. So, in effect, the wonderful and patriotic young people in the Armed Forces of those countries die and suffer battlefield injury and mutilation in order to serve the racial interests of Jewish Supremacists with their cold, expressionless eyes of compassionless exploitation. This is particularly so in the sad and tragic case of the USA, which is completely under the control of Jewish Supremacists, who surround and rule each and every President.

□ **Refer to Section: "JEWISHNESS: THE HIDDEN PRACTICES OF JEWISH FAVOURITISM AND THE PASSING ON OF INSIDE INFORMATION BETWEEN JEWS AGAINST THE INTERESTS OF NON-JEWS" [see page 849].**

- At present there is complete and supreme domination of white civilisation by Jewish Supremacists such as Bill Gates, George Soros, Anthony Fauci, Larry Fink (BlackRock), Mark Zuckerberg, Samuel Altman (AI development), Albert Bourla (Pfizer), David S Cohen (CIA), Avril Haines (Director of National Intelligence), Rochelle Walensky (CDC), Alejandro Mayorkas (Homeland Security), Scott Gottlieb (FDA) and countless others. It has been calculated that although Jews form only 2% of the USA population, by Jewish Favouritism 85% of senior Cabinet and Secretary positions in the Biden administration in the USA are held by Jewish Supremacists, including Janet Yellen (Treasury Secretary), Merrick Garland (Attorney General), Antony Blinken (Secretary of State), Wendy Sherman (Deputy Secretary of State), Victoria Nuland, Eric Lander (Director of the Office of Science and Technology Policy and Science

Advisor to the President), Ron Klaine (Chief of Staff) and Jeff Zients (Chief of Staff).

- (a) It is very significant therefore that this is the very time when there is complete collapse of all the structures of white civilisation—removal of personal freedoms, imposition of centralised control, the explosion of open degeneracy, the corruption of media and education and the rot of all governing and administrative infrastructures.
  - (b) It has been a dreadful tragedy for white societies that they have been infected by this terrible, cruel and ruthless parasite.
- (6) Jewish Supremacists disproportionately formed the selfish, disconnected and collectivist intelligentsia in every white society. Using their total control over the media they threw their great weight behind the destructive, pseudo-psychological framework set up by the Frankfurt School (who were Jewish). For many decades, Jewish Supremacists have used the influence that they had among Intellectuals to pour hate, pollutant and infection into the bloodstream of white society for their own selfish racial advantage; they sow division, resentment and conflict wherever they can; they emphasise and highlight the worst and underplay the good; they always tear down and weaken, never build or improve; they pretend to wish for Social Equity when really they are only working for breakdown and destruction, and advantage for their own race.
- Refer to Section: "THE INFLUENCE OF THE FRANKFURT SCHOOL"** [\[see page 175\]](#).
- (7) Family loyalty and cultural and racial allegiance are very strong characteristics of Jewish society and the Jewish way of life generally as Jews know they make for strong societies. Knowing that that is the case, Jewish Supremacists deliberately try to destroy such features in white society so that they will weaken it. The movement promoting Female Supremacy has been dominated by Jewish women.
- Refer to Section: "DESTROY GOOD RELATIONSHIPS BETWEEN MEN AND WOMEN"** [\[see page 275\]](#) [\[clause 410\]](#).

1537. There is a terrible wave of evil flooding the world, which threatens the very existence of humanity.

- The Dark Force and Jewish Supremacists are at the heart of this process.
  - Refer to Section: "A TERRIBLE WAVE OF EVIL IS FLOODING THE WORLD"** [\[see page 895\]](#).

1538. Jewish Supremacists have had a crucial role in the creation of COVID-19 and the creation and promotion of the COVID-19 "vaccine".

1539. Internationalism is a Jewish concept, promoted for their own racial advantage through their vast control of the media. Jews are spread throughout many countries with loyalty to none. Internationalism suits them as they will benefit from any weakening of the nation state. This is why the greatest advocates of Internationalism are Jewish Supremacists.

□ **Refer to Section: "DEMOCRATIC NATIONALISM, NOT UNDEMOCRATIC INTERNATIONALISM" [see page 1115].**

- Jewish Supremacists find it harder to get control of a nationalistic country so they attack all nationalism, patriotism and loyalty to country through their media power, and press for Internationalism based on international organisations which are controlled by appointed people beyond the control of any democracy. And Jews are appointed to those international organisations and they do the appointing.

1540. Jewish Supremacists lecture white people on the need for equality, justice, the brotherhood of man, tolerance and universalism when these are fundamentally alien to their own culture of Jewishness. They hypocritically accuse white people of being "ethnocentric" and "xenophobic", when multiculturalism, diversity and mass immigration are actively banned in Israel itself, which is fiercely nationalistic, ethnocentric and xenophobic.

- It seems to be acceptable for Jews and Israel to have National Coherence. Benjamin Netanyahu, the Prime Minister of Israel, has said that Israel will deport all African migrants and build another giant border wall to keep millions more out of the country as *"massive illegal infiltration into Israel from Africa poses a real threat to Israel's future as a Jewish and democratic state"*. And the ADL have said *"it is unrealistic and unacceptable to expect the State of Israel to voluntarily subvert its own sovereign existence and nationalist identity and become a vulnerable minority within what was once its own territory"*.

1541. The intellectual genius of Jewish Supremacists is to be able to promote values that will destroy white society and culture in a context which appears to be humanitarian. They have outplayed and out manipulated white people every time with their clever words and dishonesty.

1542. Jewish Supremacists form a proportionately large part of the Dark Force and among Dark Force Collaborators and they therefore have personal responsibility for the destruction of civilisation and the Process of Destruction in its entirety.

1543. The outrage of Jewish Privilege and Jewish Supremacism must be eliminated, but this will never happen whilst the current shabbos goy British Ruling Elite are in control. When these odious and corrupt hirelings have been removed, this appalling abuse will be terminated.

1544. Jewish Supremacists only have power when they can operate through white collaborators and the corrupted British Ruling Elite, so certain steps will be taken to break their power structures.
1545. For all the hate and evil destruction unleashed by them against white people and white societies, Jewish Supremacists have an immense and immeasurable guilt, and this will never be forgotten. **There will now be a reckoning.**
1546. Although they are some of the very brightest, most talented and most intellectually accomplished of humanity, for centuries Jewish Supremacists have deliberately caused destruction for their own personal advantage. Jewish Supremacists have been behind countless wars and the generation of conflict. Over many centuries they have sought to undermine, degrade and overturn the culture and nationhood of other societies for their own advancement. They were behind 9/11 and they are the reason why the USA has been the greatest crime state and war-monger in the world for decades. They have repeatedly and endlessly set the world on fire. They are monsters, and they are the blight, poison and filth of humanity. **The only way to bring peace to the world is to remove Jewish Supremacists from all power, authority and influence in the world.**

#### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- Jewish Privilege will be prohibited. It is a breach of the Principles of National Coherence. There will be no legal recognition of such concepts.
  - Refer to Section: "**JEWISH PRIVILEGE**" [see page 341].
  - Refer to Section: "**THE PRINCIPLES OF NATIONAL COHERENCE**" [see page 1165].
- All accusations of "anti-semitism" will be treated as spurious and malicious, and will be ignored. The concept of anti-semitism is fundamental to Jewish Privilege. The very concept of anti-semitism is a scam and will be ignored as having no legal or moral significance. No race should be allowed to demand immunity to all criticism.
- There is a need to examine the truth of the Holocaust story one way or another, and accordingly there will be an International Judicial Enquiry. If the Holocaust is found to be a hoax, promoting it will be made illegal and a Directly Enforceable Offence.
  - Refer to Section: "**INTERNATIONAL JUDICIAL ENQUIRY INTO THE TRUTH ABOUT THE HOLOCAUST**" [see page 1643].
- All Dark Force Collaborators will be removed from all positions of power, authority and influence.



- Refer to Section: "ALL DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS WILL BE REMOVED FROM ALL POSITIONS OF POWER, AUTHORITY AND INFLUENCE"** [\[see page 1351\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "REPLACEMENT OF THE TOXIC BRITISH RULING ELITE"** [\[see page 1193\]](#).
- Excessive Private Wealth has been abused, particularly for bribery and funding conflict. No-one needs more than £300 million for any reasonable personal use and any personal wealth over £300 million will be confiscated and paid into the Local Infrastructure Trust Fund to be used for building and enhancing genuine local communities.
  - Refer to Section: "EXCESSIVE PRIVATE WEALTH OVER £300 MILLION WILL BE CONFISCATED AND USED FOR BUILDING AND BENEFITING GENUINE LOCAL COMMUNITIES"** [\[see page 1407\]](#).
- The massive system of global bribery and blackmail where the elite can be bought and controlled by the Dark Force will be ended.
  - Refer to Section: "A MASSIVE SYSTEM OF GLOBAL BRIBERY AND BLACKMAIL, WHERE THE ELITE CAN BE BOUGHT AND CONTROLLED"** [\[see page 395\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "FUNDING BY PROHIBITED SUPPLIERS OF FUNDING WILL BE PROHIBITED"** [\[see page 1409\]](#).
- Organisations deemed to be damaging to the interests of Britain will be entered on the Register of Banned Organisations. Any organisation entered on the Register of Banned Organisations is deemed to be a Banned Organisation. All Banned Organisations will be closed down and/or prevented from carrying out any operations or activity within Britain.
  - Refer to Section: "ORGANISATIONS DAMAGING TO THE INTERESTS OF BRITAIN WILL BE BANNED"** [\[see page 1375\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "ORGANISATIONS ENTERED ON THE REGISTER OF BANNED ORGANISATIONS"** [\[see page 1377\]](#).
- Foreign-controlled Monopoly Capitalism with the politically-driven ESG Disclosure System promoting racial conflict and Anti-White Hate will be broken up.
  - Refer to Section: "MONOPOLY CAPITALISM WILL BE IDENTIFIED AND BROKEN UP"** [\[see page 1385\]](#).

- The following will receive mandatory sentences of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole.
  - Those shown to be members of the Dark Force.
    - **Refer to Section: "THE DARK FORCE" [see page 97].**
  - Those shown to have had a leading role in the Fake Virus Crisis and the imposition and maintenance of the State Terrorism.

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Membership of the Dark Force. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Solitary Confinement" will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Communication Isolation" will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**
- On a senior level being responsible for or involved in the Fake Virus Crisis or the imposition or implementation of the State Terrorism. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**
- Being involved under any circumstances with the deliberate release of any infectious pathogen. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**
- Creating or being in possession under any circumstances of any engineered or weaponised pathogen. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT" [see page 1019].**

## 4. Jewishness and the future

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

1547. The Jews are very proud of their intellects, but for balance spirituality must develop alongside and equally with the development of intellect. This has not happened under Jewishness. Jewishness has retarded the Spiritual Development of Jews, causing many of them to be unrestrained by conscience, and full of separativeness and hate with low and inferior moral quality. Moreover, they are deeply obsessed with money. Jewishness is deeply materialistic and their concept of "God" is that "He" is to bring good things for the Jews here and now in the material life and world. There is no interest in any afterlife or in reincarnation.
1548. Jews are influenced by Jewishness to be Jews first and "British" second, a country within a country, and it will always be so whilst Jewishness exists.
1549. The hate-filled culture of Jewishness has made many Jews very useful to the Dark Force and very damaging to all non-Jews around them.
1550. The culture of Jewishness is a hindrance to the Spiritual Development of humanity. Jewishness lacks the tolerance and universality of white culture.
1551. The poison of Jewishness is maintained and promoted through synagogues, and exclusive Jewish buildings, organisations and institutions.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1552. Some Jews, despite being brought up under the culture of Jewishness, have escaped the blight and spiritual impediment of their upbringing, and do not wish to exploit or take advantage of non-Jews; such Jews include noble people such as Yehudi Menuhin and his son Gerard Menuhin. However most Jews do not escape from this upbringing, as the culture of Jewishness is too convenient and beneficial to them.
1553. **Definition of a Jew.** For the purposes of the Programme of National Reform, a person is defined as a Jew if he/she has at least two grandparents who were Jewish or he/she was brought up as a child in a family where at least one parent and/or carer was Jewish.
1554. All people are in essence spiritually identical to everyone else, and so all must be judged equally. No race should be given superior or privileged status.
- **Refer to Section: "THE MODERN CATECHISM" [see page 1151].**
1555. Jewishness is a hangover from exile and it must now be ended. There is no longer any place for it in the modern world. Jews now have their own country of Israel, and they are no longer victims, indeed they are now the oppressors.

1556. Jewishness is a breach of the Principles of National Coherence.

- Refer to Section: "THE PRINCIPLES OF NATIONAL COHERENCE"**  
*[see page 1165].*

1557. Although the power structures of Jewish Supremacists will be destroyed in any event along with those of the Dark Force, that is not in itself sufficient as this vicious, separatist and racist Jewishness culture cannot be allowed to continue. There is no place for Jewishness in a spiritually uplifted society.

1558. Very many Jews are wonderful and well-meaning people. You Jews are extremely talented in so many ways, you should now look out into the world and use your immense abilities and talents for the benefit of the whole of humanity and not just for the benefit of your clique. Come out of your fortified castle and join the rest of us, join the rest of humanity. Give up the extreme defensiveness, separatism, protectionism, exploitation and your demands for Jewish Privilege. While you still think of yourselves as "Jewish" and call yourselves "Jews", this problem remains. This identification with the Jewishness culture is the problem.

1559. Since Jews have much valid talent to contribute to society, Jews are welcome to stay in Britain, but if they choose to do so they must totally abandon Jewishness and they must assimilate completely into our culture. Jewishness must completely disappear. If they continue to keep to their Jewishness, they must move to Israel.

1560. If any Jew is unhappy with the following Mandatory Stipulations which will apply to them, they are free to move to Israel.

#### **MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- Jewish Privilege will be prohibited. It is a breach of the Principles of National Coherence. There will be no legal recognition of such concepts.
  - Refer to Section: "JEWISH PRIVILEGE"** *[see page 341].*
  - Refer to Section: "THE PRINCIPLES OF NATIONAL COHERENCE"**  
*[see page 1165].*
- All accusations of "anti-semitism" will be treated as spurious and malicious, and will be ignored. The concept of anti-semitism is fundamental to Jewish Privilege. The very concept of anti-semitism is a scam and will be ignored as having no legal or moral significance. No race should be allowed to demand immunity to all criticism.
- There is a need to examine the truth of the Holocaust story one way or another, and accordingly there will be an International Judicial Enquiry. If the Holocaust is found to be a hoax, promoting it will be made illegal and a Directly Enforceable Offence.

- Special conditions applying to Jews (as defined [\[see page 883\]](#) [\[clause 1553\]](#)):
    - Unless they are able to show a personal record of past and present acceptance of and alignment with the Principles of Good Citizenship (and future compliance):
      - **Refer to Section: "THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP"** [\[see page 1155\]](#).
    - ◇ No Jew can be employed in any Key Employment Position.
      - **Refer to Section: "KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS"** [\[see page 1219\]](#).
    - ◇ No Jew can stand as a candidate in an election in respect of any Key Employment Position.
  - No Jew can serve as a member of the Government, or serve as a Judge in the Direct Enforcement Court, or be employed in any capacity with the Bank of England, the National Lending Bank or the National Security Department, or serve on or be employed in any capacity with the Personal Liberty Commission, the Crown Accession Panel or the Transitional Council of State or be employed in any capacity as a Senior State Official. Appropriate entries will be made in the Register of Restricted Employment.
  - The total aggregate percentage shareholding held in total by Jews in any Relevant Media Company or in the Hierarchy of Control relating to any Relevant Media Company will not exceed 10%.
    - **Refer to Section: "MONOPOLY MEDIA GROUPS WILL BE BROKEN UP"** [\[see page 1399\]](#).
  - To avoid any Education Institution becoming a racial or religious ghetto, all Education Management Trusts in employing teachers or other staff or in enrolling pupils or students, are prohibited from taking a disproportionate number of Jews or Muslims relative to national population totals, in respect of any particular Education Institution.
- All practice of Luciferianism, Satanism, Demonolatry or Black Magic will be illegal.
    - **Refer to Section: "ALL PRACTICE OF LUCIFERIANISM, SATANISM, DEMONOLATRY AND BLACK MAGIC WILL BE ILLEGAL"** [\[see page 1649\]](#).

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Accusing anyone of "anti-semitism".
- Claiming, using or promoting Jewish Privilege.
- Promoting the culture of Jewishness.
- Conspiring to arrange illegal advertising and commercial boycotts.
- Any practice or promotion of Luciferianism, Satanism, Demonolatry or Black Magic. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Solitary Confinement" will be imposed for this offence.**
- Obtaining adrenochrome from a child and/or consuming such material knowingly. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Solitary Confinement" will be imposed for this offence.**

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*

# The DARKNESS

## TABLE OF CONTENTS:

- *A terrible wave of evil is flooding the world* ..... Page 895
- *Ritual sacrifices and vampirism* ..... Page 911
- *"All Out War On the Life Force": Sir Julian Rose* ..... Page 913

## BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

1561. The level of consciousness of humanity is of fundamental planetary importance.

1562. Humanity is the battleground between two sets of forces.

- (1) There are forces (including extra-planetary and cosmic forces) which work for the Spiritual Development of humanity (we will call them the "Forces of Light").
- (2) There are other forces (including extra-planetary and cosmic forces) which seek to control and exploit humanity for their own selfish purposes (we will call them the "**DARKNESS**").

1563. The **DARKNESS** needs low energy frequencies of turmoil and distress in humanity and the Earth ("negativity"), in order to increase their own opportunities for personal self-expression and power.

- **Negativity.** Negativity is the existence of low energy frequencies and comes from: fear, anxiety, regret, hate, turmoil, distress, anger, resentment, worry, grievance, conflict, a sense of crisis, division, disharmony, confusion, unhappiness, limitation, frustration, depression, hopelessness, addiction, depravity and degeneracy. These conditions give off low energy frequencies in the Astral Plane.

1564. The **DARKNESS** knows that it has to have proxies in physical bodies on the Earth to act for them and create the conditions of negativity they need. The main proxy is the Dark Force.

1565. There is a terrible wave of evil flooding the world, which threatens the very existence of humanity.

- Refer to Section: "A TERRIBLE WAVE OF EVIL IS FLOODING THE WORLD"** [\[see page 895\]](#).
- The Dark Force and Jewish Supremacists are at the heart of this process.
  - Refer to Section: "JEWISH SUPREMACISTS"** [\[see page 873\]](#).

1566. Since the beginning of human history, men and women have sought to contact the **DARKNESS** to help them to achieve their material goals. Over many thousands of years, summoning ceremonies and invocations have been developed, some very ancient, to enable powerful entities to exteriorise, communicate and assist them; to achieve this an intensely negative and low energy field must be created in the ceremonial room. This is why these summoning ceremonies involve horrific practices.

□ Refer to Section: "**RITUAL SACRIFICES AND VAMPIRISM**" [see page 911].

- (1) The **DARKNESS** has always required human and animal sacrifices to provide low energy frequencies that they need to feed on.
- (2) Satanism, Demonolatry, Black Magic and Luciferianism are names given to this process of seeking to get benefits from the **DARKNESS**.
- (3) Just as a spiritualist medium can genuinely contact discarnate communicating spirits, usually of a helpful and uplifting nature, it is also possible to deliberately seek the communication and assistance of the **DARKNESS**.
- (4) The Dark Lords are great experts in these practices.

□ Refer to Section: "**THE DARK FORCE**" [see page 97].

- (5) Jewish Supremacists have been great experts in these practices since their years in Babylon.

□ Refer to Section: "**JEWISH SUPREMACISTS**" [see page 873].

- (6) The effect of the Dark Force in seeking contact and help from the **DARKNESS** means that the **DARKNESS** has become increasingly exteriorised with greater influence in the outer world, and that people are being influenced to deliberately cause catastrophic deterioration in the condition of the world, particularly in white countries.

1567. The Dark Force, being motivated entirely by its own selfishness and its own selfish advantage, and being comprised of people directed entirely to materialistic ends and not to spiritual ends, sees great personal advantage for it to be allied to the **DARKNESS**, and to be the ones running the dictatorship. It is motivated by acquiring for itself power and material possessions and the **DARKNESS** knows this and uses it for its own purposes. It is using the **DARKNESS**, as the **DARKNESS** is using it. The real reason for the Dark Force doing all this for the **DARKNESS**—its real masters—is that the Dark Force is hoping to attain great and unique personal advantage, importance and power for itself.



1568. The great divide in humanity is therefore between:

- (1) Those of humanity who wish to achieve Spiritual Development by attunement with their Higher Self (the Permanent part).

□ **Refer to Section: "INDIVIDUAL SPIRITUAL DEVELOPMENT"**  
*[see page 1667].*

- (2) Those of the dark side of humanity who refuse to attune with their Higher Self (the Permanent part) and will not allow any diminution in their sense of lower self (the Temporary part), which means their own personal self-importance, status, self-esteem, possessions, power, control over others and personal advantage; in fact they will do anything at whatever cost to all other people to enable them to enhance this sense of lower self. They aim for endless enhancement of the sense of their lower self, a goal that goes on forever without end, more and more, greater and greater sense of lower self. They can never ever allow the abandonment of that process of enhancement of the lower self—**AND WILL NOT DO SO**. They are doing the work of the **DARKNESS** for them, although they may not realise it. The Dark Force is at the extreme end of the dark side.

1569. There are no personal entities such as Lucifer, Satan or Ahriman. These are merely concepts.

1570. **The Dark Brotherhood.** There are Black Magicians of immense power. These are of human origin. They have developed extremely high levels of psychic ability. Many of the most powerful of them are from the East. Some of these are so advanced that they have used their great powers to temporarily delay the Law of Death and Reincarnation to prolong their personal survival. They are very influential over the Dark Force. They are sometimes referred to as the "Dark Brotherhood". They are implacably hostile to the Spiritual Destiny of Humanity. They have taken the so-called left-hand path of psychic development, whereas SELF-Realised individuals on the other hand have taken the opposite path of Spiritual Development and form the "Spiritual Hierarchy".

1571. **Satanism.** Present day so-called "Satanism" as an intellectual philosophy is relatively recent, being popularised by books such as "The Satanic Bible" by Anton Szandor laVey (who was Jewish). However, the activities now called "Satanism" are ancient, and involve an intense use of Black Magic to invoke the assistance of the **DARKNESS** by the use of occult ceremonies with demonolatry, organised sexual abuse and sacrifices to obtain personal material advantage for the participants. The word "Satanic" is also often used without clarity to describe activity perceived as being of intense evil; it is also used vaguely and confusingly as another word for Luciferianism.

1572. **Luciferianism** is a philosophy which advocates total selfishness and personal freedom from all moral and spiritual restraint without regard to the interests of any other person or the Planet. It is pure and shameless evil. Luciferianism is adopted out of convenience by the Dark Force and their adherents to give a spurious

justification for their desire for intense and unrestrained personal advantage. Luciferians are often Satanists as well.

1573. **Revelation of the Method.** People find it surprising that members of the Dark Force reveal in advance what they are planning to do; although this may seem strange, there are esoteric and occult reasons for them to do this. Although they believe that their Luciferianism philosophy gives them total freedom to take whatever they want from anyone else without any moral restrictions, they do believe that there are inviolable natural laws of the Universe which will cause them to incur karma if they infringe the free will of another person. If however the victim consents to their free will being overridden the Dark Force believes it will incur no such karma. They get round this problem by claiming there has been **Implicit Consent** by the victim. A victim is deemed to give this Implicit Consent by the process of "Revelation of the Method" which is where the proposed action is openly revealed, but nevertheless the victim gives acquiescence or silent, resistance-free participation in the intended tyranny without raising objection or refusing consent; this is taken to be Implicit Consent. Examples of plans revealed in this way include the previews of pandemics such as Event 201, Hollywood anticipating 9/11 and the infamous WEF video "8 Predictions for the World in 2030" ("You'll own nothing").

**Refer to Section: "PREVIEWS OF PANDEMICS" [see page 527] [clause 945].**

- All Implicit Consent under the terms of Revelation of the Method by the Dark Force is hereby specifically denied, rejected and withheld from being effective within Britain under the terms of The Counter Revolution.

**Refer to Section: "ESOTERIC IMPLICIT CONSENT OBTAINED BY THE DARK FORCE BY OPERATION OF THE REVELATION OF THE METHOD IS HEREBY DENIED, REJECTED AND WITHHELD" [see page 1129].**

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1574. In the face of this attack by these enemies of humanity, two courses of action are required:

(1) Implementation of all the steps in the Programme of National Reform.

**Refer to Section: "THE PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM" [see page 937].**

(2) Raising the level of consciousness of humanity by the Spiritual Development of individuals.

**Refer to Section: "INDIVIDUAL SPIRITUAL DEVELOPMENT" [see page 1667].**

- (a) Spiritual Development of humanity raises the energetic conditions of the Earth and progressively leaves less opportunity for the **DARKNESS** to dominate humanity and the Earth. The **DARKNESS** wish to end all Spiritual Development in humanity.
- (b) The essence of Spiritual Development of humanity is the development of individuality with freedom and independence of thought, and then whilst at all times retaining that individuality, the voluntary merging of that individuality within the higher and wider consciousness of their Higher Self.
- (c) A colossal change comes over a person when they develop Spiritual Awareness. They understand the Spiritual Destiny of humanity. They know that they are not the confusion, fear and turmoil of the temporary lower self but that they are in reality—and will be for ever—the eternal, indestructible Higher Self; they know that they have a Life Plan and a pre-birth planned purpose to their lives; they know that they survive death and that in their essential nature they are immortal; they have increased spiritual intuition which enables them to see the truth better; they know that they are sovereign and will demand independence and freedom of mind so they can form their own independent opinions. They become active on the path of individual Spiritual Development, and they are no longer afraid of death.
- (d) The best protection for the Earth and for humanity from the dangers and influence of the **DARKNESS** is the development in the world of more and more SELF-Realised individuals, and for as many people as possible to have Spiritual Awareness and to consciously engage in Spiritual Development in accordance with humanity's Spiritual Destiny. In those circumstances, as people have greater contact with their Higher Self and naturally behave with greater and greater spiritual attunement, the low energy will be transmuted and removed, and increasingly the influence of the **DARKNESS** will wane. Even just one lit candle ends the blackness of the darkest cave.
  - **Refer to Section: "SELF-REALISED INDIVIDUALS ARE THE EVOLUTIONARY GOAL OF HUMANITY, AND THE GREATEST DEFENCE AGAINST THE PLAN" [see page 1675].**
  - **The Spiritual Hierarchy.** SELF-Realised individuals, both incarnate and discarnate, together form the Spiritual Hierarchy. The Spiritual Hierarchy working with the assistance of the Devic kingdom are humanity's greatest defence against the Dark Brotherhood. The great spiritual battle is between the Spiritual Hierarchy and the Dark Brotherhood.

1575. Individual white people are currently leading humanity in seeking Spiritual Development. Of all races in the world at the moment, it just so happens that white

people are waking up the fastest in terms of Spiritual Development, being highly intelligent, sensitive and increasingly free from organised religion, and having a very strong, inner-driven and highly tuned value system of genuine universal moral ideals. Thousands and thousands of little "Lights" are springing up all over the place in white countries, tired of old established constraints and seeking the freedom of direct attunement with the Divinity within (their Higher Self). This is not happening through organised religion or priests, but through the aspirations of very ordinary, decent white people in their private lives; a mass spiritual revolution is taking place. This is a remarkable situation and it is happening spontaneously, in spite of the Dark Force-controlled media. This process leads and assists the whole of humanity. In spiritual terms, white people are the flower of humanity. The Dark Force is surprised at how far and how fast this process has developed and it feels it is running out of time to impose its tyranny on humanity. This is another reason why there is such intense Anti-White Hate created by the Dark Force and why it wishes to destroy white civilisation.

□ Refer to Section: "**ANTI-WHITE HATE**" [[see page 217](#)].

1576. There are also wider reasons of cosmic importance for the **DARKNESS** and their Dark Force agents to be stopped and destroyed.

- (1) The human form is the model for the highest spiritual evolution in this particular solar system. It varies in different planets but it is broadly speaking the same in general outline (although it may be in an etheric form).
- (2) The Earth as a planet is not just a collection of minerals and eco-systems. It is related to a spiritual existence in its own right. Humanity forms part of the construction of this spiritual existence, and the Spiritual Development or lack of development of humanity affects or retards the spiritual development of the Earth's spiritual essence.
- (3) Humanity plays a very special and unique role on the Earth. As humanity has both an animal body and a spiritual Higher Self, it acts as a middle connection between on the one hand the lower existences on the Earth such as minerals, plants and animals and on the other hand the higher spiritual forces associated with the Earth.
- (4) The spiritual development of the Earth requires the Spiritual Development of humanity.
- (5) The consciousness of the Earth completely depends upon the Spiritual Development of the individual. So any improvement, refinement and increase in the consciousness of the Earth depends on the improvement, refinement and increase in the consciousness of the individual. Therefore the spiritual development of the Earth depends on the consciousness of the individual improving, refining and increasing. Likewise, any undermining or preventing the Spiritual Development of the individual causes spiritual damage to the Earth and that has cosmic implications. That is why one

major purpose of the Earth is to enable the Spiritual Development of humanity.

- (6) In its turn the spiritual essence of the Earth is in spiritual relationship to other planets in the solar system and through them has spiritual relationships with other extra-solar systemic cosmic entities and existences. Negative cosmic forces wish to delay the advancement of these inter-planetary and cosmic relationships. Accordingly, the spiritual development of the Earth is important for the advancement of those wider spiritual relationships and cosmic existences. If the spiritualisation of humanity is weakened or retarded or even reversed, then this retards the spiritual development of the Earth and that also retards the advancement of those wider relationships and cosmic existences who depend for their own wider development on the spiritual development of the Earth, which in turn depends on the Spiritual Development of humanity.

1577. The Earth belongs to humanity. The cosmic status of humanity does not depend on technical ability or even psychic powers, but on Spiritual Development within humanity, which is unmatched by other hostile species even if hybridised.

- Refer to Section: "INDIVIDUAL SPIRITUAL DEVELOPMENT" [see page 1667].**

#### **MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

- **Promoting Spiritual Awareness.** A new political environment will be established based on the Universal Spiritual Laws with the intention of promoting Spiritual Awareness as the most effective way of building long-term resistance to all the propaganda, lies, deceit, brainwashing and degeneracy spread by the Dark Force.
  - Refer to Section: "PROMOTING SPIRITUAL AWARENESS" [see page 1143].**
- All practice of Luciferianism, Satanism, Demonolatry or Black Magic will be illegal.

#### **DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE: (Can be enforced by any British Citizen)**

- Any practice or promotion of Luciferianism, Satanism, Demonolatry or Black Magic. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Solitary Confinement" will be imposed for this offence.**

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence*

*carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*

## ■ A TERRIBLE WAVE OF EVIL IS FLOODING THE WORLD

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

1578. There is a terrible wave of evil flooding the world, which threatens the very existence of humanity.

- The Dark Force and Jewish Supremacists are at the heart of this process.
  - **Refer to Section: "JEWISH SUPREMACISTS" [see page 873].**
- (1) Never before in all known history of this Planet has there ever been a movement on such a scale as that led by the Dark Force, which, for its own selfish material advantage, has been deliberately trying to degrade, degenerate, disempower and impoverish people, to end civilisation and to prevent the Spiritual Destiny of humanity. It is an intensity of evil that has never been seen before and it threatens to destroy humanity. This is the final battle for the soul of humanity and possibly even for its continued existence on this Planet.
- (2) The Process of Destruction uses the most skilful techniques to twist minds. It is designed to create hate, conflict and division between individuals and between groups. It is designed to create the deepest fear. It is designed to degenerate all individuals. It is designed to disempower all individuals. It is designed to create a world tyranny with the enslavement of all humanity through an "Infrastructure of Slavery". It uses deliberate lies and deceit as everyday working practices. Using limitless financial resources to bribe and coerce, and an organised machine to impose censorship and intimidation, it is trying to create a hell on earth to destroy the present civilisation. It is the direct opposite and rejection of all humanity's religious, spiritual and moral teachings and in particular the Universal Spiritual Laws. It is a phenomenon of astonishing wickedness.
- (3) Under the Great Reset an inescapable, international, centralised, digital system of monitoring and control will be imposed on every human being in the world (the "Infrastructure of Slavery") leading to Global Tyranny.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY" [see page 535].**
- (4) **Robotic Transhumanism: Human 2.0.** The technology of Robotic Transhumanism is incorporated into people by self-assembling nanotechnology with transmitting and receiving functionality being injected into their bloodstream as part of the Covid "vaccine" delivered to them in multiple ways. This was the main reason for the Covid "virus"; the relatively harmless "virus" was merely an excuse to get people to take the "vaccine". This nanotechnology uses graphene oxide. Graphene oxide is radio modulable as it is excited by electromagnetic fields; it is also a

superconductor that hugely amplifies electromagnetic frequencies that affect it, such as 5G from telephony towers and from low orbit satellites now being put into space by SpaceX and other organisations in very great numbers. Soon these electromagnetic frequencies (the "Cloud", as the Google executive Ray Kurzweil calls them) will be so prevalent that people will be unable to avoid them anywhere on the planet. The person is connected to the Cloud by the nanotechnology. Once inside the person's body, the nanotechnology automatically grows and spreads. The microscopic organisms are robotic; they can assemble, disassemble and re-assemble. The technology fuses with the person's tissue and there is no way to remove it. The neural interfaces that are formed by the graphene oxide within the body are magnetic and can therefore read and write information; this means that people with this technology inside them can be monitored, modulated and stimulated remotely and wirelessly. For ever thereafter, everything in the person's body and brain is monitored and recorded; even the person's emotions are monitored and recorded. Everything is known about the person. The data is accumulated all the time and collection is totally automatic; the data is then transmitted automatically out of the body using the 5G Cloud to a central receiving station. This brain-computer interface can read and write directly onto the person's brain. Using the 5G Cloud, AI can send messages, information or instructions back to the person's body and brain, and using this it may be able to affect their behaviour or mood, giving them artificial thoughts and memories of things that they did not know. The person cannot control this as something else is controlling the process; they would not know what was reality and they would become merely a computer program. People will be controlled through AI; their own mental and emotional activities will be increasingly replaced by thoughts and emotions transferred from AI computers, until their own input from their own mind and emotions will be very small. Humanity will be changed into a mindless something else, a species of programmable robotic slaves controlled by computers; this is the hive mind, where instead of thinking individually people will get their thoughts and their emotional responses direct from the Cloud to which everyone is attached. The human body and brain of the person is made into an unstoppable, uncontrollable and permanent 24/7/365 operating system and electronic tracking device, an automatic transmitting and receiving machine linked by the 5G network to AI computers controlled by unknown people. Robotic Transhumanism (Human 2.0) is a key element of the Infrastructure of Slavery. This will enable predictive policing. The person would be quite unable to oppose the regime. If there is a defect in the software the person will not be able to adjust or avoid it, or even know about it. There is likely to be widespread insanity caused by this process which a person cannot switch off. Whilst this nanotechnology is present in a person's body and performing in this way, it would prevent the physical body and brain of such a person functioning properly as vehicles for their Higher Self; this would mean that human Spiritual Development would be prevented in the case of such person. This would prevent the Spiritual Destiny of humanity—and that is what the



Dark Force and the **DARKNESS** want. If the Dark Force succeeds in its plans this is the future of humanity.

- **The Spiritual Destiny of Humanity.** Humans are spiritual beings, temporarily living in physical bodies during a series of lives on Earth. The primary purpose of life on Earth for every individual is their Spiritual Development, leading towards their merger with their Higher Self—their innate Divinity, the **ONE CONSCIOUSNESS**.
- (5) There is an intention to remove the original humanity from the Planet and replace it with a much smaller number of Human 2.0.

[Questioner: So what are humans for?]

Harari: *"As far as we know, for nothing. There is no great cosmic drama, some great cosmic plan that we have a role to play in it . . . This is the story of all religions and ideology and so forth, but scientists say that this is not true, there is no universal drama with a role in it for homo sapiens".*

*"We have all these myths still of free will, that everything we choose is of our own free will, this is a myth that surfaced for a couple of hundred years, but now it is becoming dangerous."*

*"Now the big political and economic question of the 21st century will be, what do we need humans for, or what do we need so many humans for?. The best guess we have is keep them happy with drugs and computer games."*

*"Humans are now hackable animals. The whole idea that humans have this soul, or spirit, and they have free will and no one knows what is happening inside me, so whatever I choose whether in the election, or whether in some supermarket is my free will—that's over."*

*Dr Yuval Noah Harari (who is Jewish) a professor at Hebrew University of Jerusalem, and top advisor to Klaus Schwab of the World Economic Forum*

- (a) The original form of humanity will be prevented from reproducing.
  - (b) The former Georgia Guidestones were open in their aim for human population to be reduced to 500 million, roughly one sixteenth of its present size, although they did not explain how this was to be achieved or what form of humanity would then exist.
- Since the Dark Force is very well aware that AI and robots will take away the livelihood of billions of people within the near future (the Fourth Industrial Revolution referred to by Klaus Schwab in his books), one key reason for the intended depopulation of the Planet, planned and implemented under

the Fake Virus Crisis-State Terrorism and under aspects of the Global Tyranny, is to protect the Few from insurrection by those billions of dispossessed people.

- (6) Pathogens have been deliberately released with plans for repeated engineered pandemics, designed to infect and damage countless millions of people.
- **Refer to Section: "THE CREATION OF PANDEMICS" [see page 527].**
- (7) Most of humanity have been injected with a "vaccine". This "vaccine" is very dangerous to health—because it alters human DNA and compromises the genetic integrity of the human race, causes progressive destruction of the immune system, damages the heart, causes out of control clotting, damages the human reproductive capacity and works towards the installation of the Infrastructure of Slavery. These "vaccines" are to be added to food, even organic food.
- The COVID-19 "vaccine" is unlike any vaccine that there has ever been before. It is not really a "vaccine" at all in the accepted sense. It is not a vaccine like the polio or smallpox vaccines. The COVID-19 "vaccine" is a slow-acting poison. It causes a self-replicating process whereby spike proteins are released and continue to be released. These spike proteins can attach themselves to any organ in the body where they cause inflammation in and damage to the organ concerned which then causes degenerative diseases. They cause unusual blood "clots" which are resistant to normal anticoagulants. The "vaccine" progressively destroys the immune system, causing Vaccine Acquired Immune Deficiency Syndrome (VAIDS), a condition similar to AIDS. It exposes the victim to Antibody-dependent Enhancement (ADE). Destruction of the immune system will eventually cause many of the people taking the "vaccine" to die of cancers, neurological disorders, vascular disorders and autoimmune disorders but these deaths will not be immediate and the time lag will enable the perpetrators to deny the "vaccine" was to blame. Some of the COVID-19 "vaccines" use a brand new experimental and untested gene therapy; using mRNA (messenger RNA) technology, it manipulates the DNA genome of the recipient, and the recombinant DNA and recombinant RNA may cause permanent and unknown effects which may be irreversible and irreparable. It damages reproductive capacity on a massive scale. It may also damage the DNA repairing mechanism known as NHEJ (non-homologous end joining) which impairs tumour suppression. It has been shown to contain aspects of SV40 (Simian Virus) long suspected of causing cancer in humans. The mRNA "vaccines" are also contaminated with plasmid DNA, which can permanently alter the genetic code passed to succeeding generations and contaminate the gene pool; it also produces chronic inflammation, a key driver of cancers, and

contributes to antibiotic resistance. Many people (including young people) have started to develop very fast acting cancers ("turbo cancers"). A link has been discovered between the "vaccine" and an incurable and fatal prion disease known as Creutzfeldt-Jakob Disease (CJD). Extremely strange and non-human bio-structures are growing in blood vessels. There are different batches of the "vaccine" with differing effects; some batches contain living parasites. The COVID-19 "vaccine" contains graphene oxide nanotechnology for creating transhumanist in-body monitoring and control systems; the human body and brain of the victim is made into an unstoppable, uncontrollable and permanent 24/7 operating system and electronic tracking device, an automatic receiving and transmitting machine linked by the 5G network to AI computers controlled by unknown people; this forms part of the Infrastructure of Slavery—Human 2.0. The graphene oxide delivered by the "vaccine" can carry payloads of substances; 5G and cell phone signals can be used to cause the graphene oxide to deploy the payload within the host body ("Remotely-controlled, Electro-responsive, On-demand Nanotherapy"); these payloads may be of harmful substances, even agents of disease and infection, which could be deployed simultaneously within many millions of people without their control. The "vaccine" may cause p53 gene deletion which causes the host to behave injuriously ("p53 Deletion Syndrome"). The mind and personality of some people seem to have been affected. The "vaccine" does not prevent infection by the disease and does not prevent transmission of the disease to other people. The "vaccine" has caused unprecedented numbers of deaths and very serious side-effects. The purpose of the "vaccine" was to harm people not to promote their health. The damage to humanity from these "vaccines" is long-term and has only just begun.

□ **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: "VACCINATION" OF ALL HUMANITY WITH THE COVID-19 "VACCINE""** [[see page 529](#)].

- (8) **Climate Engineering** (geoengineering) means deliberate large-scale intervention in the Earth's climate systems. There are three main technologies that are used: (1) dispersing into the atmosphere nanoparticles of barium, strontium, manganese, graphene, aluminium oxide and polymer fibres, and energising them which causes changes to pressure systems by which weather can be manipulated; (2) preventing the sun's rays reaching the Earth with stratospheric aerosol injection; and (3) performing carbon sequestration. Photosynthesis is necessary to enable plants to grow, and to enable the whole biosphere of the Planet and all carbon-based life forms to exist. To enable photosynthesis to take place there must be light, water and CO<sub>2</sub>. The Dark Force is using stratospheric aerosol injection to dim the sun by blocking sunlight from reaching the earth, it is disrupting normal patterns of rainfall and it is reducing CO<sub>2</sub> in the atmosphere by carbon sequestration along with the policies of Sustainability and Net Zero Carbon. If

photosynthesis is impaired that would mean that food crops would fail, there would be a shorter growing season causing a reduction of natural foliage; and phytoplankton in the oceans would also be reduced which could cause a massive die off on the scale of an extinction level event; it could also cause another ice age. The Dark Force is using Climate Engineering to weaponise weather control to create world-wide chaos by freak weather conditions which damage plant growth and disrupt food production; if these processes continue they will cause a catastrophic reduction of food supplies. It uses these freak weather conditions, which they themselves deliberately caused, as fake evidence of "Climate Change". Climate Engineering is destroying the ozone layer. The nanoparticles are spreading toxins throughout the ecosystems of the Planet. These processes damage the whole biosphere. This is ruining the beautiful Earth with all its wonderful animals, birds, creatures and forests. They say that these procedures are needed because of "Climate Change", but that is untrue, as the crisis over human-caused "Climate Change" is a fraud. These processes are not for the benefit of humanity or the Planet.

*"These operations are systematically derailing all earth's life-support systems. Virtually the whole web of life is being systematically contaminated and decimated by the ongoing geoenvironmental operations."*

*Dane Wigington*

- Refer to Section: "CLIMATE ENGINEERING AND INTERFERENCE WITH THE PLANET'S LIFE SUPPORT SYSTEMS" [see page 817].**
  - Refer to Section: "THE MAN-MADE CLIMATE CRISIS FRAUD" [see page 707].**
  - **Terraforming** is the process of changing climate conditions over time in order to make the Planet more amenable to a species or collection of species who themselves wish to inhabit the Planet. To achieve this, Climate Engineering may be being used to prevent photosynthesis, destroy the ozone layer, prevent sunlight reaching the surface of the Earth, remove CO<sub>2</sub> from the atmosphere, disrupt rainfall patterns and spread toxins throughout all the ecosystems of the Earth. These processes are making the Earth inhospitable to human life; they are damaging the ability of the Earth to support any carbon-based life.
- (9) The Dark Force is destroying all Spiritual Awareness and preventing the individual's access to spiritual knowledge and truth.
- Refer to Section: "MAKE PEOPLE THINK THAT A HUMAN BEING HAS NO SPIRITUAL PURPOSE" [see page 307].**

- **Refer to Section: "STRATEGIES USED TO DESTROY SPIRITUAL AWARENESS" [see page 315].**
- The process of Spiritual Development in an individual is the progressive revealing of **CONSCIOUSNESS** within, by the removal of restrictions caused by the uncontrolled activity of the individual's thoughts and emotions. That is why the activities of the Dark Force are so evil, because they tie people down with low, polluted and entrapping thoughts and emotions by deliberately and intentionally creating negativity.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE PROCESS OF SPIRITUAL DEVELOPMENT" [see page 1670] [clause 3149].**
- (10) Negativity is intentionally created and inflamed.
  - **Negativity.** Negativity is the existence of low energy frequencies and comes from: fear, anxiety, regret, hate, turmoil, distress, anger, resentment, worry, grievance, conflict, a sense of crisis, division, disharmony, confusion, unhappiness, limitation, frustration, depression, hopelessness, addiction, depravity and degeneracy. These conditions give off low energy frequencies in the Astral Plane.
- (11) Existing and traditional values were replaced with a new set of materialistic values designed to destroy society. These new values are the "Destructive Values" (sometimes called political correctness or woke culture).
  - **Refer to Section: "DESTROY ALL TRADITIONAL MORAL AND SPIRITUAL VALUES AND IDENTITIES AND REPLACE THEM WITH THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES" [see page 135].**
- (12) It is a key policy of the Dark Force to break up the family as it is the cement which binds society together.
  - **Refer to Section: "DESTROY THE FAMILY" [see page 289].**
- (13) The Dark Force is promoting Sexual Dysfunction, rampant abortion and euthanasia.
  - (a) **Transgenderism** is a terrible evil. It is indicative of the terminal degeneracy of the British Ruling Elite. Promoting or facilitating transgenderism, whether psychologically or by medical intervention, is unspeakably wicked. Those involved in this country will be tracked down and exposed; they will be deemed to be Dark Force Collaborators and thereby barred from all Key Employment Positions, and their medical qualifications will be terminated. It is just another method of the Dark Force to cause the breakdown of existing structures as part of the Process of Destruction. It is intended to

separate children from their core identity and cause total confusion. This process is not driven by medical need but entirely as a political campaign. The controlled media with Government and official promotion and encouragement has artificially created the present catastrophe over transgenderism and the ludicrous gender self-identification fantasy to create a new Victimhood Group. There was no genuine demand for the phenomenon of transgenderism until the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine overwhelmingly promoted it. This is not a natural grassroots phenomenon, it is wholly promoted, orchestrated and coordinated top-down; it is backed by big pharma, big tech, international corporations, international finance houses, international law firms and all other organisations required to comply with the ESG Disclosure System enforced by BlackRock, Vanguard and the other enforcers controlled by the Dark Force—and they are all driving the same narrative, over and over and over and over again, everywhere. The Fantasy World promotes it and the full screaming power of the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine enforces it. The medical condition of transgenderism, apart from a very tiny number of genuine cases, was virtually unknown before this demonic campaign by the Dark Force to promote it some years ago.

□ **Refer to Section: "THE ESG DISCLOSURE SYSTEM"**  
[see page 480] [clause 848.(6)].

- (b) The **Gender Agenda** is the public or official promotion of the depravity, degeneracy and perversion of transgenderism, gender self-identification, non-binary agendas, paedophilia and homosexuality.
- (c) **The Process of Sexual Degeneration of the Young.** There is an unprecedented attack on white children and young people of all ages by encouraging the Gender Agenda and other forms of deliberate sexualisation. The sexualisation of very young children is promoted by the UN and is an appalling wickedness. This process is designed by the Dark Force to rot the very foundations of white civilisation and to cause its final breakdown. This process operates largely in schools and Broadcasting but also through other organisations and media, and can involve activities such as public Drag Queen presentations and explicit public cross-dressing exhibitionism and marches.

- (14) The Dark Force prevents individuality and independence of thought to make people unable to resist the processes of destruction.

□ **Refer to Section: "PREVENT ALL INDIVIDUALITY AND INDEPENDENCE OF THOUGHT"** [see page 361].

- (a) By controlling the sole information and opinions heard by the vast majority of people (and the censoring of all alternate views and

information) the Dark Force has been able to present unopposed narratives of lies and deceit and thereby create an imaginary Fantasy World made up of ludicrous and patently untrue Fairy Tales (such as gender self-identity). The control of most people during the Fake Virus Crisis also showed the immense power that this process gives the Dark Force.

- Refer to Section: "DARK FORCE CONTROL OF ALL INFORMATION AND OPINIONS, AND THE CREATION OF A FANTASY WORLD" [see page 373]**

(b) The media and in particular Broadcasting and the Internet and Social Media Monopolies, are completely in the control of the Dark Force, and their operation is mind-control, lies, deceit, propaganda and brainwashing.

- Refer to Section: "DARK FORCE CONTROL OF BROADCASTING" [see page 243].**
- Refer to Section: "CORRUPT BROADCASTING PRACTICES" [see page 247].**
- Refer to Section: "MIND-CONTROL BY BROADCASTING" [see page 253].**

(c) Education is completely in the control of the Dark Force and has stopped trying to develop and improve children; it is now merely mind-control, propaganda, brainwashing and degeneration—seeking actively to restrict intellectual development.

- Refer to Section: "DARK FORCE CONTROL OF ALL LEVELS OF EDUCATION" [see page 261].**
- Refer to Section: "CORRUPT EDUCATION PRACTICES" [see page 265].**

(15) **Bribery and blackmail.** Colossal funds from billionaires, think tanks, Foundations and other Dark Force institutions and organisations form a vast system of rewards, incentives, "philanthropy", employment, lucrative deals, advantages, payoffs, bribery, "funding", threats, coercion, intimidation, intensive lobbying and campaign finance which are used to entrap many people in the British Ruling Elite to advance the Dark Force's goals, as individual career advancement so often depends on compliance with the Plan. The Dark Force also ensures the cooperation of people in positions of power by blackmail, including the use of brownstone operations, which are stings where the person is recorded on video in sexual actions with children—this was the key activity of Jeffrey Epstein (who is/was Jewish),

particularly on Little Saint James Island and Lolita Express. British civilisation has been mortally degraded and corrupted by these processes.

- (16) The Dark Force intend to gain control of all functions and services that people need to survive and operate, such as food, water, energy, supplies of goods and services, information, transport, the internet, currency and banking—and then to use that control to ration supplies to make people dependent.
- (17) The Dark Force is deliberately creating world-wide food shortages which will lead to famines—in order to manufacture another crisis that breaks civilisation and enables the Dark Force to impose the Infrastructure of Slavery. It plans to control the supply of food by destroying independent food production.
- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CREATE SHORTAGES OF FOOD AND CONTROL SUPPLIES OF FOOD" [see page 549].**
- (18) Wars are deliberately created to cause negativity and the breakdown of civilisation.
- (19) Governments have sanctioned and directly facilitated the mass murder of their own people, as in 9/11 (2001), Lahaina in Maui, Hawaii (2023) and the Israeli Government's false flag attack on their own people using Hamas (7 October 2023).
- (20) There are certain health destroying processes being followed and encouraged.
- Refer to Section: "ATTACKS ON HEALTH" [see page 413].**
- (21) Food and water supplies are being poisoned and polluted with GMO, PFAS ("forever chemicals"), herbicides (such as Glyphosate and gender bending Atrazine), pesticides, harmful fertilisers, fluoride and other health-destroying chemicals and substances.
- (22) Many of the demands of Sustainability and so-called Climate Change advocates and eco-fanatics seem to be based on the supposition that humanity is the main problem to the Planet and that their Self-Determination must be restricted. There is a very significant hatred for humanity in Sustainability.
- Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: HATRED FOR HUMANITY" [see page 797].**
  - Refer to Section: "EVERYTHING SUSTAINABILITY ACTIVISTS AND ECO-FANATICS DEMAND ALWAYS SEEM TO END UP INCREASING CONTROLS OVER INDIVIDUALS, DESTROYING THEIR WAY OF LIFE OR**



**RESTRICTING THEIR SELF-DETERMINATION" [see page 811]**  
*[clause 1471].*

- (23) Unfair Group Privilege ("protected characteristics") is a malicious and deliberately devised policy coming from the very top of the Dark Force, intended to create constant confusion, inequality, unfairness, hate, resentment, division, fear, conflict, disharmony, and breakdown in white societies, and to focus hate on certain targeted sections of the white population which the Dark Force wishes to weaken.
- Refer to Section: "CREATE UNFAIR GROUP PRIVILEGES TO ENABLE THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES TO BE IMPLEMENTED" [see page 325].**
- (24) Ruthless lying and deceit are inherent in everything the Dark Force does in order to advance the Plan, to hide its real intentions, to attack, label and falsely accuse its opponents and to give false reasons for what it does.
- Refer to Section: "RUTHLESS, DELIBERATE LYING, DECEIT, INVERSION AND MISINTERPRETATION OF MOTIVES TO HIDE THEIR REAL PLANS, DISCREDIT OPPONENTS AND GIVE FALSE REASONS FOR POLICIES" [see page 391].**
- (25) **Destruction of financial independence.** In order to make individuals dependent on the State (and therefore controllable with UBI and 15-Minute Smart Cities) and to break down the present civilisation, there has been deliberate world-wide destruction of economies, businesses and financial security by processes similar to the State Terrorism—on the excuse of "pandemics", Climate Change and Sustainability, with the ruination of the lives of billions of people.
- Refer to Section: "STATE TERRORISM IMPOSED BY THE BRITISH GOVERNMENT" [see page 645].**
- (26) During the State Terrorism the controlled British government deliberately created immense, false and unfounded fear in the British people to get them to take a "vaccine" which they knew was poisonous and would damage their health. Moreover, they prevented early treatment and the use of known cures; instead they mandated certain types of treatment to patients that were intended to damage their health. They clearly wanted people to be ill and die. This policy by the British government was a manifestation of evil. No one had previously suspected that the British government would ever behave in such a way.
- Refer to Section: "STATE TERRORISM IMPOSED BY THE BRITISH GOVERNMENT" [see page 645].**
- (27) The Dark Force wishes to destroy white countries, civilisations and democracies as they are a major obstacle to the establishment of the

dictatorship. It has therefore created an intense world-wide campaign of hate against white people. This is Anti-White Hate.

□ Refer to Section: "**ANTI-WHITE HATE**" [see page 217].

- White Replacement is being deliberately caused, paid for and organised on a world-wide scale by the Dark Force. The Dark Force wants this because white people and their countries, civilisations and democracies restrict the Dark Force's ambitions and have to be removed to enable the Dark Force to increase its control over humanity.

□ Refer to Section: "**WHITE REPLACEMENT**" [see page 193].

- (28) The processes of Black Magic, ritual sacrifice and the wickedness of obtaining and consuming adrenochrome are deliberately used to lower spiritual/psychic energy patterns.

□ Refer to Section: "**RITUAL SACRIFICES AND VAMPIRISM**" [see page 911].

- (29) **Possible Demonic Influence.** Something must explain why so many people in positions of power, responsibility and influence are behaving in such a terrible way. They manically and fanatically promote the evil policies of the Process of Destruction. They seem to have absolutely no morality or decency, with their endless lies and deceit and their implementation of policies which they know deliberately harm people (particularly children) and seem to be against all the values of civilisation. They are not open to discussion, but blaze into wild hate, condemnation and abuse against anyone challenging any of these policies—and seek in all ways to stop them expressing their views. Their minds seem to be partially blocked and do not seem to be operating in a normal way. They are often the most highly educated people. It is not believed that they are all naturally bad people; so something is making them behave out of character. What is this something that is causing their vile and depraved behaviour? It would obviously be of great advantage to the Dark Force if all the key people in the media, the government and the public services and all others in positions of power, responsibility and influence were driven to fanatical support of the Dark Force policies of destruction, even though these policies are against the interests of even their own families. It is known from the work of Spirit Release researchers and practitioners—such as Edith Fiore, Dr Carl Wickland, William J Baldwin, Dr Terence Palmer, John G Livingston, Annabel Chaplin, Louise Ireland-Frey, Linda Williamson, Andy Porter, Shakuntala Modi, Sue Allen, Wilma Davidson, Catherine Bowman, Samuel Sagan, Eugen Maurey, Aloa Starr, Peter Michael, Thomas Zinser, Anson V Gogh and Robert Hartley—that there are Earthbounds; Earthbounds are the few people who on the death of their physical bodies do not go straight into the usual circumstances of the Afterlife by reason of their own wickedness or

ignorance, but remain stuck for a while neither fully on the Physical Plane or fully on the Astral Plane; some Earthbonds can negatively affect the mental state of incarnate human beings and can be the cause of much so-called "mental illness" such as schizophrenia and hearing voices (which the medical profession find impossible to cure except by suppression with very powerful numbing antipsychotic drugs); these are unintentional attachments. However, it is also known from the personal and empiric work of William J Baldwin that some very degenerate Earthbonds and others from the lowest levels of the Astral Plane (sometimes called "demonic entities") can be controlled by the Dark Brotherhood using Black Magic and can be deliberately sent to influence incarnate human beings into despicable behaviour—without the person ever realising it is happening. This does not necessarily mean complete possession, merely intense influence. These are intentional attachments. Much of the healing work of Jesus and his disciples was the removal of "demons" or "unclean spirits". The deliberate action of the Dark Force to lower the spiritual/psychic energy patterns of the Earth has greatly increased the power of the **DARKNESS**, so that the Dark Brotherhood has been enabled to direct "demonic entities" on people in positions of power, responsibility and influence in (formally) white countries to make them promote the Plan and to behave in despicable ways. This may go some way to explain the amazing behaviour of these people, and why it is that they are encouraging and facilitating this wave of evil flooding the world. Of course, the vast majority of the population will reject such an idea—but they have no knowledge of such things.

*"And He came down to Capernaum, a city of Galilee, and He was teaching them on the Sabbath; and they were amazed at His teaching, for His message was with authority. In the synagogue there was a man possessed by the spirit of an unclean demon, and he cried out with a loud voice, 'Let us alone! What business do we have with each other, Jesus of Nazareth? Have You come to destroy us? I know who You are--the Holy One of God!' But Jesus rebuked him, saying, 'Be quiet and come out of him!' And when the demon had thrown him down in the midst of the people, he came out of him without doing him any harm. And amazement came upon them all, and they began talking with one another saying, 'What is this message? For with authority and power He commands the unclean spirits and they come out.' "*

Luke 4:31-36

□ **Refer to Section: "THE DARK BROTHERHOOD"**  
[see page 889] [clause 1570].

- (30) There is evidence, provided by serious researchers such as Dr David M Jacobs, Budd Hopkins, psychiatrist John E Mack and Edith Fiore, that shows the presence of some aliens on the Planet, that shows some aliens abduct or otherwise abuse individual humans and that shows there are alien-human hybrids on the Planet. Certain of these aliens are a parasitic life form.

- (a) The general population will reject this as ludicrous, they have been programmed to think that it is all preposterous and laughable. They have never known what is going on. For many decades Governments have furiously done all they could to prevent people believing in the existence of UFOs.
  - (b) However, it is very clear that covert aspects of the US Government certainly do know what is going on. It appears that they are well aware of the presence of these parasitic alien entities and that they have a working relationship with them. There is evidence that Government military personnel have been seen in underground bases with these parasitic alien entities, with whom they appear to be working on some project.
  - (c) There is speculation that the greatest secret of all is that the parasitic alien entities wish to take over the Planet and replace humanity, and that they are working with the Dark Force to achieve this.
    - Refer to Section: "**TERRAFORMING**" [see page 900] [clause 1578.(8)].
- (31) Dr Roger Leir, who was a surgeon and who extracted implants from people who said they had been abducted by extraterrestrials. La Quinta Columna, the Spanish research group, have studied the technology that was present in those implants and confirm that it is exactly the same technology that is contained in the Covid fake "vaccines".

*" . . . this is a very advanced nanotechnology. These are nanotechnological devices in which nano carbon tubes with either a single or double wall. They can be elongated and weaved into carbon nano fibres, carbon nano strands and they end in crystalline structures which we call "orthorhombic" which are regular rectangular structures."*

Dr Roger Leir

## THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1579. **The Spiritual Hierarchy.** SELF-Realised individuals, both incarnate and discarnate, together form the Spiritual Hierarchy. The Spiritual Hierarchy working with the assistance of the Devic kingdom are humanity's greatest defence against the Dark Brotherhood. The great spiritual battle is between the Spiritual Hierarchy and the Dark Brotherhood.

- Refer to Section: "**SELF-REALISED INDIVIDUALS ARE THE EVOLUTIONARY GOAL OF HUMANITY, AND THE GREATEST DEFENCE AGAINST THE PLAN**" [see page 1675].

- Refer to Section: "**THE DARK BROTHERHOOD**" [see page 889] [clause 1570].

1580. As the Dark Force is so ferociously dedicated to working against the Spiritual Destiny of humanity, it is the prime aim of The Counter Revolution to destroy the Dark Force and all its activities utterly and completely, so it can never rise again.

### MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:

- **Promoting Spiritual Awareness.** A new political environment will be established based on the Universal Spiritual Laws with the intention of promoting Spiritual Awareness as the most effective way of building long-term resistance to all the propaganda, lies, deceit, brainwashing and degeneracy spread by the Dark Force.
  - Refer to Section: "**PROMOTING SPIRITUAL AWARENESS**" [see page 1143].
- To counter this process the Programme of National Reform will be implemented.
  - The **Programme of National Reform** set out in The Counter Revolution is a blueprint for reconstructing Britain. It provides detailed proposals to create a new society. It sets out specific constitutional, political, electoral, legal, monetary, media, educational and social reforms based on the Universal Spiritual Laws and a clear set of values, which will stop the Plan and rebuild British civilisation. It fundamentally and permanently transfers power from the corrupt and toxic British Ruling Elite (who have fatally misused power) to the individual British Citizen. It repairs the damage caused by the Process of Destruction, installs a New Parliamentary System and a Sovereign Monetary System, empowers the individual and prevents the imposition of Global Tyranny, the Infrastructure of Slavery and the dictatorship.
    - Refer to Section: "**THE PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM**" [see page 937].
- All Government cooperation with parasitic alien entities will cease and all such entities will be removed from the Planet.



## ■ RITUAL SACRIFICES AND VAMPIRISM

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

1581. Since the beginning of human history, men and women have sought to contact the **DARKNESS** to help them to achieve their material goals. Over many thousands of years, summoning ceremonies and invocations have been developed, some very ancient, to enable powerful entities to exteriorise, communicate and assist them; to achieve this an intensely negative and low energy field must be created in the ceremonial room. This is why these summoning ceremonies involve horrific practices.
- Refer to Section: "**THE DARKNESS**" [see page 887].
1582. The Dark Force is deeply into this process of rituals and ceremonies where human sacrifice is practised in order to gather power for themselves. These rituals are done on specific dates throughout the year such as solstices, equinoxes and full moons. There is much sexual and other abuse of children.
1583. Whistleblowers have reported that some of these practitioners are not fully human and have lived for many hundreds of years. It is said that they operate on a different frequency of vibration. Some of these creatures do not eat food as normal humans do and they only take blood and meat from babies up to the age of 25 days. This is a curse that has blighted humanity for thousands of years. There is no place any more on Earth for these creatures and they must be banished from the Earth for ever.
1584. The practice of obtaining adrenochrome is where a young child is tortured to cause it great pain and fear which then causes adrenaline to be discharged into its bloodstream; this blood is then drained from the child and drunk by the participants to retain their health and youth.
1585. There have been many accusations against Jewish Supremacists over many centuries alleging that they have sacrificed children of the host communities and these practices have led to them being expelled repeatedly from these countries.

### **DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Any practice or promotion of Luciferianism, Satanism, Demonolatry or Black Magic. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Solitary Confinement" will be imposed for this offence.**
- Practising or promoting ritual sacrifice. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Solitary Confinement" will be imposed for this offence.**

- Obtaining adrenochrome from a child and/or consuming such material knowingly. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Solitary Confinement" will be imposed for this offence.**

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*



## ■ "ALL OUT WAR ON THE LIFE FORCE": SIR JULIAN ROSE

September 2021

Sir Julian Rose is an early pioneer of UK organic farming and the co-founder of HARE, The Hardwick Alliance for Real Ecology.

*"Guile" and "cunning" are two words that seldom feature in the modern vernacular, yet we need them now—because our species is under an unprecedented level of sustained attack—and it is guile and cunning that is being used to disguise this attack as some form of benevolent protection. The hypnotic effect this deception is having on mankind threatens to render our species extinct.*

*Who would guess? After all, those who believe what they read in the press and see on TV are sure they are being "saved" not sacrificed.*

*Saved from Covid, global warming, the Russians and of course "terrorists". While individuals in possession of a reasonable degree of awareness recognise that those calling the shots are trying to pull-off some grand plan which will leave them in charge of all the material avenues of daily life. What Klaus Schwab, director of the World Economic Forum likes to refer to as "you'll own nothing and you'll be happy."*

*Which properly translates as "We'll own everything and you'll be fortunate if you are still alive".*

*Yet this is actually just one level of a multi pronged attack being prepared against humanity. It goes a lot deeper.*

*At the deeper level we are brought up against a struggle with our own minds to grasp the magnitude of the dark agenda proposed for life on earth. Many amongst us cannot even begin to fathom the fact that this is not just a new attempt to introduce a totalitarian dictatorship, but is in fact all out war on the life force itself. An attempt to render our very DNA for ever changed—engineered—into something wholly alien to that which drives the evolutionary dynamic of life on earth.*

*The origins of this anti-life persuasion stretch back a long way. They start with a refusal to recognise the essential spiritual composition of all matter. That at its essence, life—in all its animate and inanimate forms—is a manifestation of that which was brought to birth by a cosmic entity of pure spirit—over a great span of time—during which it evolved itself into what we call "matter".*

*Matter is pure spirit congealed into material substance. That is why Jesus is cited as saying "Split wood, and I am there." Our ancient rocks, soils, ferns, protozoa, aerobic microorganisms, insects, reptiles—and eventually man—form a grand diversity and continuum of expressions of one omnipotent cosmic source point we call God.*

*Initially, the life expression here on earth was of a very simple nature and lacked any form of self awareness. Yet all seemingly inanimate matter contains the seed of animation. It is, after all "all energy"—but the fact that we cannot see the whirling atoms that form the composition of a rock does not mean they are not actual. That it is not alive.*

*The creative source point of all life is present even in the most ancient mountains and minerals of our planet.*

*All these are aspiring to become more than they are. They all have the capacity for constant movement towards a higher expression of themselves. Thus they "transform" and move on, as it were, into subtler forms of expression of their original form. This is the true meaning of the word "evolution".*

*We—mankind—are at the upper edge of this process of evolution, but we are still informed by all stages that got us here. We recognise them as being gradually evolving expressions within the development of our unique psycho-spiritual and physical propensities.*

*Thus we can today, if we so wish, feel "at one" with the natural environment around us, simply because we are it—and it is us. There has never been a separation point, just a continuum of evolving expression of the pure source point from whence "life" was birthed.*

*However, somewhere along the line, at a well developed stage of the continuum—with the human brain already active, a deviation of the natural evolutionary movement became manifest.*

*We will not speculate on what exactly that was, but will acknowledge its existence. This deviation could happen due to the "free will" originally accorded to independent "thinking" man.*

*Free will is the condition we call "freedom" today; however, only when its intention is the continuing manifestation of the great diversity of the species and a further manifestation of its divine origins. A state I call "the responsibility of freedom".*

*This "true freedom" is precisely what came under attack many millennia ago. The motivation for the attack was based upon the desire that the riches the material world brings to birth should be seen and worshipped solely as inert matter, completely devoid of spirit. In other words, a denial of the existence of a (cosmic) creator which is reflected in all life forms—and a taking ownership of the material world (matter) as a "possession" whose primary objective is personal enrichment.*

*Thus the divine source was stripped clean from the manifestation of it's own creation.*

*From here, gorged on the wealth of three dimensional power, the false aspirants went on—driven by an insatiable infatuation with possession, to try to capture not*

*just the material—but the innate spiritual expression of human and planetary evolution as well.*

*They saw that in spite of their taking a controlling influence over mankind, the life force remained irrepressible. This aroused a deep jealousy in "the one who would be god-king"; and the only way of satiating this jealousy was to reek vengeance on this freedom loving life force. A force that would not allow itself to come under the control of a godless authority.*

*Great wars were set in motion by the jealous ones. The core of each was "divide man against himself". Let him destroy himself.*

*But even the carnage reeked by this evil ploy did not completely vanquish the true human, driven as he/she is by the upwardly rising spirit of aspiration, resonant echo of the One Pure Spirit. That great mystery which stimulates the desire to consciously realise one's oneness with Source.*

*So we arrive at today.*

*Today the jealous ones, bruised, but more vindictive than ever—thanks to their past failures—aim to attack and distort the very DNA of life itself, [i]n order to splice into it the codes of their spirit-less digital mechanistic void, so as to create the "ex-human" robotic designer-slave—that which has all its faculties genetically engineered, to the synthetic point of no return. No return to nature. No way home.*

*Thus the murderers seek to enthrone themselves as god-kings of their satanic empire.*

*Now they have declared open war on Earth as well as humanity—and are going for the jugular.*

*While this very small and very sick cabal leads the way, their army of foot soldiers trudge along behind, gazing into their mobile phones and wide screen TVs, awaiting the next instructions. Their designer-slave minds already given over to the slow march into spiritual oblivion. Their bodies bent with denial. Their souls' vital transmissions suffocated under a heavy blanket of uncontrolled and poisoned thinking, whose chief ingredient is—fear.*

*We know the plan—and we know of human-kind's retrograde passivity which has been responsible for allowing this plan to get as far as it has.*

*We have learned that the Covid jab, chemtrails-aluminium, WiFi and fluoride combine to calcify the pineal gland and block its function as chief receptor of the higher vibrational cosmic energies.*

*We have learned that GMO and pesticides do a very similar thing to the plant kingdom which is here to nourish us. And we know that a great part of the food chain carries the burden of this toxicity.*

*We know that all such brutal attacks on this living planet and its occupants stem from a grossly distorted perception of what Life is all about. A reversal, in fact.*

*But we also know one more thing. That a rising tide of awakening humanity has recognised the deception and is now establishing a formidable resistance. And in doing so has discovered its inner powers and found the will to directly challenge the architects of destruction.*

*We start to understand how times of profound darkness can be precursors of times of searing illumination. How a great metamorphosis of life on earth is in the air.*

*A manifestation that will bring with it that which we nurture in our hearts and envision in our minds. We, guardians of the flag of truth and vanguard of a new society built on honour, wisdom, justice and truth.*

*It's a battle royal, make no mistake. The road to peace is not secured via passivity and wishful thinking. Not at all. Not even prayer.*

*The great Indian Sadhu, Prabat Rajan Sarkar stated it this way "There is no other way of establishing peace than by fighting against the reasons that disturb the peace."*

*So fight we will, until we win.*

# This is the last chance to save British civilisation

## BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

1586. The high watermark of British society and civilisation, with all the decency that it represented and manifested, was in the 1950s. Those who can remember this are rapidly dying out.

1587. After then the Dark Force with their Collaborators began their long process of undermining all aspects of British society, usually through controlled "social reform movements". This process first started in the universities and then spread out. The process continued decade after decade until every aspect of society has now been completely corrupted, degenerated and ruined.

- **Refer to Section: "DESTROY ALL TRADITIONAL MORAL AND SPIRITUAL VALUES AND IDENTITIES AND REPLACE THEM WITH THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES"**  
[\[see page 135\].](#)

## THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1588. The Plan is now so far advanced that very soon British civilisation and society will be completely overturned with Global Tyranny imposed, unless there is an urgent resistance movement. **This is the last chance to save British civilisation.**

1589. The only reform programme currently available to repair the devastation is the Programme of National Reform set out in Part 3 of The Counter Revolution.

- The **Programme of National Reform** set out in The Counter Revolution is a blueprint for reconstructing Britain. It provides detailed proposals to create a new society. It sets out specific constitutional, political, electoral, legal, monetary, media, educational and social reforms based on the Universal Spiritual Laws and a clear set of values, which will stop the Plan and rebuild British civilisation. It fundamentally and permanently transfers power from the corrupt and toxic British Ruling Elite (who have fatally misused power) to the individual British Citizen. It repairs the damage caused by the Process of Destruction, installs a New Parliamentary System and a Sovereign Monetary System, empowers the individual and prevents the imposition of Global Tyranny, the Infrastructure of Slavery and the dictatorship.

- **Refer to Section: "THE PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM"**  
[\[see page 937\].](#)

1590. No reform is possible through the existing political parties run by the British Ruling Elite as they and the media are controlled by the Dark Force. Any real opposition is prevented. All conventional opposition still tries to operate by way of new political parties within the existing constitutional system—but trying to build up a new political

party is now quite pointless, as the existing constitutional and electoral system is completely corrupt and prevents new parties from being elected.

1591. Time is rapidly running out.

**MANDATORY STIPULATIONS:**

1592. If no reform within the law is possible, then the only alternative is massive civil disobedience.

- Refer to Section: "**REFORM OR CIVIL DISOBEDIENCE**" [\[see page 1651\]](#).

# The Counter Revolution

1593. There is a **DARKNESS**.

- Refer to Section: "**THE DARKNESS**" [\[see page 887\]](#).

1594. The **DARKNESS** wishes to make slaves of all humanity and to stop all Spiritual Development.

1595. The **DARKNESS** uses and empowers the Dark Force to achieve its purposes.

1596. The **DARKNESS** and the Dark Force will be neutralised and made powerless.

1597. New structures will be built that are free from the **DARKNESS** and the Dark Force.

1598. In place of those evil forces which have ruled the world for so long, there will be a Counter Revolution, and the Programme of National Reform will be implemented.

- (1) The **Programme of National Reform** set out in The Counter Revolution is a blueprint for reconstructing Britain. It provides detailed proposals to create a new society. It sets out specific constitutional, political, electoral, legal, monetary, media, educational and social reforms based on the Universal Spiritual Laws and a clear set of values, which will stop the Plan and rebuild British civilisation. It fundamentally and permanently transfers power from the corrupt and toxic British Ruling Elite (who have fatally misused power) to the individual British Citizen. It repairs the damage caused by the Process of Destruction, installs a New Parliamentary System and a Sovereign Monetary System, empowers the individual and prevents the imposition of Global Tyranny, the Infrastructure of Slavery and the dictatorship.

- Refer to Section: "**THE PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM**" [\[see page 937\]](#).

- (2) Step by step throughout the **Programme of National Reform** the power and control of the Dark Force will be eliminated, and the damage repaired. Then there will be enormous benefits for individual British Citizens and for the country, enabling them to be an uplifting example to the whole of the world.





Rudyard Kipling

"The Beginnings"

*It was not part of their blood,  
It came to them very late  
With long arrears to make good,  
When the English began to hate.*

*They were not easily moved,  
They were icy—willing to wait  
Till every count should be proved,  
Ere the English began to hate.*

*Their voices were even and low,  
Their eyes were level and straight.  
There was neither sign nor show,  
When the English began to hate.*

*It was not preached to the crowd,  
It was not taught by the State.  
No man spoke it aloud,  
When the English began to hate.*

*It was not suddenly bred,  
It will not swiftly abate,  
Through the chill years ahead,  
When Time shall count from the date  
That the English began to hate.*



**The Counter Revolution**

# **PART 3:**

# **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM**



# Table of Contents

## Part 3: Programme of National Reform

"The Dream" .....	Page 933
The nature of the Programme of National Reform .....	Page 935
The Programme of National Reform .....	Page 937
Constitutional reforms to transfer real control to the individual .....	Page 961
1. The British Constitution has irretrievably broken down, because there is no effective control over the Executive .....	Page 963
2. The purpose behind the constitutional reforms .....	Page 971
3. Constitutional reforms .....	Page 973
(1) New Parliamentary System .....	Page 975
■ The Reformed Electoral Provisions .....	Page 985
■ The Provisions Relating to the Conduct of Elected Persons .....	Page 989
(2) The Statute of Declaration and the National Principles .....	Page 991
■ National Principles specified under the Statute of Declaration .....	Page 993
(3) Referendums .....	Page 997
(4) Citizen Enquiries .....	Page 1001
(5) The House of Lords, the "House of Cronies", will be abolished and not replaced .....	Page 1007
(6) The Coronation Oath will be amended to incorporate a personal undertaking by the new Monarch to comply with the Statute of Declaration and the National Principles .....	Page 1009
(7) Change in the ruling British Royal Dynasty .....	Page 1011
(8) Scotland, Wales and Northern Ireland .....	Page 1013
(9) A new National Anthem .....	Page 1015
Directly Enforceable Offences .....	Page 1017
1. The nature of Directly Enforceable Offences .....	Page 1019
2. Types of Directly Enforceable Offences .....	Page 1021
3. Trial, Sentencing and Enforcement in respect of Directly Enforceable Offences .....	Page 1033
(1) Trial of Directly Enforceable Offences .....	Page 1035
(2) Sentencing in cases of Directly Enforceable Offences .....	Page 1039
(a) Sentences that can be imposed .....	Page 1041
(b) Mandatory fixed term of imprisonment without remission or parole .....	Page 1047
(3) Enforcement of Sentences for Directly Enforceable Offences .....	Page 1051
(4) The Register of Applications and Judgements relating to Directly Enforceable Offences .....	Page 1053
The Basic Values of The Counter Revolution .....	Page 1055
1. The individual is sovereign .....	Page 1057
2. Rights of the Individual .....	Page 1061
(1) Inherent Rights of the Individual .....	Page 1063

(a) *The nature of Inherent Rights of the Individual* . . . . . Page 1065

(b) *Types of Inherent Rights of the Individual* . . . . . Page 1069

    (I) *Supreme Inherent Right* . . . . . Page 1071

    (II) *Inherent Right to Self Determination* . . . . . Page 1073

    (III) *Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech* . . . . . Page 1075

        ■ *Exceptions and limitations to the Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech* . Page 1081

    (IV) *Inherent Right of Privacy* . . . . . Page 1083

    (V) *Inherent Right to Freedom of Movement* . . . . . Page 1085

    (VI) *Inherent Right to Freedom of Assembly* . . . . . Page 1087

    (VII) *Inherent Right to Life* . . . . . Page 1089

(2) *Additional Individual Rights* . . . . . Page 1091

    (a) *The nature of Additional Individual Rights* . . . . . Page 1093

    (b) *Types of Additional Individual Rights* . . . . . Page 1095

        (I) *Additional Individual Right to Own Private Property* . . . . . Page 1097

        (II) *Additional Individual Right for White People to Live with People of their own Race, Way of Life and Culture* . . . . . Page 1099

        (III) *Additional Individual Right to Legal Equality under the Rule of Law* . . . . . Page 1101

        (IV) *Additional Individual Right to Reasonable Equality of Opportunity* . . . . . Page 1103

        (V) *Additional Individual Right of Self-Defence* . . . . . Page 1105

3. *Empowering the individual* . . . . . Page 1107

4. *Individuals in voluntary cooperation, not Communitarianism* . . . . . Page 1111

5. *Democratic Nationalism, not undemocratic Internationalism* . . . . . Page 1115

6. *Strengthening of genuine and mutually supportive local communities* . . . . . Page 1119

    ■ *The Local Infrastructure Trust Fund, to provide infrastructures for building genuine and mutually supportive local communities* . . . . . Page 1123

7. *Enhancing allegiance to the Nation* . . . . . Page 1125

8. *Esoteric Implicit Consent obtained by the Dark Force by operation of the Revelation of the Method is hereby denied, rejected and withheld* . . . . . Page 1129

    ■ *"Declaration of Freedom for All" (Extract): Lisa Renee* . . . . . Page 1131

9. *Confidential Data belongs entirely to the relevant individual* . . . . . Page 1135

10. *Britain is to be made as self-sufficient as possible* . . . . . Page 1137

11. *Britain's economy will be based on free enterprise, and a free and fair market* . . . . . Page 1139

12. *Power must be decentralised* . . . . . Page 1141

13. *Promoting Spiritual Awareness* . . . . . Page 1143

    ■ *The Modern Catechism* . . . . . Page 1151

14. *The Principles of Good Citizenship* . . . . . Page 1155

15. *We are warriors* . . . . . Page 1157

**National Coherence** . . . . . Page 1159

    1. *There will be National Coherence with a single COLOUR-BLIND culture (all other cultures will be eliminated)* . . . . . Page 1161

- *The Principles of National Coherence* . . . . . Page 1165
- 2. *Complete cessation of all immigration and chain migration* . . . . . Page 1169
- 3. *Cancellation of all British Citizenship granted on or after 1 January 1990* . . . . . Page 1171
- 4. *Conditions applying to immigrants granted British Citizenship on or after 1 January 1990* . . . . . Page 1173
- 5. *The Voluntary Resettlement Scheme* . . . . . Page 1175
- 6. *Conditions applying to any person who entered Britain illegally* . . . . . Page 1179
- 7. *There will be ruthless suppression of all those deliberately causing racial conflict* . . . . . Page 1181
- 8. *Entitlement to British Citizenship* . . . . . Page 1183
- 9. *Prioritising British Citizens* . . . . . Page 1185
- 10. *There will be no Unfair Group Privilege* . . . . . Page 1187
- 11. *The culture of Islam* . . . . . Page 1189
  
- Replacement of the toxic British Ruling Elite . . . . . Page 1193
- The key role of masculinity . . . . . Page 1199
- Strengthening the family . . . . . Page 1205
- Preventing the promotion of Sexual Dysfunction . . . . . Page 1211
- Employment. . . . . Page 1217
  - 1. *Key Employment Positions* . . . . . Page 1219
  - 2. *Persons barred from holding any Key Employment Position* . . . . . Page 1221
  - 3. *As a condition for holding a Key Employment Position, a person must sign an Undertaking to comply with the Principles of Good Citizenship* . . . . . Page 1223
  - 4. *The Register of Restricted Employment* . . . . . Page 1225
  - 5. *The Register of Permitted Employment* . . . . . Page 1227
  - 6. *Directly Enforceable Offences relating to Employment* . . . . . Page 1229
  
- Reform of the media . . . . . Page 1231
  - 1. *Reform of Broadcasting* . . . . . Page 1233
    - *The Broadcasting Code* . . . . . Page 1239
    - *The Drama and Feature Films Code* . . . . . Page 1243
  - 2. *Reform of Non-Broadcast Media* . . . . . Page 1245
    - *The Non-Broadcast Media Code* . . . . . Page 1247
  - 3. *Internet and Social Media World Monopolies will be regulated* . . . . . Page 1249
    - *Stipulated Internet and Social Media World Monopolies* . . . . . Page 1253
    - *The Internet and Social Media World Monopoly Code* . . . . . Page 1255
  
- Reform of Education . . . . . Page 1257
  - 1. *Reforming the structure of the National Education System* . . . . . Page 1259
    - (1) *Education in schools* . . . . . Page 1267
      - *The Reformed Teaching Code for Schools* . . . . . Page 1269
      - *Code of Pupil Behaviour* . . . . . Page 1279

(2) Higher education ..... Page 1281

- The Reformed Teaching Code for Higher Education ..... Page 1283

2. There will be a fundamental shift in higher education to degrees and courses in science and technology and away from "humanities" ..... Page 1287

3. Students' Tuition Fees and Maintenance Grants will be paid in full in respect of Nationally Supportive Courses ..... Page 1289

**Sovereign Monetary System to end the power of the Banks ..... Page 1291**

1. A Sovereign Monetary System will be introduced. .... Page 1293

2. Creation of new Sovereign Money by the Bank of England. .... Page 1297

- Permitted Categories for Creating new Sovereign Money by the Bank of England ..... Page 1301

3. Governments can only use new Sovereign Money within certain rigidly enforced limitations .... Page 1303

- Authorised Government Expenditure of New Sovereign Money ..... Page 1305

4. Control of Inflation ..... Page 1307

5. The state-owned National Lending Bank ..... Page 1313

- The Post Offices will be taken back into public ownership as branches of the National Lending Bank and as Community Hubs ..... Page 1317

6. Advantages of a Sovereign Monetary System ..... Page 1319

7. Expected arguments by the Dark Force to try to prevent the introduction of a Sovereign Monetary System. .... Page 1321

8. Precedents for Sovereign Monetary Systems ..... Page 1325

- (1) The Bank of Canada from 1935 to 1974 ..... Page 1327
- (2) "Colonial Scrip" issued by American Colonies before the American War of Independence ..... Page 1329
- (3) The Island of Guernsey ..... Page 1331
- (4) Abraham Lincoln's "Greenbacks" during the American Civil War ..... Page 1333
- (5) The Commonwealth Bank, Australia until 1924. .... Page 1335
- (6) Bradbury Pounds in Britain in August 1914. .... Page 1337
- (7) Germany in the 1930s ..... Page 1341
- (8) President John F Kennedy in June 1963. .... Page 1345

**The Dark Force's sources of power will be extinguished ..... Page 1347**

1. All members of the Dark Force will be identified and tried ..... Page 1349

2. All Dark Force Collaborators will be removed from all positions of power, authority and influence ..... Page 1351

- (1) All Government Ministers will be dismissed ..... Page 1357
- (2) All MPs, Members of National Assemblies, Local Councillors and Police and Crime Commissioners will be dismissed, subject to the right to apply for reinstatement. .... Page 1359
- (3) All Senior State Officials will be dismissed ..... Page 1361
- (4) The Cabinet Office will be abolished and all staff will be dismissed. .... Page 1363

3. Removal from society of all key activist organisers of the Destructive Values ..... Page 1365

4. Malign organisations will be neutralised ..... Page 1367

- (1) Common Purpose will be abolished and all Common Purpose graduates will be removed and barred from holding any Key Employment Position ..... Page 1369



(2) Provisions relating to Stipulated Secret Societies . . . . . Page 1371

(3) Organisations damaging to the interests of Britain will be banned . . . . . Page 1375

    ■ Organisations entered on the Register of Banned Organisations . . . . . Page 1377

(4) British charities will not be allowed to conduct any political activities . . . . . Page 1379

5. Money Power, Monopoly Capitalism and Excessive Private Wealth will be broken up . . . . . Page 1381

    (1) A Sovereign Monetary System will be introduced, and banks will no longer be allowed to create money . . . . . Page 1383

    (2) Monopoly Capitalism will be identified and broken up . . . . . Page 1385

        ■ Foreign-Owned Business Code . . . . . Page 1397

        ■ Monopoly Media Groups will be broken up . . . . . Page 1399

        ■ National Wiki of Business Activity . . . . . Page 1401

        ■ There will be no need for Foreign Investment . . . . . Page 1403

        ■ Takeover Vetting Panel . . . . . Page 1405

    (3) Excessive Private Wealth over £300 million will be confiscated and used for building and benefiting genuine local communities . . . . . Page 1407

6. Funding by Prohibited Suppliers of Funding will be prohibited . . . . . Page 1409

7. Corruption by advertising will be prevented . . . . . Page 1413

8. Corruption by Marketing and Public Relations Organisations will be stopped . . . . . Page 1415

9. Financial Terrorism will be prohibited. . . . . Page 1419

Preventing Global Tyranny affecting Britain. . . . . Page 1421

    1. Britain will be free of Global Tyranny . . . . . Page 1423

    2. Preventing economic collapse . . . . . Page 1429

    3. Preventing disruption of food supplies . . . . . Page 1433

    4. Preventing disruption of energy supplies . . . . . Page 1437

    5. Dismantling the Infrastructure of Slavery . . . . . Page 1439

    6. All COVID-19 State Terrorism will be cancelled and never reimposed . . . . . Page 1449

    7. Britain will not comply with international initiatives which are against the interests of Britain . . . . . Page 1453

    8. Register of Approved International Organisations . . . . . Page 1455

    9. Treatment to reverse damage caused by the COVID-19 "vaccines" . . . . . Page 1457

    10. British Government COVID-19 Debt Relief and Compensation Programme . . . . . Page 1459

Refinancing Central Government. . . . . Page 1461

    1. Repayment of the whole of the National Debt with debt free and interest free Sovereign Money . . . . . Page 1463

    2. Debt free and interest free advances of Sovereign Money to Central Government by the National Lending Bank . . . . . Page 1465

Reform of the British Public Sector . . . . . Page 1467

Local Government will be reformed to build, reflect and enhance genuine local communities, local identity, individuality and accountability. . . . . Page 1469

    ■ All decision-making to be by elected representatives and not by Collaborative Governance . . . . . Page 1477

■ <i>Refinancing Local Government infrastructural developments with interest free loans from the National Lending Bank</i> .....	Page 1479
Rebuilding of manufacturing and industrial capacity .....	Page 1481
Assisting British Citizens to develop financial security .....	Page 1487
1. <i>Assisting British Citizens to develop financial security</i> .....	Page 1489
2. <i>Significant reduction of Income Tax and National Insurance contributions for the lowest income levels</i> .....	Page 1491
3. <i>Reduction in capital taxes</i> .....	Page 1493
4. <i>Home ownership to be available for all British Citizens using interest free loans from the National Lending Bank</i> .....	Page 1495
5. <i>Right to Buy tenanted houses for all British Citizens using interest free loans from the National Lending Bank</i> .....	Page 1499
6. <i>Right to Buy tenanted farms for all British Citizens using interest free loans from the National Lending Bank</i> .....	Page 1501
Law and Order and the Administration of Justice .....	Page 1503
1. <i>Reform of the Police</i> .....	Page 1505
2. <i>Administration of Justice and the Legal Profession</i> .....	Page 1509
Environmental .....	Page 1513
1. <i>Development of Energy Creation Units</i> .....	Page 1515
2. <i>Total elimination of the use of fossil fuels</i> .....	Page 1519
3. <i>All transport will be electric and powered by Energy Creation Units</i> .....	Page 1521
4. <i>Private transport will be encouraged</i> .....	Page 1523
5. <i>The house building boom is over</i> .....	Page 1527
6. <i>Ownership of land in Britain</i> .....	Page 1529
7. <i>Agriculture and Fisheries</i> .....	Page 1531
■ <i>Interest free loans for conversion to organic and regenerative farming</i> .....	Page 1535
■ <i>The Community Food Growing Project</i> .....	Page 1537
8. <i>Prevention of pollution and waste</i> .....	Page 1539
9. <i>Heritage Forests: massive reforestation with deciduous trees</i> .....	Page 1541
10. <i>Protection of British wildlife and biodiversity</i> .....	Page 1543
11. <i>There will be a long term goal to reduce the population of Britain to 25 million, the level in 1840</i> .....	Page 1547
12. <i>The Government's policies promoting Sustainability are a fraud and will be abolished</i> .....	Page 1549
Control over irresponsible science .....	Page 1551
1. <i>All Climate Engineering and chemtrails will be prohibited</i> .....	Page 1553
2. <i>Protection of DNA integrity</i> .....	Page 1555
3. <i>Control of Transhumanism and Synthetic Biology</i> .....	Page 1559
4. <i>Gain of function in pathogens</i> .....	Page 1565

5. Control of AI .....	Page 1567
Health .....	Page 1569
1. Reform of health services .....	Page 1571
2. The energy matrix .....	Page 1575
3. Health improvements.....	Page 1577
Security .....	Page 1579
1. The Armed Services .....	Page 1581
2. The Intelligence Services.....	Page 1583
3. Border Security .....	Page 1585
International Matters .....	Page 1587
1. International Relations.....	Page 1589
2. Third World Debt to British banks will be cancelled .....	Page 1595
Personal Liberty Commission .....	Page 1597
The Reinstatement Appeals Procedure.....	Page 1599
National Wikis and Strategic Databases .....	Page 1601
1. National Wikis .....	Page 1603
2. Strategic Databases .....	Page 1605
National Security Department .....	Page 1607
1. Composition and status of the National Security Department.....	Page 1609
2. Functions of the National Security Department .....	Page 1611
(1) Border control and control of nationality .....	Page 1613
(2) Special Enquiries .....	Page 1615
(3) Sentencing and enforcement in respect of Directly Enforceable Offences.....	Page 1619
(4) Managing National Wikis and Strategic Databases.....	Page 1621
(5) Exposing and eradicating the UK Deep State .....	Page 1623
(6) Auditing all receipts of public funds to prevent misuse for advancing the Plan or fund the UK Deep State ..	Page 1625
(7) Investigating prohibited funding by Prohibited Suppliers of Funding.....	Page 1627
(8) Administering the Voluntary Resettlement Scheme .....	Page 1629
(9) Administering the Reinstatement Appeals Procedure.....	Page 1631
(10) Licensing Teacher Training Institutions, Education Inspectors and Instructors in Continuing Professional Development in Education.....	Page 1633
(11) Licensing drama and feature films under the Drama and Feature Films Code.....	Page 1635
International Judicial Enquiries .....	Page 1637
1. The establishment of International Judicial Enquiries .....	Page 1639
2. Specific International Judicial Enquiries .....	Page 1641
(1) International Judicial Enquiry into the truth about the Holocaust.....	Page 1643
(2) International Judicial Enquiry into the real perpetrators of 9/11 .....	Page 1645

(3) *International Judicial Enquiry into the world crisis caused by Climate Engineering and chemtrails* . . . . . Page 1647

All practice of Luciferianism, Satanism, Demonolatry and Black Magic  
will be illegal . . . . . Page 1649

Reform or civil disobedience . . . . . Page 1651

    ■ *The Statute of Reform: The Transitional Council of State.* . . . . Page 1659

## The Dream

*That all the truly wicked people and intelligences causing the Process of Destruction with all its turmoil, breakdown and catastrophe, are for ever and ever removed from all power, authority and influence on the Planet, enabling humanity to have a Golden Age of inner peace and inner stillness where all are peacefully progressing with their personal spiritual development of SELF-Realisation, creating a Planet of radiant spiritual beauty.*



# The nature of the Programme of National Reform

*"Beneath this mask there is more than flesh, beneath this mask there is an idea, Mr Creedy—and ideas are bulletproof."*

*V For Vendetta*

1599. The **Programme of National Reform** set out in The Counter Revolution is a blueprint for reconstructing Britain. It provides detailed proposals to create a new society. It sets out specific constitutional, political, electoral, legal, monetary, media, educational and social reforms based on the Universal Spiritual Laws and a clear set of values, which will stop the Plan and rebuild British civilisation. It fundamentally and permanently transfers power from the corrupt and toxic British Ruling Elite (who have fatally misused power) to the individual British Citizen. It repairs the damage caused by the Process of Destruction, installs a New Parliamentary System and a Sovereign Monetary System, empowers the individual and prevents the imposition of Global Tyranny, the Infrastructure of Slavery and the dictatorship.
1600. There must be a new start in society, and so there must be a reassertion of the Universal Spiritual Laws. The **Programme of National Reform** provides that these spiritual principles are built into the legal and political systems to give spiritual meaning and purpose to human existence. The two must now go together.
1601. Step by step throughout the **Programme of National Reform** the power and control of the Dark Force will be eliminated, and the damage repaired. Then there will be enormous benefits for individual British Citizens and for the country, enabling them to be an uplifting example to the whole of the world.





# The Programme of National Reform

1602. The **Programme of National Reform** set out in The Counter Revolution is a blueprint for reconstructing Britain. It provides detailed proposals to create a new society. It sets out specific constitutional, political, electoral, legal, monetary, media, educational and social reforms based on the Universal Spiritual Laws and a clear set of values, which will stop the Plan and rebuild British civilisation. It fundamentally and permanently transfers power from the corrupt and toxic British Ruling Elite (who have fatally misused power) to the individual British Citizen. It repairs the damage caused by the Process of Destruction, installs a New Parliamentary System and a Sovereign Monetary System, empowers the individual and prevents the imposition of Global Tyranny, the Infrastructure of Slavery and the dictatorship.
1603. The detailed provisions of the Programme of National Reform are set out in Part 3 of The Counter Revolution ("Programme of National Reform"). They are set out under the headings "Programme of National Reform" at the end of each section.
1604. The following is a very brief outline of key features of the Programme of National Reform.



1605. There must be a **fundamental and permanent transfer of real power** from the corrupt and toxic British Ruling Elite to the individual British Citizen.
- (1) There will be a **New Parliamentary System**.
- (a) The Political Party system will be abolished; all Elected Persons will be independents; they will be contractually bound to their constituents and if they break their contractual duties they can be directly removed by their constituents.
- **Refer to Section: "NEW PARLIAMENTARY SYSTEM"**  
*[see page 975].*
- This is the primary and key demand of The Counter Revolution under the Programme of National Reform.
- (b) The British Constitution will become a **Direct Democracy** where Elected Persons will no longer be "representatives" of their constituents (where they have to do whatever their Political Party tells them), but **delegates** of their constituents where they are **contractually** bound to fulfill legally binding "Delegated Duties" to their constituents directly.

- 1) Delegated Duties of an Elected Person can arise in the following ways:
    - (i) The Election Manifesto of each Elected Person is legally binding, unless there has been a material change of circumstances.
    - (ii) Formal election or other promises given by an Elected Person to their constituents.
    - (iii) By holding Local Referendums within the constituency concerned, constituents can require their Elected Persons to vote for and promote the issue decided upon in the Local Referendum.
  - 2) Breach of a Delegated Duty by an Elected Person is a Directly Enforceable Offence enforceable directly by any of their constituents, where the Elected Person can be directly removed from office.
- (c) The Reformed Electoral Provisions will apply to the election of all Elected Persons.
- Refer to Section: "**THE REFORMED ELECTORAL PROVISIONS**" [\[see page 985\]](#).
- (d) The Provisions Relating to the Conduct of Elected Persons will apply to all Elected Persons.
- Refer to Section: "**THE PROVISIONS RELATING TO THE CONDUCT OF ELECTED PERSONS**" [\[see page 989\]](#).
- Provisions include the following:
    - Apart from their State Salaries and State Expenses, all Elected Persons are prohibited from receiving any payment from any person or organisation or acting as paid lobbyist for any cause or organisation, and they are also prohibited from conducting any remunerated occupation or receiving any media appearance money.
    - Deliberate lying or deceiving by any Elected Person, or by any person within the British Public Sector, or by any person in a public, official or professional capacity or in the media will be a Directly Enforceable Offence actionable by any British Citizen.
- (2) The **STATUTE OF DECLARATION** will be enacted. This Statute sets in law that the power and authority of the Crown, Government, Parliament and the judicial system derive entirely from British Citizens (the "People") who are the

sole source of all power in Britain. The People are not the servants of the Crown or the ruling elite. The People are the Masters. The Crown, Government and Parliament are merely delegates of the People exercising such powers and authority delegated to them by the People from time to time as the People in their sole discretion may decide. The extent and limitation of such powers and authority is determined by **National Principles** specified under the Statute of Declaration.

- (a) This means that for the first time in the country's history, the Crown, Government and Parliament will no longer have absolute power to do whatever they want or pass any law they want; the British people now have the right to limit them and hold them to justice.
- (b) If the Crown, Government or Parliament now act outside the terms of the powers and authority delegated to them by the Statute of Declaration and the **National Principles**, then (1) they have no power or authority over any Institutions of State which cannot legally obey them without personal legal liability, and (2) any legislation passed or action taken in breach will be ultra vires, illegal, unenforceable and does not have to be obeyed. Any person involved with or voting for such illegal legislation or action (including the reigning Monarch personally) and any person attempting to enforce the same (including any member of the security forces or the police force) will be in breach of a Directly Enforceable Offence and personally subject to penalties in the course of legal proceedings by any British Citizen.
  - Refer to Section: "THE STATUTE OF DECLARATION AND THE NATIONAL PRINCIPLES" [see page 991].**
  - Refer to Section: "NATIONAL PRINCIPLES SPECIFIED UNDER THE STATUTE OF DECLARATION" [see page 993].**
- (3) **Directly Enforceable Offences.** For the first time, every individual British Citizen will be empowered to bring direct legal actions for breach of public duty (with Legal Aid) against, inter alia, the reigning Monarch, the Prime Minister, all Governments including all Local Government, all politicians, all in the British Public Sector (as defined), all in the National Education System and all in the media. This is the system of Directly Enforceable Offences.
  - Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT" [see page 1019].**
- (4) **Referendums.** There will be Confirmatory Referendums, Enhanced Confirmatory Referendums, Citizen Initiative Referendums and Local Referendums (in the latter case binding specifically on the local Elected Persons).

- Refer to Section: "REFERENDUMS" [see page 997].**
- (5) **Citizen Enquiries.** In view of Government and other public activities being deeply corrupted and increasingly hidden from public scrutiny and that there is no uncorrupted institution that can hold the Government and public authorities to account, any individual British Citizen has the right to submit Citizen Enquiries directly to any part of the British Public Sector, to any Elected Person and to certain other specified organisations and processes. The British Citizen can then use the reply to this Citizen Enquiry to support an Application in respect of a Directly Enforceable Offence should they so desire.
- Refer to Section: "CITIZEN ENQUIRIES" [see page 1001].**
- (6) The House of Lords will be abolished and not replaced.
- Refer to Section: "HOUSE OF LORDS, THE "HOUSE OF CRONIES", WILL BE ABOLISHED AND NOT REPLACED" [see page 1007].**
- (7) The Coronation Oath will be amended to incorporate a personal undertaking by the new Monarch to comply with the Statute of Declaration and the **National Principles**.
- (8) As the authority of the justice system will now be derived from the British people and not the Crown, the reigning Monarch is personally subject to the law of the land and penalties thereunder in the same way as any other person. The Coronation Oath and the **National Principles** are therefore legally binding on the Monarch, and enforceable by any British Citizen. The Monarch is now personally liable if he or she gives the Royal Assent in breach of the **National Principles**.
1606. **There will be National Coherence.** There will only be one culture and only one officially recognised language (Welsh excepted). All other cultures and languages will be eliminated. It will be a **COLOUR-BLIND** culture, and race will be made completely irrelevant.
- Refer to Section: "THERE WILL BE NATIONAL COHERENCE WITH A SINGLE COLOUR-BLIND CULTURE (ALL OTHER CULTURES WILL BE ELIMINATED)" [see page 1161].**
- (1) The Principles of National Coherence will be implemented.
- Refer to Section: "THE PRINCIPLES OF NATIONAL COHERENCE" [see page 1165].**
- (2) There will be ruthless suppression of all those deliberately causing racial conflict.

- Refer to Section: "THERE WILL BE RUTHLESS SUPPRESSION OF ALL THOSE DELIBERATELY CAUSING RACIAL CONFLICT" [see page 1181].**
- (3) There will be a new and fairer definition of "racism".
- Refer to Section: "NEW AND FAIRER DEFINITION OF "RACISM" " [see page 1181] [clause 2059].**
- (4) Hate Crimes will be abolished.
- (5) All laws, policies, requirements and organisations relating to multiculturalism, "diversity" and racial and cultural quotas will be repealed and/or prohibited.
- (6) Anti-White Hate will be prohibited.
- Refer to Section: "ANTI-WHITE HATE" [see page 217].**
- (7) The 1300 year world curse of militant and imperialistic Islam will be completely neutered. It will be demilitarised and depoliticised in Britain and made merely a personal and private faith without any outer political, military or cultural aspects.
- Refer to Section: "THE CULTURE OF ISLAM" [see page 1189].**
- (8) The original people of Britain are destined to be a racial minority in the country by 2066. This is the intention of those who control the British Ruling Elite. Unless the original people are content to be in a racial and cultural minority the following policies must be adopted:
- Refer to Section: "WHITE REPLACEMENT" [see page 193].**
- (a) All immigration to Britain (including chain migration) will be stopped **immediately, completely and permanently**. The present immigration and asylum provisions will be abolished. There will be completely new and very restricted arrangements for people who wish to come to this country; there will be no legal entitlement. Access to Britain, if approved, will only be on a temporary Work Permit.
- Refer to Section: "COMPLETE CESSATION OF ALL IMMIGRATION AND CHAIN MIGRATION" [see page 1169].**
- (b) All British Citizenship granted on or after 1 January 1990 will be cancelled, subject to the right to apply for reinstatement.
- Refer to Section: "CANCELLATION OF ALL BRITISH CITIZENSHIP GRANTED ON OR AFTER 1 JANUARY 1990" [see page 1171].**

- Refer to Section: "THE REINSTATEMENT APPEALS PROCEDURE" [see page 1599].**
  - (c) British Citizenship will be required for entitlement to facilities and to any State Benefits.
  - (d) The many millions of non-British who were wrongly brought to this country by the Dark Force and who were awarded British Citizenship between 1 January 1990 and 23 June 2016, will be given the opportunity to be voluntarily resettled out of this country ("the Voluntary Resettlement Scheme"). Using Sovereign Money, many Garden Cities of high quality will be constructed outside the UK and all resettled people will be provided with homes there together with lifetime free health care, education facilities and welfare for them and their families. This will be the largest publicly funded construction scheme ever organised in the history of the country.
    - Refer to Section: "THE VOLUNTARY RESETTLEMENT SCHEME" [see page 1175].**
  - (e) There will be special arrangements applying to persons who entered Britain illegally on or after 23 June 2016. These people are generally military age African and Muslim men deliberately encouraged and facilitated to enter by the controlled British Ruling Elite, and their number now greatly exceeds the numbers of our own security services. This extraordinary situation cannot be regarded as anything other than the deliberate setting up by the Dark Force of an invading army to create total social breakdown, even civil war. It is a very serious situation. All such persons will be instructed to return to their original country; if they fail to do so then they will be treated as prisoners of war. Accordingly they will be interned for the rest of their lives; they will not receive any State Benefits and they cannot be employed; however, they can return to their original countries whenever they wish to do so. They will not be entitled to take advantage of the Voluntary Resettlement Scheme.
    - Refer to Section: "CONDITIONS APPLYING TO PERSONS ENTERING BRITAIN ILLEGALLY ON OR AFTER 23 JUNE 2016" [see page 1179].**
1607. All Unfair Group Privileges, including Non-White Privilege, Female Privilege, Homosexual Privilege, Transgender, Gender Self-Identification and Non-Binary Privilege, Jewish Privilege and any other Unfair Group Privileges created from time to time by the Dark Force are prohibited.
- Refer to Section: "NON-WHITE PRIVILEGE" [see page 331].**
  - Refer to Section: "FEMALE PRIVILEGE" [see page 335].**

- Refer to Section: "**HOMOSEXUAL PRIVILEGE**" [see page 337].
- Refer to Section: "**TRANSGENDER, GENDER SELF-IDENTIFICATION AND NON-BINARY PRIVILEGE**" [see page 339].
- Refer to Section: "**JEWISH PRIVILEGE**" [see page 341].

1608. The key role of masculinity will be recognised and encouraged.

- Refer to Section: "**THE KEY ROLE OF MASCULINITY**" [see page 1199].

1609. Action will be taken to strengthen the family.

- Refer to Section: "**STRENGTHENING THE FAMILY**" [see page 1205].

1610. Action will be taken to prevent the promotion of Sexual Dysfunction.

- Refer to Section: "**PREVENTING THE PROMOTION OF SEXUAL DYSFUNCTION**" [see page 1211].

(1) Any person promoting the Gender Agenda is deemed to be a Dark Force Collaborator and accordingly barred from holding any Key Employment Position.

- The **Gender Agenda** is the public or official promotion of the depravity, degeneracy and perversion of transgenderism, gender self-identification, non-binary agendas, paedophilia and homosexuality.

- Refer to Section: "**ALL DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS WILL BE REMOVED FROM ALL POSITIONS OF POWER, AUTHORITY AND INFLUENCE**" [see page 1351].

(2) **The Process of Sexual Degeneration of the Young.** There is an unprecedented attack on white children and young people of all ages by encouraging the Gender Agenda and other forms of deliberate sexualisation. The sexualisation of very young children is promoted by the UN and is an appalling wickedness. This process is designed by the Dark Force to rot the very foundations of white civilisation and to cause its final breakdown. This process operates largely in schools and Broadcasting but also through other organisations and media, and can involve activities such as public Drag Queen presentations and explicit public cross-dressing exhibitionism and marches.

- (a) Any person promoting the Process of Sexual Degeneration of the Young to any person under 18 years of age will receive a mandatory sentence of ten years imprisonment without remission or parole.

- (b) The Process of Sexual Degeneration of the Young is expressly prohibited by the Broadcasting Code, the Drama and Feature Films Code and the Non-Broadcast Media Code.
- Refer to Section: **"THE BROADCASTING CODE"** [\[see page 1239\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: **"THE DRAMA AND FEATURE FILMS CODE"** [\[see page 1243\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: **"THE NON-BROADCAST MEDIA CODE"** [\[see page 1247\]](#).
- (c) The Process of Sexual Degeneration of the Young is expressly prohibited by the Reformed Teaching Code for Schools and the Reformed Teaching Code for Higher Education under the Reform of Education.
- Refer to Section: **"THE REFORMED TEACHING CODE FOR SCHOOLS"** [\[see page 1269\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: **"THE REFORMED TEACHING CODE FOR HIGHER EDUCATION"** [\[see page 1283\]](#).

1611. Nationality is the best unifier of the people and the best protection against totalitarianism and selfish globalism. Historically, no political structure has yet been devised to achieve these goals more effectively than the independent, democratic nation state. There will be national autonomy, not Internationalism controlled by the unelected Few. The nation state will be the paramount and wholly sovereign unit of government.

- Refer to Section: **"DEMOCRATIC NATIONALISM, NOT UNDEMOCRATIC INTERNATIONALISM"** [\[see page 1115\]](#).

1612. The main justification for the Great Reset is stated to be the need for Sustainability and Net Zero Carbon. However both Sustainability and Net Zero Carbon are based entirely on the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud—and the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is built entirely upon lies and deceit. So the Great Reset is based on a fraud.

- Refer to Section: **"PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: NET ZERO CARBON"** [\[see page 743\]](#).
- Refer to Section: **"THE MAN-MADE CLIMATE CRISIS FRAUD"** [\[see page 707\]](#).

- (1) The policy of Net Zero Carbon will be abolished, as it is based on the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud.



- (2) Sustainability (except where it is for the protection of the physical environment and wildlife), the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud, Net Zero Carbon, the limitation and ultimate abolition of private transport, 15-Minute Smart Cities, Climate Lockdowns, the monitoring, allocating and rationing of all individual energy usage, the monitoring of Carbon Footprints, the prevention of agriculture and the ending of meat-eating have nothing to do with any global climate emergency or "Saving the Planet" (despite all the aspirations expressed in Agenda 21, the 2030 Agenda and the New Urban Agenda). They are all merely a fraudulent excuse for the Dark Force (and the Dark Force collaborating British Government and British Ruling Elite), to promote the Fake Energy Crisis and impose international, centralised, digital systems of monitoring and control on all individuals under the Infrastructure of Slavery leading to Global Tyranny. These processes are a fraud and they will not be allowed to operate in Britain.

1613. Specific action will be taken to prevent Global Tyranny being imposed on Britain.

- **Refer to Section: "PREVENTING GLOBAL TYRANNY AFFECTING BRITAIN"**  
[\[see page 1421\].](#)

1614. A **Sovereign Monetary System** will be introduced (in place of the current "Fractional Reserve Monetary System"), and the monopoly of Dark Force-controlled private banks to create money "out of thin air" and to control the supply of money will be destroyed. The Bank of England will then create and issue all the money in the country ("Sovereign Money") under the inherent power of the Royal Prerogative, and the Government will not have to pay any interest. The CBDC will not operate in Britain.

- **Refer to Section: "A SOVEREIGN MONETARY SYSTEM WILL BE INTRODUCED"**  
[\[see page 1293\].](#)

- (1) The Bank of England will have statutory duties to control the money supply and prevent **ALL** inflation of the currency.
- (2) All loans of Sovereign Money by the state-owned National Lending Bank (including all home mortgages) will be free of all interest.
- (3) With respect to Sovereign Money, there will be no Social Credit system, no record will be kept of usage and usage will not be traceable or trackable.
- (4) Sovereign Money is not digital and operates virtually like Sterling. All Sovereign Money is permanent.
- (5) The operation of the entire British Sovereign Monetary System will be transparent—enabling any British Citizen, by the use of Citizen Enquiries and the Directly Enforceable Offences System, to ensure that all requirements of the Sovereign Monetary System are complied with.

- (6) The CBDC will not operate in Britain as the British Sovereign Monetary System will be introduced instead.
- (7) The National Debt will be immediately repaid in full, saving £1 billion a week in interest.
- Refer to Section: "REPAYMENT OF THE WHOLE OF THE NATIONAL DEBT WITH DEBT FREE AND INTEREST FREE SOVEREIGN MONEY" [see page 1463].**
- (8) Income Tax and National Insurance Contributions will be very substantially reduced for the lowest income levels using the £1 billion a week that previously had had to be paid on the National Debt interest.
- Refer to Section: "SIGNIFICANT REDUCTION OF INCOME TAX AND NATIONAL INSURANCE CONTRIBUTIONS FOR THE LOWEST INCOME LEVELS" [see page 1491].**
- (9) Central and Local Government will be refinanced using Sovereign Money without the payment of any interest.
- Refer to Section: "REFINANCING CENTRAL GOVERNMENT" [see page 1461].**
  - Refer to Section: "REFINANCING LOCAL GOVERNMENT INFRASTRUCTURAL DEVELOPMENTS WITH INTEREST FREE LOANS FROM THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK" [see page 1479].**
- (10) **The Post Offices.** The Dark Force's plans to create a cashless society, close down the branches of private banks, stop the use of cheques and create a fully digitised banking system will remove all financial independence for the individual. Accordingly, the Post Offices will be taken back into public ownership as branches of the National Lending Bank. They will be greatly reformed and extended in capacity, and will provide full bank services with cheque processing, cash receiving and cash dispensing facilities. They will also provide financial advice. The network of private bank branches will no longer be necessary. The country will no longer be blackmailed. The Post Offices will also act both as Community Hubs (as part of the policy to strengthen genuine and mutually supportive local communities) and as Local Authority centres, giving direct personal access to information and assistance on many Local Authority services for the local community. The aim is not perfect financial efficiency, but the creation of an asset of the local community.
- Refer to Section: "THE POST OFFICES WILL BE TAKEN BACK INTO PUBLIC OWNERSHIP AS BRANCHES OF THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK AND AS COMMUNITY HUBS" [see page 1317].**

## 1615. Personal financial security.

- (1) The aim will be to build confident people who are not helpless or weak, people who are independent. Enabling people to have personal financial security and to own their own property gives a very strong basis for achieving this, and will be a major factor in stopping the Plan.
  - **Refer to Section: "ASSISTING BRITISH CITIZENS TO DEVELOP FINANCIAL SECURITY"** [\[see page 1487\]](#).
- (2) The state-owned National Lending Bank, working with the Bank of England and using interest free loans of Sovereign Money, will have a duty to make home ownership available to all British Citizens, with the aim that at least 95% will be able to qualify.
  - **Refer to Section: "HOME OWNERSHIP TO BE AVAILABLE FOR ALL BRITISH CITIZENS USING INTEREST FREE LOANS FROM THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK"** [\[see page 1495\]](#).

## 1616. Reform of the Media.

- (1) **Reform of Broadcasting.** The British Government and the Dark Force would be completely unable to achieve their intention to destroy British civilisation if they did not have the decisive and vital support of Broadcasting. The deliberate generation of unwarranted fear and deliberate distribution of lies, deceit, distortion and false information have made Broadcasting the key enemy of the British people. Broadcasting is so crucial to the Dark Force's implementation of the Plan, and the hypnotic and mind-controlling effects of Broadcasting are so poisonous and so devastatingly effective, that the present structures and institutions of Broadcasting must be completely destroyed. No reforms under the Programme of National Reform will be possible while the present system of Dark Force controlled Broadcasting remains in place and able to manipulate to promote the agenda of the Dark Force. The first and crucial action to be taken by the First Reformed Parliament therefore will be to set in hand the reform of Broadcasting.
  - **Refer to Section: "FIRST REFORMED PARLIAMENT"** [\[see page 1657\]](#) [\[clause 3113.\(1\)\]](#).
- (a) The present structures and institutions of Broadcasting will be destroyed with permanent removal of all staff (other than technicians). New structures and institutions will be established.
  - **Refer to Section: "REFORM OF BROADCASTING"** [\[see page 1233\]](#).

- (b) All Broadcasting which can be accessed by any British Citizen within the British Isles is required to comply with the Broadcasting Code and the Drama and Feature Films Code.
- Refer to Section: "THE BROADCASTING CODE"**  
*[see page 1239].*
  - Refer to Section: "THE DRAMA AND FEATURE FILMS CODE"**  
*[see page 1243].*
  - Breaches of either of these Codes are Directly Enforceable Offences, and enforceable independently and directly by any British Citizen.
- (2) All Non-Broadcast Media available to British Citizens within the British Isles is required to comply with the Non-Broadcast Media Code.
- Refer to Section: "REFORM OF NON-BROADCAST MEDIA"**  
*[see page 1245].*
  - Refer to Section: "THE NON-BROADCAST MEDIA CODE"**  
*[see page 1247].*
  - Breach of this Code is a Directly Enforceable Offence, and enforceable independently and directly by any British Citizen.
- (3) All Internet and Social Media World Monopolies are required to comply with the Internet and Social Media World Monopoly Code in respect of all their services which are available to British Citizens within the British Isles.
- Refer to Section: "INTERNET AND SOCIAL MEDIA WORLD MONOPOLIES WILL BE REGULATED"** *[see page 1249].*
  - Refer to Section: "THE INTERNET AND SOCIAL MEDIA WORLD MONOPOLY CODE"** *[see page 1255].*
  - Breach of the Internet and Social Media World Monopoly Code by any Internet and Social Media World Monopoly is a Directly Enforceable Offence, and enforceable independently and directly by any British Citizen.
- (4) No organisation providing Broadcasting or any Non-Broadcast Media is allowed to receive any payment or other financial incentive, whether by advertising or otherwise, from the British Government, any part of the British Public Sector or from any Prohibited Supplier of Funding.
- Refer to Section: "CORRUPTION BY ADVERTISING WILL BE PREVENTED"**  
*[see page 1413].*

- (5) The Dark Force control of all information and opinions has allowed it to create a world-wide brainwashing operation of lies and deceit. This process will be broken up and permanently ended so far as Britain is concerned.

- Refer to Section: "DARK FORCE CONTROL OF ALL INFORMATION AND OPINIONS, AND THE CREATION OF A FANTASY WORLD"**  
[\[see page 373\]](#).

1617. **Reform of Education.** Education will be taken out of the control of the Dark Force.

- (1) There will be fundamental reform of the National Education Service. In particular, all Education Institutions will be run on Independent Management Status by Education Management Trusts paid directly by the Government and answerable to individual British Citizens under the Directly Enforceable Offences System.

- Refer to Section: "REFORM OF EDUCATION"** [\[see page 1257\]](#).

- (2) The Reformed Teaching Code for Schools and the Reformed Teaching Code for Higher Education will have to be observed at all times.

- Refer to Section: "THE REFORMED TEACHING CODE FOR SCHOOLS"**  
[\[see page 1269\]](#).

- Refer to Section: "THE REFORMED TEACHING CODE FOR HIGHER EDUCATION"** [\[see page 1283\]](#)

- Breaches of either of these Codes are Directly Enforceable Offences, and enforceable independently and directly by any British Citizen.

1618. All members of the Dark Force will be identified and tried.

- Refer to Section: "ALL MEMBERS OF THE DARK FORCE WILL BE IDENTIFIED AND TRIED"** [\[see page 1349\]](#).

1619. **Dark Force Collaborators will be barred from holding any Key Employment Position.** The poison injected into society by the Dark Force over many decades has caused many of those who hold power, authority or influence in the country to be Dark Force Collaborators and accordingly unsuitable for holding any Key Employment Position. A vast proportion of the British Ruling Elite are Dark Force Collaborators. There cannot be any improvement in the country unless all Dark Force Collaborators are removed from all positions of power, authority and influence. There will be procedures to identify all Dark Force Collaborators, and they will be dismissed from any Key Employment Position and barred from holding any future Key Employment Position. Certain classes of persons who are deemed prima facie to be Dark Force Collaborators will have a right of appeal under the Reinstatement Appeals Procedure.

- A **Dark Force Collaborator** is not a member of the Dark Force, but is a person who deliberately assists with implementing the Plan. This assistance may be given openly or secretly. Many are very fanatical and aspire to be admitted to the Dark Force. They are the enemies of the British people.
- **Key Employment Positions** are specified capacities, employments, positions, posts and appointments of key power, authority and influence in the country. They include inter alia all Elected Persons (including all MPs), all those employed in the British Public Sector, all those employed in the National Education System and all those employed in any Broadcast Production Organisation.

- **Refer to Section: "ALL DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS WILL BE REMOVED FROM ALL POSITIONS OF POWER, AUTHORITY AND INFLUENCE"** [\[see page 1351\]](#).
- **Refer to Section: "PERSONS BARRED FROM HOLDING ANY KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITION"** [\[see page 1221\]](#).
- **Refer to Section: "REPLACEMENT OF THE TOXIC BRITISH RULING ELITE"** [\[see page 1193\]](#).

(1) All Government Ministers will be dismissed.

- **Refer to Section: "ALL GOVERNMENT MINISTERS WILL BE DISMISSED"** [\[see page 1357\]](#).

(2) All MPs, Members of National Assemblies, Local Councillors and Police and Crime Commissioners will be dismissed, subject to the right to apply for reinstatement

- **Refer to Section: "ALL MPs, MEMBERS OF NATIONAL ASSEMBLIES, LOCAL COUNCILLORS AND POLICE AND CRIME COMMISSIONERS WILL BE DISMISSED, SUBJECT TO THE RIGHT TO APPLY FOR REINSTATEMENT"** [\[see page 1359\]](#).

(3) All Senior State Officials will be dismissed.

- **Refer to Section: "ALL SENIOR STATE OFFICIALS WILL BE DISMISSED"** [\[see page 1361\]](#).

1620. Foreign-controlled Monopoly Capitalism with the politically-driven ESG Disclosure System promoting racial conflict and Anti-White Hate will be broken up.

- **Refer to Section: "MONOPOLY CAPITALISM WILL BE IDENTIFIED AND BROKEN UP"** [\[see page 1385\]](#).

1621. The massive system of global bribery and blackmail where the elite can be bought and controlled by the Dark Force will be ended.

- Refer to Section: "A MASSIVE SYSTEM OF GLOBAL BRIBERY AND BLACKMAIL, WHERE THE ELITE CAN BE BOUGHT AND CONTROLLED" [see page 395].**

1622. Excessive Private Wealth has been abused, particularly for bribery and funding conflict. No-one needs more than £300 million for any reasonable personal use and any personal wealth over £300 million will be confiscated and paid into the Local Infrastructure Trust Fund to be used for building and enhancing genuine local communities.

- Refer to Section: "EXCESSIVE PRIVATE WEALTH OVER £300 MILLION WILL BE CONFISCATED AND USED FOR BUILDING AND BENEFITING GENUINE LOCAL COMMUNITIES" [see page 1407].**

1623. There will be restrictions on funding by Prohibited Suppliers of Funding.

- Refer to Section: "FUNDING BY PROHIBITED SUPPLIERS OF FUNDING WILL BE PROHIBITED" [see page 1409].**

1624. Corruption by Marketing and Public Relations Organisations will be stopped.

- Refer to Section: "CORRUPTION BY MARKETING AND PUBLIC RELATIONS ORGANISATIONS WILL BE STOPPED" [see page 1415].**

1625. Advertising and commercial boycotts will be prohibited.

- **Advertising and commercial boycotts.** The Dark Force organises intimidation and boycotts to control a Target by damaging the Target or preventing it receiving advertising or other commercial services. This is particularly used against media organisations.

- Refer to Section: "CORRUPTION BY ADVERTISING WILL BE PREVENTED" [see page 1413].**

1626. Financial Terrorism will be prohibited.

- **Financial Terrorism** is the process whereby any person, organisation or Government takes action on political grounds without the owner's consent, in relation to financial accounts, assets or facilities, including the withholding of services, withdrawal of value, closing, seizing, freezing or limiting access to the same, or otherwise disadvantaging the owner.

- Refer to Section: "FINANCIAL TERRORISM WILL BE PROHIBITED" [see page 1419].**

1627. British charities will not be allowed to conduct any political activities.

- Refer to Section: "BRITISH CHARITIES WILL NOT BE ALLOWED TO CONDUCT ANY POLITICAL ACTIVITIES" [see page 1379].**

1628. There will be controls over irresponsible science, such as the manipulation of DNA, Transhumanism and Synthetic Biology, gain of function in bioweapons and AI.

- Refer to Section: "CONTROL OVER IRRESPONSIBLE SCIENCE" [see page 1551].**

1629. Action will be taken against malign organisations.

(1) Common Purpose will be abolished. All Common Purpose graduates will be deemed to be Dark Force Collaborators.

- They will be dismissed from all Key Employment Positions and will be barred from holding any future elected capacity, employment, position, post or appointment in any Key Employment Position. An entry to this effect will be made in the Register of Restricted Employment.

- Refer to Section: "COMMON PURPOSE WILL BE ABOLISHED AND ALL COMMON PURPOSE GRADUATES WILL BE REMOVED AND BARRED FROM HOLDING ANY KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITION" [see page 1369].**

(2) To prevent hidden division and misuse of authority and influence built on secret Oaths and hidden loyalties, certain secret societies, including the Freemasons, are deemed to be "Stipulated Secret Societies". All Stipulated Secret Societies will be made illegal and will be abolished.

- Refer to Section: "PROVISIONS RELATING TO STIPULATED SECRET SOCIETIES" [see page 1371].**

(3) Certain specified organisations which are damaging to the interests of this country will be banned.

- Refer to Section: "ORGANISATIONS DAMAGING TO THE INTERESTS OF THIS COUNTRY WILL BE BANNED" [see page 1375].**

1630. **The City of London.** The City of London is a key centre of the Dark Force. The City of London will cease to be sovereign and will lose all self-governing status. The area will be absorbed into adjoining local government districts. The City of London Corporation and all institutions relating to it will be abolished.

1631. **Reform of the Police.** The State Terrorism was a defining moment for the Police. They stopped being the Police Force that the people knew, and became an oppressive tool of the Dark Force used to intimidate white people; they degenerated into unfairness, intimidation and anti-white racial bias; they became the enemy of



white people. They will never be forgiven. They will now enter into a period of fundamental reform.

- Refer to Section: "REFORM OF THE POLICE" [see page 1505].**

1632. There will be a very major, dynamic and urgent national campaign to rebuild the manufacturing and industrial capacity of Britain after the deliberate destruction that has been caused. Using interest free loans from the National Lending Bank (with Sovereign Money and avoiding parasitic foreign investors and Monopoly Capitalism) there will be a complete renaissance and regrowth of British manufacturing and industrial capacity that will completely retool all British companies and enable our industries to undercut even the slave labour countries such as China.

- Refer to Section: "REBUILDING OF MANUFACTURING AND INDUSTRIAL CAPACITY" [see page 1481].**
- Refer to Section: "MONOPOLY CAPITALISM WILL BE IDENTIFIED AND BROKEN UP" [see page 1385].**

1633. Agriculture and Fisheries.

- (1) Traditional independent private farms and independent production of food will be promoted with the aim of making Britain self-sufficient in food.
  - Refer to Section: "AGRICULTURE AND FISHERIES" [see page 1531].**
- (2) There will be a de-corporatisation of agriculture, and a return to localised, human-scale, diverse and caring ways of managing our food supply chain, with encouragement for direct links between farmers and customers.
  - All current farm tenants who are British Citizens will be given the Right to Buy their tenanted farms at current market values from large landed estates. They will be given an interest free mortgage using Sovereign Money from the National Lending Bank for the whole purchase price without the need for a deposit or in most cases credit clearance (unless the applicant has been guilty of significant criminal behaviour). The mortgage instalments will be equal to their current rent payments. This will allow private farmers to take control of the countryside from corporations, and cherish it without being under pressure from shareholders or the Stock Market.
    - Refer to Section: "RIGHT TO BUY TENANTED FARMS FOR ALL BRITISH CITIZENS USING INTEREST FREE LOANS FROM THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK" [see page 1501].**
- (3) There will be a massive conversion to organic and regenerative farming by financing conversion costs with interest free loans of Sovereign Money, with the eventual aim of ensuring that the whole of British agriculture is organic

and regenerative. The freedom from pesticides, herbicides and fertilisers that this would cause would be of immense value in reversing biodiversity loss.

#### 1634. The Environment.

- (1) Regardless of whether Climate Change is true or not, the use of fossil fuels will be totally eliminated, not to reduce CO<sub>2</sub> emissions, but because they will not be needed at all. A new source of energy will be developed and introduced; this is the "Energy Creation Unit". Accordingly the key demands of Sustainability are made irrelevant: there will be no need for any reduction in the use of energy; no need to limit travelling or to reduce the use of cars; no need to "de-grow the economy"; no need for the "total transformation" of the whole way of life in white countries; and CO<sub>2</sub> can continue to be available as the essential nutrient for the whole of the Earth's biosphere.

□ **Refer to Section: "TOTAL ELIMINATION OF THE USE OF FOSSIL FUELS"** [\[see page 1519\]](#).

- **Energy Creation Units.** The Energy Trust, a nationally owned Statutory Trust financed with Sovereign Money, will be set up to develop over-unity technology that produces free energy, Zero-Point Energy (ZPE); this is the Energy Creation Unit. This technology has already been developed many times by Nicola Tesla and others but it has always been suppressed by the Dark Force. Now it will be developed for the benefit of the whole of humanity. The Energy Creation Unit will be solid state, autonomous and unconnected to any power grid, but will generate phenomenal amounts of clean, limitless, safe and essentially free energy. This will replace the need for all oil, gas, coal, nuclear power, wind, hydroelectric, geo-thermal and solar energy systems currently used on Earth. CO<sub>2</sub> and other finite resources will not be involved in this process and no waste will be created. Energy Creation Units will provide all the energy needs of every person; they can be placed in every car, train, plane, ship, submarine, house, flat, office, workshop, indeed in every place where energy is required. The aim is to make this technology available for every person in Britain to supply all their energy needs for free, from individual and public travel to water and room heating. Eventually it is hoped that such technology will be made available to every person in the world. It will be possible to place Energy Creation Units in the depths of the jungle or in the wastes of the Sahara and will be of the greatest possible benefit to countries and peoples who have so far been unable to rise above intense poverty and insufficiency. This will green the Earth and bring genuine sustainability. Energy Creation Units will transform civilisation and humanity, releasing them from the terrible grip of oil companies and oil producing countries.

□ **Refer to Section: "DEVELOPMENT OF ENERGY CREATION UNITS"** [\[see page 1515\]](#).

- (2) The Government's policies promoting Sustainability and Net Zero Carbon are a fraud and will be abolished.

**Refer to Section: "THE GOVERNMENT'S POLICIES PROMOTING SUSTAINABILITY ARE A FRAUD AND WILL BE ABOLISHED"**  
*[see page 1549].*

- (3) All commercial wind turbines and other commercial "renewable energy" infrastructures will be demolished and removed at the expense of the contractor.

- (4) All types of Climate Engineering and weather terrorism will be prohibited in Britain. The process of releasing chemtrails of nanoparticles of barium, strontium, manganese and life-threatening aluminium and graphene and other pollutants into the atmosphere is destroying the Earth's biosphere. This process will be illegal. All HAARP and similar installations in Britain will be dismantled. Individual humans, animals, birds, insects, plants, aquatic systems and the whole biosphere will therefore be protected from this ongoing catastrophe.

**Refer to Section: "CLIMATE ENGINEERING AND INTERFERENCE WITH THE PLANET'S LIFE SUPPORT SYSTEMS"** *[see page 817].*

#### 1635. Local communities.

- (1) Genuine and mutually supportive local communities with human interactivity and contact will be encouraged in all parts of the country, where there will be local activities and voluntary work to build community. People will be encouraged to look after each other. There will be celebrations in respect of British based festivals and culture. Community Wealth Building and the Community Food Growing Project are part of this process. Genuine local communities will be enhanced, not the phony "community" of Sustainability/Communitarianism which is a travesty of genuine community and is rejected.

**Refer to Section: "STRENGTHENING OF GENUINE AND MUTUALLY SUPPORTIVE LOCAL COMMUNITIES"** *[see page 1119].*

**Refer to Section: "COMMUNITY WEALTH BUILDING"**  
*[see page 1121] [clause 1974].*

**Refer to Section: "THE COMMUNITY FOOD GROWING PROJECT"**  
*[see page 1537].*

- (2) The following action will be taken to promote genuine and mutually supportive local communities:

- (a) Since the Political Party system will be abolished and the British Constitution made into a Direct Democracy, Elected Persons will be **contractually** bound to look to and serve their constituents directly. This will assist the building of local communities and identity.
  
- (b) Local Government will be reformed to build, reflect and promote genuine and mutually supportive local communities, to increase local identity, allegiance and individuality, and to enhance local accountability.
  - Refer to Section: "LOCAL GOVERNMENT WILL BE REFORMED TO BUILD, REFLECT AND ENHANCE GENUINE LOCAL COMMUNITIES, LOCAL IDENTITY, INDIVIDUALITY AND ACCOUNTABILITY" [see page 1469].**
  
- (c) **The Local Infrastructure Trust Fund.** A Local Infrastructure Trust Fund will be established to provide community infrastructural improvements to build and enhance genuine and mutually supportive local communities. These payments will be made direct to individual councils in the form of a trust kept separate from council funds, and the councils will be responsible for their use in accordance with Direct Democracy.
  - Refer to Section: "THE LOCAL INFRASTRUCTURE TRUST FUND, TO PROVIDE INFRASTRUCTURES FOR BUILDING GENUINE AND MUTUALLY SUPPORTIVE LOCAL COMMUNITIES" [see page 1123].**

1636. Action will be taken to bring in health reforms.

- Refer to Section: "HEALTH" [see page 1569].**

1637. Confidential Data belongs entirely to the relevant individual and will be protected.

- Refer to Section: "CONFIDENTIAL DATA BELONGS ENTIRELY TO THE RELEVANT INDIVIDUAL" [see page 1135].**

1638. With regard to the COVID-19 State Terrorism.

- (1) All COVID-19 State Terrorism will be cancelled and never reimposed.
  - **The State Terrorism Legislation.** Taking advantage of the culture of fear under the Fake Virus Crisis and the State Terrorism and the resulting paralysis of the vast majority of the people (in Mass Formation Psychosis and trance, perceiving the Government as their only chance of security and safety), the Dark Force required the Dark Force-controlled British Government to enact legislation to

remove Inherent Rights and prevent opposition. The legislation included the Coronavirus Act 2020, the Covert Human Intelligence Sources (Criminal Conduct) Act 2021, the intended Police, Crimes, Sentencing and Courts Act, the intended Online Safety Act and the intended Counter State Threats Act with all the Statutory Instruments and regulations made under them (together called the "State Terrorism Legislation"). The State Terrorism Legislation gives the Government unprecedented and tyrannical discretion; it is designed to prevent any protest and opposition, and will achieve this. The State Terrorism Legislation is the enabling legislation of dictatorship.

- **Refer to Section: "ALL COVID-19 STATE TERRORISM WILL BE CANCELLED AND NEVER REIMPOSED" [see page 1449].**

- (2) There will be intense research to develop safe technologies to completely reverse damage caused by COVID-19 "vaccines" including the "vaccine"-delivered nanotechnology forming part of the Infrastructure of Slavery, spike protein delivery systems, blood damage and DNA manipulation, for the benefit of all the unfortunate people who agreed to have the COVID-19 and other "vaccines". There will be particular emphasis on neutralising and removing all the earlier Robotic Transhumanist nanotechnology, if necessary by the introduction of a new and benign generation of nanotechnology which will neutralise, destroy and remove all the original nanotechnology, and then will itself self-destruct and be removed from the body. So people will be freed from this curse.

- **Refer to Section: "TREATMENT TO REVERSE DAMAGE CAUSED BY THE COVID-19 "VACCINES"" [see page 1457].**

- (3) By their criminality in imposing the State Terrorism, the British Government has full responsibility and guilt for the ruination and destruction of the economic, social and community life of the entire country. Accordingly, all people and businesses who have incurred debt and loss as a result of the British Government's State Terrorism will be entitled to debt relief and compensation under the British Government COVID-19 Debt Relief and Compensation Programme.

- **Refer to Section: "BRITISH GOVERNMENT COVID-19 DEBT RELIEF AND COMPENSATION PROGRAMME" [see page 1459].**

1639. Personal Liberty Commission.

- **Refer to Section: "PERSONAL LIBERTY COMMISSION" [see page 1597].**

1640. There will be a number of Special Enquiries by the National Security Department and International Judicial Enquiries to investigate issues that may have been covered up by the British Ruling Elite.

- **Refer to Section: "SPECIAL ENQUIRIES" [see page 1615].**

- **Refer to Section: "INTERNATIONAL JUDICIAL ENQUIRIES"** [see page 1637].

#### 1641. International Relations.

- (1) There will be no further wars without the consent of the British people. Although Britain will defend itself militarily, there will be no Declaration of War against another country or military action against or inside another country (directly or indirectly) without a Confirmatory Referendum of all British Citizens.
  - There will be no repeats of the secret manipulations, lies, false flags, cheating and deceit by the British Ruling Elite which unnecessarily and tragically caused the Boer War and both World War I and World War II, and made the people of Britain pointlessly give their lives to further the personal ambitions of the ruling elite. Never again must the likes of Lord Milner and Lord Rothschild play their games with other people's lives. War is the aim of the Dark Force as war gives it the greatest opportunities.

- **Refer to Section: "NATIONAL PRINCIPLES SPECIFIED UNDER THE STATUTE OF DECLARATION"** [see page 993].

- (2) NATO has become completely corrupt, and sadly since the Government of the USA is completely controlled by the Dark Force it is one of the most dangerous world criminal states. Britain will no longer give moral or other cover to the irresponsible behaviour of a crime state. Since historically Britain has been drawn into very damaging wars by commitment to treaties, the link to a corrupt NATO is potentially very perilous. Accordingly, for the time being, Britain will entirely withdraw from NATO, and will build up wholly independent armed services.
- (3) The British Government's policy of supporting Ukraine in the Dark Force contrived Ukraine War will be cancelled. All political and economic support for Ukraine will cease; Britain will stop any direct or indirect military involvement with regard to Ukraine, and all sanctions, provocations and inflammatory policies against Russia will be cancelled.
- (4) Britain will immediately and unilaterally withdraw from all United Nations Treaties, Agreements and Conventions, including and particularly the UN Global Compact for Migration (2018), Agenda 21 (1992), the 2030 Agenda (2015), the Paris Agreement (2015), the New Urban Agenda (2016), the Emergency Platform under Our Common Agenda, the Pandemic Treaty, One Health, and all other international rules of Sustainability, and be under no legal duty to implement, comply with or abide by them. The International Health Regulations will not be binding on Britain. Britain will not enter into any further such United Nations or international Treaties, Agreements or Conventions.

- **Refer to Section: "INTERNATIONAL RELATIONS"** [see page 1589].

- (5) Britain will not implement, comply with or abide by any of the international rules of Sustainability laid down by or on behalf of the United Nations. Instead, Britain will adopt its own proposals to deal with those principles of Sustainability relating to waste, pollution and the environment and to Biodiversity Loss, which will be to higher standards than United Nations recommendations, but without United Nations monitoring, supervision or data collection.
- (6) Britain will not comply with international initiatives which are against the interests of Britain.

**Refer to Section: "BRITAIN WILL NOT COMPLY WITH INTERNATIONAL INITIATIVES WHICH ARE AGAINST THE INTERESTS OF BRITAIN"**  
*[see page 1453].*

- (7) No person or organisation in any Key Employment Position shall belong to, have association with, or accept, approve or adopt the directions or guidance (formal or informal) of any international organisation not listed in the Register of Approved International Organisations.

**Refer to Section: "REGISTER OF APPROVED INTERNATIONAL ORGANISATIONS"** *[see page 1455].*

1642. **Promoting Spiritual Awareness.** A new political environment will be established based on the Universal Spiritual Laws with the intention of promoting Spiritual Awareness as the most effective way of building long-term resistance to all the propaganda, lies, deceit, brainwashing and degeneracy spread by the Dark Force.

**Refer to Section: "PROMOTING SPIRITUAL AWARENESS"** *[see page 1143].*

1643. The Principles of Good Citizenship will be made mandatory in many public functions and operations.

**Refer to Section: "THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP"**  
*[see page 1155].*

**Refer to Section: "MANDATORY APPLICATIONS OF THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP"** *[see page 1147] [clause 2003.(2)].*





# Constitutional reforms to transfer real control to the individual

## TABLE OF CONTENTS:

1. <i>The British Constitution has irretrievably broken down, because there is no effective control over the Executive</i> . . . . .	Page 963
2. <i>The purpose behind the constitutional reforms</i> . . . . .	Page 971
3. <i>Constitutional reforms</i> . . . . .	Page 973
(1) <i>New Parliamentary System</i> . . . . .	Page 975
■ <i>The Reformed Electoral Provisions</i> . . . . .	Page 985
■ <i>The Provisions Relating to the Conduct of Elected Persons</i> . . . . .	Page 989
(2) <i>The Statute of Declaration and the National Principles</i> . . . . .	Page 991
■ <i>National Principles specified under the Statute of Declaration</i> . . . . .	Page 993
(3) <i>Referendums</i> . . . . .	Page 997
(4) <i>Citizen Enquiries</i> . . . . .	Page 1001
(5) <i>The House of Lords, the "House of Cronies", will be abolished and not replaced</i> . . . . .	Page 1007
(6) <i>The Coronation Oath will be amended to incorporate a personal undertaking by the new Monarch to comply with the Statute of Declaration and the National Principles</i> . . . . .	Page 1009
(7) <i>Change in the ruling British Royal Dynasty</i> . . . . .	Page 1011
(8) <i>Scotland, Wales and Northern Ireland</i> . . . . .	Page 1013
(9) <i>A new National Anthem</i> . . . . .	Page 1015



# ***1. The British Constitution has irretrievably broken down, because there is no effective control over the Executive***

## **THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

1644. The British Constitution has irretrievably broken down.
1645. There have been several significant constitutional watersheds in British history caused by political situations deemed to be unacceptable; Magna Carta and the Civil War stand out as notable examples.
1646. These constitutional watersheds have resulted in repeated reductions of the absolute power of the Crown in favour of the British people.
1647. The British Government's actions over the Fake Virus Crisis and State Terrorism have now precipitated another unacceptable constitutional situation of historic significance which needs to be resolved.
1648. The Fake Virus Crisis was the pretence by the Dark Force-controlled British Government that there were extraordinary health risks from a virus that had started naturally with bats in a Chinese market, that this virus was intensely lethal, and that extraordinary measures had to be taken to protect the public. This was a lie. COVID-19 was a specially engineered pathogen which was deliberately released on the orders of the Dark Force in order to create total panic; this total panic was deliberately and artificially instigated by the British Government and the Dark Force-controlled media using astonishing and shameless deception. There was no health crisis as the "virus" was not unusually dangerous if appropriate and early medical treatment was provided, but this was officially prevented by the British Government. The Fake Virus Crisis was in fact designed to be the excuse for the introduction by the British Government of State Terrorism with the injection of a poison into all the population and the installation of the surveillance and control systems of the Great Reset. There were no health reasons for introducing the State Terrorism, it was entirely political.
1649. On instructions from the Dark Force, the British Government, without any health need, used the Fake Virus Crisis to impose State Terrorism upon the British people.
- (1) State Terrorism was in two phases:
- (a) **Phase 1:** Deliberately creating psychological conditions to ensure that the people would accept the COVID-19 "vaccine", firstly by deliberate inducement of intense panic over the "virus" and secondly by deliberate dislocation of the population's normal way of life to create deep shock throughout all society.

- Refer to Section: "STATE TERRORISM IMPOSED BY THE BRITISH GOVERNMENT" [see page 645].**
- (b) **Phase 2:** Injecting the population with the poisonous COVID-19 "vaccine".
- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: "VACCINATION" OF ALL HUMANITY WITH THE COVID-19 "VACCINE" " [see page 529].**
1650. The Fake Virus Crisis with the State Terrorism was the greatest crime in British history.
- (1) Using unethical psychological practices against the population (in breach of the Human Rights Act 1998 and the Practice Guidelines of the British Psychological Society), the British Government launched an intense and professionally constructed psychological campaign of orchestrated and deliberate fear-mongering, misinformation, lies and deceit—using the Dark Force-controlled media to pretend the "virus" was intensely lethal and dangerous, and knowingly create unfounded panic, confusion and obedience.
- Refer to Section: "GOVERNMENT USE OF UNETHICAL PRACTICES OF PSYCHOLOGICAL CONTROL" [see page 689].**
  - Refer to Section: "THE FAKE VIRUS CRISIS TRANCE" [see page 685].**
- (2) The British Government were openly criminal in lying, deceiving and deliberately generating intense and unfounded fear among their own trusting people, and in imposing the provisions of State Terrorism on fraudulent premises as there was no health need. They deliberately betrayed the British people. This marked a watershed in British history.
- (3) The British Government imposed the State Terrorism despite refusing to disclose the scientific and medical data which they claimed showed that the "virus" was unusually dangerous and made the situation such a crisis. MPs demonstrated their complete insignificance and irrelevance under present constitutional arrangements by repeatedly failing to require the Government to produce and disclose this data and by failing to ensure that independent scientific investigation was carried out in respect of the data to check and confirm the Government was correct, before the imposition of State Terrorism.
- (4) The British Government fraudulently exaggerated the numbers of cases and deaths from the "virus". Fake Government experts with fake computer analyses and fraudulent data warned of colossal mortality.

- Refer to Section: "FRAUDULENT USE OF UNRELIABLE TESTING TO INCREASE THE NUMBER OF "CASES" AND PROLONG THE PANIC"**  
*[see page 665].*
- (5) Without legitimate medical reasons, the British Government prohibited Inherent Rights; they imposed lockdown, compulsory wearing of masks, social distancing, the banning of meetings over a certain very small number, curfews, quarantines and self-isolation; they restricted travel; they caused the police to impose intimidatory fines.
- Refer to Section: "INHERENT RIGHTS OF THE INDIVIDUAL"**  
*[see page 1063].*
- (a) People were atomised by the destruction of all forms of organic social connection, such as family and community. Families were restricted from seeing other members of their families. Ordinary people were stopped from being together in virtually all places where they used to meet, such as public buildings, businesses, shops, restaurants, cafés, pubs, countless thousands of social and leisure clubs and groups, churches, auction houses, concert halls, public gatherings of virtually any size, the list was endless. The convenience, comfort and companionship that ordinary people gained from such places were no longer available to them. The intention was to create division and social breakdown of communities and normal human interaction. It was the breaking down of natural kindness and caring between people through the fear. It was a colossal and unforgivable crime by the British Government against its own people.
- (b) The catastrophic damage to people, the economy and the country was not caused by the very weak "virus" but virtually entirely by State Terrorism directly imposed by the Dark Force-controlled British Government.
- (6) As part of the State Terrorism the British Government undertook a massive campaign to pressurise all the population of Britain into being injected with the so-called COVID-19 "vaccine".
- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: "VACCINATION" OF ALL HUMANITY WITH THE COVID-19 "VACCINE" "**  
*[see page 529].*
- (a) The British Government knowingly continued to press all ages of the population to be injected with the "vaccine" even though it had quickly become very clear how very dangerous this poison was. The British Government and the officials and doctors concerned were guilty of manslaughter, if not murder.
- (b) The British Government's policy of injecting very young children with this filthy poison when those little ones have virtually zero risk from

the "virus" was unspeakably wicked, and there will be very severe penalties for those responsible.

- (7) The British Government followed the directions (and money) of billionaires and their Foundations (operating on behalf of the Dark Force) instead of acting in the best interests of the people.

□ **Refer to Section: "A MASSIVE SYSTEM OF GLOBAL BRIBERY AND BLACKMAIL, WHERE THE ELITE CAN BE BOUGHT AND CONTROLLED"**  
*[see page 395].*

- (8) As part of the State Terrorism (under cover of the Fake Virus Crisis panic) the British Government pursued the enactment of the State Terrorism Legislation, the legislation of tyranny.

□ **Refer to Section: "THE STATE TERRORISM LEGISLATION"**  
*[see page 423] [clause 712].*

1634. Between 1642 and 1651 there was a Civil War over King Charles I, but he never did anything as wicked as the State Terrorism imposed by the British Government in the context of the Fake Virus Crisis.

1651. During the Fake Virus Crisis and the State Terrorism the existing constitutional arrangements which were supposed to protect the British people against fraud and criminality by the Government completely failed, and a catastrophe took place.

1652. The political process is completely corrupted, largely because of the Political Party system. All conventional opposition to the Uniparty has been prevented. Forming new political parties is now utterly pointless.

1653. The effectiveness of Parliament has increasingly withered until the Dark Force now controls the whole of the British Ruling Elite of politicians, media, judges, senior policemen and administrators. The Dark Force has now established for itself absolute, dictatorial and virtually uncontrollable powers. Parliament is still supposed to be the current source of power but it cannot do its job now.

1654. It turned out that there were no provisions in the British Constitution that prevented the Government's open criminality. Those who should have controlled the Executive failed to do so; the House of Lords, the rest of the Cabinet and the MPs failed to prevent the State Terrorism but allowed it to be imposed and to continue. There were no constitutional means for British Citizens to take action to stop the criminality and catastrophe of the Government's State Terrorism.

1655. **The Social Contract.** The essence of the relationship between the Government and the People is the Social Contract. The Social Contract provides that **THE CROWN, GOVERNMENT AND PARLIAMENT ONLY HAVE POWER WHEN THEY ARE ACTING IN THE INTERESTS OF THE PEOPLE.** (If the Crown, Government and Parliament claim that they can rule and make laws which are NOT in the interests of the People, then

that is a tyranny and can be legally resisted.) The Social Contract has always been assumed by the People even though it has never been written down in statute as the British Constitution is unwritten. Judges can adjudicate on laws, but the Social Contract goes beyond the jurisdiction of Judges as it is the foundation upon which laws depend for their legitimacy. When the Crown and the Government cease to act in the interests of the People the Social Contract is broken and the power of the Crown and the Government come to an end.

1656. **The Social Contract is broken.** Because the British Government imposed State Terrorism (and the Fake Energy Crisis) on instructions from the Dark Force, (and not in the interests of the British people) the Social Contract is broken. This is the final straw in the corruption of the British Constitution which is now broken irretrievably. This action will never be forgotten or forgiven. Since the Crown and the British Government have manifestly broken the Social Contract, they have ceased to have legitimacy, legality and authority and they have ceased to have any right to exist and exercise power. Accordingly, all their laws to impose the State Terrorism and Global Tyranny are illegal and null and those laws do not need to be obeyed. They are not able to instruct the police to enforce their State Terrorism or impose Global Tyranny. Police officers who are instructed to enforce State Terrorism or impose Global Tyranny are therefore acting illegally and can be resisted. Police officers must also be aware that they cannot rely on null laws deriving from an illegal Government to justify their actions, and that they are **personally actionable** for all their acts.

- Refer to Section: "**THE GREAT RESET: CREATE SHORTAGES OF ENERGY, THE 'FAKE ENERGY CRISIS'**" [\[see page 555\]](#).

1657. The Plan is now so far advanced that very soon British civilisation and society will be completely overturned with Global Tyranny imposed, unless there is an urgent resistance movement. **This is the last chance to save British civilisation.**

- Refer to Section: "**THIS IS THE LAST CHANCE TO SAVE BRITISH CIVILISATION'**" [\[see page 917\]](#).

1658. Serious rebellion against the ruling authorities precipitated Magna Carta and a Civil War was necessary to bring about the constitutional changes of the Seventeenth Century. The importance of this constitutional crisis matches that of any previous crisis of the British Constitution, and the situation needs special solutions. MPs and members of the House of Lords have been directly instrumental in enabling the Dark Force to destroy our civilisation. They will not be allowed to prevent the process of reform that is needed for the benefit of individual British Citizens. These bought parasites have done enough.

1659. **Civil disobedience.** For typical British people, obedience to the law is one of the key pillars of their civilisation. However that belief developed when they thought they were entitled to the Inherent Rights, particularly the Inherent Rights to Self Determination and Freedom of Speech, and that it was a "free country". However, the Inherent Rights are now denied and there are ever-increasing powers of

repression. The corrupt Dark Force-controlled British Government and corrupt Dark Force-controlled Broadcasting (and other media) are acting in lockstep to prevent the expression of any information or opinion that does not follow the official Dark Force narrative. Everything the British Ruling Elite do is calculated to promote the Plan, and the Plan means slavery for the British people. The laws which the British Ruling Elite are using to force the British people into Dark Force tyranny and slavery are not divine laws, but man-made laws. As the Social Contract has been betrayed causing the British Constitution to be irretrievably broken down, and these man-made laws are designed to enslave them, the British people are not required to obey them. The British Ruling Elite will never, ever stop doing what they are doing, but no reform is possible because they have twisted and manipulated the system by setting in place laws and rules which protect them and prevent them ever being removed. Reforms are not possible within the law because the Dark Force controls the British Ruling Elite and all political parties. All the political, administrative, media, medical, educational, financial and social structures in the country are so corrupted in their very essence that they cannot be reformed within the current system. Democracy is corrupted and cannot function. All conventional opposition to the Plan still tries to operate by way of new political parties within the existing constitutional system of this country—but trying to build up a new political party is now quite pointless, as the existing constitutional and electoral system is completely corrupt and prevents new parties being elected. The controlled media and particularly Broadcasting are wholly complicit in this process of preventing any opposition. The British Ruling Elite (Dark Force Collaborators) prevent all forms of opposition and gradual reform within the current system is no longer possible; so the British people are left with nothing except direct action, between them and slavery. **Massive civil disobedience outside the law is therefore necessary to make the needed reforms.** The process of reform must be initiated from outside the current system. The British Ruling Elite have created for themselves a total monopoly over power, and since they are determined to impose Global Tyranny and the Infrastructure of Slavery on the British people on instructions from their international controllers, the British people have no alternative but to take direct action by massive civil disobedience—otherwise they will be slaves.

1660. We will not be slaves, we would rather die. The future of humanity is at stake. We do not agree to submit to slavery to comply with a corrupt Constitution or a corrupt ruling elite or a corrupt legal system. If the British Government (or ruling elite) try to impose Global Tyranny on us, then they will be resisted with every power at our disposal to prevent that happening.
1661. **WE WILL NOT GO INTO SLAVERY PEACEABLY.**
1662. It is highly unlikely that the British Ruling Elite will agree (or be allowed by their controllers to agree) to any reforms at all. So, to avoid being enslaved by the Global Tyranny, the CBDC and the Infrastructure of Slavery, the British people will be forced into taking direct action by means of **massive civil disobedience** (as in the case of Gandhi and Martin Luther King Jr)—demanding an immediate General Election under a **New Parliamentary System**, where the corrupt Political Party system is abolished and a new and reformed House of Commons of independent



MPs ("First Reformed Parliament") is elected on Direct Democracy who owe direct contractual duties to their constituents. Reforms can then be introduced.

- Refer to Section: "**NEW PARLIAMENTARY SYSTEM**" [\[see page 975\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**REFORM OR CIVIL DISOBEDIENCE**" [\[see page 1651\]](#).



## 2. *The purpose behind the constitutional reforms*

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1663. There is a need for new methods of controlling the Executive that the Executive cannot corrupt.
1664. The power of the Crown (in whose name the Government acts), has once again been misused and once again it needs to be reduced substantially. The whole basis of the authority and power of the Government needs to be reassessed. Power must be decentralised. There must be a fundamental transfer of power to the individual.
1665. The essential problem is that the Crown, Government and Parliament run by the corrupt British Ruling Elite claim that they have absolute and unrestricted power to do anything they want, to make any laws they want, to impose any restrictions they want, and to limit and prevent judicial control of their actions. **Such a system is effectively a tyranny.**
1666. As this system of absolute power has been abused it is no longer acceptable and must be overturned.
1667. There is currently no power that enables the British people to control the British Ruling Elite; any action always needs an official either to approve it or take action themselves, and since no official is any longer willing or able to hold any of the Executive to account, and such officials misuse their discretionary powers, nothing is done, or can be done.
1668. This means that there are no institutional arrangements in the country which can provide any restraining control over the British Ruling Elite.
1669. The British Ruling Elite behave as if they have a Divine Right to Rule, that they will never lose power, that their wishes must always prevail and that the British people are powerless and have to obey them. This has made them very arrogant.
1670. A very large proportion of the British Ruling Elite are Dark Force Collaborators. They do not have the interests of the British people at heart. They will throw away the whole of British civilisation and allow the enslavement of the British people unless they are all permanently removed from all power, authority and influence.
- Refer to Section: "DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS" [see page 103].**
  - Refer to Section: "REPLACEMENT OF THE TOXIC BRITISH RULING ELITE" [see page 1193].**
1671. It is time that the British people broke their chains and took back the power that is rightfully theirs.

1672. It must now be immediately acknowledged as follows:

- (1) That the power of the British people is the supreme power in the country.
- (2) That the Crown, Government and Parliament are merely delegates of the British people and only have such powers and authority which have been delegated to them by the British people from time to time as the British people in their sole discretion may decide.
- (3) That each **individual** British Citizen has unrestricted power to judge, review and control the actions of the Crown, Government and Parliament.

### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

1673. There must be a **fundamental and permanent transfer of real power** from the corrupt and toxic British Ruling Elite to the individual British Citizen.

1674. There will be constitutional reforms which will be as significant as the limitation of the powers of the Crown under Magna Carta of 1215, and the Glorious Revolution with the Bill of Rights of 1689.

- Refer to Section: "CONSTITUTIONAL REFORMS" [see page 973].**

## 3. *Constitutional reforms*

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

(1) <i>New Parliamentary System</i> .....	Page 975
▪ <i>The Reformed Electoral Provisions</i> .....	Page 985
▪ <i>The Provisions Relating to the Conduct of Elected Persons</i> .....	Page 989
(2) <i>The Statute of Declaration and the National Principles</i> .....	Page 991
▪ <i>National Principles specified under the Statute of Declaration</i> .....	Page 993
(3) <i>Referendums</i> .....	Page 997
(4) <i>Citizen Enquiries</i> .....	Page 1001
(5) <i>The House of Lords, the "House of Cronies", will be abolished and not replaced</i> .....	Page 1007
(6) <i>The Coronation Oath will be amended to incorporate a personal undertaking by the new Monarch to comply with the Statute of Declaration and the National Principles</i> .....	Page 1009
(7) <i>Change in the ruling British Royal Dynasty</i> .....	Page 1011
(8) <i>Scotland, Wales and Northern Ireland</i> .....	Page 1013
(9) <i>A new National Anthem</i> .....	Page 1015



## (1) New Parliamentary System

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

- *The Reformed Electoral Provisions* . . . . . Page 985
- *The Provisions Relating to the Conduct of Elected Persons* . . . . . Page 989

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- "Elected Persons" means MPs, Members of National Assemblies, Local Councillors and Police and Crime Commissioners.
- One major reason for the complete corruption of British democracy is the Political Party system.
- Under the present constitutional arrangements the Political Parties and the British Ruling Elite consider MPs, Members of National Assemblies, Local Councillors and Police and Crime Commissioners ("Elected Persons") to be merely "representatives" of their constituents. In other words, once they are elected, Elected Persons have no further legal duty to their constituents; they merely "represent" their constituents in Parliament, National Assembly, Local Authority or post as the case may be. This means in practice that the Political Party immediately takes over and Elected Persons have to do whatever their Party tells them to do, whatever promises the Elected Person may have made at election time and whatever the constituents might think—or else they face deselection and removal as Elected Person for the constituency concerned.
- Political Parties and the British Ruling Elite are very happy with this situation because it allows them to do whatever they want and the British people have no remedy.
- Under the current constitutional arrangements, elections are won by the Political Party, not the individual Elected Person—however well known or effective that Elected Person might be.
- Elected Persons depend on their Political Party for their career advancement, promotion, appointments to Government office, appointment to Parliamentary committees, preferment and benefits, indeed for their entire career and for their ability to keep it.
- Elected Persons with safe majorities have a job, income and celebrity status for the rest of their working life, as long as they totally obey their Political Party in every word and deed. So far as the British people are concerned, these are some of the very worst of Elected Persons.

- For all the years between elections, Elected Persons do not need to care about the opinions of their constituents or the welfare of their constituents.
- All Elected Persons need to care about is that they are not deselected by their Political Party.
- Elected Persons have to act and vote exactly as they are told, or they will get deselected, and so they are required to lie and deceive.
- Elected Persons are completely controlled by the dictatorial power of their Political Party which in turn is controlled by a handful of people who control the party machine, and they in turn are controlled by the Dark Force.
- The Political Party system prevents any true democracy.
- Between them, the Dark Force-controlled Political Party system working with the Dark Force-controlled media spin a fake myth of democracy. The two main Political Parties pretend that they have differing philosophies and the controlled media work along with that pretence, but both parties and the media are working towards the same overall international agenda of destroying British civilisation and imposing the Dark Force dictatorship. There is in reality a uni-party system; Left-Right is a sham. They are all controlled by the Dark Force.
- The main Political Parties swamp out all other parties and prevent them gaining even one seat in Parliament. So any policy not supported by the main parties has no chance of being adopted or advanced. The situation is hopeless and a complete denial of democracy.
- Because of the Political Party system, no new ideas or reforms can be introduced free from the controlling influence of the Dark Force.
- The Political Party system prevents Elected Persons from properly reflecting the wishes of their constituents. This is why the flood of immigration has never been stopped.
- The only reason that the Government was able to bring in the State Terrorism was because MPs (cowed by the tyranny of the Political Party system) allowed them to do so, and constituents had no influence over their MPs.
  - **Refer to Section: "STATE TERRORISM IMPOSED BY THE BRITISH GOVERNMENT" [see page 645].**
- Particularly over the Fake Virus Crisis-State Terrorism scandal, it has been proved conclusively that it is quite hopeless to expect integrity and public-spirited idealism from MPs under the Political Party system.



- The Dark Force-controlled British Ruling Elite use the Political Party system to keep their monopoly control over the legislature, and thereby their control over the country.
- It is only because the Political Party system has so stunted and corrupted MPs, that the British Ruling Elite—bought and controlled by the Dark Force—have had a free hand to destroy the very fabric of British civilisation to advance the international agenda.
- Serious rebellion against the ruling authorities precipitated Magna Carta and a Civil War was necessary to bring about the constitutional changes of the Seventeenth Century. The importance of this constitutional crisis matches that of any previous crisis of the British Constitution, and the situation needs special solutions. MPs and members of the House of Lords have been directly instrumental in enabling the Dark Force to destroy our civilisation. They will not be allowed to prevent the process of reform that is needed for the benefit of individual British Citizens. These bought parasites have done enough.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1675. But there is no statute that requires the existence of a Political Party system.
1676. Proportional Representation would not save the situation, for it still leaves the Few in control. There is no alternative; to create a Direct Democracy, the whole Political Party system must be abolished.
1677. The centralised, corrupt, Dark Force-controlled Political Party system which turned MPs into empty and corrupt shells, will now be abolished.
1678. Abolition of the Political Party system would enable a fundamental and permanent **transfer of real power** from the corrupt and toxic British Ruling Elite to individual British Citizens.
- (1) Only constituents would be able to make the Elected Person lose their office.
  - (2) The wishes and opinions of their constituents would therefore be of prime and overriding importance for the Elected Person, throughout the whole of their term of office. Their career as an Elected Person would depend on them satisfactorily meeting the requirements of their constituents.
1679. All parts of the country would have a direct and **equal** voice in Parliament, and the domination by London and metropolitan interests would end.
1680. Making Elected Persons look to and serve their constituents locally and not be controlled by the corrupt, centralised Political Party system, would help to build,

reflect and promote genuine and mutually supportive local communities, local identity, allegiance and individuality, and enhance local accountability.

- **Refer to Section: "STRENGTHENING OF GENUINE AND MUTUALLY SUPPORTIVE LOCAL COMMUNITIES"** [\[see page 1119\]](#).

1681. Abolition of the corrupt Political Party system would enable an **unprecedented flowering of true democracy** with direct accountability to constituents and local communities, which would provide the freedom to adopt new ideas and policies to transform and uplift individuals and society, free from the control of the Dark Force.
1682. The personal quality and character of the candidate (and, where appropriate, their record in office) would be much more important.
1683. The abolition of the Political Party system would free the political process of the hidden corruption inherent in the culture of political donations to Political Parties.
1684. Once Political Parties are abolished and MPs are directly controlled by constituents, power in the country would be decentralised and the power of the Dark Force would be crippled. Removing the power of the parasitical Dark Force and its Collaborators would free the Legislature to enact a comprehensive set of reforms along the lines of the Programme of National Reform to prevent the CBDC and the Global Tyranny with its Infrastructure of Slavery.

### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

1685. There will be a **New Parliamentary System**.

- (1) The Political Party system will be abolished; all Elected Persons will be independents; they will be contractually bound to their constituents and if they break their contractual duties they can be directly removed by their constituents.
  - (a) This is the primary and key demand of The Counter Revolution under the Programme of National Reform.
    - **Refer to Section: "THE PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM"** [\[see page 937\]](#).
  - (b) This is in accordance with the general principle of The Counter Revolution that power must be decentralised.
    - **Refer to Section: "POWER MUST BE DECENTRALISED"** [\[see page 1141\]](#).
- (2) The results of abolishing the Political Party system will be as follows:

- (a) Elected Persons will not be accredited to any Political Party either at election time or at any time during their time in office.
- (b) Elected Persons will have free votes on all issues, but these votes will have to reflect each MP's Delegated Duties to their constituents..
- (c) The British Constitution will become a **Direct Democracy** where Elected Persons will no longer be "representatives" of their constituents (where they have to do whatever their Political Party tells them), but **delegates** of their constituents where they are **contractually** bound to fulfill legally binding "Delegated Duties" to their constituents directly.
  - 1) Delegated Duties of an Elected Person can arise in the following ways:
    - (i) The Election Manifesto of each Elected Person is legally binding, unless there has been a material change of circumstances.
    - (ii) Formal election or other promises given by an Elected Person to their constituents.
    - (iii) By holding Local Referendums within the constituency concerned, constituents can require their Elected Persons to vote for and promote the issue decided upon in the Local Referendum.
  - 2) Breach of a Delegated Duty by an Elected Person is a Directly Enforceable Offence enforceable directly by any of their constituents, where the Elected Person can be directly removed from office.
- (d) Governments will be formed by MPs who have and retain enough support among their fellow MPs. All decisions will be made by discussion and genuine consensus. Which is always how it was supposed to be. With Direct Democracy, constituents can always and instantly have an influence on Government actions and policies—to the horror of the British Ruling Elite.
- (e) The Reformed Electoral Provisions will apply to the election of all Elected Persons.
  - Refer to Section: "THE REFORMED ELECTORAL PROVISIONS"**  
*[see page 985].*

- (f) The Provisions Relating to the Conduct of Elected Persons will apply to all Elected Persons.
- Refer to Section: "THE PROVISIONS RELATING TO THE CONDUCT OF ELECTED PERSONS" [see page 989].**
  - Provisions include the following:
    - Apart from their State Salaries and State Expenses, all Elected Persons are prohibited from receiving any payment from any person or organisation or acting as paid lobbyist for any cause or organisation, and they are also prohibited from conducting any remunerated occupation or receiving any media appearance money.
    - Deliberate lying or deceiving by any Elected Person, or by any person within the British Public Sector, or by any person in a public, official or professional capacity or in the media will be a Directly Enforceable Offence actionable by any British Citizen.

1686. MPs (to include in this context Members of National Assemblies and Local Councillors) will now be the critical instruments whereby the freedom and liberty of the people is preserved. To reflect this and enable MPs to fulfill this crucial constitutional role they will have very substantial salaries and expenses to make them independent guardians and advocates.

- (1) An MP's State Salary will be £200,000 per year and will automatically increase in line with the percentage increases made to the salaries of senior Civil Servants. Every MP will also have a standard flat rate payment for State Expenses of £250,000 out of which they will have to provide all their premises and secretarial, administrative and research resources.
- (2) In the new circumstances MPs will have to have the independent resources to provide for themselves all the services formally provided by their Political Party.
- (3) Apart from their State Salary and State Expenses, no Elected Person will be allowed to receive any payment from any person or organisation.
  - Refer to Section: "THE PROVISIONS RELATING TO THE CONDUCT OF ELECTED PERSONS" [see page 989].**
- (4) Being an MP will now have a totally new ethos; they will have a business and **contractual** relationship with their constituents, similar to any professional consultant. Accordingly, it is intended that a new class of MP will be attracted by the salary to dedicate themselves single-mindedly to

providing effective professional services promoting the interests of their constituents; they will have a very strong incentive not to lose their office and income by failing to look after their constituents. They would be answerable to no-one but their constituents. This is the best way to ensure good service.

- (5) It is essential to make MPs truly **independent** so as to enable them to protect and promote the rightful interests of their constituents come what may and against any opponent however mighty, and where necessary to stand up to all aspects of the British Public Sector.
- **British Public Sector.** The "British Public Sector" means all National Government, Local Government, the Civil Service, Government Services and Agencies, the Bank of England, the National Lending Bank, financial authorities, Quangos (Quasi-NGOs or Government funded NGOs and charities), State Monitoring bodies or "Watchdogs", the NHS, the National Education System, the Police, the Armed Services, the Intelligence and Secret Services and all other organisations receiving full or partial public funding, directly or indirectly, from the British Government.
- (6) Members of National Assemblies, Local Councillors and Police and Crime Commissioners will have different rates of salary and expenses.

1687. **Citizen Enquiries.** In view of Government and other public activities being deeply corrupted and increasingly hidden from public scrutiny and that there is no uncorrupted institution that can hold the Government and public authorities to account, any individual British Citizen has the right to submit Citizen Enquiries directly to any part of the British Public Sector, to any Elected Person and to certain other specified organisations and processes. The British Citizen can then use the reply to this Citizen Enquiry to support an Application in respect of a Directly Enforceable Offence should they so desire.

□ **Refer to Section: "CITIZEN ENQUIRIES" [see page 1001].**

1688. Miscellaneous matters relating to the House of Commons.

- (1) The building known as the Chamber of the House of Commons will no longer be suitable. It was designed for adversarial confrontation between Political Parties, one on each side of the Chamber. As there will no longer be Political Parties operating in connection with the House of Commons and all decisions will now be by overall consensus, there is no need for the existing chamber. The present chamber will no longer be used and a new chamber in an arc shape with no divisions will be adopted. This new chamber will also be much larger than the present chamber for it is hoped that the size of constituencies can be reduced to enhance genuine community and cultural cohesiveness, and this will mean that there will be a larger number of MPs.

- (2) The Parliamentary Privilege of freedom of speech in the House of Commons will be retained, but otherwise the Prime Minister, all members of the Government and all Elected Persons are personally fully liable for any Directly Enforceable Offence, just the same as any person in the country.
- (3) Scottish, Welsh and Northern Ireland MPs will not vote on purely English matters.
- (4) All insider privileges and influencers such as the City of London Remembrancer, will be removed.

1689. It is highly unlikely that the British Ruling Elite will agree (or be allowed by their controllers to agree) to any reforms at all. So, to avoid being enslaved by the Global Tyranny, the CBDC and the Infrastructure of Slavery, the British people will be forced into taking direct action by means of **massive civil disobedience** (as in the case of Gandhi and Martin Luther King Jr)—demanding an immediate General Election under a **New Parliamentary System**, where the corrupt Political Party system is abolished and a new and reformed House of Commons of independent MPs ("First Reformed Parliament") is elected on Direct Democracy who owe direct contractual duties to their constituents. Reforms can then be introduced.

- Refer to Section: "**MASSIVE CIVIL DISOBEDIENCE**" [see page 1655] [clause 3109].

#### **DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- As an MP, Member of a National Assembly, Local Councillor or Police and Crime Commissioner promoting oneself or allowing to be promoted as belonging to or representing a Political Party.
- An MP, Member of a National Assembly, Local Councillor or Police and Crime Commissioner failing to comply with any Delegated Duty.
- Any failure by the Prime Minister, any Government Minister, any Elected Person or any other person in authority to comply with the provisions relating to Referendums or to implement fully a Citizens' Initiative Referendum appropriately.
- Electoral misconduct or electoral fraud of any description.
- Deliberate lying or deceiving by any Elected Person, or by any person within the British Public Sector, or by any person in a public, official or professional capacity or in the media.
- Breach of an Undertaking to comply with the Principles of Good Citizenship.

- Bribery of any person of influence or power. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of five years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**
- Any person of influence or power accepting a bribe. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of five years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
[\[see page 1019\]](#).





## ■ THE REFORMED ELECTORAL PROVISIONS

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

1690. The Reformed Electoral Provisions are designed to achieve the following:

- (1) To enable any British Citizen to be a candidate.
- (2) To make all elections fair between all candidates.
- (3) To prevent wealth and ruling elite connections giving some candidates unfair advantages.
- (4) To provide equal State funding to all candidates to replace funding by corrupt Political Parties.
- (5) To make all elections totally free of all corruption.

1691. The Reformed Electoral Provisions apply to all elections—MPs, Members of any National Assembly, Local Councillors and Police and Crime Commissioners.

1692. The Reformed Electoral Provisions are as follows:

- (1) Only British Citizens born in Britain with at least one grandparent born in Britain can stand as a candidate in an election.
- (2) Only British Citizens of 18 years of age or older can vote.
- (3) All elections will be by physically filing a completed ballot in a Voting Station, and there will be no internet or electronic voting arrangements.
- (4) All postal voting will be cancelled, unless required for genuine and exceptional health reasons duly supported in each case and separately for each election by doctor's certificate.
- (5) All candidates standing in any public election must sign an Undertaking to comply with the Principles of Good Citizenship.
  - Refer to Section: "**THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP**" [\[see page 1155\]](#).
- (6) Any candidate promoting themselves or allowing themselves to be promoted as belonging to or representing a Political Party will be debarred from being a candidate.
  - Refer to Section: "**NEW PARLIAMENTARY SYSTEM**" [\[see page 975\]](#).

- (7) There will be public husting meetings in each constituency where all the candidates must attend. This public meeting will be filmed and made available online together with a filmed message by each candidate. There will be no comment forum. This will be at public expense.
- (8) The present Election Deposit will still have to be paid personally by all candidates.
- (9) All candidates will be given public funding for designing, printing and posting five leaflets at each election. No party colours or indication of party affiliation will be allowed on the leaflets.
- (10) Every candidate will be awarded State Election Expenses in the sum of £10,000 in public funds for "Qualifying Election Expenses" (£5,000 for Local Councillors). No candidate can spend more than that amount in Qualifying Election Expenses. The State Election Expenses can only be spent on Qualifying Election Expenses in connection with the relevant election; there will be strict monitoring of spending and any sum unspent must be reimbursed. The Election Deposit does not qualify as a Qualifying Election Expense.
- (11) Apart from their State Election Expenses, no candidate will be allowed to receive any payment in respect of their candidature from any person or organisation.
- (12) The offices of MP, Member of any National Assembly, Local Councillor and Police and Crime Commissioner are Key Employment Positions. Those persons who are restricted from holding any Key Employment Position (including all Dark Force Collaborators) are not eligible to stand for election as an MP, Member of a National Assembly, Local Councillor or Police and Crime Commissioner.
  - Refer to Section: "**KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS**" [see page 1219].
  - Refer to Section: "**ALL DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS WILL BE REMOVED FROM ALL POSITIONS OF POWER, AUTHORITY AND INFLUENCE**" [see page 1351].

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Electoral misconduct or electoral fraud of any description.
- Deliberate lying or deceiving by any Elected Person, or by any person within the British Public Sector, or by any person in a public, official or professional capacity or in the media.
- Breach of an Undertaking to comply with the Principles of Good Citizenship.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
[\[see page 1019\]](#).



## ■ THE PROVISIONS RELATING TO THE CONDUCT OF ELECTED PERSONS

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

1693. The Provisions Relating to the Conduct of Elected Persons apply to all Elected Persons.

1694. The Provisions Relating to the Conduct of Elected Persons are as follows:

- (1) Apart from their State Salary and State Expenses, no Elected Person will be allowed to receive any payment from any person or organisation.
- (2) No Elected Person will act as a paid lobbyist for any cause or organisation.
- (3) No Elected Person is allowed to conduct any remunerative occupation.
- (4) No Elected Person will be allowed to be paid for media appearances; they will have enough resources to be truly independent.
- (5) There will be no Parliamentary Interest Groups promoting any aspect of the Destructive Values.

□ Refer to Section: "**THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES**" [\[see page 149\]](#).

- (6) Deliberate lying or deceiving by any Elected Person, or by any person within the British Public Sector, or by any person in a public, official or professional capacity or in the media will be a Directly Enforceable Offence actionable by any British Citizen.

□ Refer to Section: "**RUTHLESS, DELIBERATE LYING, DECEIT, INVERSION AND MISINTERPRETATION OF MOTIVES TO HIDE THEIR REAL PLANS, DISCREDIT OPPONENTS AND GIVE FALSE REASONS FOR POLICIES**" [\[see page 391\]](#).

- (7) All Elected Persons must comply with the Principles of Good Citizenship in accordance with the Undertaking given by them on standing for public election.

□ Refer to Section: "**THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP**" [\[see page 1155\]](#).

1695. Failure by any Elected Person to comply with any of the required Provisions Relating to the Conduct of Elected Persons is a Directly Enforceable Offence and enforceable directly by any of their constituents, where the Elected Person can be directly removed from office.



## (2) The Statute of Declaration and the National Principles

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

▪ National Principles specified under the Statute of Declaration . . . . .	Page 993
--	----------

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

1696. The **STATUTE OF DECLARATION** will be enacted. This Statute sets in law that the power and authority of the Crown, Government, Parliament and the judicial system derive entirely from British Citizens (the "People") who are the sole source of all power in Britain. The People are not the servants of the Crown or the ruling elite. The People are the Masters. The Crown, Government and Parliament are merely delegates of the People exercising such powers and authority delegated to them by the People from time to time as the People in their sole discretion may decide. The extent and limitation of such powers and authority is determined by **National Principles** specified under the Statute of Declaration.

□ **Refer to Section: "NATIONAL PRINCIPLES SPECIFIED UNDER THE STATUTE OF DECLARATION" [see page 993].**

- (1) This means that for the first time in the country's history, the Crown, Government and Parliament will no longer have absolute power to do whatever they want or pass any law they want; the British people now have the right to limit them and hold them to justice.
- (2) If the Crown, Government or Parliament now act outside the terms of the powers and authority delegated to them by the Statute of Declaration and the **National Principles**, then (1) they have no power or authority over any Institutions of State which cannot legally obey them without personal legal liability, and (2) any legislation passed or action taken in breach will be ultra vires, illegal, unenforceable and does not have to be obeyed. Any person involved with or voting for such illegal legislation or action (including the reigning Monarch personally) and any person attempting to enforce the same (including any member of the security forces or the police force) will be in breach of a Directly Enforceable Offence and personally subject to penalties in the course of legal proceedings by any British Citizen.

1697. As the authority of the justice system will now be derived from the British people and not the Crown, the reigning Monarch is personally subject to the law of the land and penalties thereunder in the same way as any other person. The Coronation Oath and the **National Principles** are therefore legally binding on the Monarch, and enforceable by any British Citizen. The Monarch is now personally liable if he or she gives the Royal Assent in breach of the **National Principles**.

1698. The Statute of Declaration is an Enhanced Referendum Protected Provision.

☐ Refer to Section: "**REFERENDUMS**" [see page 997].

1699. The **National Principles** are totally flexible and can be changed by Enhanced Confirmatory Referendum whenever the British people want them to be changed.

1700. This is in accordance with the general principle of The Counter Revolution that power must be decentralised.

☐ Refer to Section: "**POWER MUST BE DECENTRALISED**" [see page 1141].

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Any action by the Crown, Government, Parliament or any organisation or person acting on their behalf, in breach of the Statute of Declaration or the National Principles.
- Any failure by the Prime Minister, any Government Minister, any Elected Person or any other person in authority to comply with the provisions relating to Referendums or to implement fully a Citizens' Initiative Referendum appropriately.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

☐ Refer to Section: "**THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT**" [see page 1019].



## ■ NATIONAL PRINCIPLES SPECIFIED UNDER THE STATUTE OF DECLARATION

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

1701. The following National Principles are specified under the Statute of Declaration as determining the extent and limitation of the power and authority delegated at any given time by the People to the Crown, Government and Parliament:

- (1) There will be no further wars without the consent of the British people. Although Britain will defend itself militarily, there will be no Declaration of War against another country or military action against or inside another country (directly or indirectly) without a Confirmatory Referendum of all British Citizens.
  - Refer to Section: "**REFERENDUMS**" [[see page 997](#)].
  - There will be no repeats of the secret manipulations, lies, false flags, cheating and deceit by the British Ruling Elite which unnecessarily and tragically caused the Boer War and both World War I and World War II, and made the people of Britain pointlessly give their lives to further the personal ambitions of the ruling elite. Never again must the likes of Lord Milner and Lord Rothschild play their games with other people's lives. War is the aim of the Dark Force as war gives it the greatest opportunities.
- (2) Britain will not join in any formal economic, military or political regionalisation schemes, alliances or groupings.
- (3) There will be a New Parliamentary System.
  - Refer to Section: "**NEW PARLIAMENTARY SYSTEM**" [[see page 975](#)].
- (4) There will be a system of Referendums.
  - Refer to Section: "**REFERENDUMS**" [[see page 997](#)].
- (5) The British monetary system will be a Sovereign Monetary System.
  - Refer to Section: "**A SOVEREIGN MONETARY SYSTEM WILL BE INTRODUCED**" [[see page 1293](#)].
  - (a) The Bank of England will have statutory duties to control the money supply and prevent **ALL** inflation of the currency.
  - (b) All loans of Sovereign Money by the state-owned National Lending Bank (including all home mortgages) will be free of all interest.

- (c) With respect to Sovereign Money, there will be no Social Credit system, no record will be kept of usage and usage will not be traceable or trackable.
- (d) The operation of the entire British Sovereign Monetary System will be transparent—enabling any British Citizen, by the use of Citizen Enquiries and the Directly Enforceable Offences System, to ensure that all requirements of the Sovereign Monetary System are complied with.
- (6) There will be no immigration or chain immigration into Britain.
- Refer to Section: "COMPLETE CESSATION OF ALL IMMIGRATION AND CHAIN MIGRATION" [see page 1169].**
- (7) There will be a system of Directly Enforceable Offences enforceable by any individual British Citizen.
- Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT" [see page 1019].**
- (8) There will be a system of Citizen Enquiries.
- Refer to Section: "CITIZEN ENQUIRIES" [see page 1001].**
- (9) There will be no repeat in any circumstances of any of the aspects of the State Terrorism under the Fake Virus Crisis.
- Refer to Section: "STATE TERRORISM IMPOSED BY THE BRITISH GOVERNMENT" [see page 645].**
- (10) The use of fear-mongering, lies and deceit to advance a policy is prohibited.
- Refer to Section: "RUTHLESS, DELIBERATE LYING, DECEIT, INVERSION AND MISINTERPRETATION OF MOTIVES TO HIDE THEIR REAL PLANS, DISCREDIT OPPONENTS AND GIVE FALSE REASONS FOR POLICIES" [see page 391].**
- (11) The Crown, Government and Parliament will comply at all times with the Principles of Good Citizenship.
- Refer to Section: "THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP" [see page 1155].**

- (12) The Crown, Government and Parliament shall in all their activities promote the welfare and dignity of every individual, in accordance with the Modern Catechism and in particular the Primary Principle thereof in the light of their inalienable validity and uniqueness as a precious and priceless individual.

□ Refer to Section: "**THE MODERN CATECHISM**" [\[see page 1151\]](#).



### (3) Referendums

#### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

1702. There will be a system of Referendums.

1703. Any breach of this system of Referendums is deemed to be a Directly Enforceable Offence, which is enforceable by any British Citizen independently, personally and directly in the usual way. Parliamentary Privilege will not apply and will not protect MPs.

1704. There will be four types of Referendums.

- (1) Confirmatory Referendums.
- (2) Enhanced Confirmatory Referendums.
- (3) Citizens' Initiative Referendums.
- (4) Local Referendums.

1705. Confirmatory Referendums.

- (1) A Confirmatory Referendum requires a 50% majority.
- (2) A Confirmatory Referendum can be attached to any legislation and thenceforth will be required before any amendment to the specified legislation or regulation will be effective.

1706. Enhanced Confirmatory Referendums.

- (1) An Enhanced Confirmatory Referendum requires a 65% majority.
- (2) An Enhanced Confirmatory Referendum cannot be attached to any legislation unless an Enhanced Confirmatory Referendum with the same required majority is passed to approve such attachment.
- (3) An Enhanced Confirmatory Referendum is required before any Enhanced Referendum Protected Provision can be amended.
- (4) Enhanced Referendum Protected Provisions include the following:
  - (a) Any amendment or revocation of the Statute of Declaration or the National Principles specified thereunder.

**Refer to Section: "THE STATUTE OF DECLARATION AND THE NATIONAL PRINCIPLES" [see page 991].**

- (b) Any amending or inhibiting of the Directly Enforceable Offences System, or amending or deleting any Directly Enforceable Offence from the list of Directly Enforceable Offences.
- Refer to Section: "TYPES OF DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES" [see page 1021].**
- (c) Any amending or inhibiting of the Referendum system.
- (d) Any reduction in the independence of the Bank of England generally and in particular with its duties to assess the money supply, and with its duties in connection with the creation and issue of new Sovereign Money.
- Refer to Section: "CREATION OF NEW SOVEREIGN MONEY BY THE BANK OF ENGLAND" [see page 1297].**
- (e) Any alteration in the "Permitted Categories for Creating New Sovereign Money by the Bank of England".
- Refer to Section: "PERMITTED CATEGORIES FOR CREATING NEW SOVEREIGN MONEY BY THE BANK OF ENGLAND" [see page 1301].**
- (f) Any alteration in the categories of "Authorised Government Expenditure of New Sovereign Money".
- Refer to Section: "AUTHORISED GOVERNMENT EXPENDITURE OF NEW SOVEREIGN MONEY" [see page 1305].**
- (g) Any amending or inhibiting any of the Principles of National Coherence.
- Refer to Section: "THE PRINCIPLES OF NATIONAL COHERENCE" [see page 1165].**
- (h) Any reduction in or compromising of the impartiality or independence of the National Security Department, or of any of its employees, or of its role or capacity.
- Refer to Section: "COMPOSITION AND STATUS OF THE NATIONAL SECURITY DEPARTMENT" [see page 1609].**
- (i) Any abandoning, transferring, selling, assigning or otherwise dealing with the Patents and all other intellectual property rights arising out of the research and development work on Energy Creation Units.

Refer to Section: "**DEVELOPMENT OF ENERGY CREATION UNITS**" [[see page 1515](#)].

(j) Any amendment of the Heritage Forest Trust relating to the management of Heritage Forests.

Refer to Section: "**HERITAGE FORESTS: MASSIVE REAFFORESTATION WITH DECIDUOUS TREES**" [[see page 1541](#)].

1707. Citizens' Initiative Referendums:

- (1) A Citizens' Initiative Referendum will be held if 700,000 British Citizens sign a petition of request.
- (2) Citizens' Initiative Referendums can introduce new legislation or demand amendment or repeal of existing legislation.
- (3) All Citizens' Initiative Referendums which are passed shall be implemented immediately by MPs according to the intent of the Citizens' Initiative Referendum concerned.

1708. Local Referendums:

- (1) By holding Local Referendums within the constituency concerned, constituents can require their Elected Persons to vote for and promote the issue decided upon in the Local Referendum.

Refer to Section: "**NEW PARLIAMENTARY SYSTEM**" [[see page 975](#)].

- (2) The decisions in each council on local usage of funds allocated to the council concerned from the Local Infrastructure Trust Fund are made by Local Referendum.

Refer to Section: "**THE LOCAL INFRASTRUCTURE TRUST FUND, TO PROVIDE INFRASTRUCTURES FOR BUILDING GENUINE AND MUTUALLY SUPPORTIVE LOCAL COMMUNITIES**" [[see page 1123](#)].

1709. Miscellaneous provisions relating to Referendums.

- (1) Broadcasting and Non-Broadcast Media will not be allowed to promote or attack any Referendum, merely give the electoral addresses of the respective sides in the argument and broadcast rigidly impartial live debates between the respective sides. Any breach of these provisions is a Directly Enforceable Offence as a Corrupt Broadcasting Practice.

Refer to Section: "**CORRUPT BROADCASTING PRACTICES**" [[see page 247](#)].

- (2) Once a Referendum has been announced there will be no opinion polls.
- (3) Special sentences can be imposed in respect of any British Politician who fails to implement a Referendum.

**Refer to Section: "SENTENCES THAT CAN BE IMPOSED"**  
*[see page 1041].*

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Any failure by the Prime Minister, any Government Minister, any Elected Person or any other person in authority to comply with the provisions relating to Referendums or to implement fully a Citizens' Initiative Referendum appropriately.
- Using any Corrupt Broadcasting Practices.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

**Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*



## (4) Citizen Enquiries

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- The activities of the British Public Sector are increasingly hidden from all public scrutiny, so that people do not know what is going on and elected representatives are rendered powerless. Individuals do not know what is going on because they do not have access to real information, so they cannot take any action if they wanted to. There is only fake information and fake opposition presented by Dark Force-controlled Broadcasting. Accordingly there is no accountability of the British Ruling Elite or the British Public Sector who are free to do whatever they want unseen, so Dark Force Collaborators can carry on with the process of transforming the country and imposing the Plan and Global Tyranny on the British people.
  - This is the purpose of setting up Quangos (Quasi-NGOs or Government funded NGOs) and Government Agencies.
  - This is the purpose of Collaborative Governance.
    - **Refer to Section: "INTERNATIONALISM: COLLABORATIVE GOVERNANCE" [see page 583].**
  - Although it is supposed to be an essential function of MPs to enquire into the activities of Government, they are now notoriously incapable of doing this.
  - The media were supposed to hold the Government to account by investigative journalism, but this is not done now as virtually all the media are bought and neutered.
  - Activist organisations of individuals appear to provide an opposition, but virtually all their leaderships have been taken over by Dark Force Collaborators and the individuals have no say. Moreover the organisations are funded by the Government and/or Foundations and in practice never leave the Dark Force narrative.
- The Fake Virus Crisis and the State Terrorism showed that the degeneration of the British Public Sector had become very deep and extensive, manifesting particularly in astonishing lies and deceit at the very highest levels to fool and mislead the British people, in the intimidation of staff and the general public, and in the incorporation of the Destructive Values into the very essence of its structure and operations—with fierce promotion of the Destructive Values.

- Despite all the pious words of caring and dedication to the public on the websites of the British Public Sector, these organisations have become arrogant and self-serving; they think they are the masters.
- Although the British people did not know what the British Public Sector was doing, as all its activities were hidden from them, they trusted the British Public Sector to be working for them, looking after their interests and making conditions better for them—but secretly all the time it was betraying them and selling them out to international Global Tyranny.
- Only by knowing what the British Public Sector is doing can the hidden process be stopped.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1710. The Citizen Enquiry System is a fundamental part of the transfer of real control to the individual.
1711. British Citizens are the Masters, and the Crown, Government and Parliament (and the British Public Sector) are delegates and servants of British Citizens.
- **Refer to Section: "THE PEOPLE ARE THE MASTERS. THE CROWN, GOVERNMENT AND PARLIAMENT ARE DELEGATES OF THE PEOPLE"** [\[see page 1129\]](#).
1712. There needs to be a new ethos of genuine and open dedication to the interests of British Citizens as a whole and individually. This cannot happen when the operations of the British Public Sector continue to operate in secret.
1713. As the British Public Sector is supposed to be working for the benefit of British Citizens, British Citizens have the right to know what the British Public Sector is doing.
1714. No part of the activities of the British Public Sector can be allowed to remain hidden from British Citizens.
1715. There will be fundamental reform of the British Public Sector which will be required to promote the Principles of Good Citizenship and in particular to remove all aspects of the Destructive Values from its structures and operations.
- **Refer to Section: "REFORM OF THE BRITISH PUBLIC SECTOR"** [\[see page 1467\]](#).
1716. Although all Senior State Officials will be removed, the poisonous structures they created and left behind must be changed and repaired.
- **Refer to Section: "ALL SENIOR STATE OFFICIALS WILL BE DISMISSED"** [\[see page 1361\]](#).

1717. The degeneracy of the British Public Sector is so deep and so extensive that it cannot reform or heal itself, so there will be outside monitoring by individual British Citizens.
1718. To deal with this situation the Citizen Enquiry System will be introduced.
1719. The power and ability to submit Citizen Enquiries will be devolved to **each individual British Citizen personally**. This power cannot be vested in official or State organisations, because the Dark Force always eventually takes over (and corrupts) all organisations.

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

1720. **Citizen Enquiries.** In view of Government and other public activities being deeply corrupted and increasingly hidden from public scrutiny and that there is no uncorrupted institution that can hold the Government and public authorities to account, any individual British Citizen has the right to submit Citizen Enquiries directly to any part of the British Public Sector, to any Elected Person and to certain other specified organisations and processes. The British Citizen can then use the reply to this Citizen Enquiry to support an Application in respect of a Directly Enforceable Offence should they so desire.
1721. The following "Citizen Enquiry Responders" must reply to a valid Citizen Enquiry:
- (1) The British Public Sector:
    - **British Public Sector.** The "British Public Sector" means all National Government, Local Government, the Civil Service, Government Services and Agencies, the Bank of England, the National Lending Bank, financial authorities, Quangos (Quasi-NGOs or Government funded NGOs and charities), State Monitoring bodies or "Watchdogs", the NHS, the National Education System, the Police, the Armed Services, the Intelligence and Secret Services and all other organisations receiving full or partial public funding, directly or indirectly, from the British Government.
  - (2) Elected Persons:
    - "Elected Persons" means MPs, Members of National Assemblies, Local Councillors and Police and Crime Commissioners.
  - (3) Certain specified persons or organisations stipulated below.
1722. The nature of valid Citizen Enquiries:
- (1) They can relate, inter alia and without limitation, to the structure, functioning, authority, operations, policies, training, documentation, standards, personnel, disciplinary records, budgetary compliance, adoption and

promotion of the Destructive Values and the extent to which the Principles of Good Citizenship have been properly adopted and incorporated within the Citizen Enquiry Responder's structure and operations.

- (2) They must not promote any Destructive Values or the Plan.
- (3) They must not be malicious or vexatious.
- (4) They cannot relate to any information already on the website of the Citizen Enquiry Responder, or is otherwise reasonably available.
- (5) They cannot relate to any genuine military secrets; any Citizen Enquiry relating to any genuine military secrets will be handed over to the National Security Department for them to process.

1723. Valid Citizen Enquiries can be made without approval of any official.

1724. There are several specific applications of the Citizen Enquiry System:

- (1) Citizen Enquiries in the National Education System.
  - Refer to Section: "BRITISH CITIZEN INVESTIGATION OF SCHOOL PERFORMANCE"** [\[see page 1262\]](#) [\[clause 2250\]](#).
- (2) Citizen Enquiries in Broadcasting. The Broadcasting Code contains the following principle:
  - Subject to the conditions for valid Citizen Enquiries, Broadcasters must produce, when requested by any British Citizen, sufficient, independent and verifiable evidence to prove and validate the honesty, accuracy, fairness and completeness of all presentations, statements, news, opinions and information provided by them.
    - Refer to Section: "THE BROADCASTING CODE"** [\[see page 1239\]](#).
- (3) Citizen Enquiries in connection with Magazines, and National and Local Newspapers. The Non-Broadcast Media Code contains the following principle:
  - Subject to the conditions for valid Citizen Enquiries, magazines and national and local newspapers must produce, when requested by any British Citizen, sufficient, independent and verifiable evidence to prove and validate the honesty, accuracy, fairness and completeness of their contents.
    - Refer to Section: "THE NON-BROADCAST MEDIA CODE"** [\[see page 1247\]](#).

- (4) Citizen Enquiries in connection with projects for the modification of DNA.
  - Refer to Section: "**PROTECTION OF DNA INTEGRITY**" [\[see page 1555\]](#).
- (5) Citizen Enquiries in connection with projects involving Transhumanism and Synthetic Biology.
  - Refer to Section: "**CONTROL OF TRANSHUMANISM AND SYNTHETIC BIOLOGY**" [\[see page 1559\]](#).
- (6) Citizen Enquiries in connection with the activities of the Transitional Council of State.
  - Refer to Section: "**THE STATUTE OF REFORM: THE TRANSITIONAL COUNCIL OF STATE**" [\[see page 1659\]](#).

1725. To assist British Citizens in making Citizen Enquiries, all organisations within the British Public Sector will be required to publish on the Register of Recipients of Public Funding an on-line, public, **real-time** (but read-only) copy of their full financial accounting system, except for any operation of genuine military secrecy. The Register of Recipients of Public Funding is an on-line, public, read-only, Strategic Database which is managed by the National Security Department. The Register will list all organisations which receive public funds directly from the Government. The Register will also list all organisations which receive funding from any organisation listed on the Register. Each payment of public funds will be made with a very specific and tight budgetary purpose attached to it ("Specified Budgetary Purpose"). The Specified Budgetary Purpose for each item of public funding will be disclosed on-line and be made public. Any British Citizen will be able to demand explanations for any discrepancy between the Specified Budgetary Purpose and actual spending for that item of public funding. Any discrepancy will be a Directly Enforceable Offence and actionable by any British Citizen.
1726. Failure to respond to a valid Citizen Enquiry appropriately or at all is a Directly Enforceable Offence.
1727. The head of each Citizen Enquiry Responder will be personally responsible for all errors or inaccuracies in the replies to any Citizen Enquiry. This might even result in **personal** financial penalties or in dismissal.
1728. It is well understood that there may be considerable administrative cost for the British Public Sector in replying to Citizen Enquiries, but that is the price that has to be paid to protect civilisation and to fumigate and remove from the British Public Sector the poison and infection that corrupts it.

1729. Any person who abuses the Citizen Enquiry System persistently, significantly, maliciously, vexatiously or politically will be banned from using it. Any organisation that they represent may also be banned.
1730. The Register of Citizen Enquiries is an on-line, public, read-only, Strategic Database which is managed by the National Security Department. Every valid Citizen Enquiry will be logged on the Register of Citizen Enquiries together with the reply by the Citizen Enquiry Responder.

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- As a Citizen Enquiry Responder, failing to respond appropriately or at all to a valid Citizen Enquiry.
- Any discrepancy between the Specified Budgetary Purpose and actual spending in respect of any public funds, and/or any misuse of any public funds.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*

## (5) The House of Lords, the "House of Cronies", will be abolished and not replaced

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1731. The undemocratic appointees to the House of Lords entrench the Plan and are an offence.
1732. The existence of the House of Lords did not prevent or delay the enactment and enforcement of the State Terrorism.
1733. The only acceptable reform to the House of Lords would be to make it an elected chamber, but this would make it a competitor to the reformed House of Commons under the New Parliamentary System with the new and unique relationship of its MPs to their local constituents.
1734. The House of Lords is not needed as a revising body under the New Parliamentary System.
1735. There has been a convention in all Parliamentary democracies to have two chambers, but this is not now necessary in view of the Referendum system. To have an elected second chamber is a useless duplication.

Refer to Section: "**REFERENDUMS**" [[see page 997](#)].

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

1736. The House of Lords, that "House of Cronies", will be abolished, and will not be replaced.
1737. Systems will be developed in the House of Commons, the sole remaining Chamber of Parliament, to provide for a delaying function similar to that formerly provided by the House of Lords. This delay will enable a Referendum to take place should this be necessary.
1738. MPs of the House of Commons will now be of a completely different status and of much greater constitutional importance. MPs will also now perform the role formerly performed by members of the House of Lords. To enable MPs to perform this new role they will have substantially greater income and resources.

Refer to Section: "**NEW PARLIAMENTARY SYSTEM**" [[see page 975](#)].

1739. All current members of the House of Lords will effectively be dismissed as their Chamber will no longer exist.

1740. In the case of current and former members of the House of Lords:

(1) They will be dismissed from all Key Employment Positions and will be barred from holding any future elected capacity, employment, position, post or appointment in any Key Employment Position. An entry to this effect will be made in the Register of Restricted Employment.

- Refer to Section: "KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS"** *[see page 1219]*.
- Refer to Section: "PERSONS BARRED FROM HOLDING ANY KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITION"** *[see page 1221]*.
- Refer to Section: "THE REGISTER OF RESTRICTED EMPLOYMENT"** *[see page 1225]*.

(2) They can apply for reinstatement under the Reinstatement Appeals Procedure—but this will only be approved if the applicant can show a personal record of past and present acceptance of and alignment with the Principles of Good Citizenship.

- Refer to Section: "THE REINSTATEMENT APPEALS PROCEDURE"** *[see page 1599]*.
- Refer to Section: "THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP"** *[see page 1155]*.

1741. No more Life Peers will be created.



## (6) The Coronation Oath will be amended to incorporate a personal undertaking by the new Monarch to comply with the Statute of Declaration and the National Principles

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

1742. The Coronation Oath will be amended to incorporate a personal undertaking by the new Monarch to comply with the Statute of Declaration and the **National Principles**.

- Refer to Section: "**THE STATUTE OF DECLARATION AND THE NATIONAL PRINCIPLES**" [\[see page 991\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**NATIONAL PRINCIPLES SPECIFIED UNDER THE STATUTE OF DECLARATION**" [\[see page 993\]](#).

---

**PART 3: PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM**

**Constitutional reforms to transfer real control to the individual**

**3. Constitutional reforms**

**(6) The Coronation Oath will be amended to incorporate a personal undertaking by the new Monarch to comply with the Statute of Declaration and the National Principles**

## (7) Change in the ruling British Royal Dynasty

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

1743. Charles and all the current Royal Family will be removed respectively from the throne and succession to the throne, and a different line of succession will be installed. The Crown is different from those who act as Monarch. The personages of those who are the Monarch may change but the Crown continues whoever is the Monarch. The late Queen avoided having a public political profile, but unfortunately she is no longer with us. Charles on the other hand and other members of the Royal Family have broken this golden rule, openly and passionately supporting policies which would lead to the destruction of the nation, such as the Great Reset, and publicly taking sides in the Brexit referendum. Accordingly this makes Charles quite unacceptable as Monarch of this country, and that also applies to his family. This behaviour by Charles is so astonishing given both the long-term example of the late Queen and the highly controversial nature of the policies he has been promoting, that it is highly likely that Charles may be being forced into this action by Dark Force blackmail. If this is so then this is even more reason for his removal. Also, members of the Royal Family have brought the country into disrepute by their personal behaviour. Such a change in the line of succession has happened before as in the case of Henry VII, James I, William and Mary, George I the Hanoverian, James II and Edward VIII. The country will remain a Monarchy with a history going back to King Alfred (871-886) and the earlier kings of Wessex, but the incumbent and royal family will now change.
1744. We have a unique history as a Monarchy which provides useful continuity and will be retained.
1745. An elected presidency is rejected. The person concerned would inevitably be chosen because of political connections and status within the ruling elite. There would be no continuity.
1746. The new incumbent will be chosen by a one-issue Crown Accession Panel. Once the Crown Accession Panel has appointed the new incumbent it will cease to exist.
1747. Membership of the Crown Accession Panel is a Key Employment Position. In particular no academic will be a member of the Panel.
- Refer to Section: "**KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS**" [[see page 1219](#)].
1748. Much research will be necessary but the new incumbent will probably be a descendent of Henry VIII or earlier Monarch (or even of earlier royal dynasties or of the pretender Perkin Warbeck), but they will certainly not have any connection with any royal family since the death of Queen Elizabeth I.



## **(8) Scotland, Wales and Northern Ireland**

### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

1749. Scotland, Wales and Northern Ireland will be free at any time to leave Britain. The vicious hate showed by Scottish and Welsh people towards English people will not be missed.

1750. If they do leave:

- (1) There will be no secession treaty or trade agreement.
- (2) All subsidies currently paid to them will terminate.
- (3) If they retain an open border to immigration (the "Asylum Capital of the World"), all the people in the country concerned will need work permits to work in Britain and will need to have passports to enter any remaining territory of Britain.
- (4) The country concerned will not have any MPs at Westminster.

1751. If they stay within Britain, all the provisions of the Programme of National Reform will apply to them.

1752. Scottish, Welsh and Northern Ireland MPs will not vote on purely English matters.



## (9) A new National Anthem

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

1753. A new National Anthem is required to mark the transition of the nation to a Direct Democracy where the Crown, Government and Parliament no longer rule over the People and are instead the servants of the People.
1754. The history of present National Anthem.
- (1) The use of the present National Anthem only dates from about 1745. Reputedly when in September 1745 the "Young Pretender" to the British Throne, Prince Charles Edward Stuart, defeated the army of King George II at Prestonpans, near Edinburgh, the leader of the band at the Theatre Royal, Drury Lane arranged for it to be played.
  - (2) It is not known for certain who wrote the music or wrote the words. It is thought that the tune comes from a Tudor plainchant.
  - (3) There is no authorised version, and it is purely traditional.
1755. There is no great objection to the tune of the present National Anthem; it is well known and has been used by over 140 composers over the years (including Beethoven). The present tune is about 45 seconds long. However if it is considered that there should be a complete break with the past and that there should be a new tune, it is suggested that Elgar's Pomp and Circumstance March No 1 in D might be very appropriate. The music would be the final rendering of the march lasting about 65 seconds starting at the short introduction to the main tune commencing at about 5 minutes 10 seconds.
1756. However the words of the National Anthem are offensive and are now completely inappropriate:
- (1) The present words are as follows:  
  

*"God save our gracious King!"  
"Long live our noble King!"  
"God save the King!"  
"Send him victorious,"  
"Happy and glorious,"  
"Long to reign over us,"  
"God save the King."*
  - (2) The words are directed at the Monarchy and not the People or the country; moreover the words are deferential and this is now out of place as there will now be a Direct Democracy and the People are no longer to be ruled by the Monarch or any of the present ruling elite.

- (3) In contrast, the Canadian National Anthem puts the emphasis on the nation and the country.

*"O Canada!"  
"Our home and native land!"  
"True patriot love in all of us command."  
"With glowing hearts we see thee rise,"  
"The True North strong and free!"  
"From far and wide, O Canada,"  
"We stand on guard for thee."  
"God keep our land glorious and free!"*

- (4) New words are needed for the new British National Anthem. The words should take in the following sentiments:

- The beautiful green countryside.
- The island nature of the nation.
- The home and security of the British people.
- A safe and secure base for the Spiritual Development of all the British people.
- Pride in nationality and patriotism.
- The sentiment of love of the country (as shown by Shakespeare in Richard II "This precious stone set in a silver sea" (II: i: 45)).

- (5) There will be a national competition to provide suggestions for the new words.

- (6) The judges of the new words to be used will be ordinary people who love their country and not any of the ruling elite, who obviously do not.



# Directly Enforceable Offences

## TABLE OF CONTENTS:

1. The nature of Directly Enforceable Offences . . . . .	Page 1019
2. Types of Directly Enforceable Offences . . . . .	Page 1021
3. Trial, Sentencing and Enforcement in respect of Directly Enforceable Offences. . . . .	Page 1033
(1) Trial of Directly Enforceable Offences. . . . .	Page 1035
(2) Sentencing in cases of Directly Enforceable Offences . . . . .	Page 1039
(a) Sentences that can be imposed . . . . .	Page 1041
(b) Mandatory fixed term of imprisonment without remission or parole . . . . .	Page 1047
(3) Enforcement of Sentences for Directly Enforceable Offences . . . . .	Page 1051
(4) The Register of Applications and Judgements relating to Directly Enforceable Offences . . . . .	Page 1053



# 1. The nature of Directly Enforceable Offences

## PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

1757. **Directly Enforceable Offences.** For the first time, every individual British Citizen will be empowered to bring direct legal actions for breach of public duty (with Legal Aid) against, inter alia, the reigning Monarch, the Prime Minister, all Governments including all Local Government, all politicians, all in the British Public Sector (as defined), all in the National Education System and all in the media. This is the system of Directly Enforceable Offences.

- (1) In Britain the system of law enforcement has always been highly centralised and has depended on officials of one sort or another bringing whatever action is needed to enforce the law. Individual British Citizens have no powers to take action themselves. Unfortunately, this system has become corrupted because enforcement of the law now depends excessively on political considerations and not the Rule of Law. The enforcing officials cannot now be trusted to enforce the law with integrity and fairness. Unless changes are made, the Programme of National Reform will not be properly enforced by the corrupt British Ruling Elite and the Dark Force will escape control.
- (2) Accordingly, **individual** British Citizens will be given the power under a Directly Enforceable Offences System to bring actions to enforce the provisions of the Programme of National Reform. This power will be vested in individual British Citizens and not in any officials or groups of any sort, as groups can be taken over and then the individual loses all control.
- (3) The **DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES ACT** will be enacted. Any individual British Citizen will be able to make an **independent, personal and direct application** to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.

1758. This is in accordance with the general principle of The Counter Revolution that power must be decentralised.

- Refer to Section: "POWER MUST BE DECENTRALISED" [see page 1141].**

1759. All Applications in respect of Directly Enforceable Offences will now effectively be private prosecutions. They will not depend on the State or any State intermediary such as an enforcing Government Department, Local Authority, Agency, Official Regulator, the Crown Prosecution Service, the Police, the Official Solicitor or any other public body initiating them. Moreover, the State will not have power to stop such proceedings.

1760. There are specific provisions relating to Trials, Sentencing and Enforcement in respect of Directly Enforceable Offences.

- **Refer to Section: "TRIAL, SENTENCING AND ENFORCEMENT IN RESPECT OF DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES" [see page 1033].**

1761. Applicants can employ their own choice of solicitors and barristers.

1762. If Applicants prefer to do this they will be allowed to conduct the case in court personally; in such circumstances they will nevertheless be entitled to instruct barristers on Direct Access to give legal advice and to prepare documents only, so they can keep everything under their control.

1763. Applicants can employ their own private investigators to assist with the preparation of the case.

1764. Legal Aid to cover all costs of the Application, including the costs of investigators, will be available for any Applicant with an income of less than £100,000. Capital will not be taken into account in calculating entitlement.

1765. Organisations will be encouraged to develop for assisting Applicants with their cases.

1766. There will be provisions preventing abuse by people controlled by the Dark Force or others.

1767. The Directly Enforceable Offences System is an Enhanced Referendum Protected Provision.

- **Refer to Section: "REFERENDUMS" [see page 997].**

1768. Some instances of Directly Enforceable Offences are legally actionable only when they are occasioned by "activism".

1769. The Convicted Accused is personally responsible for and individually chargeable in respect of any Directly Enforceable Offence committed by them even though the relevant activity was committed whilst they were acting on behalf of any organisation by whom they were employed or with which they were contracted to or connected.

## 2. *Types of Directly Enforceable Offences*

1770. Definitions:

- (1) "Promoting" means any of the following:
  - Practising, claiming, using, encouraging, supporting, excusing, celebrating, inciting, enabling, promoting, asserting, enforcing, maintaining, committing, advancing, allowing, assisting, facilitating, creating, participating in, claiming the benefit of, financing (directly or indirectly), attempting to do any of the above or conspiring to do any of the above.
- (2) "Activism" means any of the following:
  - (a) Promoting in Broadcasting or in any aspect of the Non-Broadcast Media (as defined).
    - Refer to Section: "DARK FORCE CONTROL OF BROADCASTING" [see page 243].**
    - Refer to Section: "DARK FORCE CONTROL OF NON-BROADCAST MEDIA" [see page 255].**
  - (b) Promoting in connection with or employment by the British Public Sector.
    - **British Public Sector.** The "British Public Sector" means all National Government, Local Government, the Civil Service, Government Services and Agencies, the Bank of England, the National Lending Bank, financial authorities, Quangos (Quasi-NGOs or Government funded NGOs and charities), State Monitoring bodies or "Watchdogs", the NHS, the National Education System, the Police, the Armed Services, the Intelligence and Secret Services and all other organisations receiving full or partial public funding, directly or indirectly, from the British Government.
  - (c) Promoting in connection with any form of education.
  - (d) Promoting in a public place.

**1771. GENERAL DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES**

- Any failure to comply with any duty or requirement set out in any of the sections of Part 3 of The Counter Revolution ("Programme of National Reform").

**1772. SPECIFIC DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES**

- (1) Performing a leading role in implementing the Plan and/or Global Tyranny. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Communication Isolation" will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**
- (2) Membership of the Dark Force. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Solitary Confinement" will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Communication Isolation" will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**
- (3) Activity as a Dark Force Collaborator.
- (4) Any action by the Crown, Government, Parliament or any organisation or person acting on their behalf, in breach of the Statute of Declaration or the National Principles.
- (5) As an MP, Member of a National Assembly, Local Councillor or Police and Crime Commissioner promoting oneself or allowing to be promoted as belonging to or representing a Political Party.
- (6) An MP, Member of a National Assembly, Local Councillor or Police and Crime Commissioner failing to comply with any Delegated Duty.
- (7) Any failure by the Prime Minister, any Government Minister, any Elected Person or any other person in authority to comply with the provisions relating to Referendums or to implement fully a Citizens' Initiative Referendum appropriately.
- (8) Electoral misconduct or electoral fraud of any description.
- (9) Deliberate lying or deceiving by any Elected Person, or by any person within the British Public Sector, or by any person in a public, official or professional capacity or in the media.
- (10) Activism to promote the Destructive Values.
- (11) Participating in or assisting the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine.

- (12) Organising activists to promote Destructive Values. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of ten years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Communication Isolation" will be imposed for this offence.**
- (13) Activism to advance the Plan by deliberately and maliciously breaking down and destroying existing and traditional social structures, allegiances, identities and moral and spiritual values in white society.
- (14) Activism to advance the Plan by deliberately and maliciously degenerating, weakening and disempowering individuals, culture, society or civilisation.
- (15) Activism to advance the Plan by deliberately and maliciously destroying the individuality of white people and preventing them from having independence of mind.
- (16) Activism to advance the Plan by deliberately and maliciously causing fear, hate, turmoil, distress, anger, resentment, worry, grievance, conflict, a sense of crisis, division, disharmony, confusion, unhappiness, limitation or frustration in societies and between people.
- (17) Activism to advance the Plan by using Malicious Criticism against white society.
- (18) Activism that disrespects or slanders the British nation or the British people.
- (19) Promoting White Replacement.
- (20) Activism to promote any of the Strategies Used to Establish Female Supremacy.
- (21) Activism to promote any of the Strategies Used to Destroy the Family.
- (22) Activism to promote any of the Strategies Used to Promote Sexual Dysfunction.
- (23) Promoting the Gender Agenda.
- (24) Promoting the Process of Sexual Degeneration of the Young to any person under 18 years of age. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of ten years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**
- (25) Administering medical interventions including surgery and/or hormone treatment associated with transgenderism or gender reassignment in respect of a person under 25 years of age, unless the action was carried out under genuine and strict professional medical conditions.

- (26) Providing special facilities, advantage or treatment, quotas, job-entitlement, privilege, facilities, funding, exclusivity, education or legal dispensation to homosexuals, transgenders or those claiming gender self-identification or non-binary status by reason of their sexual circumstances.
- (27) Promoting Anti-White Hate.
- (28) Activism to promote any of the Strategies Used to Destroy Spiritual Awareness.
- (29) Activism to promote any Unfair Group Privilege.
- (30) Claiming, using or promoting Non-White Privilege.
- (31) Claiming, using or promoting Female Privilege.
- (32) Claiming, using or promoting Homosexual Privilege.
- (33) Claiming, using or promoting Transgender, Gender Self-Identification and Non-Binary Privilege.
- (34) Claiming, using or promoting Jewish Privilege.
- (35) Accusing anyone of "anti-semitism".
- (36) Promoting the culture of Jewishness.
- (37) Promoting the Dark Force's malicious and one-sided concept of "racism".
- (38) Acting contrary to the Principles of National Coherence.
- (39) Organising, assisting or promoting illegal immigration. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of five years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**
- (40) Activism to oppose the process of cancellation of British Citizenship granted on or after 1 January 1990.
- (41) Activism to oppose the process of cancellation of British Citizenship under the provisions relating to the on-going duties to this country by Immigrants and their descendants.
- (42) Activism to oppose the Voluntary Resettlement Scheme in any way.
- (43) Any failure to comply with any part of the process of depoliticising Islam.
- (44) Employing any person who is not a British Citizen and is not registered on the Register of Permitted Employment.



- (45) Employing any person in breach of any restrictions registered in respect of such person on the Register of Restricted Employment.
- (46) Being employed in breach of any restrictions registered on the Register of Restricted Employment.
- (47) Being employed in any Key Employment Position and failing to comply with the Principles of Good Citizenship.
- (48) Breach of an Undertaking to comply with the Principles of Good Citizenship.
- (49) Bribery of any person of influence or power. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of five years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**
- (50) Any person of influence or power accepting a bribe. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of five years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**
- (51) A Direct Enforcement Court Judge who accepts a bribe or knowingly allow themselves to be corruptly influenced. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**
- (52) Attempting to bribe or corruptly influence a Direct Enforcement Court Judge. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of twenty years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**
- (53) An employee of the National Security Department who accepts a bribe or knowingly allow themselves to be corruptly influenced. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of twenty years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**
- (54) Attempting to bribe or corruptly influence an employee of the National Security Department. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of twenty years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**
- (55) Making any malicious or vexatious Application to the Direct Enforcement Court.
- (56) Any failure to take reasonable steps to prevent any Directly Enforceable Offence by any person or organisation on one's own premises.
- (57) Using any financial or other undue pressure or intimidation with a view to make another person or organisation commit a Directly Enforceable Offence.

- (58) Pursuing any activity or provision which weakens any prohibition of any Directly Enforceable Offence.
- (59) Paying or settling in whole or part, directly or indirectly, the fines or penalties imposed on another person for any Directly Enforceable Offence.
- (60) Promoting any action, industrial or otherwise, or taking part in any street or other public demonstrations or gatherings, to protest against proceedings in the Direct Enforcement Court or against any sentences or any enforcement thereof in connection with the same.
- (61) As a Citizen Enquiry Responder, failing to respond appropriately or at all to a valid Citizen Enquiry.
- (62) The Transitional Council of State or any of its staff failing to be at all times independent or misusing its powers or failing to fulfil its duties.
- (63) Any attempt to impose intimidation or improper influence (by the media or otherwise) in connection with any Special Enquiry conducted by the National Security Department or on any witnesses thereto.
- (64) Any attempt by any Person Disqualified from Professional Activity in the Administration of Justice to take any professional part in the Administration of Justice.
- (65) Any attempt by any person either in this country or abroad to enforce any "decision", "judgement" or "order" by any International "Tribunal" or "Court" against any British Citizen or organisation or against this country.
- (66) Funding court cases against opposers of the Plan.
- (67) Using any Corrupt Broadcasting Practices.
- (68) Any failure to comply with the Broadcasting Code when required to do so.
- (69) Any failure to comply with the Drama and Feature Films Code when required to do so.
- (70) Any failure to comply with the Non-Broadcast Media Code when required to do so.
- (71) Any failure by an Internet and Social Media World Monopoly to comply with the Internet and Social Media World Monopoly Code.
- (72) Any organisation or professional body requiring or advising the use of non-whites or images thereof in any advertising or marketing production.
- (73) Using any Corrupt Education Practices.

- (74) Any failure by an Education Management Trust or anyone employed by or contracted to an Education Management Trust to comply with any provisions of its Education Management Contract.
- (75) Interfering with the impartiality and independence of the Bank of England (or any of its employees), in connection with its duties and functions in calculating the Real Growth Potential of the GDP-Proportionate Economy and the assessment of the required money supply.
- (76) Unauthorised alteration of the "Permitted Categories for Creating New Sovereign Money by the Bank of England", or unauthorised alteration of the categories of "Authorised Government Expenditure of New Sovereign Money".
- (77) Any breach of the provisions limiting the Government's use of new Sovereign Money to "Authorised Government Expenditure of New Sovereign Money".
- (78) Any failure by the Bank of England or any of its employees to act impartially and independently in accordance with their statutory duties.
- (79) Reducing or compromising the impartiality or independence of the Bank of England or any of its employees, or its role or capacity.
- (80) Any sabotage to the introduction or operation of the Sovereign Monetary System. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**
- (81) Any financial or currency speculation, leveraging derivatives, parasitical asset manipulation, shorting or investing on a margin using Sovereign Money or a loan from the National Lending Bank. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of ten years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**
- (82) Any foreign-owned company or business failing to comply with the Foreign-Owned Business Code.
- (83) Activism to promote Internationalism.
- (84) Activism to promote the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud.
- (85) Activism to maliciously promote Biodiversity Crisis Fear.
- (86) Activism to promote any Principle of Sustainability other than the "Waste, pollution and the environment" Principle and the Biodiversity Crisis Fear Principle.

- (87) Carrying out Climate Engineering, or releasing or organising the release of chemtrails. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of ten years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**
- (88) Preventing or impeding any Inherent Right.
- (89) Preventing or impeding any Additional Individual Right.
- (90) Promoting or claiming any Socio-Economic "right".
- (91) Activism to advance the Plan by deliberately and maliciously using Hate Words.
- (92) Participating in a Monopoly Share Arrangement.
- (93) Any director of a company that is affected by a Monopoly Share Arrangement who fails to notify the National Security Department.
- (94) Any failure by directors or shareholders to comply with undertakings given to the Takeover Vetting Panel.
- (95) Misusing Confidential Data.
- (96) Activism to promote a Green Economy or a Dictatorship Economy, or the centralised monitoring, allocating and rationing of resources and materials.
- (97) Activism to advance the Plan by deliberately and maliciously promoting the destruction of manufacturing and industrial capacity and the heritage of a skill-based workforce.
- (98) Any attempt to impose or reimpose any of the restrictions of the State Terrorism under any circumstances, except in reasonable and proportionate response to a genuine health crisis where the full scientific data used to claim the existence of such a health crisis has first been disclosed to the public and independently assessed and corroborated.
- (99) Promoting unreasonable or disproportionate fear about a health crisis without sufficient scientific justification.
- (100) Implementing or managing 5G infrastructure; using facial recognition software or any similar software; requiring anyone to have a Smart Meter fitted in their building; collection of any Smart Grid data; passing data arising within Britain to any Global Database.
- (101) Promoting or implementing any form of Digital ID.

- (102) Inserting any nanotechnology or neural response technology into oneself or into any other person, unless for genuine medical reasons.
- (103) On a senior level being responsible for or involved in the Fake Virus Crisis or the imposition or implementation of the State Terrorism. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**
- (104) Requiring any person to have a vaccine or imposing any penalty on any person who has not had a vaccine.
- (105) Promoting or implementing any form of Vaccine Passport.
- (106) On a senior level ordering, organising or promoting the vaccination of the British population with the COVID-19 "vaccine". **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**
- (107) Administering the COVID-19 "vaccine" to a young child.
- (108) Being involved under any circumstances with the deliberate release of any infectious pathogen. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**
- (109) Creating or being in possession under any circumstances of any engineered or weaponised pathogen. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**
- (110) Any failure to comply with the provisions relating to the control of projects involving the modification of DNA. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of five years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**
- (111) Any failure to comply with the provisions relating to the control of Transhumanism and Synthetic Biology. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of five years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**
- (112) Promoting violent street gangs to advance the Plan.
- (113) Receiving money or assets from a Prohibited Supplier of Funding.
- (114) A Prohibited Supplier of Funding making money or assets available to a person or organisation.

- (115) Any discrepancy between the Specified Budgetary Purpose and actual spending in respect of any public funds, and/or any misuse of any public funds.
- (116) Any malicious disinformation, entry or complaint in connection with a National Wiki.
- (117) Any failure when required, to enter and keep up to date an accurate entry relating to them in the National Wiki of Current and Former Members of Stipulated Secret Societies.
- (118) Being an associate of an organisation registered on the Register of Banned Organisation.
- (119) Abandoning, transferring, selling, assigning or otherwise dealing with the patents and all other intellectual property rights arising out of the research and development work on Energy Creation Units.
- (120) Any misuse of funds paid from the Local Infrastructure Trust Fund.
- (121) Transferring any of the Heritage Forests or their management to private organisations.
- (122) Any failure by the Heritage Forest Trust to manage any of the Heritage Forests in accordance with the terms and requirements of the Heritage Forest Trust Deed.
- (123) Activism to advance the Plan by deliberately and maliciously promoting a drugs culture.
- (124) Performing any act of Financial Terrorism.
- (125) Any person or organisation in Key Employment belonging to, having association with, or accepting, approving or adopting the directions or guidance (formal or informal) of any international organisation not listed in the Register of Approved International Organisations.
- (126) Conspiring to arrange illegal advertising and commercial boycotts.
- (127) Reducing or compromising the impartiality or independence of the National Security Department or any of its employees, or its role or capacity.
- (128) Applying Transhumanism except in genuine medical circumstances.
- (129) Promoting late-term abortion.
- (130) Promoting suicide, cannibalism or bestiality.

- (131) Promoting suicide, cannibalism or bestiality to a child under 18. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of five years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**
- (132) Practising sodomy against males or females.
- (133) Practising sexual intercourse of any nature with a child under 12. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**
- (134) Sexual misconduct with a child under the age of 18 by an adult in authority over them or in a teaching role in respect of them. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of twenty years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**
- (135) Any practice or promotion of Luciferianism, Satanism, Demonolatry or Black Magic. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Solitary Confinement" will be imposed for this offence.**
- (136) Practising or promoting ritual sacrifice. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Solitary Confinement" will be imposed for this offence.**
- (137) Obtaining adrenochrome from a child and/or consuming such material knowingly. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Solitary Confinement" will be imposed for this offence.**

1773. Certain Directly Enforceable Offences are enforceable as "World Crimes".

- Refer to Section: "WORLD CRIMES" [see page 1051] [clause 1835].**





### ***3. Trial, Sentencing and Enforcement in cases of Directly Enforceable Offences***

#### **TABLE OF CONTENTS:**

(1) Trial of Directly Enforceable Offences . . . . .	Page 1035
(2) Sentencing in cases of Directly Enforceable Offences . . . . .	Page 1039
(a) Sentences that can be imposed . . . . .	Page 1041
(b) Mandatory fixed term of imprisonment without remission or parole . . . . .	Page 1047
(3) Enforcement of Sentences for Directly Enforceable Offences . . . . .	Page 1051
(4) The Register of Applications and Judgements relating to Directly Enforceable Offences . . . . .	Page 1053



## (1) Trial of Directly Enforceable Offences

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

1774. The Direct Enforcement Court will be set up to hear Applications relating to Directly Enforceable Offences.

- Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"** [\[see page 1019\]](#).

1775. The integrity of the Judges of the Direct Enforcement Court is critical and will be continuously monitored.

1776. A specially selected team of Judges will adjudicate in the Direct Enforcement Court.

1777. All Judges are themselves subject to the Directly Enforceable Offences System.

1778. Any person who attempts to bribe or corruptly influence a Direct Enforcement Court Judge will receive a mandatory sentence of twenty years imprisonment without remission or parole.

1779. A Direct Enforcement Court Judge who accepts a bribe or allows themselves to be corruptly influenced will receive a mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole.

1780. There is concern about Jews and Muslims acting responsibly in accordance with the interests of the people of Britain as a whole in view of their separative cultures. Accordingly, special conditions relate to Jews and Muslims. Although the position of all Judges is a Key Employment Position, there are additional requirements in respect of Judges in the Direct Enforcement Court, namely that no Jew (as defined [\[see page 883\]](#) [\[clause 1553\]](#)) or Muslim (as defined [\[see page 1191\]](#) [\[clause 2103\]](#)) will be qualified to sit as a Judge in the Direct Enforcement Court.

- Refer to Section: "KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS"** [\[see page 1219\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "THE NATURE OF JEWISHNESS"** [\[see page 837\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "THE CULTURE OF ISLAM"** [\[see page 1189\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "SPECIAL CONDITIONS RELATING TO THE EMPLOYMENT OF JEWS"** [\[see page ?\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "SPECIAL CONDITIONS RELATING TO THE EMPLOYMENT OF MUSLIMS"** [\[see page 1191\]](#).

1781. The Direct Enforcement Court will merely decide whether the Application concerned is true or false, it will not deal with Sentencing or Enforcement.
1782. If the Direct Enforcement Court finds that the Application is true, then the Direct Enforcement Court enters judgement and passes the case to the National Security Department which deals with Sentencing and Enforcement.
1783. The Direct Enforcement Court will have full powers to hear any Application in absentia, if the Defendant fails to attend the trial.
1784. All proceedings and hearings will be open to the public, with nothing in secret.
1785. If the Application is unsuccessful and costs are awarded against the Applicant, the Direct Enforcement Court can order that these costs are paid by the State on behalf of the Applicant.
1786. The Court can order the deposit for lodging a Application with the Court to be forfeited if it considers the Applicant to be unreasonable or frivolous.
1787. The Direct Enforcement Court will have power to cancel any vexatious or malicious Application and make an order for penalty costs against any Applicant in serious abuse of court proceedings. The Direct Enforcement Court will also have power to make an order to ban an Applicant (or any organisation or person with which or whom they are relevantly associated) from making any further Application.
1788. The hearing of all Applications will be made within 60 days of service of the Notice of Application on the Accused, unless the Direct Enforcement Court decides in its own discretion to extend the period.
1789. There will be a wide network of branches of the Direct Enforcement Court to cover all areas of the country.
1790. The Court can accept Class Actions and can amalgamate separate Applications if the Applicants agree. In case of applications relating to Broadcasting, the Court on its own volition can order Applications to be amalgamated if it considers it appropriate.
1791. The Court will have its own Prosecution and Investigative Department to gather evidence, and it will be able to draw upon the information registered in any National Wiki.
- **Refer to Section: "NATIONAL WIKIS" [see page 1603].**
1792. The Court shall have power to impound all the assets of the Accused at the commencement of any action and it will be a crime to make any attempt to remove any assets from Britain or transfer them into the names of other people, trusts or companies to avoid the jurisdiction of the Court, whether before, during or after any action or trial.

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Making any malicious or vexatious Application to the Direct Enforcement Court.
- Any failure to take reasonable steps to prevent any Directly Enforceable Offence by any person or organisation on one's own premises.
- Using any financial or other undue pressure or intimidation with a view to make another person or organisation commit a Directly Enforceable Offence.
- Pursuing any activity or provision which weakens any prohibition of any Directly Enforceable Offence.
- Paying or settling in whole or part, directly or indirectly, the fines or penalties imposed on another person for any Directly Enforceable Offence.
- Promoting any action, industrial or otherwise, or taking part in any street or other public demonstrations or gatherings, to protest against proceedings in the Direct Enforcement Court or against any sentences or any enforcement thereof in connection with the same.
- Attempting to bribe or corruptly influence a Direct Enforcement Court Judge.  
**NOTE: A mandatory sentence of twenty years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**
- A Direct Enforcement Court Judge who accepts a bribe or knowingly allow themselves to be corruptly influenced. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
[\[see page 1019\]](#).



## (2) Sentencing in cases of Directly Enforceable Offence

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

(a) Sentences that can be imposed .....	Page 1041
(b) Mandatory fixed term of imprisonment without remission or parole .....	Page 1047

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

1793. Sentencing in respect of a conviction for a Directly Enforceable Offence shall be carried out by the Sentencing Section of the National Security Department.
1794. There will be no hearing at the time of sentencing, and all representations will be in writing.
1795. The Convicted Accused is personally responsible for and individually chargeable in respect of any Directly Enforceable Offence committed by them even though the relevant activity was committed whilst they were acting on behalf of any organisation by whom they were employed or with which they were contracted to or connected.
1796. The directors, executives and any person in "actual or effective control" of a Convicted Accused company or organisation, or providing financial support to it, can be held personally and equally liable as the company or organisation itself. There is no protection by corporate shield.
1797. Bankruptcy will not discharge any penalty or payment imposed in respect of any Directly Enforceable Offence.
1798. It is an offence to pay the fine or in any way offset any fine or sentence imposed on a Convicted Accused. The Convicted Accused must pay the fine directly and personally.





## (a) Sentences that can be imposed

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

1799. To order imprisonment for the rest of the Convicted Accused's natural life.
1800. To order unlimited financial penalties on the Convicted Accused.
1801. To order complete confiscation of all the Convicted Accused's domestic and foreign assets and property. (Other arrangements will apply if the victim is a member of the Convicted Accused's family).
1802. To prohibit the ownership of any real property for the rest of the Convicted Accused's life.
1803. To confiscate from the Convicted Accused for life all income in any employment or activity in excess of £15,000 per annum.
1804. To bar the Convicted Accused for life from any political or public activity.
1805. To bar the Convicted Accused for life from ever being able to stand for any public election.
1806. To bar the Convicted Accused from any elected capacity, employment, position, post or appointment in any Key Employment Position.
- Refer to Section: "KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS"[see page 1219].
  - Refer to Section: "THE REGISTER OF RESTRICTED EMPLOYMENT"[see page 1225].
1807. In the case of a Convicted Accused who holds a Key Employment Position:
- (1) To order that such person's Contract of Employment be terminated.
  - (2) To order that such person does not receive termination payments, compensation or pension rights.
  - (3) To order that such person shall not hold any Key Employment Position at any time in the future. Details of such order shall be made on the Register of Restricted Employment.
- Refer to Section: "THE REGISTER OF RESTRICTED EMPLOYMENT"[see page 1225].

1808. In the case of a Convicted Accused being a British Politician, to order that they may be removed immediately from their elective body and that a by-election be held in respect of the person's constituency.
- This applies particularly in the case of any British Politician who fails to implement a Referendum.
  - A "British Politician" means any person who is or has at any time been an MP, a peer of the (former) House of Lords, a Member of a National Assembly, a Local Councillor, a Police and Crime Commissioner or any person elected to any other public elected body.
1809. In the case of a Convicted Accused holding elected public office found guilty of supporting, advancing, promoting or allowing any Directly Enforceable Offence, to order that such person be removed from office and no longer have any powers under such office.
1810. To order compensation in favour of the Applicant for damage caused by the Convicted Accused.
1811. To confiscate all property belonging to the Convicted Accused's spouse or established partner where they have benefited from the Convicted Accused's misconduct.
1812. In any case where the directors or executives of a foreign company or organisation do not attend trial for any Directly Enforceable Offence, to order that some or all the property of that company or organisation in Britain be confiscated.
1813. In any proceedings to enforce the duties of any Education Management Trust, the following sentences can be imposed.
- (1) To order that the Education Management Trust itself is closed down and/or their public funds withdrawn wholly or completely and/or their Management Contract cancelled.
  - (2) To terminate an Education Management Trust employee's Contract of Employment without compensation or pension, and to ban the employee from holding any Key Employment Position in the future.
    - **Refer to Section: "PERSONS BARRED FROM HOLDING ANY KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITION" [see page 1221].**
  - (3) To make any appropriate orders to ensure compliance by an Education Management Trust with its Management Contract.
  - (4) To award costs to the Applicant in their application to the Court including all consultancy costs properly incurred.

1814. Sentences for certain Directly Enforceable Offences provide for a mandatory fixed term of imprisonment without remission or parole. Other penalties may also be imposed in respect of the offence concerned.
- Refer to Section: "MANDATORY FIXED TERM OF IMPRISONMENT WITHOUT REMISSION OR PAROLE" [see page 1047].**
1815. In the case of any Convicted Accused who is a Post-1947 Immigrant, to order that their British Citizenship be cancelled.
- Refer to Section: "ON-GOING DUTIES TO THIS COUNTRY BY IMMIGRANTS AND THEIR DESCENDANTS" [see page ?].**
1816. In the case of any Jew who significantly or persistently commits Directly Enforceable Offences, to order that they are deported to Israel and that their British Citizenship is cancelled.
1817. To order that the relevant Convicted Accused organisation be closed down or liquidated.
1818. In the case of a publicly funded organisation, to order the withholding wholly or in part of Government funding.
- Refer to Section: "KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS" [see page 1219].**
1819. In the case of any use of a loan from the National Lending Bank for financial speculation, shorting or investing on a margin, the following sentences can be imposed.
- (1) Immediate repayment of the principal.
  - (2) Retrospective penalty interest from the date of the loan commencement.
  - (3) A term of imprisonment of unlimited duration (but at least a mandatory sentence of five years imprisonment without remission or parole).
1820. In the case of any airline or shipping line or other international carrier which insists on proof of vaccination, to order that the plane or ship concerned be confiscated and impounded.
1821. Any student in higher education who is guilty of any major or repeated Directly Enforceable Offence during their course will be expelled and prevented from attending any other higher education institution. All unpaid Course Teaching Expenses and Maintenance Grants will be cancelled and withheld.
1822. To withdraw and cancel the title, knighthood or peerage from a Convicted Accused found guilty of a Directly Enforceable Offence.

1823. Sentences that can be imposed in respect of any drama or feature film that breaches the Drama and Feature Films Code include the following:

□ **Refer to Section: "THE DRAMA AND FEATURE FILMS CODE"**  
*[see page 1243].*

- (1) That the drama or feature film be edited to avoid any breach of the Directly Enforceable Offence concerned.
- (2) That the drama or feature film be banned from being broadcast or being shown in cinemas or being sold as on-line streaming or as DVDs/Blu-ray, or otherwise exhibited.
- (3) That the filmmaker, producer and any financial supporter responsible for or connected with the drama or feature film concerned and any cinema, website or other form of distribution by which the drama or feature film is shown be fined, with daily fines for repeated offences or failure to withdraw.

1824. Sentences that can be imposed on an Internet and Social Media World Monopoly in respect of a breach of the Internet and Social Media World Monopoly Code include the following:

□ **Refer to Section: "THE INTERNET AND SOCIAL MEDIA WORLD MONOPOLY CODE"** *[see page 1255].*

- (1) That unlimited fines may be imposed, for instance £1 billion in respect of a serious Directly Enforceable Offence.
- (2) That daily fines may be imposed, for instance £10 million a day.
- (3) That access to the site within Britain may be completely or partially blocked.

1825. If a sentence of "Communication Isolation" is imposed on a Convicted Accused the following conditions will apply:

- (1) The Convicted Accused will not be allowed any communication equipment including phones.
- (2) The Convicted Accused will not be allowed any computer equipment or TV.
- (3) The Convicted Accused will not be allowed any communication with the outside world.

1826. If a sentence of "Solitary Confinement" is imposed on a Convicted Accused the following conditions will apply:

- (1) The Convicted Accused will be held in a cell on their own.

- (2) The Convicted Accused will not be allowed visitors or association or communication with any other inmates.

1827. In cases where the Convicted Accused is considered especially dangerous and liable to contaminate others sentences of Communication Isolation and/or Solitary Confinement can be imposed. In the case of some Directly Enforceable Offences these sentences are mandated.



**(b) Mandatory fixed term of imprisonment without remission or parole****PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

1828. In the case of some Directly Enforceable Offences a sentence of a fixed term of imprisonment without remission or parole is mandated.

1829. Offences for which 5 years imprisonment without remission or parole is mandated:

- (1) Organising, assisting or promoting illegal immigration. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of five years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**
- (2) Any failure to comply with the provisions relating to the control of projects involving the modification of DNA. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of five years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**
- (3) Any failure to comply with the provisions relating to the control of Transhumanism and Synthetic Biology. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of five years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**
- (4) Promoting suicide, cannibalism or bestiality to a child under 18. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of five years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**
- (5) Bribery of any person of influence or power. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of five years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**
- (6) Any person of influence or power accepting a bribe. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of five years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**

1830. Offences for which 10 years imprisonment without remission or parole is mandated:

- (1) Organising activists to promote Destructive Values. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of ten years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Communication Isolation" will be imposed for this offence.**
- (2) Any financial or currency speculation, leveraging derivatives, parasitical asset manipulation, shorting or investing on a margin using Sovereign Money or a loan from the National Lending Bank. **NOTE: A mandatory**

**sentence of ten years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**

- (3) Carrying out Climate Engineering, or releasing or organising the release of chemtrails. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of ten years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**
- (4) Promoting the Process of Sexual Degeneration of the Young to any person under 18 years of age. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of ten years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**

1831. Offences for which 20 years imprisonment without remission or parole is mandated:

- (1) Sexual misconduct with a child under the age of 18 by an adult in authority over them or in a teaching role in respect of them. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of twenty years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**
- (2) Attempting to bribe or corruptly influence a Direct Enforcement Court Judge. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of twenty years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**
- (3) An employee of the National Security Department who accepts a bribe or knowingly allow themselves to be corruptly influenced. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of twenty years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**
- (4) Attempting to bribe or corruptly influence an employee of the National Security Department. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of twenty years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**

1832. Offences for which imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole is mandated:

- (1) Membership of the Dark Force. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Solitary Confinement" will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Communication Isolation" will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**
- (2) Performing a leading role in implementing the Plan and/or Global Tyranny. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without**



- remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Communication Isolation" will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**
- (3) On a senior level being responsible for or involved in the Fake Virus Crisis or the imposition or implementation of the State Terrorism. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**
  - (4) Any sabotage to the introduction or operation of the Sovereign Monetary System. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**
  - (5) On a senior level ordering, organising or promoting the vaccination of the British population with the COVID-19 "vaccine". **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**
  - (6) Being involved under any circumstances with the deliberate release of any infectious pathogen. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**
  - (7) Creating or being in possession under any circumstances of any engineered or weaponised pathogen. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**
  - (8) Practising sexual intercourse of any nature with a child under 12. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**
  - (9) Any practice or promotion of Luciferianism, Satanism, Demonolatry or Black Magic. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Solitary Confinement" will be imposed for this offence.**
  - (10) Practising or promoting ritual sacrifice. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Solitary Confinement" will be imposed for this offence.**
  - (11) Obtaining adrenochrome from a child and/or consuming such material knowingly. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life**

**without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Solitary Confinement" will be imposed for this offence.**

- (12) A Direct Enforcement Court Judge who accepts a bribe or knowingly allow themselves to be corruptly influenced. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**

### (3) Enforcement of sentences for Directly Enforceable Offences

#### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

1833. Enforcement of any sentence for a Directly Enforceable Offence shall be carried out by the National Security Department.

- **Refer to Section: "SENTENCING AND ENFORCEMENT IN RESPECT OF DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES" [see page 1619].**

1834. Financial penalties shall be recoverable by PAYE and/or by direct deduction from bank accounts and welfare payments in addition to the usual debt recovery methods, including sale of real property in Britain or abroad (even if jointly owned).

1835. Certain Directly Enforceable Offences are deemed to be World Crimes.

- (1) World Crimes are offences which cause and may continue to cause devastating damage to British Citizens, and where the perpetrators are protected by other countries.
- (2) In the case of such offences the perpetrators are deemed to be within the British legal jurisdiction.
- (3) In respect of World Crimes, Britain reserves the right to enforce sentences directly even on the territory of another country. If necessary, Britain will use elite Special Forces or bounties to detain and return the convicted perpetrators to Britain to serve their sentences, or if that is not possible, to terminate the perpetrators.
- (4) The following Directly Enforceable Offences are deemed to be World Crimes.
  - Membership of the Dark Force. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Solitary Confinement" will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Communication Isolation" will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**
  - Performing a leading role in implementing the Plan and/or Global Tyranny. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Communication Isolation" will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**

- Any sabotage to the introduction or operation of the Sovereign Monetary System. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**
- Any financial or currency speculation, leveraging derivatives, parasitical asset manipulation, shorting or investing on a margin using Sovereign Money or a loan from the National Lending Bank. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of ten years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**
- Carrying out Climate Engineering, or releasing or organising the release of chemtrails. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of ten years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**
- On a senior level being responsible for or involved in the Fake Virus Crisis or the imposition or implementation of the State Terrorism. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**
- Being involved under any circumstances with the deliberate release of any infectious pathogen. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**
- Creating or being in possession under any circumstances of any engineered or weaponised pathogen. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**

## (4) The Register of Applications and Judgements relating to Directly Enforceable Offences

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

1836. The Register of Applications and Judgements relating to Directly Enforceable Offences is an on-line, public, read-only, Strategic Database which is managed by the National Security Department.

- Refer to Section: "**STRATEGIC DATABASES**" [\[see page 1605\]](#).

1837. Whenever a case of a Directly Enforceable Offence is brought before the Direct Enforcement Court, an entry of the case is made in the Register of Applications and Judgements relating to Directly Enforceable Offences.

1838. The following will be recorded:

- (1) Details of the parties.
- (2) Full factual details of the Directly Enforceable Offence concerned.
- (3) A transcription of the full Judgement.



# The Basic Values of The Counter Revolution

## TABLE OF CONTENTS:

1. The individual is sovereign. . . . .	Page 1057
2. Rights of the Individual . . . . .	Page 1061
(1) Inherent Rights of the Individual. . . . .	Page 1063
(a) The nature of Inherent Rights of the Individual . . . . .	Page 1065
(b) Types of Inherent Rights of the Individual . . . . .	Page 1069
(I) Supreme Inherent Right. . . . .	Page 1071
(II) Inherent Right to Self Determination. . . . .	Page 1073
(III) Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech . . . . .	Page 1075
■ Exceptions and limitations to the Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech . . . . .	Page 1081
(IV) Inherent Right of Privacy. . . . .	Page 1083
(V) Inherent Right to Freedom of Movement . . . . .	Page 1085
(VI) Inherent Right to Freedom of Assembly . . . . .	Page 1087
(VII) Inherent Right to Life . . . . .	Page 1089
(2) Additional Individual Rights . . . . .	Page 1091
(a) The nature of Additional Individual Rights. . . . .	Page 1093
(b) Types of Additional Individual Rights . . . . .	Page 1095
(I) Additional Individual Right to Own Private Property . . . . .	Page 1097
(II) Additional Individual Right for White People to Live with People of their own Race, Way of Life and Culture . . . . .	Page 1099
(III) Additional Individual Right to Legal Equality under the Rule of Law . . . . .	Page 1101
(IV) Additional Individual Right to Reasonable Equality of Opportunity. . . . .	Page 1103
(V) Additional Individual Right of Self-Defence . . . . .	Page 1105
3. Empowering the individual . . . . .	Page 1107
4. Individuals in voluntary cooperation, not Communitarianism . . . . .	Page 1111
5. Democratic Nationalism, not undemocratic Internationalism. . . . .	Page 1115
6. Strengthening of genuine and mutually supportive local communities . . . . .	Page 1119
■ The Local Infrastructure Trust Fund, to provide infrastructures for building genuine and mutually supportive local communities . . . . .	Page 1123
7. Enhancing allegiance to the Nation(i) . . . . .	Page 1125
8. Esoteric Implicit Consent obtained by the Dark Force by operation of the Revelation of the Method is hereby denied, rejected and withheld . . . . .	Page 1129
■ "Declaration of Freedom for All" (Extract): Lisa Renee. . . . .	Page 1131
9. Confidential Data belongs entirely to the relevant individual. . . . .	Page 1135
10. Britain is to be made as self-sufficient as possible . . . . .	Page 1137
11. Britain's economy will be based on free enterprise, and a free and fair market. . . . .	Page 1139

12. *Power must be decentralised* . . . . . Page 1141

13. *Promoting Spiritual Awareness* . . . . . Page 1143

    ■ *The Modern Catechism* . . . . . Page 1151

14. *The Principles of Good Citizenship* . . . . . Page 1155

15. *We are warriors* . . . . . Page 1157



# 1. *The individual is sovereign*

## THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1839. Each individual is sovereign for the reasons set out in the Primary Principle of the Modern Catechism.
- **The Primary Principle of the Modern Catechism.** The very essence, core and permanent reality of every individual is an eternal, indestructible "Higher Self" which is innate Divinity as it is one with the One Source, the **ONE CONSCIOUSNESS**. The Higher Self is true joy and absolute unchanging peace, and is the centre of the Spiritual Destiny of humanity and of individual Spiritual Development. The Higher Self is the source of that individual's inalienable validity and uniqueness as a fully sovereign, precious and priceless individual. This Higher Self is currently and temporarily operating through a "lower self" comprised of a physical body with emotions and thoughts and which is conventionally felt and understood as the personal everyday human being. The lower self can be subject to confusion, fear and turmoil.
    - **Refer to Section: "THE MODERN CATECHISM" [see page 1151].**
1840. **The Spiritual Destiny of Humanity.** Humans are spiritual beings, temporarily living in physical bodies during a series of lives on Earth. The primary purpose of life on Earth for every individual is their Spiritual Development, leading towards their merger with their Higher Self—their innate Divinity, the **ONE CONSCIOUSNESS**.
1841. What we really are is the Higher Self or **PURE AWARENESS** temporarily using a body-mind vehicle.
1842. Every individual is of precious and priceless value—irrespective of status, wealth, intelligence, race, physical strength, beauty, worldly abilities or talents, social importance, social skills, family origins or connections.
1843. All people are in essence spiritually identical to everyone else, and so all must be judged equally.
1844. A strong, healthy and uplifted society is built from the roots upwards with strong, healthy individuals working and cooperating voluntarily together for the benefit of the whole. It cannot be imposed top down by Government edict.
1845. There will be voluntary cooperation of individuals, not Communitarianism, "Social Justice", the "Common Good" or Collectivism.
  - **Refer to Section: "INDIVIDUALS IN VOLUNTARY COOPERATION, NOT COMMUNITARIANISM" [see page 1111].**

1846. Only the individual has innate Divinity within. The group, the Communitarian "community" and the "State" do not, they are just a collection of individuals.
1847. Individual entitlement to freedom of expression (of all forms) is inherent to every human being, whose very nature is of unique and precious spiritual value. To achieve their goals the overall aim of the Dark Force is to restrict and deny all individual expression. The Inherent Rights of the Individual and the Additional Rights of the Individual are the building blocks upon which individual freedom of expression is preserved and guaranteed—and are supreme over and above the claims of any group interest—subject to the individual concerned complying at all times with the Modern Catechism.
1848. No computer or AI system—however powerful—has consciousness, for it is just a machine. Humanity's greatest feature is not its intellect but consciousness.
1849. Humanity plays a very special and unique role on the Earth. As humanity has both an animal body and a spiritual Higher Self, it acts as a middle connection between on the one hand the lower existences on the Earth such as minerals, plants and animals and on the other hand the higher spiritual forces associated with the Earth.
1850. Although the individual is sovereign, the individual must nevertheless comply with the Modern Catechism.

### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

1851. Individual Spiritual Development will be encouraged.
- Refer to Section: "INDIVIDUAL SPIRITUAL DEVELOPMENT" [see page 1667].**
1852. A key policy of the Programme of National Reform is to empower the individual.
- Refer to Section: "EMPOWERING THE INDIVIDUAL" [see page 1107].**
1853. By virtue of the individual being sovereign, the individual has certain Rights.
- Refer to Section: "RIGHTS OF THE INDIVIDUAL" [see page 1061].**
1854. The individual is the key unit of all social and political constructs. The "community" and the "State" are artificial entities with no reality in themselves, and must therefore serve the individual, not the other way round.
1855. The concept of Communitarianism (also known as "Social Justice", the "Common Good" or Collectivism) is in breach of the Inherent Right to Self Determination and the Additional Individual Right to Legal Equality under the Rule of Law, and is in direct denial of the sovereignty of the individual. It is rejected and will not apply under any circumstances.

- Refer to Section: "**PROMOTE THE POISON OF COMMUNITARIANISM AND SOCIAL JUSTICE**" [\[see page 355\]](#).



## 2. *Rights of the Individual*

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

(1) <i>Inherent Rights of the Individual</i> . . . . .	Page 1063
(a) <i>The nature of Inherent Rights of the Individual</i> . . . . .	Page 1065
(b) <i>Types of Inherent Rights of the Individual</i> . . . . .	Page 1069
(i) <i>Supreme Inherent Right</i> . . . . .	Page 1071
(ii) <i>Inherent Right to Self Determination</i> . . . . .	Page 1073
(iii) <i>Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech</i> . . . . .	Page 1075
▪ <i>Exceptions and limitations to the Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech</i> . . . . .	Page 1081
(iv) <i>Inherent Right of Privacy</i> . . . . .	Page 1083
(v) <i>Inherent Right to Freedom of Movement</i> . . . . .	Page 1085
(vi) <i>Inherent Right to Freedom of Assembly</i> . . . . .	Page 1087
(vii) <i>Inherent Right to Life</i> . . . . .	Page 1089
(2) <i>Additional Individual Rights</i> . . . . .	Page 1091
(a) <i>The nature of Additional Individual Rights</i> . . . . .	Page 1093
(b) <i>Types of Additional Individual Rights</i> . . . . .	Page 1095
(i) <i>Additional Individual Right to Own Private Property</i> . . . . .	Page 1097
(ii) <i>Additional Individual Right for White People to Live with People of their own             Race, Way of Life and Culture</i> . . . . .	Page 1099
(iii) <i>Additional Individual Right to Legal Equality under the Rule of Law</i> . . . . .	Page 1101
(iv) <i>Additional Individual Right to Reasonable Equality of Opportunity</i> . . . . .	Page 1103
(v) <i>Additional Individual Right of Self-Defence</i> . . . . .	Page 1105



# (1) Inherent Rights of the Individual

## TABLE OF CONTENTS:

(a) <i>The nature of Inherent Rights of the Individual</i> .....	Page 1065
(b) <i>Types of Inherent Rights of the Individual</i> .....	Page 1069
(I) <i>Supreme Inherent Right</i> .....	Page 1071
(II) <i>Inherent Right to Self Determination</i> .....	Page 1073
(III) <i>Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech</i> .....	Page 1075
▪ <i>Exceptions and limitations to the Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech</i> .	Page 1081
(IV) <i>Inherent Right of Privacy</i> .....	Page 1083
(V) <i>Inherent Right to Freedom of Movement</i> .....	Page 1085
(VI) <i>Inherent Right to Freedom of Assembly</i> .....	Page 1087
(VII) <i>Inherent Right to Life</i> .....	Page 1089





**(a) The nature of Inherent Rights of the Individual****THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

*"Those who would give up essential Liberty to purchase a little temporary Safety, deserve neither Liberty nor Safety."*

*Benjamin Franklin*

1856. Individual entitlement to freedom of expression (of all forms) is inherent to every human being, whose very nature is of unique and precious spiritual value. To achieve their goals the overall aim of the Dark Force is to restrict and deny all individual expression. The Inherent Rights of the Individual and the Additional Rights of the Individual are the building blocks upon which individual freedom of expression is preserved and guaranteed—and are supreme over and above the claims of any group interest—subject to the individual concerned complying at all times with the Modern Catachism.

□ **Refer to Section: "THE MODERN CATECHISM" [see page 1151].**

- (1) Each individual is sovereign for the reasons set out in the Primary Principle of the Modern Catechism.
  - **The Primary Principle of the Modern Catechism.** The very essence, core and permanent reality of every individual is an eternal, indestructible "Higher Self" which is innate Divinity as it is one with the One Source, the **ONE CONSCIOUSNESS**. The Higher Self is true joy and absolute unchanging peace, and is the centre of the Spiritual Destiny of humanity and of individual Spiritual Development. The Higher Self is the source of that individual's inalienable validity and uniqueness as a fully sovereign, precious and priceless individual. This Higher Self is currently and temporarily operating through a "lower self" comprised of a physical body with emotions and thoughts and which is conventionally felt and understood as the personal everyday human being. The lower self can be subject to confusion, fear and turmoil.
- (2) There is no entity called the "community". There is however a collection of individuals for whom you have a duty of care if your behaviour might negatively affect one or more of them. The fraudulent pretence that a "community" has "rights" in itself and can suppress an individual's rights if the self-appointed spokesman for that "community" ever wishes to do so, is the trick of totalitarians and tyrants.
- (3) **Communitarianism** (also known as "Social Justice", the "Common Good" or Collectivism) is a political philosophy which gives moral priority to the "community" (or "group") over the individual and a moral requirement for the individual to hand power over his life and property to the "community".

"Community" in this context is a construct made up of non-governmental organisations (NGOs), corporations and government; individuals form no part of this construct. Communitarianism is designed to disempower white people and to destroy their individuality, independence of thought, self-reliance, self-confidence and self-determination. The aim is to make the individual dependent on the State. Dark Force Collaborators promote that the "community" is supreme and the individual must always submit to it; that the individual only has a "group" role or "global" role and has no significance as an individual; that there are no individual human rights and freedoms where they conflict with Global Tyranny; that if the interests of the "community" conflict with the rights and interests of the individual the interests of the "community" must prevail; that whatever issue arises, more power must be given to the "community" to solve the issue, and there must be less freedom of choice and activity for the individual, who is regarded as a problem. However, Social Justice "rights" are false rights. Communitarianism is a travesty of the Rule of Law, as there is no settled, ascertainable law; in practice, the "community" and the interests and wishes of the "community" in any situation are simply what unelected and self-appointed "community activists" (or "stakeholders") decree subjectively that they are in any particular case. Community activists owe no loyalty to local people and are often affiliated to Dark Force-controlled international institutions from whom they take instruction.

- **Refer to Section: "PROMOTE THE POISON OF COMMUNITARIANISM AND SOCIAL JUSTICE" [see page 355].**

### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

- 1857. Inherent Rights enure by way of the individual's sovereignty and spiritual essence.
- 1858. Inherent Rights do not come from Governments or any man-made Declaration of Human Rights.
- 1859. Inherent Rights always exist and cannot be taken away.
- 1860. Social Justice is completely different from "Equal Justice". Equal Justice means that everyone is equal under the Rule of Law; this has been the basis of Western Civilisation.
- 1861. There is a karmic aspect to Inherent Rights. If a person denies such right to another, they themselves lose such a right.
- 1862. You must enhance and empower all others emotionally, mentally and spiritually.
- 1863. If a health crisis ever arises in the future and the Government wish to impose personal restrictions on the Inherent Rights of the individual, they must first publicly disclose all the scientific data (and the raw data and software code used to create

any forecasts) used to claim the existence of such a health crisis so it can be independently checked, assessed and corroborated by outside independent scientists; if the scientific data is found to be insufficient those restrictions are unenforceable.

1864. Freedom usually means more choices, and less freedom usually means less choices.
1865. Freedom is the ability to say "no".
1866. There are two principles:
- (1) The State has no right to do anything unless it is expressly authorised by law, but the individual can do anything except where it is forbidden by law. (Entick v Carrington). The Localism Act will be repealed.
  - (2) Subject to the Modern Catechism, freedom is the right to do anything provided you do not endanger the life, liberty or property of another individual, and provided you do not impose it on anyone else.
1867. **Socio-Economic "rights"**. Socio-Economic "rights" are false rights promoted as part of the process of political manipulation to set one group against another and of deliberately creating hate, turmoil, anger, resentment, grievance, conflict, division and disharmony in white societies. Socio-Economic "rights" are usually demands of entitlement against another, either to be given something such as the assets of another or the disempowerment of another. They are not true rights, but mischief-making scams. Socio-Economic "rights" are frequently used to prevent the Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech. The following (without limitation) are specifically deemed to be Socio-Economic "rights": the "right" to employment, the "right" not to be exposed to someone else's opinions or "microaggressions", the "right" not to be offended, the "right" to a "safe space". Claiming a Socio-Economic "right" against another person is prohibited and is a Directly Enforceable Offence.
1868. Observance of the Inherent Rights of the individual is an essential aspect of the empowerment of the individual.
- **Empowerment of the Individual.** Individual British Citizens will be empowered by the enhancement of their individuality, strength, self-determination, autonomy, self-confidence, self-esteem, self-reliance, knowledge, spiritual understanding, creative thinking, intelligence, rationality and clarity of mental perception. British Citizens will also be empowered by the preservation of the Inherent Rights of the Individual and the Additional Individual Rights of the individual, and by the promotion of their financial, physical, emotional and mental independence and their constitutional sovereignty. Personal financial security and ownership of private property are essential aspects of empowerment. Empowerment of the individual means that there must be more and greater opportunities, choices and

options for personal individual expression. Empowerment also means assisting each individual in their own personal Spiritual Development in the most appropriate and suitable way for that individual.

- Refer to Section: "**EMPOWERING THE INDIVIDUAL**"  
[\[see page 1107\]](#).

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Preventing or impeding any Inherent Right.
- Promoting or claiming any Socio-Economic "right".

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- Refer to Section: "**THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT**"  
[\[see page 1019\]](#).

## **(b) Types of Inherent Rights of the Individual**

### **TABLE OF CONTENTS:**

<i>(I) Supreme Inherent Right</i> . . . . .	<i>Page 1071</i>
<i>(II) Inherent Right to Self Determination</i> . . . . .	<i>Page 1073</i>
<i>(III) Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech</i> . . . . .	<i>Page 1075</i>
▪ <i>Exceptions and limitations to the Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech</i> . . . . .	<i>Page 1081</i>
<i>(IV) Inherent Right of Privacy</i> . . . . .	<i>Page 1083</i>
<i>(V) Inherent Right to Freedom of Movement</i> . . . . .	<i>Page 1085</i>
<i>(VI) Inherent Right to Freedom of Assembly</i> . . . . .	<i>Page 1087</i>
<i>(VII) Inherent Right to Life</i> . . . . .	<i>Page 1089</i>



(I) SUPREME INHERENT RIGHT

**PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

1869. Every individual has an Inherent Right to have unlimited opportunity to grow emotionally, mentally and spiritually, provided they do not restrict such opportunities in other individuals.





## (II) INHERENT RIGHT TO SELF DETERMINATION

**THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

1870. The State Terrorism was in breach of the Inherent Rights to Self Determination, Freedom of Speech, Privacy, Freedom of Movement and Freedom of Assembly.

- Refer to Section: "**STATE TERRORISM IMPOSED BY THE BRITISH GOVERNMENT**" [\[see page 645\]](#).

1871. Implementation of the United Nations proposals for the Emergency Platform, the Pandemic Treaty, One Health and the amendments to the International Health Regulations will totally prevent the exercise of the Inherent Right to Self-Determination.

- Refer to Section: "**THE UN EMERGENCY PLATFORM, THE PANDEMIC TREATY, THE INTERNATIONAL HEALTH REGULATIONS AND ONE HEALTH**" [\[see page 823\]](#).

1872. **WE WILL NOT GO INTO SLAVERY PEACEABLY.**

1873. We will not be slaves, we would rather die. The future of humanity is at stake. We do not agree to submit to slavery to comply with a corrupt Constitution or a corrupt ruling elite or a corrupt legal system. If the British Government (or ruling elite) try to impose Global Tyranny on us, then they will be resisted with every power at our disposal to prevent that happening.

**PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

1874. Every individual has an Inherent Right to Self Determination.

1875. Self-Determination is the essence of freedom.

- Subject to the Modern Catechism, freedom is the right to do anything provided you do not endanger the life, liberty or property of another individual, and provided you do not impose it on anyone else.

- Refer to Section: "**THE MODERN CATECHISM**" [\[see page 1151\]](#).

1876. Self Determination means that the individual is the exclusive owner and controller of their own body, life and destiny.

1877. Self Determination means the right to individuality.

1878. Self Determination includes bodily autonomy and complete medical freedom with the right to refuse any medical treatment (mandated or not), including vaccines, as referred to in the Nuremberg Code.
1879. Self Determination includes absolute freedom of thought.
1880. Self Determination means the right to choose.
1881. Freedom of Movement and Freedom of Assembly are subsets of the Right to Self Determination.
1882. The concept of Communitarianism (also known as "Social Justice", the "Common Good" or Collectivism) is in breach of the Inherent Right to Self Determination and the Additional Individual Right to Legal Equality under the Rule of Law, and is in direct denial of the sovereignty of the individual. It is rejected and will not apply under any circumstances.
- **Refer to Section: "PROMOTE THE POISON OF COMMUNITARIANISM AND SOCIAL JUSTICE" [see page 355].**
1883. Britain will immediately and unilaterally withdraw from all United Nations Treaties, Agreements and Conventions, including and particularly the UN Global Compact for Migration (2018), Agenda 21 (1992), the 2030 Agenda (2015), the Paris Agreement (2015), the New Urban Agenda (2016), the Emergency Platform under Our Common Agenda, the Pandemic Treaty, One Health, and all other international rules of Sustainability, and be under no legal duty to implement, comply with or abide by them. The International Health Regulations will not be binding on Britain. Britain will not enter into any further such United Nations or international Treaties, Agreements or Conventions.

## (III) INHERENT RIGHT TO FREEDOM OF SPEECH

**THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

*"If liberty means anything at all, it means the right to tell people what they do not want to hear . . . "*

*George Orwell*

*"Whoever would overthrow the liberty of a nation must begin by subduing the freeness of speech."*

*Benjamin Franklin*

*"If we don't believe in freedom of expression for people we despise, we don't believe in it at all."*

*Noam Chomsky*

1884. Freedom of Speech is the most fundamental pillar and foundation of all personal liberty, as it enables all other rights to be protected.

1885. When Freedom of Speech is destroyed the Dark Force is able to introduce all its other abuses.

1886. Preventing the Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech and preventing the access to full information and other opinions gives the Dark Force control over the sole narrative heard by the vast majority of the people; this is how the brainwashing works.

- **Refer to Section: "DARK FORCE CONTROL OF ALL INFORMATION AND OPINIONS, AND THE CREATION OF A FANTASY WORLD" [see page 373].**

1887. The State Terrorism was in breach of the Inherent Rights to Self Determination, Freedom of Speech, Privacy, Freedom of Movement and Freedom of Assembly.

1888. The State Terrorism was in breach of the Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech in that if anyone spoke out against the Government's narrative on the COVID-19 "virus" and "vaccine" they were silenced and dismissed from their job without valid health reasons.

- **Refer to Section: "STATE TERRORISM IMPOSED BY THE BRITISH GOVERNMENT" [see page 645].**

1889. The State Terrorism Legislation is designed to prevent the Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech.

- **Refer to Section: "THE STATE TERRORISM LEGISLATION" [see page 423] [clause 712].**

1890. Socio-Economic "rights" are frequently used to prevent the Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech.

- Refer to Section: "**SOCIO-ECONOMIC "RIGHTS" "** [see page 1067] [clause 1867].

1891. Implementation of the United Nations proposals for the Emergency Platform, the Pandemic Treaty, One Health and the amendments to the International Health Regulations will totally prevent the exercise of the Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech.

- Refer to Section: "**THE UN EMERGENCY PLATFORM, THE PANDEMIC TREATY, THE INTERNATIONAL HEALTH REGULATIONS AND ONE HEALTH"** [see page 823].

1892. Individual entitlement to freedom of expression (of all forms) is inherent to every human being, whose very nature is of unique and precious spiritual value. To achieve their goals the overall aim of the Dark Force is to restrict and deny all individual expression. The Inherent Rights of the Individual and the Additional Rights of the Individual are the building blocks upon which individual freedom of expression is preserved and guaranteed—and are supreme over and above the claims of any group interest—subject to the individual concerned complying at all times with the Modern Catachism.

1893. The whole power of the Dark Force depends entirely on lies and deception being believed. This explains why such ferocious and vicious forces are used to impose censorship and to destroy anyone expressing alternate views, for if the people saw through the lies and deception the whole Fantasy World of Fairy Tales would collapse and the power of the Dark Force would collapse with it.

- (1) **Misinformation, disinformation and malinformation (MDM).** Accusations of MDM are just someone else's subjective opinions and so these concepts are rejected as scam. This is simply censorship by the elite to protect their narrative. No-one has the right to decree that any information or opinions are wrong and can be suppressed. They tried the same with Galileo and heliocentrism. "Fact-checkers" are paid agents of the elite and so have no status. This censorship is in direct breach of the Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech, the Broadcasting Code, the Non-Broadcasting Code and the Internet and Social Media World Monopolies Code. Any attempt to penalise MDM is a Directly Enforceable Offence, and so every British Citizen has the right to take independent legal action to redress it.
- (2) **Attacks by language**—the Corruption of Language, Hate Words and specific expressions of attack such as Misinformation, Disinformation and Malinformation (MDM), "anti-semitism", "conspiracy theorist", and "white supremacist", are used to censor and prevent freedom of speech.

- Refer to Section: "**ATTACKS BY LANGUAGE**" [see page 171].

1894. Those who insist on preventing other people expressing their alternative points of view are probably trying to promote a lying narrative.

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

1895. Every individual has an Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech.

1896. The Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech will be legally enforceable by any British Citizen as a Directly Enforceable Offence, subject to certain exceptions and limitations.

- Refer to Section: "**EXCEPTIONS AND LIMITATIONS TO THE INHERENT RIGHT TO FREEDOM OF SPEECH**" [see page 1081].

1897. The following policies will be introduced to ensure Freedom of Speech.

(1) It will be illegal for anyone to promote the Destructive Values.

- Refer to Section: "**THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES**" [see page 149].

(2) The Destructive Values Enforcement Machine will be illegal.

- Refer to Section: "**THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES ENFORCEMENT MACHINE**" [see page 183].

(3) It will be illegal for any employer, Education Institution, professional body, membership association or any other organisation or body ("Relevant Groups") to use any disciplinary procedures or other activity which penalises in any way any employee, student, teaching staff, professional, member or associate of any description in respect of any opinion expressed outside the course of their immediate relationship with any of such Relevant Groups. No employment contract, qualification or terms of relationship in respect of any Relevant Group can include any requirement to promote the Destructive Values.

(4) The following activities shall be illegal and Directly Enforceable Offences:

- **Financial Terrorism** is the process whereby any person, organisation or Government takes action on political grounds without the owner's consent, in relation to financial accounts, assets or facilities, including the withholding of services, withdrawal of value, closing, seizing, freezing or limiting access to the same, or otherwise disadvantaging the owner.

- Refer to Section: "IMPOSITION OF OPPRESSIVE MEASURES"**  
*[see page 419].*
- (5) Hate Crimes will be abolished.
- Refer to Section: "THE PRINCIPLES OF NATIONAL COHERENCE"**  
*[see page 1165].*
- (6) Broadcasting will be reformed. All Corrupt Broadcasting Practices will be illegal.
- Refer to Section: "REFORM OF BROADCASTING"** *[see page 1233].*
  - Refer to Section: "CORRUPT BROADCASTING PRACTICES"**  
*[see page 247].*
- (7) Education will be reformed. All Corrupt Education Practices will be illegal.
- Refer to Section: "REFORM OF EDUCATION"** *[see page 1257].*
  - Refer to Section: "CORRUPT EDUCATION PRACTICES"**  
*[see page 265].*
- (8) Internet and Social Media World Monopolies will be regulated to prevent malpractices and censorship.
- Refer to Section: "INTERNET AND SOCIAL MEDIA WORLD MONOPOLIES WILL BE REGULATED"** *[see page 1249].*
- (9) Promoting or claiming any Socio-Economic "right" is prohibited and a Directly Actionable Offence.
- (10) The State Terrorism Legislation will be repealed.
- (11) Britain will immediately and unilaterally withdraw from all United Nations Treaties, Agreements and Conventions, including and particularly the UN Global Compact for Migration (2018), Agenda 21 (1992), the 2030 Agenda (2015), the Paris Agreement (2015), the New Urban Agenda (2016), the Emergency Platform under Our Common Agenda, the Pandemic Treaty, One Health, and all other international rules of Sustainability, and be under no legal duty to implement, comply with or abide by them. The International Health Regulations will not be binding on Britain. Britain will not enter into any further such United Nations or international Treaties, Agreements or Conventions.

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Preventing or impeding any Inherent Right.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
[\[see page 1019\].](#)

---

**PART 3: PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM**

**The Basic Values of The Counter Revolution**

**2. Rights of the Individual**

**(I) Inherent Rights of the Individual**

**(b) Types of Inherent Rights of the Individual**

**(III) Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech**



## ■ EXCEPTIONS AND LIMITATIONS TO THE INHERENT RIGHT TO FREEDOM OF SPEECH

1898. Breach of the Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech is generally actionable as a Directly Actionable Offence. However the following breaches are not actionable:

- (1) When it is used in breach of the existing law on Slander and Libel.
- (2) When it is used to stop any other person exercising any Inherent Right.
- (3) When it is used to promote physical violence against another person or their property.
- (4) When it is used to promote the Destructive Values.
  - (a) The Destructive Values are themselves designed to prevent the exercise of the Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech, so any promotion of the Destructive Values will be prohibited.

□ **Refer to Section: "THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES"**  
[see page 149].

- 1) On the one hand Dark Force-controlled Non-Broadcast Media is in principle entitled to the Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech, but on the other hand there is an emergency caused by the organised campaign by the Dark Force-controlled media to prevent the exercise of the Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech by very many others.
- 2) It is well known that at this very time Dark Force Collaborators control virtually every institution in the country with their intense and malevolent promotion of the Destructive Values, and it is very well appreciated that the size, malice and coordinated power of the organised Destructive Values Enforcement Machine is phenomenal. The Dark Force is using this power to stop freedom of speech by the vast majority.
- 3) As with all Inherent Rights a person is only allowed to exercise the Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech if they themselves allow others to exercise it.
- 4) Dark Force Collaborators specifically deny this Right to others by their promotion of the Destructive Values. While they are preventing others exercising the Inherent Right to Freedom of

Speech, their own exercise of this right will be curtailed.  
Accordingly promotion of the Destructive Values will be illegal.

- 5) It is only by controlling the process of the Destructive Values and the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine that there will be any opportunity for the vast majority to be able to exercise the Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech at all.
- 6) The irony and sadness is that freedom of speech has to be stopped in a few (because of their malice), to enable the Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech for the many.

#### (IV) INHERENT RIGHT OF PRIVACY

##### **BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

- The Dark Force intends a complete destruction of Privacy.
  - Under the Great Reset an inescapable, international, centralised, digital system of monitoring and control will be imposed on every human being in the world (the "Infrastructure of Slavery") leading to Global Tyranny.
  - Every person will be allocated a Digital ID which will be used (1) to survey, monitor, track, trace and data-mine (using the 5G network) all their biological functioning, activity, transactions, words and relationships, and all their current and historical personal, financial, psychological, emotional, political, medical, educational and genetic data, along with their vaccination status, 24/7/365, and (2) to control their access to (or exclusion from) the internet or their (CBDC) bank account.
  - This data will be collected through the infrastructure of Smart Meters, the Smart Grid, 5G, satellites, mobile phones, facial recognition software, CCTV, the Internet of Things, 15-Minute Smart Cities, body-implanted transmitting and receiving nanotechnological devices, neural response microchips, and transhuman machine-to-brain transfers and receipts, tied together and interpreted by AI technology.
  - All human activity and interaction will eventually be digital. The Dark Force will control the digital system. There will be a cashless society with a CBDC so all financial transactions will be by digital "money" (and eventually by means of a Token System of Finance). Access to all money, access to health services and all other public services, access to all transport, access to and use of the internet and all communications, access to buildings, authorisation to run a business or be employed, and access to all supplies and services a person needs to live and function in society, will be digital and will only be possible if the Dark Force allows it. All humans will require the consent of the Dark Force for all their activity.
  - Every person will be allocated a Social Credit rating by which the behaviour and social conduct of every person will be digitally rated with positive or negative "points" depending on how the person's activity is "approved" and conforming or not. Dissent will be impossible as any objection to the system or failure to act as the Dark Force requires will result in the person being awarded negative "points" which automatically impose penalties restricting the person's

ability to access services and ultimately may lock the person out of the digital system entirely and make them unable to buy anything. All this will be automatically managed by using AI based computers without the need for any human interference. This is slavery.

- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY"** [\[see page 535\]](#).
- There is great corporate misuse of confidential data.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1899. The State Terrorism was in breach of the Inherent Rights to Self Determination, Freedom of Speech, Privacy, Freedom of Movement and Freedom of Assembly.

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

1900. Every individual has an Inherent Right to Privacy.

1901. The Infrastructure of Slavery will be dismantled.

- Refer to Section: "DISMANTLING THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY"** [\[see page 1439\]](#).

1902. Any information and digital records relating to an individual's activity or use of a particular service ("Confidential Data"), is the exclusive property of the individual concerned. Confidential Data cannot be disclosed to any third party. It must not be used under any circumstances by anyone other than the relevant department of the service provider concerned, and only in providing the service to the individual. If not used for this purpose, such data must be permanently deleted. Any use of Confidential Data by any third party (even by the Police or Security Services) is a Directly Enforceable Offence.

- Refer to Section: "CONFIDENTIAL DATA BELONGS ENTIRELY TO THE RELEVANT INDIVIDUAL"** [\[see page 1135\]](#).

## (V) INHERENT RIGHT TO FREEDOM OF MOVEMENT

### **BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

- The Dark Force intends to restrict all independent private transport.

### **THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

1903. Private transport is essential to the independence of the individual.

1904. The State Terrorism was in breach of the Inherent Rights to Self Determination, Freedom of Speech, Privacy, Freedom of Movement and Freedom of Assembly.

1905. The State Terrorism was in breach of the Inherent Right to Freedom of Movement in that it enforced policies of lockdown, self-isolation, quarantine, social distancing and travel restriction without valid health reasons.

- **Refer to Section: "STATE TERRORISM IMPOSED BY THE BRITISH GOVERNMENT"**  
*[see page 645].*

### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

1906. Every individual has an Inherent Right to independent and unrestricted movement.

1907. Private transport will be encouraged.

- **Refer to Section: "PRIVATE TRANSPORT WILL BE ENCOURAGED"**  
*[see page 1523].*

1908. Freedom of movement is a key element of the policies of individual empowerment under the Programme of National Reform.

- **Refer to Section: "EMPOWERING THE INDIVIDUAL"** *[see page 1107].*

---

**PART 3: PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM**

**The Basic Values of The Counter Revolution**

**2. Rights of the Individual**

**(1) Inherent Rights of the Individual**

**(b) Types of Inherent Rights of the Individual**

**(V) Inherent Right to Freedom of Movement**

## (VI) INHERENT RIGHT TO FREEDOM OF ASSEMBLY

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1909. The State Terrorism was in breach of the Inherent Rights to Self Determination, Freedom of Speech, Privacy, Freedom of Movement and Freedom of Assembly.

1910. The State Terrorism was in breach of the Inherent Right to Freedom of Assembly in that all forms of social and other gatherings, meetings between members of families and friends and outdoor meetings were banned without valid health reasons.

- Refer to Section: "**STATE TERRORISM IMPOSED BY THE BRITISH GOVERNMENT**"  
[\[see page 645\]](#).

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

1911. Every individual has an Inherent Right to Freedom of Assembly.

1912. Freedom of Assembly includes the right of free association with others.





(VII) INHERENT RIGHT TO LIFE

**PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

1913. Every individual has an Inherent Right to Life.



## (2) Additional Individual Rights

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

(a) The nature of Additional Individual Rights.....	Page 1093
(b) Types of Additional Individual Rights .....	Page 1095
(I) Additional Individual Right to Own Private Property .....	Page 1097
(II) Additional Individual Right for White People to Live with People of their own Race, Way of Life and Culture .....	Page 1099
(III) Additional Individual Right to Legal Equality under the Rule of Law .....	Page 1101
(IV) Additional Individual Right to Reasonable Equality of Opportunity. ....	Page 1103
(V) Additional Individual Right of Self-Defence .....	Page 1105



## (a) *The nature of Additional Individual Rights*

### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

1914. "Additional Individual Rights" are not Inherent Rights as such, but they are granted to every individual under the terms of the Programme of National Reform.

1915. Individual entitlement to freedom of expression (of all forms) is inherent to every human being, whose very nature is of unique and precious spiritual value. To achieve their goals the overall aim of the Dark Force is to restrict and deny all individual expression. The Inherent Rights of the Individual and the Additional Rights of the Individual are the building blocks upon which individual freedom of expression is preserved and guaranteed—and are supreme over and above the claims of any group interest—subject to the individual concerned complying at all times with the Modern Catachism.

- Refer to Section: "**THE MODERN CATECHISM**" [\[see page 1151\]](#).

### **DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Preventing or impeding any Additional Individual Right.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- Refer to Section: "**THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT**" [\[see page 1019\]](#).



## **(b) Types of Additional Individual Rights**

### **TABLE OF CONTENTS:**

<i>(I) Additional Individual Right to Own Private Property . . . . .</i>	<i>Page 1097</i>
<i>(II) Additional Individual Right for White People to Live with People of their own Race, Way of Life and Culture . . . . .</i>	<i>Page 1099</i>
<i>(III) Additional Individual Right to Legal Equality under the Rule of Law . . . . .</i>	<i>Page 1101</i>
<i>(IV) Additional Individual Right to Reasonable Equality of Opportunity. . . . .</i>	<i>Page 1103</i>
<i>(V) Additional Individual Right of Self-Defence . . . . .</i>	<i>Page 1105</i>





## (I) ADDITIONAL INDIVIDUAL RIGHT TO OWN PRIVATE PROPERTY

**BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

*"Private property is a prerequisite for independence and freedom. Without private property (including money, which is a form of property) we cannot obtain the necessities of life. In that state of helplessness, we become dependent on others to take care of all our needs. Whether they are family members, friends, benefactors, or governments, whoever provides these things will demand that we accept their authority over us. That is why every variant of collectivism, including Communism, Fascism, Socialism—whatever—insists on the abolition of private property. Those without property must depend on others for survival, and those who depend on the state must serve the state."*

G Edward Griffin

- People who are not in the billionaire and super-rich elite club of the World Economic Forum will not be allowed to own any private property and they will have to live in a state of permanent dependency on the elite club who will own everything.

*"This is about controlling you. This is about owning you . . . This is a wealth transfer that we're looking at, and we can't accept that. Ownership is important. It's a very, very essential concept . . . If you take ownership away, what you're left with is feudalism. Someone's going to own the stuff that you need, and they will be the so-called 'elites' . . ."*

Bjorn Andreas Bull-Hansen

- **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CANCELLATION OF ALL PRIVATE OWNERSHIP OF PROPERTY"** [[see page 621](#)].

**PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

1916. Every British Citizen has the Additional Individual Right to own private property. Owning private property is an essential aspect of empowerment of the individual.

- **Empowerment of the Individual.** Individual British Citizens will be empowered by the enhancement of their individuality, strength, self-determination, autonomy, self-confidence, self-esteem, self-reliance, knowledge, spiritual understanding, creative thinking, intelligence, rationality and clarity of mental perception. British Citizens will also be empowered by the preservation of the Inherent Rights of the Individual and the Additional Individual Rights of the individual, and by the promotion of their financial, physical, emotional and mental independence and their constitutional sovereignty. Personal financial security and ownership of private property are essential aspects of empowerment. Empowerment of the individual

means that there must be more and greater opportunities, choices and options for personal individual expression. Empowerment also means assisting each individual in their own personal Spiritual Development in the most appropriate and suitable way for that individual.

- **Refer to Section: "EMPOWERING THE INDIVIDUAL"**  
*[see page 1107].*

1917. The state-owned National Lending Bank, working with the Bank of England and using interest free loans of Sovereign Money, will have a duty to make home ownership available to all British Citizens, with the aim that at least 95% will be able to qualify.

- **Refer to Section: "HOME OWNERSHIP TO BE AVAILABLE FOR ALL BRITISH CITIZENS USING INTEREST FREE LOANS FROM THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK"**  
*[see page 1495].*

(II) ADDITIONAL INDIVIDUAL RIGHT FOR WHITE PEOPLE TO LIVE WITH PEOPLE OF THEIR OWN RACE, WAY OF LIFE AND CULTURE

**BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

- White Replacement is the process of making white people a minority in Britain, and making them lose all control and influence. The Dark Force intends that there are no white countries anywhere and no all-white areas in any country.
  - Refer to Section: "**WHITE REPLACEMENT**" [see page 193].
- White Replacement is being deliberately caused, paid for and organised on a world-wide scale by the Dark Force. The Dark Force wants this because white people and their countries, civilisations and democracies restrict the Dark Force's ambitions and have to be removed to enable the Dark Force to increase its control over humanity.
- The Dark Force wishes to destroy white countries, civilisations and democracies as they are a major obstacle to the establishment of the dictatorship. It has therefore created an intense world-wide campaign of hate against white people. This is Anti-White Hate.
  - Refer to Section: "**ANTI-WHITE HATE**" [see page 217].
- White people are made to believe that their existing and traditional values of what is right and what is wrong are out of date, unimportant, unacceptable, and even wicked. Nothing about white people is ever admired, appreciated, built up or praised, all is criticised and destroyed. Everything white people value and treasure is given a label of accusation. Every decent aspect of white society is made to appear dirty and shameful. Everything decent, honourable and true in white societies is degraded, destroyed and discredited. White people are made to feel ashamed about every aspect of their identity and culture.
- Non-White Privilege is promoted.
  - Refer to Section: "**NON-WHITE PRIVILEGE**" [see page 331].

**THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

1918. White people are entitled to relief from this open attack on them.

1919. Most white people are kindly and tolerant, but increasingly many are now very angry and resentful of the Dark Force-orchestrated Anti-White Hate. They have had

enough of the deliberate racist provocation, unfairness and abuse. **THEY WILL NOT TAKE IT ANY MORE.**

1920. Individual British white people claim no superiority to anyone. They just want to be left in peace among their own culture, and not have people around them who hate them.

1921. White people are entitled to live with people of their own race, way of life and culture, if they wish to do so. After all, this is what the Dark Force has demanded for non-whites in the UK for decades; it called it "multiculturalism". White people are also entitled to that right.

### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

1922. Every white person has the Additional Individual Right to live with people of their own race, way of life and culture.

1923. Any objection to or restriction on this Additional Individual Right is Anti-White Hate.

Refer to Section: "**ANTI-WHITE HATE**" [\[see page 217\]](#).

## (III) ADDITIONAL INDIVIDUAL RIGHT TO LEGAL EQUALITY UNDER THE RULE OF LAW

**BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

- The Rule of Law cannot operate under Communitarianism.
  - Refer to Section: "**PROMOTE THE POISON OF COMMUNITARIANISM AND SOCIAL JUSTICE**" [see page 355].

**THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

1924. There is no entity called the "community". There is however a collection of individuals for whom you have a duty of care if your behaviour might negatively affect one or more of them. The fraudulent pretence that a "community" has "rights" in itself and can suppress an individual's rights if the self-appointed spokesman for that "community" ever wishes to do so, is the trick of totalitarians and tyrants.

1925. Communitarianism is a fraud and a curse. It destroys the individuality of the individual and steals their power in favour of a "community" for whom unelected, unaccountable and self interested people speak. Their phony "community" is a travesty of genuine community and a breach of the Rule of Law. It is designed to crush and disempower the individual and concentrate all power in the hands of the Dark Force. For the vast majority, Communitarianism is slavery.

**PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

1926. Every British Citizen has the Additional Individual Right to Legal Equality under the Rule of Law.

1927. Equal Justice will prevail, not Communitarianism, "Social Justice", the "Common Good" or Collectivism. "Equal Justice" means that everyone is equal under the Rule of Law; this has been the basis of Western Civilisation.

1928. The Rule of Law means:

- (1) All persons, institutions and entities, whether public or private, and including the State itself, are accountable to laws that are publicly promulgated, equally enforced and independently adjudicated.
- (2) John Locke wrote that freedom in society means being subject only to laws made by a legislature that apply to everyone, with a person being otherwise free from both governmental and private restrictions upon liberty.
- (3) Habeas Corpus.
- (4) A fair open trial.

- (5) Honest judges.
- (6) Being considered innocent until proved guilty.
- (7) The law being applied equally to all, with no corruption by secret societies, Hate Crime legislation or Unfair Group Privileges.
- (8) The same sentence for the same crime being given to all regardless of any corruption by "protected characteristics".

1929. This is Equal Justice.

1930. The concept of Communitarianism (also known as "Social Justice", the "Common Good" or Collectivism) is in breach of the Inherent Right to Self Determination and the Additional Individual Right to Legal Equality under the Rule of Law, and is in direct denial of the sovereignty of the individual. It is rejected and will not apply under any circumstances.

## (IV) ADDITIONAL INDIVIDUAL RIGHT TO REASONABLE EQUALITY OF OPPORTUNITY

**THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

1931. There can never be real equality of outcome without creating new unfairnesses, and the deceit of the Dark Force is to create resentment and conflict by endlessly demanding unreasonable and unattainable Social Equity. There cannot be true equality of outcome without reducing everyone to equal destitution.

- Refer to Section: "PRETEND TO FIGHT FOR "SOCIAL EQUITY", TO HIDE THEIR REAL PLANS FOR DELIBERATELY DISEMPOWERING INDIVIDUALS AND DESTROYING SOCIETY" [see page 155].**

1932. There can however be reasonable equality of opportunity. All people have the right to reasonable equality of opportunity.

1933. One way the decency and fairness of a society can be judged is by how it enables equality of opportunity.

**PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

1934. Every British Citizen has the Additional Individual Right to Reasonable Equality of Opportunity.

1935. This is very hard for a Government to achieve in absolute terms, but there should be a constant and overall desire to avoid privilege unreasonably stunting the less privileged, and to take reasonable steps to offset gross unfairness and infringements of this Right.

1936. The following are relevant:

- (1) Every British Citizen has an Additional Individual Right to Reasonable Equality of Opportunity, but this is meaningless when £10,000 fees per term in private schools provides disproportionate access to the privileges of the British Ruling Elite. This outrageous unfairness is bad enough, but when we see how this corrupt ruling elite misused their power and the catastrophe they caused to people outside their group, the situation is completely unacceptable, **and will be changed**. Enough is enough. The ruling elite's generational grip on power and privilege will be ended and destroyed.

- Refer to Section: "REPLACEMENT OF THE TOXIC BRITISH RULING ELITE" [see page 1193].**

- (2) Little can be done to offset the advantages that a child receives from a well-educated and supportive family. There will be no social engineering to affect this. Social engineering has been tried for many years but it creates

even more unfairness by dragging everyone down and it is also bad for the country.

- (3) Much benefit can be achieved by the right education. With this in mind, the British education system will be drastically restructured.

□ **Refer to Section: "REFORMING THE STRUCTURE OF EDUCATION"**  
*[see page 1259].*

- (4) All individuals are entitled to the Additional Individual Right to Reasonable Equality of Opportunity, but there can be no real equality of opportunity when children inherit large sums of money from their parents which gives the children unfair and unearned privilege, in fact it causes gross unfairness. Such children frequently become selfish, self-important, arrogant and weak in character, they frequently lack the qualities of their parents who accumulated the money in the first place, and they frequently cause trouble to those around them. We do not want to create new dynasties of privilege. Very difficult conflicting issues have to be resolved therefore in connection with Inheritance Tax.

□ **Refer to Section: "REDUCTION IN CAPITAL TAXES"** *[see page 1493].*

- (5) There can be no place in Britain for unfairnesses such as:
- (a) The societal corruption and deliberate degeneration caused by the abuses set in hand by the Dark Force under the Process of Destruction.
  - (b) Specified Secret Societies with their favouritism and corruption.
  - (c) Divisive and separative cultures and religions with their favouritism.



**(V) ADDITIONAL INDIVIDUAL RIGHT OF SELF-DEFENCE****BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

- The Dark Force has progressively prevented individuals from defending themselves or their property. The Dark Force has restricted the right of British Citizens to defend their own homes, insisting that the Police must be relied on to do this. However the Police have been politicised and now cannot be trusted. The Police have shown themselves to be racist against white people; white people cannot rely on the new politicised Police anymore. To intimidate British Citizens the Police have frequently charged the homeowner himself with criminal offences whilst defending his home, which weakened the security of the family.
  - Refer to Section: "**DISEMPOWER THE INDIVIDUAL**" [\[see page 133\]](#).

**THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

1937. Changes must therefore be made to enable white people to defend themselves.

**PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

1938. Every British Citizen has the Additional Individual Right of Self-Defence.

1939. The Additional Individual Right of Self-Defence gives British Citizens the right to use all necessary force to defend their house and property using any and all means, even the use of violence or the use of firearms.

1940. The Additional Individual Right of Self-Defence is part of the process of empowering British Citizens, making them self-reliant, self-confident and independent.

- Refer to Section: "**EMPOWERING THE INDIVIDUAL**" [\[see page 1107\]](#).



### 3. Empowering the individual

#### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- The prime and overriding intention of the Dark Force is to disempower the individual by destroying the individuality, independence, strength, self-determination, autonomy, self-confidence, self-esteem, self-reliance, knowledge, spiritual understanding, creative thinking, intelligence, rationality, clarity of mental perception, and financial security of the individual.
- The Plan is to degenerate, weaken and disempower all white individuals in every way possible, financially, physically, emotionally, mentally and spiritually, preventing individuality and all independence of thought so the Dark Force can dominate and control them and so they do not resist the imposition of the Dark Force's dictatorship.
  - Refer to Section: "**PREVENT ALL INDIVIDUALITY AND INDEPENDENCE OF THOUGHT**" [\[see page 361\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**DELIBERATELY CREATE FINANCIAL INSECURITY AND POVERTY**" [\[see page 383\]](#).
- The aim is to make people dependent on the State.

#### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1941. There is a huge philosophical divide, between on the one hand a dictatorship on enslaved people through Internationalism and Global Tyranny, and on the other hand the individual having Self-Determination. The outcome of this battle will determine the future of humanity. The difference is this: the Dark Force aims to impose a dictatorship and destroy the Self-Determination of every individual, whereas The Counter Revolution aims to empower and enhance the Self-Determination of every individual as the individual is sovereign.

- Refer to Section: "**THE INDIVIDUAL IS SOVEREIGN**" [\[see page 1057\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**INHERENT RIGHT TO SELF DETERMINATION**" [\[see page 1073\]](#).

1942. The empowerment of the individual is central to the promotion of Spiritual Awareness.

- Refer to Section: "**PROMOTING SPIRITUAL AWARENESS**" [\[see page 1143\]](#).

**PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

1943. **Empowerment of the Individual.** Individual British Citizens will be empowered by the enhancement of their individuality, strength, self-determination, autonomy, self-confidence, self-esteem, self-reliance, knowledge, spiritual understanding, creative thinking, intelligence, rationality and clarity of mental perception. British Citizens will also be empowered by the preservation of the Inherent Rights of the Individual and the Additional Individual Rights of the individual, and by the promotion of their financial, physical, emotional and mental independence and their constitutional sovereignty. Personal financial security and ownership of private property are essential aspects of empowerment. Empowerment of the individual means that there must be more and greater opportunities, choices and options for personal individual expression. Empowerment also means assisting each individual in their own personal Spiritual Development in the most appropriate and suitable way for that individual.

- Refer to Section: "**RIGHTS OF THE INDIVIDUAL**" [\[see page 1061\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**ASSISTING BRITISH CITIZENS TO DEVELOP FINANCIAL SECURITY**" [\[see page 1489\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**PRIVATE TRANSPORT WILL BE ENCOURAGED**" [\[see page 1523\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**HOME OWNERSHIP TO BE AVAILABLE FOR ALL BRITISH CITIZENS USING INTEREST FREE LOANS FROM THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK**" [\[see page 1495\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**INDIVIDUAL SPIRITUAL DEVELOPMENT**" [\[see page 1667\]](#).

1944. The aim will be to build confident people who are not helpless or weak, people who are independent. Enabling people to have personal financial security and to own their own property gives a very strong basis for achieving this, and will be a major factor in stopping the Plan.

1945. The Additional Individual Right of Self-Defence gives British Citizens the right to use all necessary force to defend their house and property using any and all means, even the use of violence or the use of firearms.

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Activism to advance the Plan by deliberately and maliciously degenerating, weakening and disempowering individuals, culture, society or civilisation.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence*

*carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*



## 4. *Individuals in voluntary cooperation, not Communitarianism*

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- **Communitarianism** (also known as "Social Justice", the "Common Good" or Collectivism) is a political philosophy which gives moral priority to the "community" (or "group") over the individual and a moral requirement for the individual to hand power over his life and property to the "community". "Community" in this context is a construct made up of non-governmental organisations (NGOs), corporations and government; individuals form no part of this construct. Communitarianism is designed to disempower white people and to destroy their individuality, independence of thought, self-reliance, self-confidence and self-determination. The aim is to make the individual dependent on the State. Dark Force Collaborators promote that the "community" is supreme and the individual must always submit to it; that the individual only has a "group" role or "global" role and has no significance as an individual; that there are no individual human rights and freedoms where they conflict with Global Tyranny; that if the interests of the "community" conflict with the rights and interests of the individual the interests of the "community" must prevail; that whatever issue arises, more power must be given to the "community" to solve the issue, and there must be less freedom of choice and activity for the individual, who is regarded as a problem. However, Social Justice "rights" are false rights. Communitarianism is a travesty of the Rule of Law, as there is no settled, ascertainable law; in practice, the "community" and the interests and wishes of the "community" in any situation are simply what unelected and self-appointed "community activists" (or "stakeholders") decree subjectively that they are in any particular case. Community activists owe no loyalty to local people and are often affiliated to Dark Force-controlled international institutions from whom they take instruction.

□ **Refer to Section: "PROMOTE THE POISON OF COMMUNITARIANISM AND SOCIAL JUSTICE" [see page 355].**

- Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion: 15

*" . . . As a hobby [ie as a malicious trick] we have given them [the goy] the dream of submerging human individualism through the symbolic idea of collectivism."*

*"They have not yet discovered and will not discover that this hobby is a clear infringement on the principal law of nature, which, from the beginning of the world, created a being unlike all others, precisely for the sake of expressing his individuality."*

**THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

1946. Each individual is sovereign for the reasons set out in the Primary Principle of the Modern Catechism.

- **The Primary Principle of the Modern Catechism.** The very essence, core and permanent reality of every individual is an eternal, indestructible "Higher Self" which is innate Divinity as it is one with the One Source, the **ONE CONSCIOUSNESS**. The Higher Self is true joy and absolute unchanging peace, and is the centre of the Spiritual Destiny of humanity and of individual Spiritual Development. The Higher Self is the source of that individual's inalienable validity and uniqueness as a fully sovereign, precious and priceless individual. This Higher Self is currently and temporarily operating through a "lower self" comprised of a physical body with emotions and thoughts and which is conventionally felt and understood as the personal everyday human being. The lower self can be subject to confusion, fear and turmoil.

□ **Refer to Section: "THE MODERN CATECHISM" [see page 1151].**

1947. Only the individual has innate Divinity within. The group, the Communitarian "community" and the "State" do not, they are just a collection of individuals.

1948. There is no entity called the "community". There is however a collection of individuals for whom you have a duty of care if your behaviour might negatively affect one or more of them. The fraudulent pretence that a "community" has "rights" in itself and can suppress an individual's rights if the self-appointed spokesman for that "community" ever wishes to do so, is the trick of totalitarians and tyrants.

1949. Communitarianism is a fraud and a curse. It destroys the individuality of the individual and steals their power in favour of a "community" for whom unelected, unaccountable and self interested people speak. Their phony "community" is a travesty of genuine community and a breach of the Rule of Law. It is designed to crush and disempower the individual and concentrate all power in the hands of the Dark Force. For the vast majority, Communitarianism is slavery.

1950. The individual is the key unit of all social and political constructs. The "community" and the "State" are artificial entities with no reality in themselves, and must therefore serve the individual, not the other way round.

1951. A strong, healthy and uplifted society is built from the roots upwards with strong, healthy individuals working and cooperating voluntarily together for the benefit of the whole. It cannot be imposed top down by Government edict.

1952. All Spiritual Development is a priori on an individual basis. The group plays no part in that process.

□ **Refer to Section: "INDIVIDUAL SPIRITUAL DEVELOPMENT" [see page 1667].**



1953. Individual entitlement to freedom of expression (of all forms) is inherent to every human being, whose very nature is of unique and precious spiritual value. To achieve their goals the overall aim of the Dark Force is to restrict and deny all individual expression. The Inherent Rights of the Individual and the Additional Rights of the Individual are the building blocks upon which individual freedom of expression is preserved and guaranteed—and are supreme over and above the claims of any group interest—subject to the individual concerned complying at all times with the Modern Catachism.

- Refer to Section: "**INHERENT RIGHTS OF THE INDIVIDUAL**" [see page 1063].

#### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

1954. The concept of Communitarianism (also known as "Social Justice", the "Common Good" or Collectivism) is in breach of the Inherent Right to Self Determination and the Additional Individual Right to Legal Equality under the Rule of Law, and is in direct denial of the sovereignty of the individual. It is rejected and will not apply under any circumstances.

- Refer to Section: "**ADDITIONAL INDIVIDUAL RIGHT TO EQUALITY UNDER THE RULE OF LAW**" [see page 1101].

1955. Equal Justice will prevail, not Communitarianism, "Social Justice", the "Common Good" or Collectivism. "Equal Justice" means that everyone is equal under the Rule of Law; this has been the basis of Western Civilisation.

1956. There will be voluntary cooperation of individuals, not Communitarianism, "Social Justice", the "Common Good" or Collectivism.

- Refer to Section: "**INDIVIDUALS IN VOLUNTARY COOPERATION, NOT COMMUNITARIANISM**" [see page 1111].

1957. Genuine and mutually supportive local communities with human interactivity and contact will be encouraged in all parts of the country, where there will be local activities and voluntary work to build community. People will be encouraged to look after each other. There will be celebrations in respect of British based festivals and culture. Community Wealth Building and the Community Food Growing Project are part of this process. Genuine local communities will be enhanced, not the phony "community" of Sustainability/Communitarianism which is a travesty of genuine community and is rejected.

- Refer to Section: "**STRENGTHENING OF GENUINE AND MUTUALLY SUPPORTIVE LOCAL COMMUNITIES**" [see page 1119].

1958. Collaborative Governance will not operate in Britain. All decision-making will be by elected representatives and not by Collaborative Governance.

- **Refer to Section: "ALL DECISION-MAKING TO BE BY ELECTED REPRESENTATIVES AND NOT BY COLLABORATIVE GOVERNANCE" [see page 1477].**

1959. **Empowerment of the Individual.** Individual British Citizens will be empowered by the enhancement of their individuality, strength, self-determination, autonomy, self-confidence, self-esteem, self-reliance, knowledge, spiritual understanding, creative thinking, intelligence, rationality and clarity of mental perception. British Citizens will also be empowered by the preservation of the Inherent Rights of the Individual and the Additional Individual Rights of the individual, and by the promotion of their financial, physical, emotional and mental independence and their constitutional sovereignty. Personal financial security and ownership of private property are essential aspects of empowerment. Empowerment of the individual means that there must be more and greater opportunities, choices and options for personal individual expression. Empowerment also means assisting each individual in their own personal Spiritual Development in the most appropriate and suitable way for that individual.

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Activism to advance the Plan by deliberately and maliciously destroying the individuality of white people and preventing them from having independence of mind.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT" [see page 1019].**

## 5. *Democratic Nationalism, not undemocratic Internationalism*

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- Internationalism is a key feature of the Great Reset.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: INTERNATIONALISM AND DESTRUCTION OF THE INDEPENDENT, DEMOCRATIC NATION STATE"** [\[see page 565\]](#).
  - **Refer to Section: "FEATURES OF THE PROCESS ADVANCING INTERNATIONALISM"** [\[see page 573\]](#).
- Internationalism is rule by international organisations staffed and run by appointed, unelected and unaccountable people who are not responsible to or answerable to anyone other than the Dark Force. Those controlling these organisations are inevitably themselves controlled by the Dark Force.
- Advancing Internationalism means transferring national powers to appointed, unelected and unaccountable international organisations and supranational organisations. Usually this involves hollowing out democracy and real national sovereignty by keeping the outer forms and institutions of democracy but transferring all their powers. In all these circumstances the individual is disempowered.
- When all significant national powers of all countries have been transferred to these international organisations, the Dark Force, which appoints and controls the staff of the international organisations, becomes the dictator of the world.
- Internationalism is integral to the Dark Force's Plan to impose their dictatorship on the whole of humanity. Nationality has been the bedrock of white societies for many centuries. There has therefore been an intense campaign over many decades by the Dark Force-controlled media to discredit nationality in any way they can. They do not explain that the only alternative they offer is undemocratic Internationalism and world dictatorship where the individual has no say and all the power is held by the Few; and that in the end this will lead inevitably to slavery for the people of Britain. This is part of the process of destroying all structures, allegiances, group links, identities and loyalties in white society and civilisation.

**THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

1960. The individual is sovereign.

- Refer to Section: **"THE INDIVIDUAL IS SOVEREIGN"** [\[see page 1057\]](#).

1961. Key points:

- (1) "Nationalism" is the rule of the people by themselves.
- (2) "Internationalism" is the rule of the people by the unelected Dark Force which is not responsible to or controlled by the people.
- (3) Internationalism is for the benefit of the Dark Force.
- (4) Internationalism disempowers individuals, who have less and less control and influence over their own lives.
- (5) Internationalism is dictatorship by the Dark Force.
- (6) True democracy is only possible with the nation state. It is impossible under Internationalism.

1962. It must be noted, however, that the present constitutional arrangements in Britain are now wholly corrupted and that deep structural legal and constitutional reforms are required.

- Refer to Section: **"CONSTITUTIONAL REFORMS TO TRANSFER REAL CONTROL TO THE INDIVIDUAL"** [\[see page 961\]](#).

**PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

1963. Nationality is the best unifier of the people and the best protection against totalitarianism and selfish globalism. Historically, no political structure has yet been devised to achieve these goals more effectively than the independent, democratic nation state. There will be national autonomy, not Internationalism controlled by the unelected Few. The nation state will be the paramount and wholly sovereign unit of government.

1964. There will be a major focus on building and enhancing allegiance to the Nation.

- Refer to Section: **"ENHANCING ALLEGIANCE TO THE NATION"** [\[see page 1125\]](#).

1965. All powers passed to international organisations will be cancelled.

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Activism to promote Internationalism.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
[\[see page 1019\]](#).



## 6. *Strengthening of genuine and mutually supportive local communities*

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

- *The Local Infrastructure Trust Fund, to provide infrastructures for building genuine and mutually supportive local communities* ..... Page 1123

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- Many of the techniques of the Dark Force go into destroying the natural communities of people.
  - **Refer to Section: "PROMOTE THE POISON OF COMMUNITARIANISM AND SOCIAL JUSTICE"** [[see page 355](#)].
- The Dark Force attacks all existing structures, allegiances, group links, identities and loyalties to anything in white societies such as family, religion, race, gender, local communities, borders, nationality and the nation state. These provide security and familiar social roots which strengthen the white individual, so they must be destroyed. Under the State Terrorism (imposed by order of the Dark Force) all existing white culture, society, civilisation, communities, social groups, gatherings and all normal interactions between white individuals were deliberately broken down. Only digital human interaction was allowed. All individuals had to be separated and isolated—to break the spirit of the people.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE FAKE VIRUS CRISIS AND STATE TERRORISM"** [[see page 643](#)].
  - **Refer to Section: "THE REASONS FOR IMPOSING STATE TERRORISM"** [[see page 675](#)].

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1966. It is essential for Spiritual Development that there is real and live human interaction and that people genuinely look after each other—the institution of genuine and mutually supportive local communities helps with this.

- **Refer to Section: "INDIVIDUAL SPIRITUAL DEVELOPMENT"** [[see page 1667](#)].

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

1967. Genuine and mutually supportive local communities with human interactivity and contact will be encouraged in all parts of the country, where there will be local activities and voluntary work to build community. People will be encouraged to look after each other. There will be celebrations in respect of British based festivals and

culture. Community Wealth Building and the Community Food Growing Project are part of this process. Genuine local communities will be enhanced, not the phony "community" of Sustainability/Communitarianism which is a travesty of genuine community and is rejected.

- Refer to Section: "COMMUNITY WEALTH BUILDING" [see page 1121] [clause 1974].**
- Refer to Section: "THE COMMUNITY FOOD GROWING PROJECT" [see page 1537].**

1968. There will be voluntary cooperation of individuals, not Communitarianism, "Social Justice", the "Common Good" or Collectivism.

- Refer to Section: "INDIVIDUALS IN VOLUNTARY COOPERATION, NOT COMMUNITARIANISM" [see page 1111].**

1969. **The Post Offices.** The Dark Force's plans to create a cashless society, close down the branches of private banks, stop the use of cheques and create a fully digitised banking system will remove all financial independence for the individual. Accordingly, the Post Offices will be taken back into public ownership as branches of the National Lending Bank. They will be greatly reformed and extended in capacity, and will provide full bank services with cheque processing, cash receiving and cash dispensing facilities. They will also provide financial advice. The network of private bank branches will no longer be necessary. The country will no longer be blackmailed. The Post Offices will also act both as Community Hubs (as part of the policy to strengthen genuine and mutually supportive local communities) and as Local Authority centres, giving direct personal access to information and assistance on many Local Authority services for the local community. The aim is not perfect financial efficiency, but the creation of an asset of the local community.

- Refer to Section: "THE POST OFFICES WILL BE TAKEN BACK INTO PUBLIC OWNERSHIP AS BRANCHES OF THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK AND AS COMMUNITY HUBS" [see page 1317].**

1970. The aim is to ensure that children are kept away from TV with activities. With the development of genuine and mutually supportive local communities, funds will be made available for the creation of locally-run residential activity camps to advance children's individuality, independence, initiative, development and interaction.

1971. Local Government will be reformed to build, reflect and promote genuine and mutually supportive local communities, to increase local identity, allegiance and individuality, and to enhance local accountability.

- Refer to Section: "LOCAL GOVERNMENT WILL BE REFORMED TO BUILD, REFLECT AND ENHANCE GENUINE LOCAL COMMUNITIES, LOCAL IDENTITY, INDIVIDUALITY AND ACCOUNTABILITY" [see page 1469].**



1972. The Political Party system will be abolished; all Elected Persons will be independents; they will be contractually bound to their constituents and if they break their contractual duties they can be directly removed by their constituents.

- Making Elected Persons look to and serve their constituents locally and not be controlled by the corrupt, centralised Political Party system, would help to build, reflect and promote genuine and mutually supportive local communities, local identity, allegiance and individuality, and enhance local accountability.

□ Refer to Section: "**NEW PARLIAMENTARY SYSTEM**" [see page 975].

1973. **The Local Infrastructure Trust Fund.** A Local Infrastructure Trust Fund will be established to provide community infrastructural improvements to build and enhance genuine and mutually supportive local communities. These payments will be made direct to individual councils in the form of a trust kept separate from council funds, and the councils will be responsible for their use in accordance with Direct Democracy.

□ Refer to Section: "**THE LOCAL INFRASTRUCTURE TRUST FUND, TO PROVIDE INFRASTRUCTURES FOR BUILDING GENUINE AND MUTUALLY SUPPORTIVE LOCAL COMMUNITIES**" [see page 1123].

1974. **Community Wealth Building.** To assist in the process of increasing local allegiance, identity and individuality and the process of developing genuine local communities, Local Authorities, NHS establishments, Education Institutions, large local businesses, housing associations and other public institutions ("anchor institutions") will wherever possible promote procurement of goods and services from local SME businesses and suppliers within the area concerned (the "Preston model"). This will provide a transfer of wealth and power back to local communities, rather than relying on inward corporate investment. This is the process of "Community Wealth Building". The arrangements will encourage and facilitate individual initiatives and diverse forms of business ownership such as cooperatives and shared ownership. Shared ownership businesses tend to involve local people who all have an interest in retaining control locally and not being bought up and closed by larger corporations. This individual approach will democratise the economy and work against the process of Monopoly Capitalism destroying local businesses. The process of ensuring the existence of a large number of local businesses with individual ownership or shared ownership of some nature involving local people with a strong incentive to retain local control, will be very strongly encouraged. The old process of trying to attract major financial investments ("to create jobs") brought into the locality by large scale outside corporations with HQs in London (which can at any stage be withdrawn and closed) will not be needed because the National Lending Bank will be able to make large sums of Sovereign Money available for local and community businesses and organisations. The purpose is not for rigid financial efficiency but to stimulate the economic activity of local communities as this will promote self-fertilising natural feedback and avoid leakage of resources outside the local area.

1975. If a company wishes to take over or acquire a controlling interest in a company or business (whether by agreement or aggressive predation) it will be the invariable rule that the proposal must first be approved by the Takeover Vetting Panel so that the interests of local communities are taken into account.

- Refer to Section: **"TAKEOVER VETTING PANEL"** [\[see page 1405\]](#).

1976. There will be a de-corporatisation of agriculture, and a return to localised, human-scale, diverse and caring ways of managing our food supply chain, with encouragement for direct links between farmers and customers.

- Refer to Section: **"RIGHT TO BUY TENANTED FARMS FOR ALL BRITISH CITIZENS USING INTEREST FREE LOANS FROM THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK"** [\[see page 1501\]](#).

## ■ THE LOCAL INFRASTRUCTURE TRUST FUND, TO PROVIDE INFRASTRUCTURES FOR BUILDING GENUINE AND MUTUALLY SUPPORTIVE LOCAL COMMUNITIES

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

1977. **The Local Infrastructure Trust Fund.** A Local Infrastructure Trust Fund will be established to provide community infrastructural improvements to build and enhance genuine and mutually supportive local communities. These payments will be made direct to individual councils in the form of a trust kept separate from council funds, and the councils will be responsible for their use in accordance with Direct Democracy.

1978. The funds paid into the Local Infrastructure Trust Fund will come from various sources, including the following:

- (1) Money confiscated under the provisions relating to Excessive Private Wealth will be paid into the Local Infrastructure Trust Fund.
  - **Refer to Section: "EXCESSIVE PRIVATE WEALTH OVER £300 MILLION WILL BE CONFISCATED AND USED FOR BUILDING AND BENEFITING GENUINE LOCAL COMMUNITIES" [see page 1407].**
- (2) Whenever needed to ensure that the money supply is large enough for the economy (calculated on the Bank of England's assessment of the "Real Growth Potential of the GDP-Proportionate Economy"), the Bank of England is allowed to issue regular long term additions of Sovereign Money to the Government for spending into the money supply ("Proactive Money Supply Additions"). As an exception to the general rule for Government spending of Sovereign Money, the Government can spend Proactive Money Supply Additions in any way it wishes.
  - **Refer to Section: "PERMITTED CATEGORIES FOR CREATING NEW SOVEREIGN MONEY BY THE BANK OF ENGLAND" [see page 1301].**
  - A certain proportion of any single issue of Proactive Money Supply Additions will be paid into the Local Infrastructure Trust Fund; it is possible that this proportion will be 5% of each issue, up to a total amount per issue of £1 billion.
- (3) All receipts of Inheritance Tax will be paid into the Local Infrastructure Trust Fund as a virtual inheritance for the benefit of local communities and their people and not the general Exchequer.

1979. The total sum paid into the Local Infrastructure Trust Fund will be allocated between all Local Government councils on a per capita basis.

1980. Suggestions for projects and the choice of the short list of projects in respect of each council will be made by constituents of the relevant council, and not by politicians or administrators.
1981. The decisions in each council on local usage of funds allocated to the council concerned from the Local Infrastructure Trust Fund are made by Local Referendum.

**Refer to Section: "REFERENDUMS" [see page 997].**

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Any misuse of funds paid from the Local Infrastructure Trust Fund.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

**Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT" [see page 1019].**

## 7. *Enhancing allegiance to the Nation*

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- From the start of the present phase of the Plan some 250 years ago, from the original Bavarian Illuminati, to Communism and now to the present social destruction, principal goals of the Dark Force were the destruction of all existing structures, allegiances, group links, identities and loyalties in society (cultural, social, political, spiritual, and now even relating to gender) which it did not control. In particular, the following were to be destroyed: the white family, the key role of masculinity, the ownership of private property, the nation state and all spiritual knowledge.
- Internationalism is integral to the Dark Force's Plan to impose their dictatorship on the whole of humanity. Nationality has been the bedrock of white societies for many centuries. There has therefore been an intense campaign over many decades by the Dark Force-controlled media to discredit nationality in any way they can. They do not explain that the only alternative they offer is undemocratic Internationalism and world dictatorship where the individual has no say and all the power is held by the Few; and that in the end this will lead inevitably to slavery for the people of Britain. This is part of the process of destroying all structures, allegiances, group links, identities and loyalties in white society and civilisation.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: INTERNATIONALISM AND DESTRUCTION OF THE INDEPENDENT, DEMOCRATIC NATION STATE"** [\[see page 565\]](#).

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

1982. We will be one nation pulling together for the benefit of all.

1983. Nationality is the best unifier of the people and the best protection against totalitarianism and selfish globalism. Historically, no political structure has yet been devised to achieve these goals more effectively than the independent, democratic nation state. There will be national autonomy, not Internationalism controlled by the unelected Few. The nation state will be the paramount and wholly sovereign unit of government.

- **Refer to Section: "DEMOCRATIC NATIONALISM, NOT UNDEMOCRATIC INTERNATIONALISM"** [\[see page 1115\]](#).

1984. The Principles of National Coherence will be implemented.

- **Refer to Section: "THE PRINCIPLES OF NATIONAL COHERENCE"** [\[see page 1165\]](#).

1985. There will be a major focus on building and enhancing allegiance to the Nation.
1986. Promoting and maintaining a strong allegiance to Britain as a nation is a prime element of the Principles of Good Citizenship. All Core Workbooks that will be the basis of the reform of education and the Reformed Teaching Code for Schools are based on the Principles of Good Citizenship. Those holding Key Employment Positions are required to sign an Undertaking to comply with the Principles of Good Citizenship.
- Refer to Section: **"THE REFORMED TEACHING CODE FOR SCHOOLS"** [see page 1269].
  - Refer to Section: **"KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS"** [see page 1219].
  - Refer to Section: **"THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP"** [see page 1155].
1987. There will be a new National Anthem devoted to the People and the country, rather than the Monarch.
- Refer to Section: **"A NEW NATIONAL ANTHEM"** [see page 1015].
1988. Any behaviour that disrespects or slanders the British nation or the British people weakens the process of enhancing allegiance to the nation, and so weakens our protection against our global enemies—and that will not be allowed.
1989. We love our country and our nation. All those who do not like our country are free to leave it. We wish you would. Go wherever you like. We no longer have any place for you here. Leave us in peace. But here is a warning—if you do not cease your agenda of trying to destroy our civilisation, we will chase you and we will chase you, until you stop hurting people and can do no more damage.
- Refer to Section: **"ALL DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS WILL BE REMOVED FROM ALL POSITIONS OF POWER, AUTHORITY AND INFLUENCE"** [see page 1351].

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Activism that disrespects or slanders the British nation or the British people.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- Refer to Section: **"THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY**

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*





## ***8. Esoteric Implicit Consent obtained by the Dark Force by operation of the Revelation of the Method is hereby denied, rejected and withheld***

### **TABLE OF CONTENTS:**

- "Declaration of Freedom for All" (Extract): Lisa Renee..... Page 1131

### **BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

- **Revelation of the Method.** People find it surprising that members of the Dark Force reveal in advance what they are planning to do; although this may seem strange, there are esoteric and occult reasons for them to do this. Although they believe that their Luciferianism philosophy gives them total freedom to take whatever they want from anyone else without any moral restrictions, they do believe that there are inviolable natural laws of the Universe which will cause them to incur karma if they infringe the free will of another person. If however the victim consents to their free will being overridden the Dark Force believes it will incur no such karma. They get round this problem by claiming there has been **Implicit Consent** by the victim. A victim is deemed to give this Implicit Consent by the process of "Revelation of the Method" which is where the proposed action is openly revealed, but nevertheless the victim gives acquiescence or silent, resistance-free participation in the intended tyranny without raising objection or refusing consent; this is taken to be Implicit Consent. Examples of plans revealed in this way include the previews of pandemics such as Event 201, Hollywood anticipating 9/11 and the infamous WEF video "8 Predictions for the World in 2030" ("You'll own nothing").

- **Refer to Section: "PREVIEWS OF PANDEMICS" [see page 527] [clause 945].**

### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

1990. All Implicit Consent under the terms of Revelation of the Method by the Dark Force is hereby specifically denied, rejected and withheld from being effective within Britain under the terms of The Counter Revolution.



**■ "DECLARATION OF FREEDOM FOR ALL" (EXTRACT): LISA RENEE**

*This is our declaration of freedom from all control and authority structures that interfere with Human free will and self determination by inciting malicious psy-ops and divide and conquer agendas against the populations of the Earth.*

*I do not consent to the use of military grade psychological operations and false flags that are being deployed against the population to incite division, classification, violence and hatred towards any human being, with the purpose of hiding the crimes made against humanity.*

*I do not consent to the deceptive methods of those intentionally orchestrating a well funded and organized destruction of western society, along with the goal of total annihilation of human freedoms and civil liberties.*

*I choose unity with human beings who truly want to live as free citizens, with the individual rights and protections that are God given in Natural laws, as all humans are made equal under God.*

*I do not consent to have any Human being, living being, entity, person, corporation, secret group or representative, or their overlords or off-world allies, anyone working for or with any of the above to spy, survey, look into, to watch or in any way intrude upon or invade our personal privacy and right to our own personhood for any reason.*

*I do not consent to planetary harnessing and surveillance structures and methods which track me, collect data on me or seek to predict and influence our consciousness decisions without our knowledge or awareness.*

*Each experience that is for my own consciousness being is for my personal growth and development, this is not for any corporate or organization to seek profit or personal gain from. They are not to be controlled by anyone, any person, entity, corporation, government, religion, machine, being, except directly by my individual and personal self.*

*These experiences which are part of my unique life experience cannot be used by any other being, Human, entity, corporation or group or any other example of someone or something that is not me, like a clone, in any way that creates money for profit while demeaning, dehumanizing, degrading or negatively affecting my living being that is myself.*

*The medical anti-life system existing in all reaches of the planet is now and forever expressly forbidden to use or profit from any of my DNA, RNA, soul or spiritual essence, body or body parts, organs, blood or blood record, or lineage of patriarchal or matriarchal connections in past, present and future time.*

*. . . The addition of any negative alien agenda artificial intelligence to any of my bodies, body parts, other selves and stations of identity is now expressly forbidden in this moment for eternity.*

*The prostitution of my personal Human body, which houses my unique DNA that is my private domain, for the purpose of buying, selling, owning or controlling is forbidden and banned. The buying, selling and owning of my unique and personal DNA, energy, physical body consciousness anywhere in this universe, dimension, astral level or world is now forbidden and fully banned.*

*The harvesting of our Human energy by any negative alien group, organization, corporation, government, religious sect, or cult, astral entity, imposter spirit or anyone who is not directly my single soul occupied being, is forbidden and banned.*

*Whatever form it takes our energy is our own creation and I do not consent to having it harvested for others to use or to profit from for personal gain. Buying, selling, and controlling amounts to consciousness slavery and slavery is forbidden by me under my own God ordained free will in cosmic sovereign law.*

*I do not consent to the use of alien machines, nanotechnology, parasites or any other type of infectious disease, infectious technology, biowarfare genetically engineered organisms, what-so-ever, when-so-ever, where-so-ever now, in the past or in the future, in this present time, to be used upon my Human physical body or mind consciousness, soul, spirit or avatar.*

*I terminate all blood sacrifice and satanic ritual abuse of our body, mind and spirit on all levels of our being now.*

*I do not consent to any type of mind control or the use of artificial intelligence technology implants living or nonliving, to be used on our being, our physical body, our ethereal body, electromagnetic body, astral body, consciousness or my 12th dimensional blueprint which could possibly have any effect upon my physical body, mind consciousness, soul, spirit in any shape or form.*

*. . .*

*I do not consent to any other Human being, corporation, cult, government, religion, entity, fallen angelic, imposter spirit, machine, dimensional being or other entity entering my consciousness on any level at any time.*

*I do not consent to any type of frequency waves bio spiritual warfare or psychotronic attack in past, present or future time.*

*I terminate all targeting and attack of my Christos 12th dimensional blueprint and beyond the Human physical, etheric, astral bodies, our unique DNA, our cells, our*

*mind, our consciousness, soul, spirit or avatar in any way that is negative or feeding the Controller mechanism and negative alien agenda.*

*This includes any type of secret covert Earth-based, off-world based technology, which includes locations on moons, asteroids, satellites or other undisclosed places being used that project pulses, beams, waves or any unknown frequency which has been identified as detrimental to the Human body, Human freedom and life form, through mind, consciousness, soul, spirit and beyond.*

*I do not consent to the use of fluoride in our drinking water or any GMO substance including food grown and sold for Human use, as well as any soft kill methods used to employ mind control and consciousness enslavement on this planet.*

*I do not consent to any mind control programming or remote neural mapping of my body, mind, consciousness or military abduction or kidnapping on any level of my consciousness being or body, by Controllers, negative alien agenda or Orion group.*

*I do not consent to the use of psychotronic attack or psychospiritual warfare, black occult, false white light beings, black magicians, archons, demons, false angelics or imposter spirits of any shape or form, from using mind manipulation or any form of frequency attack against my living being or consciousness bodies.*

*I do not consent to machine-like robotic technology either physically, etherically or astrally implanted, used in any way to track, alter, torment, attack, abuse, infect or harm my body, my consciousness, my mind, my astral layers, my soul, my spirit or avatar at any time or place for any reason.*

*I do not consent to deception and lies of any kind being used on my living being anywhere, which creates negative outcomes concerning the health and welfare of my own personal body, mind and soul spirit, or to impact my free will, my prosperity, my wealth, health, abundance, and happiness also described as within my consciousness life-stream.*

. . .

*Any person, being, corporation, government, religion, entity, machine or consciousness that wishes to have a contract or agreement with me, my living being or physical body, my consciousness must do so in complete transparency and truth, with every single piece of consent explained in full detail with absolutely no missing information or obligations left unstated or unexplained, must be written and spoken out in full as my full conscious approval and wet ink signature.*

*The public notice is now given and stated: Hear me now, all Luciferian and Satanic entities and collectives playing the Anti-Human and Anti-Christ war game, you are now served a permanent and irrevocable notice of permanent eviction.*

*The criminally insane self-appointed overlords of Humanity, the corrupt leaders including the negative alien agenda and its controllers and minions, any being, entity, corporation, government, cult, religion, machines or person aligned in any way with any of these groups, is similarly given this permanent and irrevocable notice of eviction and termination in access to my mind, body, and consciousness now.*

*Beloveds in the most gentle and loving way possible, please restore Human freedom and sovereignty to all Human beings on this planet.*

## 9. *Confidential Data belongs entirely to the relevant individual*

### **BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

- All transactions and activities are increasingly becoming digital which in practice causes a digital trail of data to be created which identifies an individual's whole way of life and activities. It is a very significant personal threat to the individual.

### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

1991. Any personal and private information of and relating to the individual belongs to the individual and NOT the State or the Crown or the Government, or any other person or organisation.
1992. Any information and digital records relating to an individual's activity or use of a particular service ("Confidential Data"), is the exclusive property of the individual concerned. Confidential Data cannot be disclosed to any third party. It must not be used under any circumstances by anyone other than the relevant department of the service provider concerned, and only in providing the service to the individual. If not used for this purpose, such data must be permanently deleted. Any use of Confidential Data by any third party (even by the Police or Security Services) is a Directly Enforceable Offence.
1993. Any information and digital records generated about an individual's transport history is Confidential Data.

### **DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Misusing Confidential Data.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
[\[see page 1019\]](#).





## 10. Britain is to be made as self-sufficient as possible

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- The Dark Force has made Britain interdependent, by destroying self-sufficiency.
- Under the Dark Force process of causing "interdependence", nation states cease to be autonomous and independent and are forced into working with other powers, national and international. These arrangements are not subject to democratic control or representation. The nation state and national borders become irrelevant and democracy accordingly ceases to operate.
  - Refer to Section: "**INTERNATIONALISM: PROMOTE "INTERDEPENDENCE" OF NATION STATES**" [\[see page 579\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**DESTROY ALL MANUFACTURING AND INDUSTRIAL CAPACITY AND THE HERITAGE OF A SKILL-BASED WORKFORCE, TO PREVENT NATIONAL INDEPENDENCE**" [\[see page 483\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**THE GREAT RESET: INTERNATIONALISM AND DESTRUCTION OF THE INDEPENDENT, DEMOCRATIC NATION STATE**" [\[see page 565\]](#).

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

1994. The aim is to make Britain as self-sufficient as possible in all things.

- Refer to Section: "**REBUILDING OF MANUFACTURING AND INDUSTRIAL CAPACITY**" [\[see page 1481\]](#).

1995. There will be a need to make Britain self-sufficient in food. With the increasing population there has been less and less land for growing food and the need for more and more food imports from other countries, who themselves may be affected by frightening population explosion. The country was almost starved to death in World War II as a large proportion of the required food had to be imported, even though they then had a much larger supply of food producing land and much smaller population. It has been calculated that before the UK joined the EU some 75% of food was grown at home, but since the effect of the political manipulations of the EU this proportion dropped to about 40%. On present trends there could be a food supply disaster if other countries could not supply the British food needs. The Community Food Growing Project is part of this process of creating self-sufficiency in food.

- Refer to Section: "**THE COMMUNITY FOOD GROWING PROJECT**" [\[see page 1537\]](#).



# 11. Britain's economy will be based on free enterprise, and a free and fair market

## BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- The power of Monopoly Capitalism is being used to implement and impose the ESG Disclosure System which is a political agenda. This political agenda is sometimes referred to as the "Green Economy" or "Stakeholder Capitalism" or "Sustainable Development" or the "2030 Agenda".
  - **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: THE ESG GREEN ECONOMY"** [see page 561].
- **The Dictatorship Economy.** The Dictatorship Economy is part of the Infrastructure of Slavery. The ESG Green Economy is in fact only a temporary cover for an eventual "Dictatorship Economy" that will exist after the Dark Force's dictatorship and tyranny have been imposed. The real and logical end result of an ESG Green Economy, which is certainly not discussed in public, is the Dictatorship Economy which is a totally new form of economic system completely replacing the existing one. The Dictatorship Economy will not be driven as now by supply and demand with free enterprise, individual choice and free commerce, instead international representatives under the control of the Dark Force will tell businesses what resources and materials they are allowed to use, and will tell consumers what they are allowed to consume. This is the form of economy that will exist when the Dark Force dictatorship and tyranny have been fully established. This is the Plan, this is the Dictatorship Economy.

## THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1996. These are structures of tyranny.

## PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

- Britain's economy will be based on free enterprise, and a free and fair market.
- There will not be any Government or centralised monitoring, allocating or rationing of resources and materials relating to or affecting Britain.
- The ESG Disclosure System, the ESG Green Economy and the Dictatorship Economy will not be allowed to operate in Britain.
- The top-down dictatorship under Monopoly Capitalism (used to impose the ESG Disclosure System and create the Dictatorship Economy) will be broken up.

- **Refer to Section: "MONOPOLY CAPITALISM WILL BE IDENTIFIED AND BROKEN UP" [see page 1385].**
  
- The market will continue to regulate the supply and distribution of resources and materials so far as Britain is concerned, as the market is the most efficient method of supplying and distributing resources.
  - The market makes scarce resources and materials more expensive and therefore encourages reuse, recycling, prevention of waste and the use of more available substitutes.
  
  - Under the market the pricing of resources and materials requires the manufacturer or other user of resources to find alternative solutions.
  
  - If however the scarcity of resources prevents products being made then that is the way it is and everyone has to live with that.

## 12. Power must be decentralised

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- For many years there has been a policy by the British Ruling Elite, under the control of the Dark Force, to centralise all power more and more.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1997. It is a general principle of The Counter Revolution that power must be decentralised.

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

1998. Specific instances where power will be decentralised are as follows:

- (1) Elected Persons are completely controlled by the dictatorial power of their Political Party which in turn is controlled by a handful of people who control the party machine, and they in turn are controlled by the Dark Force.
  - The Political Party system will be abolished; all Elected Persons will be independents; they will be contractually bound to their constituents and if they break their contractual duties they can be directly removed by their constituents.
    - Refer to Section: "**NEW PARLIAMENTARY SYSTEM**"  
[\[see page 975\]](#).
- (2) The essential problem is that the Crown, Government and Parliament run by the corrupt British Ruling Elite claim that they have absolute and unrestricted power to do anything they want, to make any laws they want, to impose any restrictions they want, and to limit and prevent judicial control of their actions.  
**Such a system is effectively a tyranny.**
  - If the Crown, Government or Parliament now act outside the terms of the powers and authority delegated to them by the Statute of Declaration and the **National Principles**, then (1) they have no power or authority over any Institutions of State which cannot legally obey them without personal legal liability, and (2) any legislation passed or action taken in breach will be ultra vires, illegal, unenforceable and does not have to be obeyed. Any person involved with or voting for such illegal legislation or action (including the reigning Monarch personally) and any person attempting to enforce the same (including any member of the security forces or the police force) will be in breach of a Directly Enforceable Offence and personally subject to penalties in the course of legal proceedings by any British Citizen.

- Refer to Section: "THE STATUTE OF DECLARATION AND THE NATIONAL PRINCIPLES" [see page 991].**
- (3) In Britain the system of law enforcement has always been highly centralised and has depended on officials of one sort or another bringing whatever action is needed to enforce the law. Individual British Citizens have no powers to take action themselves. Unfortunately, this system has become corrupted because enforcement of the law now depends excessively on political considerations and not the Rule of Law. The enforcing officials cannot now be trusted to enforce the law with integrity and fairness. Unless changes are made, the Programme of National Reform will not be properly enforced by the corrupt British Ruling Elite and the Dark Force will escape control.
- (a) The **DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES ACT** will be enacted. Any individual British Citizen will be able to make an **independent, personal and direct application** to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.
  - (b) For the first time, this gives the individual British Citizen direct power under the law over, inter alia, the reigning Monarch in person, the Prime Minister, all Governments including all Local Government, all politicians, all in the British Public Sector (as defined), all in the National Education System and all in the media in respect of any breach of a Directly Enforceable Offence.
- Refer to Section: "THE NATURE OF DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES" [see page 1019].**
- (4) There will be a system of Citizen Enquiries.
- Refer to Section: "CITIZEN ENQUIRIES" [see page 1001].**
- (5) The operation of the entire British Sovereign Monetary System will be transparent—enabling any British Citizen, by the use of Citizen Enquiries and the Directly Enforceable Offences System, to ensure that all requirements of the Sovereign Monetary System are complied with.
- Refer to Section: "A SOVEREIGN MONETARY SYSTEM WILL BE INTRODUCED" [see page 1293].**
- (6) Monopoly Capitalism will be identified and broken up.
- Refer to Section: "MONOPOLY CAPITALISM WILL BE IDENTIFIED AND BROKEN UP" [see page 1385].**

## 13. Promoting Spiritual Awareness

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

- *The Modern Catechism*..... Page 1151

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- As a result of the Process of Destruction vast numbers of people have lost their independence of mind, and they have a great sense of fear, helplessness and moral confusion as a result of all the propaganda, lies, deceit, brainwashing and degeneracy. They have lost all strength of character. They no longer have a set of traditional values as all those have been replaced by the Destructive Values. With the destruction of all spiritual knowledge they have no sense of inner personal validity and no innate direction which provides a strong sense of right and wrong that requires them to make any stand against the programmed degeneration and destruction, and to demand an end to the process.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

1999. **Spiritual Awareness** is the most effective way of building long-term resistance to all the propaganda, lies, deceit, brainwashing and degeneracy spread by the Dark Force to promote the Plan.

- (1) A colossal change comes over a person when they develop Spiritual Awareness. They understand the Spiritual Destiny of humanity. They know that they are not the confusion, fear and turmoil of the temporary lower self but that they are in reality—and will be for ever—the eternal, indestructible Higher Self; they know that they have a Life Plan and a pre-birth planned purpose to their lives; they know that they survive death and that in their essential nature they are immortal; they have increased spiritual intuition which enables them to see the truth better; they know that they are sovereign and will demand independence and freedom of mind so they can form their own independent opinions. They become active on the path of individual Spiritual Development, and they are no longer afraid of death.
  - Refer to Section: "**LIFE PLAN**" [see page 1671] [clause 3151].
- (2) If enough people could develop Spiritual Awareness the policies of hate, division and degeneration in the Process of Destruction (described in Part 2 of The Counter Revolution) would not be able to work. While humanity has this knowledge, the Dark Force will never imprison humanity for ever, however tight it makes its police state; like corks, humanity will never sink for long but will rise again and the whole Dark Empire will break up and dissolve.

2000. The promotion of Spiritual Awareness is integral and fundamental to The Counter Revolution and the **Programme of National Reform**. This involves (1) the acquisition of basic Spiritual Knowledge by the individual, and (2) the encouragement of individual Spiritual Development.

(1) The basic Spiritual Knowledge that must be possessed by every individual is as follows:

(a) **The Primary Principle of the Modern Catechism.** The very essence, core and permanent reality of every individual is an eternal, indestructible "Higher Self" which is innate Divinity as it is one with the One Source, the **ONE CONSCIOUSNESS**. The Higher Self is true joy and absolute unchanging peace, and is the centre of the Spiritual Destiny of humanity and of individual Spiritual Development. The Higher Self is the source of that individual's inalienable validity and uniqueness as a fully sovereign, precious and priceless individual. This Higher Self is currently and temporarily operating through a "lower self" comprised of a physical body with emotions and thoughts and which is conventionally felt and understood as the personal everyday human being. The lower self can be subject to confusion, fear and turmoil.

(b) The true nature and essence of every individual is their Higher Self and not their temporary lower self.

(c) **The Spiritual Destiny of Humanity.** Humans are spiritual beings, temporarily living in physical bodies during a series of lives on Earth. The primary purpose of life on Earth for every individual is their Spiritual Development, leading towards their merger with their Higher Self—their innate Divinity, the **ONE CONSCIOUSNESS**.

□ **Refer to Section: "MANDATORY APPLICATIONS OF THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP" [see page 1147] [clause 2003.(2)].**

(d) Every individual is of precious and priceless value—irrespective of status, wealth, intelligence, race, physical strength, beauty, worldly abilities or talents, social importance, social skills, family origins or connections.

(e) Every human being survives their death ("transition") and continues to live and evolve spiritually as a fully conscious individual in the Afterlife on the Astral Plane.

□ **Refer to Section: "INDIVIDUAL HUMAN SURVIVAL OF DEATH, THE IMPLICATIONS" [see page 1681].**



- (f) If a person during their lifetime on Earth complies with the Modern Catechism this progressively refines and improves their Spiritual Frequency.
- Refer to Section: "THE MODERN CATECHISM"**  
*[see page 1151].*
  - **Spiritual Frequency.** As in the case of the physical body, the astral body is constantly passing out particles and taking in new replacement particles which gradually change its nature for good or worse. The high or low quality, purity or "frequency" of these new particles is determined by the thoughts, emotions and actions of the person during their life. This forms the person's "Spiritual Frequency". Spiritual Frequency is significant as firstly it determines the person's Habitual Level on the Astral Plane at the commencement of the Afterlife (and therefore their happiness), and secondly the refinement and improvement of a person's Spiritual Frequency is integral to that person's individual Spiritual Development.
- (2) The process of individual Spiritual Development will be encouraged and is as follows:
- (a) The essence of Spiritual Development of humanity is the development of individuality with freedom and independence of thought, and then whilst at all times retaining that individuality, the voluntary merging of that individuality within the higher and wider consciousness of their Higher Self.
- Refer to Section: "INDIVIDUAL SPIRITUAL DEVELOPMENT"**  
*[see page 1667].*
- (b) There are two parts to us: a Temporary part and a Permanent part.
- 1) The Temporary part (the "lower self", or the personal everyday self, the ego or "me") is all that makes us separate persons such as a physical body, thoughts, emotions, wants, fears, desires of all kinds, possessions, talents, habits, abilities, characteristics, weaknesses, tendencies of all sorts, relationships, the way we look, our facial or bodily characteristics, our self-esteem, our image of ourselves, how we do our hair or anything else that the outside world recognises as "us". This part changes all the time. Sooner or later every aspect of the Temporary part will change. The Temporary part cannot exist without the Permanent part which underpins it all.

- 2) The Permanent part is the "Higher Self" or **PURE AWARENESS** which never changes. This is also sometimes referred to as our True Nature, the Watcher, the Thinker, the SELF. The Higher Self is who we truly are. This is the real "I", It cannot be hurt in any way; it is timeless, changeless, indivisible, indestructible, immovable, without end, without beginning; it is true joy and absolute peace. It is Divine because it is one with the One Source, the **ONE CONSCIOUSNESS**.
- (c) The Higher Self or **PURE AWARENESS** is Permanent and everything else is Temporary. So we are not our bodies, thoughts, emotions or intellect. The Higher Self is not affected by possessions and money or lack of them, our knowledge or lack of it, our importance in society or otherwise, our self-esteem, our image of ourselves, how we dress or how we look, our ups or downs, our successes or failures, our happiness or despair, our winning or losing, our health or sickness, whether people like us or not, whether people approve of us and think well of us or not, whether we are imprisoned or not, whether we can see or are blind, whether we can move or are paralysed, whether we live or die, whether the Earth continues to exist or is destroyed.
- (d) What we really are is the Higher Self or **PURE AWARENESS** temporarily using a body-mind vehicle.
- (e) Spiritual Development is simply a trend over many lifetimes whereby we become less established in the Temporary part and more established in the Permanent part—until eventually the time comes when we are totally established in the Permanent part to the exclusion of all else, whilst always retaining our individuality. The Temporary part is then experienced to be merely a transparent working vehicle (which is all that it is ever supposed to be).
- 1) We are then permanently lodged in the consciousness of the Higher Self.
- 2) This is called SELF-Realisation, Liberation, Enlightenment or Awakening.

□ **Refer to Section: "SELF-REALISED INDIVIDUALS ARE THE EVOLUTIONARY GOAL OF HUMANITY, AND THE GREATEST DEFENCE AGAINST THE PLAN"**  
[\[see page 1675\].](#)

2001. The Dark Force, their Collaborators and all their followers represent the old humanity, based on the purely material values of: domination; inducement of fear; selfish manipulation and exploitation of others with corruption, deceit, intimidation, bribery and blackmail; their overriding selfish concern for the interests and advancement of their own lower self; lack of genuine concern or kindness for the

interests of others. The characteristics of this old humanity and this poisonous global elite must now leave the Earth and allow a new humanity to emerge, sincerely motivated by the principles of the Universal Spiritual Laws and with deep respect for all other individuals of whatever status.

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2002. **Promoting Spiritual Awareness.** A new political environment will be established based on the Universal Spiritual Laws with the intention of promoting Spiritual Awareness as the most effective way of building long-term resistance to all the propaganda, lies, deceit, brainwashing and degeneracy spread by the Dark Force.
2003. Spiritual Awareness will be promoted under The Counter Revolution in the following way:
- (1) The Universal Spiritual Laws are the central moral root of The Counter Revolution. The Universal Spiritual Laws are the basis of the Modern Catechism, which is comprised of spiritual and ethical principles. Spiritual Awareness is promoted on the principles of the Modern Catechism. The principles of the Modern Catechism are incorporated into the Principles of Good Citizenship.
    - Refer to Section: "**UNIVERSAL SPIRITUAL LAWS**" [see page 1687].
    - Refer to Section: "**THE MODERN CATECHISM**" [see page 1151].
    - Refer to Section: "**THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP**" [see page 1155].
  - (2) The Principles of Good Citizenship will be made mandatory in many public functions and operations.
    - (a) All policies, operations, procedures, documentation, training courses and training material used by any part of the British Public Sector will be redesigned and redrafted in accordance with the Principles of Good Citizenship, and with the removal of any reference to, promotion of or influence from the Destructive Values.
      - Refer to Section: "**REFORM OF THE BRITISH PUBLIC SECTOR**" [see page 1467].
      - **British Public Sector.** The "British Public Sector" means all National Government, Local Government, the Civil Service, Government Services and Agencies, the Bank of England, the National Lending Bank, financial authorities, Quangos (Quasi-NGOs or Government funded NGOs and charities), State Monitoring bodies or "Watchdogs", the NHS, the National Education System, the Police, the Armed Services,

the Intelligence and Secret Services and all other organisations receiving full or partial public funding, directly or indirectly, from the British Government.

- (b) Every person wishing to hold any Key Employment Position must sign an Undertaking to comply with the Principles of Good Citizenship. Any breach of such an Undertaking at any time by such a person is a Directly Enforceable Offence and enforceable independently and directly by any British Citizen.
- Refer to Section: "KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS"**  
*[see page 1219].*
- (c) All candidates standing in any public election must sign an Undertaking to comply with the Principles of Good Citizenship. Any breach of such an Undertaking at any time by such a person is a Directly Enforceable Offence and enforceable independently and directly by any of their British Citizen constituents.
- Refer to Section: "THE REFORMED ELECTORAL PROVISIONS"**  
*[see page 985].*
- (d) The Broadcasting Code includes a requirement for all Broadcasters to comply with the Principles of Good Citizenship.
- Refer to Section: "THE BROADCASTING CODE"**  
*[see page 1239].*
- (e) In the National Education System, the Reformed Teaching Code for Schools and the Reformed Teaching Code for Higher Education are based on the Principles of Good Citizenship.
- Refer to Section: "THE REFORMED TEACHING CODE FOR SCHOOLS"** *[see page 1269].*
  - Refer to Section: "THE REFORMED TEACHING CODE FOR HIGHER EDUCATION"** *[see page 1283].*
- (f) The Principles of Good Citizenship are the standards used under the Reinstatement Appeals Procedure.
- Refer to Section: "THE REINSTATEMENT APPEALS PROCEDURE"** *[see page 1599].*
- (g) All commercial and other organisations which enter into supply or procurement contracts with the British Public Sector will be required to give a formal Undertaking to comply with the Principles of Good

Citizenship and to incorporate them into their procedures and corporate standards.

- (h) The Government will make every effort to incentivise and encourage all commercial and other organisations to give an Undertaking to comply with the Principles of Good Citizenship and to incorporate them into their procedures and corporate standards.
- (i) The National Principles specified under the Statute of Declaration include the following principles:
  - The Crown, Government and Parliament shall in all their activities promote the welfare and dignity of every individual, in accordance with the Modern Catechism and in particular the Primary Principle thereof in the light of their inalienable validity and uniqueness as a precious and priceless individual.
    - **Refer to Section: "NATIONAL PRINCIPLES SPECIFIED UNDER THE STATUTE OF DECLARATION"**  
*[see page 993].*

(3) Each individual will be empowered.

- (a) **Empowerment of the Individual.** Individual British Citizens will be empowered by the enhancement of their individuality, strength, self-determination, autonomy, self-confidence, self-esteem, self-reliance, knowledge, spiritual understanding, creative thinking, intelligence, rationality and clarity of mental perception. British Citizens will also be empowered by the preservation of the Inherent Rights of the Individual and the Additional Individual Rights of the individual, and by the promotion of their financial, physical, emotional and mental independence and their constitutional sovereignty. Personal financial security and ownership of private property are essential aspects of empowerment. Empowerment of the individual means that there must be more and greater opportunities, choices and options for personal individual expression. Empowerment also means assisting each individual in their own personal Spiritual Development in the most appropriate and suitable way for that individual.
  - **Refer to Section: "EMPOWERING THE INDIVIDUAL"**  
*[see page 1107].*
- (b) Individual entitlement to freedom of expression (of all forms) is inherent to every human being, whose very nature is of unique and precious spiritual value. To achieve their goals the overall aim of the Dark Force is to restrict and deny all individual expression. The Inherent Rights of the Individual and the Additional Rights of the

Individual are the building blocks upon which individual freedom of expression is preserved and guaranteed—and are supreme over and above the claims of any group interest—subject to the individual concerned complying at all times with the Modern Catachism.

- **Refer to Section: "INHERENT RIGHTS OF THE INDIVIDUAL"**  
*[see page 1063].*

2004. Activism to promote any of the strategies set out in the "Strategies Used to Destroy Spiritual Awareness" will be prohibited.

- **Refer to Section: "STRATEGIES USED TO DESTROY SPIRITUAL AWARENESS"**  
*[see page 315].*

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Breach of an Undertaking to comply with the Principles of Good Citizenship.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*

## ■ THE MODERN CATECHISM

- The Universal Spiritual Laws are the central moral root of The Counter Revolution. The Universal Spiritual Laws are the basis of the Modern Catechism, and the Modern Catechism itself is incorporated in the Principles of Good Citizenship. The Principles of Good Citizenship are made mandatory in many public functions and operations.
  - Refer to Section: "**UNIVERSAL SPIRITUAL LAWS**" [see page 1687].
  - Refer to Section: "**THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP**" [see page 1155].
  - Refer to Section: "**MANDATORY APPLICATIONS OF THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP**" [see page 1147] [clause 2003.(2)].
- If a person during their lifetime on Earth complies with the Modern Catechism this progressively refines and improves their Spiritual Frequency.
  - **Spiritual Frequency.** As in the case of the physical body, the astral body is constantly passing out particles and taking in new replacement particles which gradually change its nature for good or worse. The high or low quality, purity or "frequency" of these new particles is determined by the thoughts, emotions and actions of the person during their life. This forms the person's "Spiritual Frequency". Spiritual Frequency is significant as firstly it determines the person's Habitual Level on the Astral Plane at the commencement of the Afterlife (and therefore their happiness), and secondly the refinement and improvement of a person's Spiritual Frequency is integral to that person's individual Spiritual Development.

2005. The principles of the Modern Catechism are as follows:

- (1) **The Primary Principle of the Modern Catechism.** The very essence, core and permanent reality of every individual is an eternal, indestructible "Higher Self" which is innate Divinity as it is one with the One Source, the **ONE CONSCIOUSNESS**. The Higher Self is true joy and absolute unchanging peace, and is the centre of the Spiritual Destiny of humanity and of individual Spiritual Development. The Higher Self is the source of that individual's inalienable validity and uniqueness as a fully sovereign, precious and priceless individual. This Higher Self is currently and temporarily operating through a "lower self" comprised of a physical body with emotions and thoughts and which is conventionally felt and understood as the personal everyday human being. The lower self can be subject to confusion, fear and turmoil.

- (2) The true nature and essence of every individual is their Higher Self and not their temporary lower self.
- **Refer to Section: "THERE ARE TWO PARTS TO US: A TEMPORARY PART AND A PERMANENT PART" [see page 1667] [clause 3129].**
- (3) **The Spiritual Destiny of Humanity.** Humans are spiritual beings, temporarily living in physical bodies during a series of lives on Earth. The primary purpose of life on Earth for every individual is their Spiritual Development, leading towards their merger with their Higher Self—their innate Divinity, the **ONE CONSCIOUSNESS.**
- (4) Every individual is of precious and priceless value—irrespective of status, wealth, intelligence, race, physical strength, beauty, worldly abilities or talents, social importance, social skills, family origins or connections.
- (5) Every human being survives their death ("transition") and continues to live and evolve spiritually as a fully conscious individual in the Afterlife on the Astral Plane.
- **Refer to Section: "INDIVIDUAL HUMAN SURVIVAL OF DEATH, THE IMPLICATIONS" [see page 1681].**
- (6) Every individual has an Inherent Right to have unlimited opportunity to grow emotionally, mentally and spiritually, provided they do not restrict such opportunities in other individuals.
- (7) Every individual must comply with the following duties. [These duties are owed to other individuals, not to groups per se.]
- (a) Your primary duty is service to others to help them in every conceivable way, without seeking any reward for oneself. This service must be rendered equally to all regardless of the other person's status, wealth or social importance.
    - **Service:** "Service" means seeking the best interests of others, to try to enhance them and to make their lives and circumstances better. The word "love" is an alternative word for this.
  - (b) You must endeavour at all times to pursue your Spiritual Development by aligning yourself with your Higher Self, and to refine your Spiritual Frequency.
    - **Refer to Section: "INDIVIDUAL SPIRITUAL DEVELOPMENT" [see page 1667].**



- (c) You must at all times behave with total unselfishness.
- (d) You must enhance and empower all others emotionally, mentally and spiritually.
- (e) You must adopt and abide by the Eternal Values; these lead to the refinement and improvement of the individual's Spiritual Frequency:
  - **Eternal Values:** Integrity, honesty, truthfulness, compassion, service to others, unconditional kindness, selflessness, fairness, justice, courage, strength of character, honour, abiding by one's word and promises, abiding by one's duty, faithfulness, loyalty, the victory of calm reason over unstable emotion, the control of negative emotions such as hate, jealousy, envy, anger and fear.
- (f) You must seek to acquire the Qualities of Personal Enhancement:
  - **Qualities of Personal Enhancement:** Individuality, independence, strength, self-determination, autonomy, self-confidence, self-esteem, self-reliance, knowledge, creative thinking, spiritual understanding, intelligence, rationality, clarity of mental perception.
- (g) You must avoid all low frequency emotions such as hate, jealousy, envy, resentment and anger.
- (h) You must not wrongfully or intentionally harm another person financially, physically, emotionally, mentally or spiritually whether by thought, word or action.
- (i) You must never unfairly take advantage of or exploit any other person.
- (j) You must never do to others anything which you would not want to be done to yourself.
- (k) You must be honest at all times. You must never lie or deliberately mislead.
- (l) You must take all action necessary to stop others who persist in wrongfully harming other people, animals or creatures.
- (m) You must never promote or practise human cannibalism, bestiality or paedophilia or promote euthanasia.
- (n) You must not commit suicide.



## 14. The Principles of Good Citizenship

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

- The Universal Spiritual Laws are the central moral root of The Counter Revolution. The Universal Spiritual Laws are the basis of the Modern Catechism, and the Modern Catechism itself is incorporated in the Principles of Good Citizenship. The Principles of Good Citizenship are made mandatory in many public functions and operations.
  - Refer to Section: "**UNIVERSAL SPIRITUAL LAWS**" [see page 1687].
  - Refer to Section: "**THE MODERN CATECHISM**" [see page 1151].
  - Refer to Section: "**MANDATORY APPLICATIONS OF THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP**" [see page 1147] [clause 2003.(2)].

2006. The Principles of Good Citizenship are as follows:

- (1) You must adopt and abide in the principles of the Modern Catechism.
- (2) You must treat every individual—without exception, and without regard to status, wealth or social importance—honourably and with complete respect in accordance with their inalienable validity, sovereignty and uniqueness as specified in the Modern Catechism, particularly the Primary Principle thereof.
  - Refer to Section: "**INALIENABLE VALIDITY**" [see page 1151] [clause 2005.(1)].
- (3) You must promote the empowerment of every individual British Citizen.
  - Refer to Section: "**EMPOWERING THE INDIVIDUAL**" [see page 1107].
- (4) You must promote and comply with the Principles of National Coherence.
  - Refer to Section: "**THE PRINCIPLES OF NATIONAL COHERENCE**" [see page 1165].
- (5) You must promote strong, happy and mutually supportive families.
  - Refer to Section: "**STRENGTHENING THE FAMILY**" [see page 1205].
- (6) You must promote genuine and mutually supportive local communities.
  - Refer to Section: "**STRENGTHENING OF GENUINE AND MUTUALLY SUPPORTIVE LOCAL COMMUNITIES**" [see page 1119].

- (7) You must comply with and respect the Rights of the Individual.
- Refer to Section: "**RIGHTS OF THE INDIVIDUAL**" [\[see page 1061\]](#).
- (8) You must actively oppose the Destructive Values.
- Refer to Section: "**THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES**" [\[see page 149\]](#).
- (9) You must not promote Sexual Dysfunction.
- Refer to Section: "**PROMOTE SEXUAL DYSFUNCTION**" [\[see page 297\]](#).

## 15. We are warriors

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

*"We will not survive the [coming] system by figuring out how to hide from it. It must be prevented, there is no option. Our lives and freedom are at stake here. Failure is not an option."*

G Edward Griffin.

2007. We are warriors.

2008. Our strength is the knowledge of the Spiritual Destiny of humanity. Nothing can hurt our Higher Selves.

- Refer to Section: "**APPENDIX A: THE SPIRITUAL DESTINY OF HUMANITY**" [see page 1663].

2009. We wish to enhance others physically, materially, psychologically and spiritually without any wish for personal gain. Why? For its own sake; for it is the right thing to do.

- Refer to Section: "**THE MODERN CATECHISM**" [see page 1151].

2010. The **Programme of National Reform** must be installed immediately.

- Refer to Section: "**THE PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM**" [see page 937].
- There is no point arguing or discussing the Process of Destruction or the **Programme of National Reform** with Dark Force Collaborators—for they just shout abuse and repeat slogans.
- We do not care about any Hate Words they use against us—for they are liars and deceivers.

- Refer to Section: "**HATE WORDS**" [see page 171] [clause 211].

2011. **WE WILL NOT GO INTO SLAVERY PEACEABLY.**

2012. We will not be slaves, we would rather die. The future of humanity is at stake. We do not agree to submit to slavery to comply with a corrupt Constitution or a corrupt ruling elite or a corrupt legal system. If the British Government (or ruling elite) try to impose Global Tyranny on us, then they will be resisted with every power at our disposal to prevent that happening.

2013. It is highly unlikely that the British Ruling Elite will agree (or be allowed by their controllers to agree) to any reforms at all. So, to avoid being enslaved by the Global

Tyranny, the CBDC and the Infrastructure of Slavery, the British people will be forced into taking direct action by means of **massive civil disobedience** (as in the case of Gandhi and Martin Luther King Jr)—demanding an immediate General Election under a **New Parliamentary System**, where the corrupt Political Party system is abolished and a new and reformed House of Commons of independent MPs ("First Reformed Parliament") is elected on Direct Democracy who owe direct contractual duties to their constituents. Reforms can then be introduced.

- **Refer to Section: "REFORM OR CIVIL DISOBEDIENCE"** [\[see page 1651\]](#).

# National Coherence

## TABLE OF CONTENTS:

1. There will be National Coherence with a single COLOUR-BLIND culture (all other cultures will be eliminated) . . . . .	Page 1161
■ The Principles of National Coherence . . . . .	Page 1165
2. Complete cessation of all immigration and chain migration . . . . .	Page 1169
3. Cancellation of all British Citizenship granted on or after 1 January 1990. . . . .	Page 1171
4. Conditions applying to immigrants granted British Citizenship on or after 1 January 1990 . . . . .	Page 1173
5. The Voluntary Resettlement Scheme. . . . .	Page 1175
6. Conditions applying to any person who entered Britain illegally . . . . .	Page 1179
7. There will be ruthless suppression of all those deliberately causing racial conflict . . . . .	Page 1181
8. Entitlement to British Citizenship . . . . .	Page 1183
9. Prioritising British Citizens . . . . .	Page 1185
10. There will be no Unfair Group Privilege . . . . .	Page 1187
11. The culture of Islam . . . . .	Page 1189





# 1. *There will be National Coherence with a single COLOUR-BLIND culture (all other cultures will be eliminated)*

## TABLE OF CONTENTS:

▪ The Principles of National Coherence .....	Page 1165
--	-----------

## BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- The activities of the Dark Force and their Collaborators over many decades have been designed to create racial conflict in order to destroy white countries. They have used a malicious and one-sided definition of "racism", the deliberate creation of Anti-White Hate, unlimited mass immigration of non-whites, multiculturalism, "diversity" (ie the exclusion of white people), racial/cultural quotas, Non-White Privilege, Hate Crimes and Hate Words.
  - Refer to Section: "**WHITE REPLACEMENT**" [\[see page 193\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**STRATEGIES USED TO BRING ABOUT WHITE REPLACEMENT**" [\[see page 207\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**THE HISTORY OF WHITE REPLACEMENT**" [\[see page 211\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**ANTI-WHITE HATE**" [\[see page 217\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**NON-WHITE PRIVILEGE**" [\[see page 331\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**HATE CRIMES TO INTIMIDATE WHITE PEOPLE**" [\[see page 319\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**HATE WORDS**" [\[see page 171\]](#) [\[clause 211\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**DELIBERATE CREATION OF RACIAL CONFLICT**" [\[see page 239\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**THE DARK FORCE'S MALICIOUS AND ONE-SIDED CONCEPT OF 'RACISM'**" [\[see page 239\]](#) [\[clause 335\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**THE CULTURE OF ISLAM**" [\[see page 1189\]](#).

**PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

2014. **There will be National Coherence.** There will only be one culture and only one officially recognised language (Welsh excepted). All other cultures and languages will be eliminated. It will be a **COLOUR-BLIND** culture, and race will be made completely irrelevant.

2015. Anyone who does not want to live in a **COLOUR-BLIND** society or would prefer to live in another culture, is free to leave Britain.

2016. The Principles of National Coherence will be implemented.

- **Refer to Section: "THE PRINCIPLES OF NATIONAL COHERENCE"**  
*[see page 1165].*

2017. Institutions and legislation.

- (1) The Equality and Human Rights Commission will be abolished.
- (2) The Human Rights Act 1998 will be repealed and the European Convention on Human Rights will not be legally enforceable in Britain (it was in any event seriously weakened by "derogations").
- (3) The European Court of Human Rights will not be recognised.
- (4) The Equality Act 2010 will be repealed, and the concept of "protected characteristics" will be abolished.
- (5) All Hate Crimes will be repealed and abolished.

- **Refer to Section: "HATE CRIMES TO INTIMIDATE WHITE PEOPLE"**  
*[see page 319].*

2018. The Principles of National Coherence are Enhanced Referendum Protected Provisions.

- **Refer to Section: "REFERENDUMS"** *[see page 997].*

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE: (Can be enforced by any British Citizen)**

- Acting contrary to the Principles of National Coherence.
- Promoting the Dark Force's malicious and one-sided concept of "racism".
- Activism to advance the Plan by deliberately and maliciously using Hate Words.
- Promoting White Replacement.

- Promoting Anti-White Hate.
- Claiming, using or promoting Non-White Privilege.
- Claiming, using or promoting Jewish Privilege.
- Accusing anyone of "anti-semitism".
- Promoting the culture of Jewishness.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
[\[see page 1019\]](#).



## ■ THE PRINCIPLES OF NATIONAL COHERENCE

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2019. The Principles of National Coherence are as follows:

- (1) All people are in essence spiritually identical to everyone else, and so all must be judged equally. No race should be given superior or privileged status.
  - Refer to Section: "**THE MODERN CATECHISM**" [\[see page 1151\]](#).
- (2) **There will be National Coherence.** There will only be one culture and only one officially recognised language (Welsh excepted). All other cultures and languages will be eliminated. It will be a **COLOUR-BLIND** culture, and race will be made completely irrelevant.
  - Refer to Section: "**THERE WILL BE NATIONAL COHERENCE WITH A SINGLE COLOUR-BLIND CULTURE (ALL OTHER CULTURES WILL BE ELIMINATED)**" [\[see page 1161\]](#).
- (3) We will be one nation pulling together for the benefit of all.
  - There will be strong allegiance to the Nation.
    - Refer to Section: "**ENHANCING ALLEGIANCE TO THE NATION**" [\[see page 1125\]](#).
- (4) There will be a complete cessation of all immigration and chain immigration—immediately, completely and permanently.
  - Refer to Section: "**COMPLETE CESSATION OF ALL IMMIGRATION AND CHAIN MIGRATION**" [\[see page 1169\]](#).
- (5) There will be ruthless suppression of all those deliberately causing racial conflict.
  - Refer to Section: "**THERE WILL BE RUTHLESS SUPPRESSION OF ALL THOSE DELIBERATELY CAUSING RACIAL CONFLICT**" [\[see page 1181\]](#).
- (6) Race will be made a complete non-issue.
  - (a) There will be a new and fairer definition of "racism".
    - Refer to Section: "**NEW AND FAIRER DEFINITION OF "RACISM"**" [\[see page 1181\]](#) [\[clause 2059\]](#).

- 1) The new and fairer definition of "racism" is that racism means shunning or demeaning a person because of their **PHYSICAL** race type.
  - 2) To criticise or object to a person's behaviour, culture, religion, clothing, language, practices or way of life will **NOT** be racist or "anti-semitic".
  - 3) All accusations of "racism", unless based on the new and fairer definition of racism, will be prohibited. Referring to racial groups or a person's physical race type will be prohibited. British Citizens will be referred to as "British", and never as "White", "Black" or "Asian" etc. Describing a person as "White", "Black" or "Asian" is loathsome and intended to divide. Hyphenated race descriptions (such as Asian-British) will be prohibited.
- (b) Hate Crimes will be abolished.
- Refer to Section: "HATE CRIMES TO INTIMIDATE WHITE PEOPLE" [see page 319].**
- (c) All laws, policies, requirements and organisations relating to multiculturalism, "diversity" and racial and cultural quotas will be repealed and/or prohibited.
- (d) All bodies, events and organisations specifically characterised by race (such as the National Black Police Association), will be illegal and closed down.
- (e) All are equal, and all attainment depends on personal ability and skills. If a person fails, they fail—there is no racial concession.
- (7) Promoting any of the strategies set out in the "Strategies Used to Bring about White Replacement" is prohibited.
- Refer to Section: "WHITE REPLACEMENT" [see page 193].**
  - Refer to Section: "STRATEGIES USED TO BRING ABOUT WHITE REPLACEMENT" [see page 207].**
- (8) Promoting any of the strategies set out in the "Strategies Used to Create Anti-White Hate" is prohibited.
- Refer to Section: "ANTI-WHITE HATE" [see page 217].**

- Refer to Section: "STRATEGIES USED TO CREATE ANTI-WHITE HATE"**  
*[see page 225].*
- (9) All Unfair Group Privileges, including Non-White Privilege, Female Privilege, Homosexual Privilege, Transgender, Gender Self-Identification and Non-Binary Privilege, Jewish Privilege and any other Unfair Group Privileges created from time to time by the Dark Force are prohibited.
- Refer to Section: "THERE WILL BE NO UNFAIR GROUP PRIVILEGE"**  
*[see page 1187].*
- (10) All charities, organisations, helplines and support groups specifically or primarily dealing with, advising or promoting the interests of Homosexuals, Transgenders (as defined) or non-whites will be abolished. Any organiser or spokesman for any such groups will be deemed prima facie to be a Dark Force Collaborator.
- Refer to Section: "ALL DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS WILL BE REMOVED FROM ALL POSITIONS OF POWER, AUTHORITY AND INFLUENCE"**  
*[see page 1351].*
- (11) Hate Words used to promote racial or cultural conflict and division are prohibited.
- Refer to Section: "HATE WORDS"** *[see page 171] [clause 211].*
- (12) Only British Citizens born in Britain with at least one grandparent born in Britain can stand as a candidate in an election.
- Refer to Section: "THE REFORMED ELECTORAL PROVISIONS"**  
*[see page 985].*
- (13) Culturally divisive course subjects such as "Women's Studies" or "Ethnic Studies" or "Gay Awareness Studies" or "African Studies", will not be available under any part of the National Education System. Anyone who is unhappy with this is free to go to a country where such culturally divisive subjects are available.
- Refer to Section: "THE REFORMED TEACHING CODE FOR SCHOOLS"**  
*[see page 1269].*
  - Refer to Section: "THE REFORMED TEACHING CODE FOR HIGHER EDUCATION"** *[see page 1283].*
- (14) The 1300 year world curse of militant and imperialistic Islam will be completely neutered. It will be demilitarised and depoliticised in Britain and

made merely a personal and private faith without any outer political, military or cultural aspects.

□ Refer to Section: "**THE CULTURE OF ISLAM**" [\[see page 1189\]](#).

- (15) The deliberate moving and settling of Muslims and Africans into white communities will be stopped immediately.



## 2. *Complete cessation of all immigration and chain migration*

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2020. All immigration to Britain (including chain migration) will be stopped **immediately, completely and permanently**. The present immigration and asylum provisions will be abolished. There will be completely new and very restricted arrangements for people who wish to come to this country; there will be no legal entitlement. Access to Britain, if approved, will only be on a temporary Work Permit.
- (1) If someone wishes to be with their family or spouse, they are free to leave Britain and go to the country where their family or spouse is located.
  - (2) As the Asylum system was shamefully abused in the fake "Refugee crisis" there will no longer be any legal right enforceable in the courts to asylum in Britain. However, it may be granted by discretionary power in extraordinary circumstances.
  - (3) There will be no Legal Aid for immigration, nationality, asylum or deportation cases.
2021. All illegal immigration will be stopped.
- (1) Any British Citizen organising, assisting or promoting illegal immigration will receive a mandatory sentence of five years imprisonment without remission or parole.
  - (2) Any non-British Citizen organising, assisting or promoting illegal immigration will be deported immediately.
2022. The National Security Department is responsible for border control and coastline protection, and will coordinate with the Royal Navy.
- **Refer to Section: "BORDER CONTROL AND CONTROL OF NATIONALITY"**  
*[see page 1613].*
2023. The Royal Navy will provide 24 hours monitoring of the entire coastline and enforcement of the new 200 mile wide fishing protection zone, with a new armed fleet of many relatively small but very fast boats, with a comprehensive supporting helicopter service and satellite observation. It will be under a duty to prevent all illegal immigration by coastal access.
2024. Those who try to cross the English Channel from France will be returned to France forcibly by the Royal Navy.

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Organising, assisting or promoting illegal immigration. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of five years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*

### ***3. Cancellation of all British Citizenship granted on or after 1 January 1990***

#### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

2025. All British Citizenship and passports granted on or after 1 January 1990 to persons not born in this country will be cancelled together with all voting rights (the date of such cancellation in respect of each person being their "Cancellation Date").



## 4. *Conditions applying to immigrants granted British Citizenship on or after 1 January 1990*

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

2026. The guiding and overriding principle of The Counter Revolution is that all people who have come to this country as immigrants under the deliberate policies of the corrupt British Ruling Elite (controlled by the Dark Force) in order to destroy this society and civilisation and to advance the policy of White Replacement, must nevertheless (irrespective of race) all be treated fairly in accordance with the Universal Spiritual Laws. However, this does not mean that they can all stay in the country with British Citizenship as that would be unfair to the original people of this country who never agreed to the invasion. There has to be reconciliation between these two issues. Most of the immigrants must therefore leave the country, but they must have conditions provided for them in another country which are largely equivalent to the conditions they were given in this country.

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2027. The following provisions apply to immigrants who were granted British Citizenship on or after 1 January 1990.

2028. The British Citizenship of all such persons will have been cancelled.

2029. Such persons will be entitled to use the Voluntary Resettlement Scheme.

- **Refer to Section: "THE VOLUNTARY RESETTLEMENT SCHEME"**  
*[see page 1175].*

2030. For a period of twenty four months from the "Cancellation Date" (the "Transitional Period") such persons will continue to receive state benefits including personal welfare payments, housing, NHS treatment and other state financial benefits ("State Benefits"). After the end of the Transitional Period such State Benefits will cease.

2031. Such persons will receive a twenty four months Work Permit dating from the Cancellation Date.

2032. The above time scales may be extended in the case of any specific person if a house is not yet available for them under the Voluntary Resettlement Scheme.

2033. After such person has left Britain at any time after the Cancellation Date, they will not be entitled to return.

2034. Those who are no longer British Citizens will have a choice. They can either stay in Britain without State Benefits and without the significant benefits of being a British Citizen, or they can use the Voluntary Resettlement Scheme and be given legal

ownership of a brand new house in a Resettlement Garden City and continue to get all their State Benefits, but outside Britain.

2035. Where a person has had their British Citizenship cancelled they can apply for their British Citizenship to be reinstated under the Reinstatement Appeals Procedure:

- They can apply for British Citizenship to be reinstated under the Reinstatement Appeals Procedure, but this will only be approved if the applicant can show a personal record of exceptional past and present acceptance of and alignment with the Principles of Good Citizenship.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP"**  
*[see page 1155].*
  - **Refer to Section: "THE REINSTATEMENT APPEALS PROCEDURE"**  
*[see page 1599].*

## 5. *The Voluntary Resettlement Scheme*

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

2036. The Dalai Llama has spoken on the immigrants.

- In June 2016 he expressed concerns about Germany potentially becoming an Arab country when he told a German newspaper:

*"Europe, for example Germany, cannot become an Arab country . . . Germany is Germany. There are so many that in practice it becomes difficult . . ."*

- At a press conference on 12 September 2018 in Malmö, Sweden he said

*"[the refugees must] return to their homelands and rebuild them . . . Europe belongs to the Europeans."*

2037. The Voluntary Resettlement Scheme is entirely voluntary.

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2038. A hundred and eighty Garden Cities for housing some 50,000 people each will be built in different parts of the world to voluntarily resettle some 7 to 9 million immigrants who were wrongly brought to this country.

2039. Each Garden City will have the following facilities:

- (1) Houses built to the highest standard for local authority housing in Britain.
- (2) They will be built near to existing major centres of population.
- (3) They will have full public facilities such as sewage disposal, water supply including water treatment plants, workshops and industrial units, street cleaning and maintenance services. (Britain already pays for most of such services in Britain for such people).
- (4) A full primary and secondary education service will be set up available to any child living in the Garden City concerned.
- (5) Training Centres will be set up available to any person living in the Garden City concerned—teaching skills, particularly those suitable and useful in the country where the Garden City is located ("Resettlement Country").
- (6) Medical services will be set up available to any person living in the Garden City concerned.

- (7) There will be a new rail link from the Garden City to the existing nearby centre of population.
- (8) The British Government will pay for the above facilities for 50 years after the Garden City concerned has been completed.
2040. A Voluntary Resettlement Scheme ("Voluntary Resettlement Scheme") will be established which will be available to any of the following:
- Any person who received British Citizenship on or after 1 January 1948 and any descendants of such a person, and the marital partners of such a person and their descendants ("Resettlement Person").
2041. The Voluntary Resettlement Scheme will make resettlement possible to the Garden City of the Resettlement Person's choice ("Resettlement Garden City").
2042. In order to be able to claim under the Voluntary Resettlement Scheme, the Resettlement Person must resettle with all their British dependents at the time of resettlement ("Resettlement Dependents").
2043. To qualify for the Voluntary Resettlement Scheme, the British Citizenship of the Resettlement Person and the Resettlement Dependents will be cancelled.
2044. For the rest of their lives the Resettlement Person and each of the Resettlement Dependents will receive monthly payments ("Resettlement Payments") equal to the value of State Benefits currently in force in Britain. This will apply regardless of whatever earnings the Resettlement Person makes in addition.
2045. The house originally occupied by the Resettlement Person(s) in the Resettlement Country ("Resettlement House") will be transferred into their legal ownership. They can keep it or sell it as they wish.
2046. The Resettlement Person and the Resettlement Dependents will be given citizenship and passports in respect of the Resettlement Country.
2047. The Voluntary Resettlement Scheme will inject very considerable and useful cash and economic assistance into the economy of the Resettlement Country as Foreign Aid at the individual level, and this will avoid the corruption of the present Foreign Aid system.
2048. If the Resettlement Country fully co-operates with the Voluntary Resettlement Scheme they will have all their National Debt owned to British banks discharged. If circumstances seem appropriate similar arrangements might be set in hand in respect of other National Debt owed by the Resettlement Country to foreign banks.
- The money originally loaned was created by the banks concerned "out of thin air" and if the debt is voided by statute no depositor or creditor will lose any money because no depositors or creditors advanced their own money in



the original loans; the banks' balance sheets will be adjusted by allowing the bank to retain the "loans" as "statutory adjustments" so assets and liabilities are balanced.

2049. Once a Resettlement Person has used the Voluntary Resettlement Scheme, neither they nor any of their Resettlement Dependants will be allowed to re-enter Britain under any circumstances and their British Citizenship will be cancelled, unless already cancelled.
2050. The funding of the Voluntary Resettlement Scheme is deemed to be Authorised Government Expenditure of New Sovereign Money.

- **Refer to Section: "AUTHORISED GOVERNMENT EXPENDITURE OF NEW SOVEREIGN MONEY"** [\[see page 1305\]](#).

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Activism to oppose the Voluntary Resettlement Scheme in any way.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"** [\[see page 1019\]](#).



## 6. *Conditions applying to any person who entered Britain illegally*

### **BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

- Many of the people who have entered Britain illegally are fighting-age non-white male Africans and Muslims deliberately encouraged and facilitated to enter by the controlled British Ruling Elite, and their number now greatly exceeds the numbers of our own security services. This extraordinary situation cannot be regarded as anything other than the deliberate setting up by the Dark Force of an invading army to create total social breakdown, even civil war. It is a very serious situation.

### **THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

2051. This is a national emergency.

2052. Special arrangements are needed to deal with this crisis.

### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

2053. These provisions apply to any person who entered Britain illegally at any time (even before 1 January 1990), even those granted British Citizenship ("illegal immigrant").

2054. All illegal immigrants will be instructed to return to their original country. If they fail to do so then the following special arrangements will be applied to them.

- (1) All rights to State Benefits will cease immediately.
- (2) They cannot be employed by any employer in Britain.
- (3) They will all be interned indefinitely in secure Residence Camps together with all their dependents (if any), where they will be fed and receive basic medical treatment. They will not be allowed to leave their Residence Camps. Any children will receive education.
- (4) Any who do not agree to reside in these Residence Camps or who attempt to leave their Residence Camp or who commit criminal offences will be retained indefinitely in Prison Work Camps under strict military discipline.
- (5) They will be entitled to stay in their Residence Camp as long as they wish, even for the rest of their lives, but should they wish to return to their original country they will be allowed to do so (provided all their dependents return with them) and they will receive full travelling expenses to enable them to do so.
- (6) They will not be entitled to use the Voluntary Resettlement Scheme.

2055. These conditions will also be applied to "Immediate Deportees" who include the following:

- (1) Anyone who is not a British Citizen and who does not have a valid Work Permit.
- (2) Any person in prison who was not born in this country.

2056. If British Citizenship has been granted at any time to an illegal immigrant prior to 1 January 1990, it will be cancelled—subject to a right to apply for their British Citizenship to be reinstated under the Reinstatement Appeals Procedure:

- They can apply for British Citizenship to be reinstated under the Reinstatement Appeals Procedure, but this will only be approved if the applicant can show a personal record of exceptional past and present acceptance of and alignment with the Principles of Good Citizenship.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP"**  
*[see page 1155].*
  - **Refer to Section: "THE REINSTATEMENT APPEALS PROCEDURE"**  
*[see page 1599].*

2057. Many of these persons crossed the English Channel with the assistance of France. France is now a degenerate and immoral country, and has responsibility for these immigrants; and so accordingly they will be returned to France forcibly by the Royal Navy.

## 7. *There will be ruthless suppression of all those deliberately causing racial conflict*

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- The activities of the Dark Force and their Collaborators over many decades have been designed to create racial conflict in order to destroy white countries. They have used a malicious and one-sided definition of "racism", the deliberate creation of Anti-White Hate, unlimited mass immigration of non-whites, multiculturalism, "diversity" (ie the exclusion of white people), racial/cultural quotas, Non-White Privilege, Hate Crimes and Hate Words.
  - Refer to Section: "**DELIBERATE CREATION OF RACIAL CONFLICT**" [\[see page 239\]](#).
- Dark Force Collaborators with vast sums of money work with "funding", bribery and blackmail through the British Ruling Elite, the British Public Sector, charities, media and NGOs to generate deliberate racial conflict usually through Anti-White Hate.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

2058. The Dark Force Collaborators behind this evil process of deliberately creating racial conflict will now be ruthlessly suppressed. Under the Programme of National Reform steps will be taken to destroy their power completely and they will be removed from all power, influence and authority in the country.

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2059. There will be a new and fairer definition of "racism".

- A person cannot change their **PHYSICAL** race type as they were born with that, but they can change their character and behaviour, and should do so if those negatively impact on another person's legitimate comfort or welfare.
- (1) The new and fairer definition of "racism" is that racism means shunning or demeaning a person because of their **PHYSICAL** race type.
  - (2) To criticise or object to a person's behaviour, culture, religion, clothing, language, practices or way of life will **NOT** be racist or "anti-semitic".
  - (3) All accusations of "racism", unless based on the new and fairer definition of racism, will be prohibited. Referring to racial groups or a person's physical race type will be prohibited. British Citizens will be referred to as "British", and never as "White", "Black" or "Asian" etc. Describing a person as "White",

"Black" or "Asian" is loathsome and intended to divide. Hyphenated race descriptions (such as Asian-British) will be prohibited.

2060. All those promoting racial conflict are deemed to be Dark Force Collaborators; accordingly they will be automatically prevented from holding any Key Employment Positions.

- **Refer to Section: "ALL DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS WILL BE REMOVED FROM ALL POSITIONS OF POWER, AUTHORITY AND INFLUENCE" [see page 1351].**

2061. Any British Citizen can directly prosecute those promoting Anti-White Hate under the Directly Enforceable Offences System.

- **Refer to Section: "ANTI-WHITE HATE" [see page 217].**

2062. Excessive Private Wealth has been abused, particularly for bribery and funding conflict. No-one needs more than £300 million for any reasonable personal use and any personal wealth over £300 million will be confiscated and paid into the Local Infrastructure Trust Fund to be used for building and enhancing genuine local communities.

- **Refer to Section: "EXCESSIVE PRIVATE WEALTH OVER £300 MILLION WILL BE CONFISCATED AND USED FOR BUILDING AND BENEFITING GENUINE LOCAL COMMUNITIES" [see page 1407].**

2063. There will be restrictions on funding by Prohibited Suppliers of Funding.

- **Refer to Section: "FUNDING BY PROHIBITED SUPPLIERS OF FUNDING WILL BE PROHIBITED" [see page 1409].**

2064. Foreign-controlled Monopoly Capitalism with the politically-driven ESG Disclosure System promoting racial conflict and Anti-White Hate will be broken up.

- **Refer to Section: "MONOPOLY CAPITALISM WILL BE IDENTIFIED AND BROKEN UP" [see page 1385].**

### **DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE: (Can be enforced by any British Citizen)**

- Promoting the Dark Force's malicious and one-sided concept of "racism".
- Promoting Anti-White Hate.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

## 8. Entitlement to British Citizenship

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2065. The expression "British" shall only be used in connection with those persons who have British Citizenship.
2066. Only children born in Britain of British Citizens shall be automatically entitled to British Citizenship by birth.
2067. Any children born in Britain to illegal immigrants or those on Work Permits do not qualify for British Citizenship and must leave when their parents leave.
2068. British Citizenship will only be granted in very rare circumstances, and it will not be a legal right.
- Much will depend upon the Applicant being able to show a personal record of past and present acceptance of and alignment with the Principles of Good Citizenship.
    - **Refer to Section: "THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP"**  
*[see page 1155].*
2069. There will be no Legal Aid for immigration, nationality, asylum or deportation cases.
2070. These decisions are a discretionary process and are not judicial, nor are they subject to appeal.





## 9. *Prioritising British Citizens*

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2071. There will be a crucial and fundamental difference in the legal position between British Citizens and those who are not British Citizens.
2072. The expression "British" shall only be used in connection with those persons who have British Citizenship.
2073. Only British Citizens will be entitled to a British passport.
2074. Only British Citizens will have voting rights
2075. Only British Citizens born in Britain with at least one grandparent born in Britain can stand as a candidate in an election.
2076. Only British Citizens will have entitlement to State Benefits and treatment under the National Health Service.
2077. Only British Citizens will be entitled to buy freehold or long leasehold properties.
2078. Only British Citizens can be licensed to possess firearms.
2079. British Citizens will have priority to housing, health and other services.
2080. Only British Citizens or people with a valid Work Permit can be employed.
2081. It will be a condition of all Work Permits that the person concerned must at all times have full medical insurance for themselves and all their dependents.
2082. Only British Citizens or people with a valid Work Permit will be entitled to rent any property.
2083. It is illegal to employ any person who is not a British Citizen and is not registered on the Register of Permitted Employment.
- Refer to Section: "THE REGISTER OF PERMITTED EMPLOYMENT"**  
*[see page 1227].*
2084. Equally or better qualified British Citizens must be employed in preference to any other person.
2085. The de-skilling of white people will be stopped by requiring all medical, professional and other skill-based training organisations, higher education institutions and training posts to wholly prioritise British Citizens.

2086. As a temporary measure until all other cultures are eliminated (under the Principles of National Coherence to create a one united **COLOUR-BLIND** culture), in order to repair the terrible damage done to the education of white children by multiculturalism over a long period, it may be necessary for white children to go to white-only schools.
2087. Until their parents leave Britain the dependent children of non-British Citizens will attend special non-British Citizen schools and they will be entitled to the full benefit of the National Health Service.
2088. Any grant of an extension to a Work Permit shall be purely discretionary and not a right in law.
2089. The Register of British Citizens is an on-line, public, read-only, Strategic Database which is managed by the National Security Department. The Register of British Citizens is definitive as to who is a British Citizen or not, and can be referred to by potential employers.

□ Refer to Section: "**STRATEGIC DATABASES**" [see page 1605].

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Employing any person who is not a British Citizen and is not registered on the Register of Permitted Employment.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

□ Refer to Section: "**THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT**" [see page 1019].

## 10. There will be no Unfair Group Privilege

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- Unfair Group Privilege ("protected characteristics") is a malicious and deliberately devised policy coming from the very top of the Dark Force, intended to create constant confusion, inequality, unfairness, hate, resentment, division, fear, conflict, disharmony, and breakdown in white societies, and to focus hate on certain targeted sections of the white population which the Dark Force wishes to weaken.
  - Refer to Section: "**NON-WHITE PRIVILEGE**" [see page 331].
  - Refer to Section: "**FEMALE PRIVILEGE**" [see page 335].
  - Refer to Section: "**HOMOSEXUAL PRIVILEGE**" [see page 337].
  - Refer to Section: "**TRANSGENDER, GENDER SELF-IDENTIFICATION AND NON-BINARY PRIVILEGE**" [see page 339].
  - Refer to Section: "**JEWISH PRIVILEGE**" [see page 341].

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

2090. All people are in essence spiritually identical to everyone else, and so all must be judged equally. All Unfair Group Privileges are morally obscene.

- Refer to Section: "**THE MODERN CATECHISM**" [see page 1151].

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2091. All Unfair Group Privileges, including Non-White Privilege, Female Privilege, Homosexual Privilege, Transgender, Gender Self-Identification and Non-Binary Privilege, Jewish Privilege and any other Unfair Group Privileges created from time to time by the Dark Force are prohibited.

### DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE: *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen).*

- Claiming, using or promoting Non-White Privilege.
- Claiming, using or promoting Female Privilege.
- Claiming, using or promoting Homosexual Privilege.
- Claiming, using or promoting Transgender, Gender Self-Identification and Non-Binary Privilege.

- Claiming, using or promoting Jewish Privilege.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
[\[see page 1019\]](#).

# 11. The culture of Islam

## BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- The Dark Force deliberately brought Muslims into white countries in order to destroy the unity of white societies and civilisation. It chose Muslims because of their natural hatred and contempt for non-Muslims and white people, and because of their separativeness, divisiveness, parasitic exploitation of host communities and their militaristic, imperialistic and colonising culture that refuses to assimilate.
  - Refer to Section: "**WHITE REPLACEMENT**" [see page 193].
  - Refer to Section: "**STRATEGIES USED TO BRING ABOUT WHITE REPLACEMENT**" [see page 207].
  - Refer to Section: "**THE HISTORY OF WHITE REPLACEMENT**" [see page 211].
- *"The homogeneity of European nations is fundamentally against the interests of the Jewish people. We are at a critical turning point in history. The West is becoming more and more racially diverse, and soon the White Race will be forced into submission . . . This is all thanks to the tremendous power of our social movements and institutions. This great change will be catalysed by Muslim settlement."*

*Rabbi Abarron Haviv (who is Jewish), at the World Jewish Congress Summit, 2011*

## THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

2092. Islam is a primitive culture created by mediumistic readings by Mohammed in the eighth century in Arabia, with much appropriation of the stories and personalities of the Old Testament.
2093. Islam is based on blind faith, mainly catering for and appealing to simple emotionally-based and non-intellectual people.
2094. Islam is not therefore a suitable vehicle for the spiritual advancement of humanity.
2095. As with the culture of Jewishness, the Islamic culture was created by their priests to ensure the survival of the culture within large and alien host communities. Through the influence of the Islamic priests it generated intense hatred and contempt for non-Muslims.
2096. Islamic culture was born in conflict and expanded in conflict. Its nature is militaristic, imperialistic and colonising.

2097. Dedicated Muslims can never assimilate into any host community. Islamic culture is so ingrained in the children and believers by the priests that Muslims only have loyalty to Islam. Because of the fierce perpetuation of Islamic culture Muslims will always Muslims first and last. They simply wait until they can colonise and impose Islam on that host community and ensure that their own religion, culture, way of life and attitudes are predominate and can be enforced on the host community.
2098. Whilst the militaristic, imperialistic and colonising characteristics of Islamic culture are maintained, there is no chance of assimilation under present circumstances, and they might even lead to a racial-religious partition of the country with mutual ethnic cleansing.
2099. The Programme of National Reform has no objection to the faith of Islam being followed by Muslims.
2100. However, the militaristic, imperialistic and colonising characteristics of Islamic culture in Britain are unacceptable as they make National Coherence impossible.

- **Refer to Section: "THERE WILL BE NATIONAL COHERENCE WITH A SINGLE COLOUR-BLIND CULTURE (ALL OTHER CULTURES WILL BE ELIMINATED)"**  
*[see page 1161].*

### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

2101. The 1300 year world curse of militant and imperialistic Islam will be completely neutered. It will be demilitarised and depoliticised in Britain and made merely a personal and private faith without any outer political, military or cultural aspects.
- (1) Islam will be systematically neutered and depoliticised so this immature and parasitic world curse is ended.
  - (2) All imperial, military, cultural and political aspects of Islam (including the wearing of divisive non-Western clothing in schools, employment or public places) will be prohibited.
  - (3) All mosques will be closed and any demonstration of Islam will be prohibited unless inside a person's own home.
  - (4) No promotion of Islam or teaching of Islamic history, religion or culture will be allowed in schools or higher education institutions or in any public place.
  - (5) No promotion of Islamist interests in priority to the interests of British Citizens as a whole will be allowed.
  - (6) No home-schooling by Muslims will be allowed.

- (7) No special facility, concession, advantage, consideration or support will be given to Muslims on account of their culture, religion or customs, in respect of their employment, education or other conditions.
- (8) Paying or receiving any foreign funding promoting Islam will not be allowed.
- (9) The production or importation of halal meat will not be allowed.
- (10) Any involvement in Sharia Law in any capacity will not be allowed.
- (11) All Muslim clerics and teachers of Islam will need to be licensed to practise.
- (12) All Muslim organisations must be registered and each year publicly declare their source of all funds.
- (13) No organisation or institution or any non-private facility or building will be exclusive to Muslims, and no non-Muslim will be excluded from them; any attempt to exclude any white person therefrom is deemed to be Anti-White Hate.
- (14) If any No-Go area is set up by Muslims, the following action will be taken:
  - (a) Total withdrawal of all State Benefits in respect of every person within the No-Go areas including all dependents.
  - (b) Total withdrawal of all public services including refuse removal, gas, electricity, telephones, water, fire and police, public transport, public health, highway maintenance, medical and education services.
  - (c) All bank accounts and credit cards of persons who do not leave the No-Go area voluntarily upon being ordered to do so, will be frozen.
  - (d) All persons who do not leave a No-Go area voluntarily upon being ordered to do so, will have their British Citizenship cancelled.

2102. If a civil war is caused by the above, then so be it. It will then be fought as soon as possible to complete victory, at whatever cost.

2103. **Definition of a Muslim.** A person is defined as a Muslim if he/she was brought up as a child in a family where at least one parent and/or carer was Muslim or he/she is or has at any time been a practising Muslim.

2104. Special conditions relating to Muslims (as defined [\[see page 1191\]](#) [\[clause 2103\]](#)).

- (1) Unless they are able to show a personal record of past and present acceptance of and alignment with the Principles of Good Citizenship (and future compliance):

- Refer to Section: **"THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP"**  
[see page 1155].
- (a) No Muslim can be employed in any Key Employment Position.
- Refer to Section: **"KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS"**  
[see page 1219].
- (b) No Muslim can stand as a candidate in an election in respect of any Key Employment Position.
- (2) No Muslim can serve as a member of the Government, or serve as a Judge in the Direct Enforcement Court, or be employed in any capacity with the Bank of England, the National Lending Bank or the National Security Department, or serve on or be employed in any capacity with the Personal Liberty Commission, the Crown Accession Panel or the Transitional Council of State or be employed in any capacity as a Senior State Official. Appropriate entries will be made in the Register of Restricted Employment.
- (3) To avoid any Education Institution becoming a racial or religious ghetto, all Education Management Trusts in employing teachers or other staff or in enrolling pupils or students, are prohibited from taking a disproportionate number of Jews or Muslims relative to national population totals, in respect of any particular Education Institution.
2105. Any person unhappy with these arrangements can use the Voluntary Resettlement Scheme to enable them to move to a Muslim country of their choice.
- Refer to Section: **"THE VOLUNTARY RESETTLEMENT SCHEME"**  
[see page 1175].

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Any failure to comply with any part of the process of depoliticising Islam.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- Refer to Section: **"THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
[see page 1019].



# Replacement of the toxic British Ruling Elite

## BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- The **British Ruling Elite** means all those in positions of power, authority and influence in the country, and includes in particular Senior State Officials; Members of all Governments, and politicians of all parties and so-called "nationalist" parties; the entire political, administrative, financial, media, educational, scientific, medical, judicial, legal, professional, entertainment and corporate business ruling elite; those in senior or influential positions in virtually all charities, churches, NGOs, and activist, humanitarian, wildlife, environmental, green, social, religious and spiritual organisations; those in public positions and those in other positions of authority or influence; the super-rich and many celebrities.
  - **Senior State Officials** are all persons who are or have been employed at senior levels of the British Public Sector.
    - ✧ **British Public Sector.** The "British Public Sector" means all National Government, Local Government, the Civil Service, Government Services and Agencies, the Bank of England, the National Lending Bank, financial authorities, Quangos (Quasi-NGOs or Government funded NGOs and charities), State Monitoring bodies or "Watchdogs", the NHS, the National Education System, the Police, the Armed Services, the Intelligence and Secret Services and all other organisations receiving full or partial public funding, directly or indirectly, from the British Government.
    - ✧ They are the key element of the toxic British Ruling Elite.
- A very large proportion of the British Ruling Elite are Dark Force Collaborators.
  - **Refer to Section: "DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS" [see page 103].**
- A very large proportion of Dark Force Collaborators are higher educated.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE MAKING OF USEFUL DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS THROUGH HIGHER EDUCATION" [see page 269].**
- Many of the British Ruling Elite belong to Stipulated Secret Societies.
  - **Refer to Section: "PROVISIONS RELATING TO STIPULATED SECRET SOCIETIES" [see page 1371].**

- A wholly disproportionate number of the British Ruling Elite have acquired their positions, privileges and status by family connection and/or by attending exclusive and very expensive private schools.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

2106. The country is dying, led into extinction by the toxic British Ruling Elite.

2107. **The toxic British Ruling Elite.** The Plan could not have been imposed on Britain without the active and deliberate assistance of the British Ruling Elite over many years. A very large proportion of the British Ruling Elite are Dark Force Collaborators. For many people it is utterly life-changing when they first realise that the British Ruling Elite are controlled by the Dark Force and have for many years been actively engaged in trying to destroy their civilisation in its entirety, and have been methodically, deliberately, ruthlessly and secretly implementing the Process of Destruction to advance the Plan; it becomes clear that for decades a secret agenda has ruled all their policies on instructions from those who control them. People then realise that they have been fooled all the time, and there is the greatest anger and the deepest sadness for all that has been lost and destroyed. Very many of the British Ruling Elite are caught in the Dark Force traps of bribery and blackmail, so they are made to lie and deceive, and to promote and facilitate the Plan; their integrity has been fatally destroyed and they cannot now be trusted with any power and authority to govern the country or look after the interests of the British people. During the Fake Virus Crisis virtually the entire British Ruling Elite in all positions of authority and influence in Britain were clearly shown to be in on that gigantic crime and were fully supporting and promoting the State Terrorism. It was clear that this ruling elite were working for the Dark Force and not for the British people; they seemed to be at war with the British people and knowingly betraying them. After all their lies and deceit, never, ever will any of them be believed again. They showed a complete breakdown of all integrity and honesty. By their behaviour they showed that there is no limit to their willingness to destroy the economy and people's lives. Let the British Ruling Elite understand this: we now fully understand what you have done; we are sick of your lies, deceit and pretence that you were helping us—when all the time you were deliberately destroying our civilisation; we are sick of your lies about "world crisis"; we are sick of the filth and degeneracy, unfairness, racism and fear that you have deliberately introduced to corrode our society and our lives. The British Ruling Elite are taking the British people into hell. It is quite clear that this highly privileged, weak, self-indulgent and degenerate ruling elite (the toxic product of 40 years brainwashing in higher education) will throw away the whole of civilisation and allow the enslavement of the British people, unless they are all **permanently removed from all power, authority and influence.**

- **Bribery and blackmail.** Colossal funds from billionaires, think tanks, Foundations and other Dark Force institutions and organisations form a vast system of rewards, incentives, "philanthropy", employment, lucrative deals, advantages, payoffs, bribery, "funding", threats, coercion, intimidation, intensive lobbying and campaign finance which are used to entrap many people in the British Ruling Elite to advance the Dark Force's goals, as individual career advancement so often depends on compliance with the

Plan. The Dark Force also ensures the cooperation of people in positions of power by blackmail, including the use of brownstone operations, which are stings where the person is recorded on video in sexual actions with children—this was the key activity of Jeffrey Epstein (who is/was Jewish), particularly on Little Saint James Island and Lolita Express. British civilisation has been mortally degraded and corrupted by these processes.

- **Refer to Section: "A MASSIVE SYSTEM OF GLOBAL BRIBERY AND BLACKMAIL, WHERE THE ELITE CAN BE BOUGHT AND CONTROLLED"** [\[see page 395\]](#).

2108. The British Ruling Elite's woke policies, with their lies and deliberate promotion of depravity, degeneracy and destruction, are in total breach of the Universal Spiritual Laws. The British people never voted for those policies.

- **Refer to Section: "UNIVERSAL SPIRITUAL LAWS"** [\[see page 1687\]](#).

2109. In accordance with the Plan, the British Ruling Elite at state expense have deliberately brought into the country an army of military age African and Muslim men which now greatly outnumbers the British Army many times over.

2110. The British Ruling Elite behave as if they have a Divine Right to Rule, that they will never lose power, that their wishes must always prevail and that the British people are powerless and have to obey them. This has made them very arrogant.

2111. Britain is dying. If the British Ruling Elite continue their current practices the destruction of Britain is unavoidable. Private schools (and the leading universities) created and perpetuated the corrupt British Ruling Elite, with its selfishness, greed, moral corruption, contempt for "ordinary" people and its complete lack of integrity, honesty and responsibility to others. There is a critical need for a far wider range of people to run the country, and for this reason the education of all pupils from all backgrounds will be transformed and improved.

- **Refer to Section: "REFORMING THE STRUCTURE OF EDUCATION"** [\[see page 1259\]](#).

2112. Every British Citizen has an Additional Individual Right to Reasonable Equality of Opportunity, but this is meaningless when £10,000 fees per term in private schools provides disproportionate access to the privileges of the British Ruling Elite. This outrageous unfairness is bad enough, but when we see how this corrupt ruling elite misused their power and the catastrophe they caused to people outside their group, the situation is completely unacceptable, **and will be changed**. Enough is enough. The ruling elite's generational grip on power and privilege will be ended and destroyed.

- **Refer to Section: "ADDITIONAL INDIVIDUAL RIGHT TO REASONABLE EQUALITY OF OPPORTUNITY"** [\[see page 1103\]](#).

2113. In the past it has usually been ruling elites who have manipulated and started wars, never the ordinary citizens. Under the National Principles this will be regulated.

- Refer to Section: "**NATIONAL PRINCIPLES SPECIFIED UNDER THE STATUTE OF DECLARATION**" [see page 993].

2114. The British Ruling Elite tore up the rule book. They must now await the wrath.

### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

2115. Dark Force Collaborators are unfit to hold any Key Employment Position.

- Refer to Section: "**KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS**" [see page 1219].

2116. Action will be taken to identify all Dark Force Collaborators.

- Refer to Section: "**ALL DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS WILL BE REMOVED FROM ALL POSITIONS OF POWER, AUTHORITY AND INFLUENCE**" [see page 1351].

2117. In the case of all members of the British Ruling Elite identified as Dark Force Collaborators, Government Ministers, Elected Persons and Senior State Officials:

- They will be dismissed from all Key Employment Positions and will be barred from holding any future elected capacity, employment, position, post or appointment in any Key Employment Position. An entry to this effect will be made in the Register of Restricted Employment.
- Refer to Section: "**PERSONS BARRED FROM HOLDING ANY KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITION**" [see page 1221].

### **DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** (Can be enforced by any British Citizen)

- Activity as a Dark Force Collaborator.
- Performing a leading role in implementing the Plan and/or Global Tyranny.  
**NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Communication Isolation" will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- Refer to Section: "**THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY**

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*



# The key role of masculinity

## BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- From the start of the present phase of the Plan some 250 years ago, from the original Bavarian Illuminati, to Communism and now to the present social destruction, principal goals of the Dark Force were the destruction of all existing structures, allegiances, group links, identities and loyalties in society (cultural, social, political, spiritual, and now even relating to gender) which it did not control. In particular, the following were to be destroyed: the white family, the key role of masculinity, the ownership of private property, the nation state and all spiritual knowledge.
- One key aspect of this process was the attack on masculinity.
- The natural self-reliant strength and power of men is a great potential danger to the Plan.
- Therefore all the influence, authority and leadership of men had to be removed from society and from the family.
- The relationship between men and women particularly in marriage and in the family is a pivotal structure in society.
- Good relationships between men and women provide a fundamental strength to society for the benefit of all society.
- The Dark Force was absolutely determined to bring in a Matriarchal Society and to have women overwhelmingly controlling positions of influence, authority and power, particularly in politics.
- The Dark Force wanted women to control society because it knew that a Matriarchal Society would be a weak society which would be easier to destroy.
- The Dark Force knew that if it could weaken the relationship between men and women it would weaken the whole of society, which was its goal.
- The poisoning of the relationship between men and women was therefore a central part of the Dark Force's process.
- Removing the influence and authority of men from society and particularly the family was always a paramount goal of Marx (who was Jewish) and the Frankfurt School.
- The Frankfurt School (who were Jewish) were determined to destroy white society and asserted without any scientific or psychological basis that where there were men with influence or authority in society or in the family, it

created a "patriarchy" and "authoritarianism" which caused "oppression". So "to make oppressed people free" the influence, authority and leadership of men had to be removed from society and from the family. The argument was a scam.

- Refer to Section: "THE INFLUENCE OF THE FRANKFURT SCHOOL"** [\[see page 175\]](#).
- So the Dark Force set up the women's movement.
  - The real purpose of the organised women's movement was not to right wrongs against women, but to destroy good relationships between men and women, to destroy the family and to weaken masculinity in order to weaken society.
  - The women's movement was created under the influence of male members of the Dark Force. Though women took the front role, they did not do it without men behind them.
  - In 1966 Betty Friedan (who was Jewish), co-founded and was elected the first president of the US National Organization for Women. She was very influenced by Kurt Lewin (who was Jewish) of the Frankfurt School.
- The campaign was therefore started to deliberately destroy the family.
  - Refer to Section: "DESTROY THE FAMILY"** [\[see page 289\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "STRATEGIES USED TO DESTROY THE FAMILY"** [\[see page 293\]](#).
- For this reason women had to be divided from men by a campaign of hate against men and all masculinity, and there had to be a policy of Female Supremacy.
  - Refer to Section: "PROMOTE FEMALE SUPREMACY"** [\[see page 279\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "STRATEGIES USED TO ESTABLISH FEMALE SUPREMACY"** [\[see page 283\]](#).
- The policies of destroying the family, dividing women from men by a campaign of hate against men and Female Supremacy were made key elements of the Destructive Values, and the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine was used intensively to impose them and enforce them.
  - Refer to Section: "THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES"** [\[see page 149\]](#).



- Refer to Section: **"THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES ENFORCEMENT MACHINE"** [see page 183].
- The entire process is an illusion created by prolonged brainwashing.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

2118. It is not right to try to make men and women approach career and family in identical ways. Men and women tend to have different priorities and interests. This diversity is positive and creative. The opposing polarities make a healthy unity. The two genders are not to be squeezed into uniformity and an impossible and fake "equality". Gender imbalances in many lines of work are not a problem to solve, but a natural manifestation of men and women freely following their own inclinations and ambitions. Compared to women, men tend to work longer hours, are more willing to sacrifice job security for career advancement, do more dangerous jobs and take fewer career breaks. Women often want to devote themselves more to family life. The "Gender Pay Gap" is by and large a reflection of the natural differences between men and women and no action is needed to address it.
2119. Men and women are in essence quite different. Men are emotionally more stable, directed outwardly to the world, pushing for achievement with powerful drive and self-reliance, and are natural leaders. Women are more fragile emotionally, are nurturing and supportive, cooperative and compliant, protective of the family and group, and are usually followers. The experience in each case is quite different and any attempt to merge them is likely to cause imbalance and distress.
2120. According to the teachings of Rosicrucianism, women, because of their negative polarity as related to man's positive polarity, are more susceptible to the emotional effects in the functional activities of their bodies than are men, while men are affected more in their mental, emotional characteristics. Any great strain upon the emotional nature such as fright, extreme worry, or mental shock will disturb the normal functionings of the reproductive organs of women. In man, the effect is in the mental part of his nature, rather than in the physical reproductive. Many ancient Rosicrucian manuscripts contend that the real difference between the male and female is that the creative power in woman is limited almost wholly to the ovaries and the womb, while with man, the creative power is located almost wholly in the brain.
2121. The experiences of past-life hypnotherapists over decades with the evidence of very many thousands of cases is that in essence each individual is neither male nor female, but repeatedly incarnates successively into male and female bodies; each individual needs to have repeated experiences as males and females to develop a fully evolved state, as both have quite different frequencies. If a person is a male or a female just now, they may have been of the other gender last life, and may be of the other gender in their next life.
2122. Males and females are spiritually equal so anyone who is fixated about gender and seeks the advantage of one gender over the other is spiritually ignorant and undeveloped, as they are still too attracted to their lower selves.

□ Refer to Section: "**INDIVIDUAL SPIRITUAL DEVELOPMENT**" [[see page 1667](#)].

2123. The very beautiful nurturing nature of women is one of most radiant glories of humanity. Women are essentially group-oriented, bringing people together particularly their families and it is therefore a tragedy when women are pushed into excessively competitive and individualistic roles by malign and oppressive propaganda with a hidden motive from the Dark Force-controlled media, the Government and from political activists. Not all women want to give up their femininity and have to act up in a role of being arrogant, aggressive and competing as men-lite. A "Strong Woman" is a good mother; a "Strong Woman" is a good homemaker; a "Strong Woman" creates a comfortable, safe, secure and nurturing environment for her family.

2124. The natural and correct state in modern, mature and sophisticated societies is in fact a patriarchy with the man as the provider and protector, but with equal and unrestricted access also to women who have the appropriate ability and temperament. But there is a major proviso; that role, authority and power is only justified and allowed when it is not used for self aggrandizement, and only when it is used for kindness and for the benefit, advancement and protection of others—in other words only when it is used in accordance with the Modern Catechism. There has been much misuse of this power in the past, now it will be different.

□ Refer to Section: "**THE MODERN CATECHISM**" [[see page 1151](#)].

2125. The presence of women in politics is particularly desired by the Dark Force, as women are deeply dedicated, group-oriented, conformist, compliant and cooperative, and therefore more easily directed and controllable as they will not question or oppose so strictly the directions given to them by the Dark Force. The behaviour of many women currently in controlling positions in politics world-wide frequently shows a remarkable level of fanaticism for promoting the Plan.

2126. Perhaps it is of very real significance that just now, when women have been given such dominant influence and authority in running society, and in politics particularly, is the very time when the degeneration and breakdown of societies is so dramatic.

2127. Despite decades of propaganda by the Dark Force-controlled media and support by the Dark Force-controlled Government, the privileged position of women in politics, business, professions and positions of authority throughout society has not always been achieved on merit, but has had to be artificially inflated and imposed by legally imposed unfairness and limitations on men, quotas, women-only selection lists and an education system which unfairly benefits the advancement of girls. The Frankfurt School godfathers would have been delighted.

2128. Women may think that all the favourable attention and treatment they get from the Government, media and the organised Dark Force-controlled women's movement, and their promotion to positions of authority particularly in politics, is just for their advantage, to "rectify the injustices of the past". If so, they are making a mistake for their apparent "success" was engineered by the Dark Force to advance the Plan.

2129. Women may think that their success and advancement in society was as a result of their own skills and talents but in fact in many cases this was arranged by the Dark Force power brokers, so much so that no one now really knows who is a token and who really deserves it.
2130. Women can hardly be blamed for taking advantage where they can, but women who bought this cheat have been used as dupes and exploited to weaken the whole of their society, and to blight the lives of their own sons.

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2131. Masculinity in boys and men, subject to the provisions of the Modern Catechism, is a very good force for good in society and the family and will be promoted.
- Refer to Section: **"THE MODERN CATECHISM"** [\[see page 1151\]](#).
2132. The Reformed Teaching Code for Schools provides for specific attention to be given to promoting and developing masculinity in boys, subject to the provisions of the Modern Catechism.
- Refer to Section: **"THE REFORMED TEACHING CODE FOR SCHOOLS"** [\[see page 1269\]](#).
2133. Action will be taken to strengthen the family.
- Refer to Section: **"STRENGTHENING THE FAMILY"** [\[see page 1205\]](#).
2134. Activism to promote any of the strategies set out in the "Strategies Used to Destroy the Family" will be prohibited.
- Refer to Section: **"STRATEGIES USED TO DESTROY THE FAMILY"** [\[see page 293\]](#).
2135. Activism to promote any of the strategies set out in the "Strategies Used to Establish Female Supremacy" will be prohibited.
- Refer to Section: **"STRATEGIES USED TO ESTABLISH FEMALE SUPREMACY"** [\[see page 283\]](#).
2136. All women will be removed from all fighting roles in the Armed Services, and from all Royal Naval vessels.
2137. Transgenders and those persons claiming gender self-identification will not be allowed to join the Armed Services, the Intelligence Services, the National Security Department or the Police in any capacity, and any currently employed will be removed.

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Activism to promote any of the Strategies Used to Establish Female Supremacy.
- Activism to promote any of the Strategies Used to Destroy the Family.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*

# Strengthening the family

## BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- It is a key policy of the Dark Force to break up the family as it is the cement which binds society together.
  - Refer to Section: "**DESTROY GOOD RELATIONSHIPS BETWEEN MEN AND WOMEN**" [see page 275].
  - Refer to Section: "**FEMALE PRIVILEGE**" [see page 335].
  - Refer to Section: "**PROMOTE FEMALE SUPREMACY**" [see page 279].
  - Refer to Section: "**DESTROY THE FAMILY**" [see page 289].

## THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

2138. Families are the cement that holds society together. Families of a man and a woman are essential building blocks of society. Mutual care and love are embodied and learned in a family. The family is the fortress to protect children. Families provide essential male and female role models and complementary qualities for children. Loyalty and help given between members of a family strengthens all concerned and weakens the forces of destruction. The family will be made the cornerstone of society once again as it always should have been, protecting and guiding the children.

- Love is simply unconditionally seeking the best interests of the other person.

## PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2139. Legal marriage is only between a man and a woman.

2140. Homosexual marriage will be abolished. Any existing ones will be converted to contracts which can be terminated at will by either party without notice and without any financial consequences.

2141. Legal marriage between a man and a woman will be the normal and expected circumstances for a couple living together and will be encouraged.

2142. If one of the spouses to a marriage becomes a Transgender or claims gender self-identification, the marriage will be automatically annulled.

2143. Family law matters.

- (1) Divorce will only be possible on proof of serious marital fault. Divorce will not be possible merely on the grounds of physical separation, however long. The Divorce, Dissolution and Separation Act 2020 will be repealed.

- (2) Marital fault will be taken into account in matrimonial financial settlements. Parties will no longer be "put back in the same position they were in during the marriage".
  - (3) Mothers and fathers in a marriage will have automatic equal Parental Responsibility (joint custody). There will be a legal presumption of 50/50 Shared Parenting and Child Support after separation. There will be 50/50 Shared Residence schedules if the father requires this.
  - (4) In any event fathers will always be entitled to access to the children of the marriage at any time without restriction, except in the case of violence.
  - (5) The tyranny of Welfare Reports by politically motivated Social Workers will be ended.
  - (6) Family issues will all be dealt with in open court, not in secrecy.
2144. Additional or greater welfare advantages will be given for children and adults in married families (or where one member of a married couple has died).
2145. The State will assist families to bring up their children according to their values and not the values of the State.
2146. The family will be the central controlling authority and influence over their children. This will prevail over state interference except in the case of physical danger. The parents and particularly the father will be required to enforce discipline and the good behaviour of the child, and if the child misbehaves at school there will be financial penalties imposed on the parents.
2147. In the Management Contract of every Education Management Trust set up under the provisions reforming Education there will be the following requirement:
- Education Management Trusts will have a legal duty to support and strengthen links between the pupil and their parents and family, so that the influence and values of the family are genuinely enhanced. Schools will be required to take into account the wishes of parents.
    - **Refer to Section: "REFORMING THE STRUCTURE OF EDUCATION"** [\[see page 1259\]](#).
2148. The key role of masculinity will be recognised and encouraged.
- **Refer to Section: "THE KEY ROLE OF MASCULINITY"** [\[see page 1199\]](#).
2149. It will be recognised that a woman home-maker is a key and primary role in society—vital, wonderful and noble—and she is to be treated with the highest respect.

2150. All women with children will be enabled, should they so wish, to stay at home and look after their children and family as home-makers. Currently, generous Government financial support is given to pay for childcare as part of the present policy of the Government to get women out at work away from their children by getting the children into childcare. This penalises mothers who wish to fulfill full-time parenthood roles, so similar financial support will now be paid to those full-time mothers to assist them in their chosen role.
2151. One parent households will be discouraged by the removal of preferential Government welfare and priority housing entitlements.
2152. It will be Government policy to increase the closeness of multi-generational extended families looking after each other. In particular the building or creation of flatlets as part of or extensions to existing properties for the use of elderly relations or adult children will be encouraged with interest free loans of Sovereign Money from the National Lending Bank.
2153. Activism to promote any of the strategies set out in the "Strategies Used to Destroy the Family" will be prohibited.
- Refer to Section: "STRATEGIES USED TO DESTROY THE FAMILY"**  
[\[see page 293\]](#).
2154. Activism to promote any of the strategies set out in the "Strategies Used to Establish Female Supremacy" will be prohibited.
- Refer to Section: "STRATEGIES USED TO ESTABLISH FEMALE SUPREMACY"**  
[\[see page 283\]](#).
2155. Activism to promote any of the strategies set out in the "Strategies Used to Promote Sexual Dysfunction" will be prohibited.
- Refer to Section: "STRATEGIES USED TO PROMOTE SEXUAL DYSFUNCTION"**  
[\[see page 303\]](#).
2156. Gillick Competence will be abolished and parental responsibility will be paramount.
2157. Medical confidentiality will not be granted to children under the age of 16.
2158. Preference will be given to married couples in fostering and adoption decisions.
2159. Homosexuals, Transgenders and those persons claiming gender self-identification will not be allowed to foster or adopt children.
2160. There will be a total end to quotas for child adoption and for removing children from their families.

2161. Children will no longer be taken away from families on political considerations and placed into foster care or for adoption. Children will be kept with their parents wherever possible.
2162. Authors and filmmakers will be encouraged to write books and make films about happy and secure families.
2163. Government funding of the arts will only support works of art and organisations which promote and comply with the Principles of Good Citizenship.
- Refer to Section: "THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP"**  
*[see page 1155].*
2164. Families are damaged by financial difficulties, so all British Citizens will be encouraged and enabled to acquire personal financial security.
- Refer to Section: "ASSISTING BRITISH CITIZENS TO DEVELOP FINANCIAL SECURITY"** *[see page 1489].*
2165. Families are damaged by insecurity in housing and living accommodation, so all British Citizens will be encouraged and enabled to buy their own home, either directly or through the right to buy tenanted houses.
- Refer to Section: "HOME OWNERSHIP TO BE AVAILABLE FOR ALL BRITISH CITIZENS USING INTEREST FREE LOANS FROM THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK"**  
*[see page 1495].*
  - Refer to Section: "RIGHT TO BUY TENANTED HOUSES FOR ALL BRITISH CITIZENS USING INTEREST FREE LOANS FROM THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK"**  
*[see page 1499].*
2166. After the establishment of a Sovereign Monetary System and repayment of the National Debt, great sums of interest will no longer have to be paid to national creditors. The sums saved will be used to reduce the tax burden on poorer people.
- Refer to Section: "SIGNIFICANT REDUCTION OF INCOME TAX AND NATIONAL INSURANCE CONTRIBUTIONS FOR THE LOWEST INCOME LEVELS"**  
*[see page 1491].*
2167. Abortionists will have to take into account the fact that babies have independent consciousness before they are born.
2168. The Additional Individual Right of Self-Defence gives British Citizens the right to use all necessary force to defend their house and property using any and all means, even the use of violence or the use of firearms.



**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Activism to promote any of the Strategies Used to Destroy the Family.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*



# Preventing the promotion of Sexual Dysfunction

## BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- An essential aspect of the Plan is to destroy all existing structures and identities in societies and impose the Destructive Values. This includes removing and destroying all the existing culture relating to gender, and the promotion of sexual excess, sexual dysfunction and turmoil.
  - **Refer to Section: "PROMOTE SEXUAL DYSFUNCTION"** [\[see page 297\]](#).
  
- **Transgenderism** is a terrible evil. It is indicative of the terminal degeneracy of the British Ruling Elite. Promoting or facilitating transgenderism, whether psychologically or by medical intervention, is unspeakably wicked. Those involved in this country will be tracked down and exposed; they will be deemed to be Dark Force Collaborators and thereby barred from all Key Employment Positions, and their medical qualifications will be terminated. It is just another method of the Dark Force to cause the breakdown of existing structures as part of the Process of Destruction. It is intended to separate children from their core identity and cause total confusion. This process is not driven by medical need but entirely as a political campaign. The controlled media with Government and official promotion and encouragement has artificially created the present catastrophe over transgenderism and the ludicrous gender self-identification fantasy to create a new Victimhood Group. There was no genuine demand for the phenomenon of transgenderism until the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine overwhelmingly promoted it. This is not a natural grassroots phenomenon, it is wholly promoted, orchestrated and coordinated top-down; it is backed by big pharma, big tech, international corporations, international finance houses, international law firms and all other organisations required to comply with the ESG Disclosure System enforced by BlackRock, Vanguard and the other enforcers controlled by the Dark Force—and they are all driving the same narrative, over and over and over and over again, everywhere. The Fantasy World promotes it and the full screaming power of the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine enforces it. The medical condition of transgenderism, apart from a very tiny number of genuine cases, was virtually unknown before this demonic campaign by the Dark Force to promote it some years ago.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE ESG DISCLOSURE SYSTEM"** [\[see page 480\]](#) [\[clause 848.\(6\)\]](#).

**PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

2169. Any person promoting the Gender Agenda is deemed to be a Dark Force Collaborator and accordingly barred from holding any Key Employment Position.

- The **Gender Agenda** is the public or official promotion of the depravity, degeneracy and perversion of transgenderism, gender self-identification, non-binary agendas, paedophilia and homosexuality.
  - **Refer to Section: "ALL DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS WILL BE REMOVED FROM ALL POSITIONS OF POWER, AUTHORITY AND INFLUENCE"** [\[see page 1351\]](#).

2170. **The Process of Sexual Degeneration of the Young.** There is an unprecedented attack on white children and young people of all ages by encouraging the Gender Agenda and other forms of deliberate sexualisation. The sexualisation of very young children is promoted by the UN and is an appalling wickedness. This process is designed by the Dark Force to rot the very foundations of white civilisation and to cause its final breakdown. This process operates largely in schools and Broadcasting but also through other organisations and media, and can involve activities such as public Drag Queen presentations and explicit public cross-dressing exhibitionism and marches.

- (1) Any person promoting the Process of Sexual Degeneration of the Young to any person under 18 years of age will receive a mandatory sentence of ten years imprisonment without remission or parole.
- (2) The Process of Sexual Degeneration of the Young is expressly prohibited by the Reformed Teaching Code for Schools and the Reformed Teaching Code for Higher Education under the Reform of Education.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE REFORMED TEACHING CODE FOR SCHOOLS"** [\[see page 1269\]](#).
  - **Refer to Section: "THE REFORMED TEACHING CODE FOR HIGHER EDUCATION"** [\[see page 1283\]](#).
- (3) The Process of Sexual Degeneration of the Young is expressly prohibited by the Broadcasting Code, the Drama and Feature Films Code and the Non-Broadcast Media Code.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE BROADCASTING CODE"** [\[see page 1239\]](#).
  - **Refer to Section: "THE DRAMA AND FEATURE FILMS CODE"** [\[see page 1243\]](#).
  - **Refer to Section: "THE NON-BROADCAST MEDIA CODE"** [\[see page 1247\]](#).

2171. Activism to promote any of the strategies set out in the "Strategies Used to Promote Sexual Dysfunction" will be prohibited.

- Refer to Section: "STRATEGIES USED TO PROMOTE SEXUAL DYSFUNCTION"** [\[see page 303\]](#).

2172. Homosexuality will be discouraged.

(1) Homosexual marriage will be abolished. Any existing ones will be converted to contracts which can be terminated at will by either party without notice and without any financial consequences.

(2) Claiming, using or promoting Homosexual Privilege will be prohibited.

- Refer to Section: "HOMOSEXUAL PRIVILEGE"** [\[see page 337\]](#).

2173. Transgenderism is an evil. Those promoting it are deemed to be Dark Force Collaborators.

- They will be dismissed from all Key Employment Positions and will be barred from holding any future elected capacity, employment, position, post or appointment in any Key Employment Position. An entry to this effect will be made in the Register of Restricted Employment.

- Refer to Section: "ALL DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS WILL BE REMOVED FROM ALL POSITIONS OF POWER, AUTHORITY AND INFLUENCE"** [\[see page 1351\]](#).

(1) There are only two genders. It is physically impossible for someone to change their gender, however much cosmetic surgery or drug programmes they receive.

(2) There are legally only two genders.

(3) No person will be able to legally change their birth gender.

(4) All previous legal changes of gender will be cancelled and the person concerned will be legally reverted back to their birth gender.

(5) Claiming, using or promoting transgenderism or gender self-identification will be prohibited.

(6) Claiming, using or promoting Transgender, Gender Self-Identification or Non-Binary Privilege will be prohibited.

- Refer to Section: "TRANSGENDER, GENDER SELF-IDENTIFICATION AND NON-BINARY PRIVILEGE"** [\[see page 339\]](#).

- (7) If one of the spouses to a marriage becomes a Transgender or claims gender self-identification, the marriage will be automatically annulled.
  - (8) Any person who says that they do not know what a woman is, is a fraud. They will be deemed to be a Dark Force Collaborator and barred from all Key Employment Positions.
    - Refer to Section: "**KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS**" [\[see page 1219\]](#).
  - (9) Cross dressing in public will be prohibited.
  - (10) Transgenders and those persons claiming gender self-identification will not be allowed to join the Armed Services, the Intelligence Services, the National Security Department or the Police in any capacity, and any currently employed will be removed.
  - (11) Providing special facilities, advantage or treatment, quotas, job-entitlement, privilege, facilities, funding, exclusivity, education or legal dispensation to Homosexuals, Transgenders or those claiming gender self-identification or non-binary status by reason of their sexual circumstances or to organisations representing or assisting them, will be prohibited..
  - (12) Administering medical interventions including surgery and/or hormone treatment associated with gender reassignment in respect of a person under 25 years of age, unless the action was carried out under genuine and strict professional medical conditions will be prohibited.
2174. Homosexuals, Transgenders and those persons claiming gender self-identification will not be allowed to foster or adopt children.
2175. There will be no public funding of homosexuality, transgenderism or gender self-identification. There will be no "pride" marches, demonstrations or other public or media promotion of such sexual dysfunction in any form.
2176. All charities, organisations, helplines and support groups specifically or primarily dealing with, advising or promoting the interests of Homosexuals, Transgenders (as defined) or non-whites will be abolished. Any organiser or spokesman for any such groups will be deemed prima facie to be a Dark Force Collaborator.
2177. Sexual misconduct with children under the age of 18 by adults in authority over them or in a teaching role in respect of them is an appalling and unforgivable breach of trust, weakening and corroding the whole of society and will be treated with zero tolerance. This plague will be rooted out and eliminated.
2178. Practising sexual intercourse with a child under 12 is an obscene curse and will be treated with zero tolerance and very severe penalties.

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen).*

- Promoting the Gender Agenda.
- Promoting the Process of Sexual Degeneration of the Young to any person under 18 years of age. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of ten years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**
- Activism to promote any of the Strategies Used to Promote Sexual Dysfunction.
- Claiming, using or promoting Homosexual Privilege.
- Claiming, using or promoting Transgender, Gender Self-Identification and Non-Binary Privilege.
- Administering medical interventions including surgery and/or hormone treatment associated with transgenderism or gender reassignment in respect of a person under 25 years of age, unless the action was carried out under genuine and strict professional medical conditions.
- Providing special facilities, advantage or treatment, quotas, job-entitlement, privilege, facilities, funding, exclusivity, education or legal dispensation to homosexuals, transgenders or those claiming gender self-identification or non-binary status by reason of their sexual circumstances.
- Sexual misconduct with a child under the age of 18 by an adult in authority over them or in a teaching role in respect of them. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of twenty years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**
- Practising sexual intercourse of any nature with a child under 12. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"** [\[see page 1019\]](#).





# Employment

## TABLE OF CONTENTS:

1. Key Employment Positions . . . . .	Page 1219
2. Persons barred from holding any Key Employment Position . . . . .	Page 1221
3. As a condition for holding a Key Employment Position, a person must sign an Undertaking to comply with the Principles of Good Citizenship . . . . .	Page 1223
4. The Register of Restricted Employment. . . . .	Page 1225
5. The Register of Permitted Employment . . . . .	Page 1227
6. Directly Enforceable Offences relating to Employment. . . . .	Page 1229



# 1. Key Employment Positions

## PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2179. "Key Employment Positions" are specified capacities, employments, positions, posts and appointments of key power, authority and influence in the country. They include an elected capacity, employment, position, post or appointment with any of the following types of organisations ("Key Employment Organisation") or in any of the following capacities:

- (1) Prime Minister or Government Minister (as defined).
  - Refer to Section: "ALL GOVERNMENT MINISTERS WILL BE DISMISSED"** [\[see page 1357\]](#).
- (2) MP, Member of a National Assembly, Local Councillor and Police and Crime Commissioner.
  - Refer to Section: "ALL MPs, MEMBERS OF NATIONAL ASSEMBLIES, LOCAL COUNCILLORS AND POLICE AND CRIME COMMISSIONERS WILL BE DISMISSED, SUBJECT TO THE RIGHT TO APPLY FOR REINSTATEMENT"** [\[see page 1359\]](#).
- (3) The British Public Sector, meaning as follows:
  - **British Public Sector.** The "British Public Sector" means all National Government, Local Government, the Civil Service, Government Services and Agencies, the Bank of England, the National Lending Bank, financial authorities, Quangos (Quasi-NGOs or Government funded NGOs and charities), State Monitoring bodies or "Watchdogs", the NHS, the National Education System, the Police, the Armed Services, the Intelligence and Secret Services and all other organisations receiving full or partial public funding, directly or indirectly, from the British Government.
- (4) Judge (as defined).
  - Refer to Section: "ADMINISTRATION OF JUSTICE AND THE LEGAL PROFESSION"** [\[see page 1509\]](#) [\[clause 2808.\(1\)\]](#).
- (5) The National Security Department.
  - Refer to Section: "COMPOSITION AND STATUS OF THE NATIONAL SECURITY DEPARTMENT"** [\[see page 1609\]](#).
- (6) The Bank of England.

- Refer to Section: "CREATION OF NEW SOVEREIGN MONEY BY THE BANK OF ENGLAND"** [\[see page 1297\]](#).
- (7) The Crown Accession Panel.
- Refer to Section: "CHANGE IN THE RULING BRITISH ROYAL DYNASTY"** [\[see page 1011\]](#).
- (8) The Personal Liberty Commission.
- Refer to Section: "PERSONAL LIBERTY COMMISSION"** [\[see page 1597\]](#).
- (9) The Transitional Council of State.
- Refer to Section: "THE STATUTE OF REFORM: THE TRANSITIONAL COUNCIL OF STATE"** [\[see page 1659\]](#).
- (10) Any Broadcasting Infrastructure Company or any Broadcast Production Organisation.
- Refer to Section: "REFORM OF BROADCASTING"** [\[see page 1233\]](#).
- (11) Any role with the National Education System and any Education Management Trust, including all teachers and lecturers and all administrative and support staff.
- Refer to Section: "REFORMING THE STRUCTURE OF EDUCATION"** [\[see page 1259\]](#).
- (12) Any Marketing and Public Relations Organisation.
- Refer to Section: "CORRUPTION BY MARKETING AND PUBLIC RELATIONS ORGANISATIONS WILL BE STOPPED"** [\[see page 1415\]](#).

## 2. *Persons barred from holding any Key Employment Position*

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

2180. A **Dark Force Collaborator** is not a member of the Dark Force, but is a person who deliberately assists with implementing the Plan. This assistance may be given openly or secretly. Many are very fanatical and aspire to be admitted to the Dark Force. They are the enemies of the British people.

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2181. **Dark Force Collaborators will be barred from holding any Key Employment Position.** The poison injected into society by the Dark Force over many decades has caused many of those who hold power, authority or influence in the country to be Dark Force Collaborators and accordingly unsuitable for holding any Key Employment Position. A vast proportion of the British Ruling Elite are Dark Force Collaborators. There cannot be any improvement in the country unless all Dark Force Collaborators are removed from all positions of power, authority and influence. There will be procedures to identify all Dark Force Collaborators, and they will be dismissed from any Key Employment Position and barred from holding any future Key Employment Position. Certain classes of persons who are deemed prima facie to be Dark Force Collaborators will have a right of appeal under the Reinstatement Appeals Procedure.

2182. Action will be taken to identify all Dark Force Collaborators.

- Refer to Section: "ALL DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS WILL BE REMOVED FROM ALL POSITIONS OF POWER, AUTHORITY AND INFLUENCE" [see page 1351].**

2183. In the case of all persons identified as Dark Force Collaborators:

- They will be dismissed from all Key Employment Positions and will be barred from holding any future elected capacity, employment, position, post or appointment in any Key Employment Position. An entry to this effect will be made in the Register of Restricted Employment.

- Refer to Section: "KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS" [see page 1219].**

- Refer to Section: "THE REGISTER OF RESTRICTED EMPLOYMENT" [see page 1225].**

2184. Any person who is not or has ceased to be a British Citizen is barred from holding any Key Employment Position.

2185. There is concern about Jews and Muslims acting responsibly in accordance with the interests of the people of Britain as a whole in view of their separative cultures. Accordingly, special conditions relate to Jews and Muslims.

- (1) Without being able to show a personal record of past and present acceptance of and alignment with the Principles of Good Citizenship (and future compliance):
  - (a) No Jew can be employed in any Key Employment Position. See definition of a Jew [\[see page 883\]](#) [\[clause 1553\]](#).
  - (b) No Jew can stand as a candidate in an election in respect of any Key Employment Position.
  - (c) No Muslim can be employed in any Key Employment Position. See definition of a Muslim [\[see page 1191\]](#) [\[clause 2103\]](#).
  - (d) No Muslim can stand as a candidate in an election in respect of any Key Employment Position.
- (2) No Jew or Muslim can serve as a member of the Government, or serve as a Judge in the Direct Enforcement Court, or be employed in any capacity with the Bank of England, the National Lending Bank or the National Security Department, or serve on or be employed in any capacity with the Personal Liberty Commission, the Crown Accession Panel or the Transitional Council of State or be employed in any capacity as a Senior State Official. Appropriate entries will be made in the Register of Restricted Employment.
  - Refer to Section: "THE NATURE OF JEWISHNESS"** [\[see page 837\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "THE CULTURE OF ISLAM"** [\[see page 1189\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "SPECIAL CONDITIONS RELATING TO THE EMPLOYMENT OF JEWS"** [\[see page ?\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "SPECIAL CONDITIONS RELATING TO THE EMPLOYMENT OF MUSLIMS"** [\[see page 1191\]](#).

### ***3. As a condition for holding a Key Employment Position, a person must sign an Undertaking to comply with the Principles of Good Citizenship***

#### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

2186. As a condition for holding any Key Employment Position a person must sign an Undertaking to comply with the Principles of Good Citizenship.

*I hereby undertake that I will at all times comply with the Principles of Good Citizenship.*

- Refer to Section: "THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP"** [\[see page 1155\]](#).

2187. The Principles of Good Citizenship are the standards by which employment in Key Employment Positions is permitted and regulated, and the standards used under the Reinstatement Appeals Procedure.

- The Universal Spiritual Laws are the central moral root of The Counter Revolution. The Universal Spiritual Laws are the basis of the Modern Catechism, and the Modern Catechism itself is incorporated in the Principles of Good Citizenship. The Principles of Good Citizenship are made mandatory in many public functions and operations.

- Refer to Section: "UNIVERSAL SPIRITUAL LAWS"** [\[see page 1687\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "THE MODERN CATECHISM"** [\[see page 1151\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP"** [\[see page 1155\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "MANDATORY APPLICATIONS OF THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP"** [\[see page 1147\]](#) [\[clause 2003.\(2\)\]](#).

2188. In the case of a person who significantly fails to observe an Undertaking to comply with the Principles of Good Citizenship:

- They will be dismissed from all Key Employment Positions and will be barred from holding any future elected capacity, employment, position, post or appointment in any Key Employment Position. An entry to this effect will be made in the Register of Restricted Employment.

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Breach of an Undertaking to comply with the Principles of Good Citizenship.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*



## 4. *The Register of Restricted Employment*

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2189. The Register of Restricted Employment is an on-line, public, read-only, Strategic Database which is managed by the National Security Department.

- Refer to Section: "**STRATEGIC DATABASES**" [\[see page 1605\]](#).

2190. If any person is subject to any restriction on their employment a relevant entry is made on the Register of Restricted Employment in respect of such person.

2191. Employment of any person in breach of the restrictions registered in respect of such person on the Register of Restricted Employment is prohibited.



## 5. *The Register of Permitted Employment*

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2192. The Register of Permitted Employment is an on-line, public, read-only, Strategic Database which is managed by the National Security Department.

- Refer to Section: "**STRATEGIC DATABASES**" [\[see page 1605\]](#).

2193. Any person who is not a British Citizen but has a current work permit is entered on the Register of Permitted Employment.

2194. Employment of any person who is not a British Citizen and not registered on the Register of Permitted Employment is prohibited.



## 6. *Directly Enforceable Offences relating to Employment*

### **DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Employing any person in breach of any restrictions registered in respect of such person on the Register of Restricted Employment.
- Being employed in breach of any restrictions registered on the Register of Restricted Employment.
- Employing any person who is not a British Citizen and is not registered on the Register of Permitted Employment.
- Being employed in any Key Employment Position and failing to comply with the Principles of Good Citizenship.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
[\[see page 1019\]](#).



# Reform of the media

## TABLE OF CONTENTS:

1. Reform of Broadcasting . . . . .	Page 1233
▪ The Broadcasting Code . . . . .	Page 1239
▪ The Drama and Feature Films Code . . . . .	Page 1243
2. Reform of Non-Broadcast Media . . . . .	Page 1245
▪ The Non-Broadcast Media Code . . . . .	Page 1247
3. Internet and Social Media World Monopolies will be regulated . . . . .	Page 1249
▪ Stipulated Internet and Social Media World Monopolies . . . . .	Page 1253
▪ The Internet and Social Media World Monopoly Code . . . . .	Page 1255





# 1. Reform of Broadcasting

## TABLE OF CONTENTS:

▪ <i>The Broadcasting Code</i> . . . . .	Page 1239
▪ <i>The Drama and Feature Films Code</i> . . . . .	Page 1243

## BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- The gentle brainwashing and brain-numbing power of Broadcasting is phenomenal. It is a longstanding and subliminal process of indoctrination, so viewers often do not know which are their thoughts and which are thoughts imprinted on them. It can make otherwise very normal and balanced people uncharacteristically and intensely, and even angrily, support unreasonable and unsubstantiated Dark Force propaganda, quite unaware of how they have been manipulated.
- The constant delivery of TV propaganda has ensured that people accept the brainwashing narrative of the TV with very little intellectual or rational monitoring of it. The message works on a subconscious or hypnotic level, which accepts the message without question. The rational consciousness or intellect usually operates to monitor sensory input, however since TV causes the viewer to move into an Alpha brain wave condition, this switches off the intellect, and the input from the TV is logged unchallenged. Accordingly, viewers have their opinions formed directly by the input from the TV, and they do not realise it. The great mass of people do not realise that their thoughts and opinions are not their own; they think the false is true; they pick up false ideas through the propaganda truly believing that it represents their own opinions. People have handed over control of their opinions and views to the Broadcasters. To paraphrase Marx, "TV is the opium of the masses". They have been effectively enslaved by the Dark Force.
- TV has been very damaging to people and society, but 24 hour TV has been catastrophic, for it has prolonged and intensified the process, leaving people with no time or space to themselves, no time or space to sense their own inner spiritual identity or to form their own opinions and views. Human development—emotional, mental and spiritual—has been stunted, leaving people without the resources to withstand the negative influence of the Dark Force which dominates the TV message. The time spent watching TV has inevitably caused a severe reduction in the time available for community events and human interaction. 24 hour TV is a curse on people and on society; it has had a poisonous effect upon families, local communities and human interactivity with people becoming more isolated; its effect on children has been very weakening and damaging.
- A tiny group of people control Broadcasting (and they in their turn are controlled by the Dark Force). They have huge influence and now determine

what society thinks is morally good and what is morally bad, what is true and what is untrue, what is important and what is unimportant. They effectively create the culture of the country. These people have created a religion-substitute of entirely materialistic values which is minutely controlled by the Dark Force. This is particularly important and significant because, since the imposition of the Destructive Values, there is no set of traditional values available any more.

- Broadcasting complies with the Dark Force's requirements by using "Corrupt Broadcasting Practices".
  - **Refer to Section: "CORRUPT BROADCASTING PRACTICES"**  
*[see page 247].*
- The State Terrorism brought in by the British Government on the excuse of the Fake Virus Crisis showed the astonishing power of Broadcasting to influence and control people; the corrupt activities of the British Government which caused such terrible mass and irrational panic, would not have been possible without the support of Broadcasting using the Corrupt Broadcasting Practices.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE FAKE VIRUS CRISIS TRANCE"**  
*[see page 685].*

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

2195. Corrupt misuse of Broadcasting is absolutely critical to the ability of the Dark Force to advance the Plan; it is the Dark Force's most essential and critical power.

**WITHOUT CONTROL OF BROADCASTING, THE DARK FORCE IS BEATEN.**

2196. The terrible tragedy is how easily the vast majority of people were fooled and manipulated by Broadcasting.

- **Refer to Section: "MIND-CONTROL BY BROADCASTING"** *[see page 253].*

2197. **Reform of Broadcasting.** The British Government and the Dark Force would be completely unable to achieve their intention to destroy British civilisation if they did not have the decisive and vital support of Broadcasting. The deliberate generation of unwarranted fear and deliberate distribution of lies, deceit, distortion and false information have made Broadcasting the key enemy of the British people. Broadcasting is so crucial to the Dark Force's implementation of the Plan, and the hypnotic and mind-controlling effects of Broadcasting are so poisonous and so devastatingly effective, that the present structures and institutions of Broadcasting must be completely destroyed. No reforms under the Programme of National Reform will be possible while the present system of Dark Force controlled Broadcasting remains in place and able to manipulate to promote the agenda of the Dark Force. The first and crucial action to be taken by the First Reformed Parliament therefore will be to set in hand the reform of Broadcasting.

- Refer to Section: "**FIRST REFORMED PARLIAMENT**" [see page 1657] [clause 3113.(1)].

2198. The present structures and institutions of Broadcasting will be destroyed with permanent removal of all staff (other than technicians). New structures and institutions will be established.

2199. The aim is to ensure that people recover their independence of thought.

### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

2200. "Broadcasting" means terrestrial and satellite TV and radio together with all broadcast films, broadcast advertising and broadcast marketing.

2201. The BBC and all other British broadcasting organisations ("Existing Broadcasters") will stop making broadcast programmes.

2202. All Existing Broadcasters will be abolished.

2203. Employment in any Broadcasting Infrastructure Company or in any Broadcast Production Organisation is a Key Employment Position.

- Refer to Section: "**KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS**" [see page 1219].

2204. In the case of all the staff and management of the Existing Broadcasters (other than technical staff):

- (1) They will be dismissed from all their current employment, appointments and posts
- (2) They will be dismissed from all Key Employment Positions and will be barred from holding any future elected capacity, employment, position, post or appointment in any Key Employment Position. An entry to this effect will be made in the Register of Restricted Employment.

- Refer to Section: "**KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS**" [see page 1219].

- Refer to Section: "**PERSONS BARRED FROM HOLDING ANY KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITION**" [see page 1221].

- Refer to Section: "**THE REGISTER OF RESTRICTED EMPLOYMENT**" [see page 1225].

- (3) They will not have the right to apply for reinstatement.

2205. Ofcom will be abolished.

2206. All broadcast programmes will be created by independent production companies ("Broadcast Production Organisations").
2207. The broadcasting assets, broadcasting infrastructure and premises formerly owned by the Existing Broadcasters will be transferred to separate companies ("Broadcasting Infrastructure Companies") whose only duty is to maintain the infrastructure, and make it available for hire and use by Broadcast Production Organisations. Broadcasting Infrastructure Companies will operate in a role rather like that of Network Rail Infrastructure Limited.
2208. Broadcast Production Organisations can hire all technical staff and other facilities required to make their programme, including renting all production premises. They can use the facilities and premises owned and provided by any of the Broadcasting Infrastructure Companies if they wish, or from elsewhere.
2209. There will be as many channels provided by the Broadcasting Infrastructure Companies as are necessary to broadcast all the programmes ready for broadcast.
2210. Every programme broadcast must have a producer who is personally and professionally responsible for that programme ("Programme Producer").
2211. All Broadcasting which can be accessed by any British Citizen within the British Isles is required to comply with the Broadcasting Code and the Drama and Feature Films Code.
- Refer to Section: **"THE BROADCASTING CODE"** [see page 1239].
  - Refer to Section: **"THE DRAMA AND FEATURE FILMS CODE"** [see page 1243].
2212. Any failure to comply with the Broadcasting Code or the Drama and Feature Films Code in respect of any broadcast programme is a Directly Enforceable Offence by the Broadcast Production Organisation concerned and the relevant Programme Producer, and enforceable independently and directly by any British Citizen.
2213. Sentences that can be imposed in respect of any drama or feature film that breaches the Drama and Feature Films Code include the following:
- Refer to Section: **"SENTENCES FOR BREACH OF THE DRAMA AND FEATURE FILMS CODE"** [see page 1044] [clause 1823].
2214. 24 hour TV Broadcasting has been very damaging and will be ended.
- (1) TV Broadcasting will only be permitted within the time period stipulated in the Broadcasting Code.
  - (2) The aim is to ensure that people have more time away from TV, so that community activities will develop naturally with a renaissance of local

activities and voluntary work. We will rebuild families, local communities and human interactivity.

- **Refer to Section: "STRENGTHENING OF GENUINE AND MUTUALLY SUPPORTIVE LOCAL COMMUNITIES" [see page 1119].**

(3) The aim is to ensure that children are kept away from TV with activities. With the development of genuine and mutually supportive local communities, funds will be made available for the creation of locally-run residential activity camps to advance children's individuality, independence, initiative, development and interaction.

(4) The hours allowed for radio broadcasting will be unchanged.

2215. No organisation providing Broadcasting or any Non-Broadcast Media is allowed to receive any payment or other financial incentive, whether by advertising or otherwise, from the British Government, any part of the British Public Sector or from any Prohibited Supplier of Funding.

- **British Public Sector.** The "British Public Sector" means all National Government, Local Government, the Civil Service, Government Services and Agencies, the Bank of England, the National Lending Bank, financial authorities, Quangos (Quasi-NGOs or Government funded NGOs and charities), State Monitoring bodies or "Watchdogs", the NHS, the National Education System, the Police, the Armed Services, the Intelligence and Secret Services and all other organisations receiving full or partial public funding, directly or indirectly, from the British Government.

- **Refer to Section: "FUNDING BY PROHIBITED SUPPLIERS OF FUNDING WILL BE PROHIBITED" [see page 1409].**

2216. Corruption by advertising will be prevented

- **Refer to Section: "CORRUPTION BY ADVERTISING WILL BE PREVENTED" [see page 1413].**

2217. Broadcasting is subject to the Directly Enforceable Offences System.

2218. Monopoly Media Groups will be broken up.

- **Refer to Section: "MONOPOLY MEDIA GROUPS WILL BE BROKEN UP" [see page 1399].**

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Using any Corrupt Broadcasting Practices.
- Any failure to comply with the Broadcasting Code when required to do so.

- Any failure to comply with the Drama and Feature Films Code when required to do so.
- Conspiring to arrange illegal advertising and commercial boycotts.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
[\[see page 1019\]](#).

## ■ THE BROADCASTING CODE

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2219. All Broadcasting which can be accessed by any British Citizen within the British Isles is required to comply with the Broadcasting Code and the Drama and Feature Films Code.

2220. The principles of the Broadcasting Code are as follows:

- (1) Broadcasting must give a fair and complete presentation of the subjects covered.
- (2) Broadcasting must not contain any lie or deliberate deceit whether directly or by omission.
- (3) Broadcasting must not use any Corrupt Broadcasting Practices.
  - **Refer to Section: "CORRUPT BROADCASTING PRACTICES"**  
*[see page 247].*
- (4) The following will be banned:
  - Using hypnotic or psychically entrancing techniques, sounds or music in Broadcasting and films, or using or allowing to be used any psychotronic effect in connection with or superimposed on any broadcast signals, or using any ultrasonic sounds or beacons for data collection or otherwise.
- (5) There must be no promotion of the Destructive Values.
- (6) There must be no censoring of "disinformation".
  - **Misinformation, disinformation and malinformation (MDM).**  
Accusations of MDM are just someone else's subjective opinions and so these concepts are rejected as scam. This is simply censorship by the elite to protect their narrative. No-one has the right to decree that any information or opinions are wrong and can be suppressed. They tried the same with Galileo and heliocentrism. "Fact-checkers" are paid agents of the elite and so have no status. This censorship is in direct breach of the Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech, the Broadcasting Code, the Non-Broadcasting Code and the Internet and Social Media World Monopolies Code. Any attempt to penalise MDM is a Directly Enforceable Offence, and so every British Citizen has the right to take independent legal action to redress it.
- (7) Promotion of the Process of Sexual Degeneration of the Young is expressly prohibited.

- **The Process of Sexual Degeneration of the Young.** There is an unprecedented attack on white children and young people of all ages by encouraging the Gender Agenda and other forms of deliberate sexualisation. The sexualisation of very young children is promoted by the UN and is an appalling wickedness. This process is designed by the Dark Force to rot the very foundations of white civilisation and to cause its final breakdown. This process operates largely in schools and Broadcasting but also through other organisations and media, and can involve activities such as public Drag Queen presentations and explicit public cross-dressing exhibitionism and marches.
- (8) Broadcasting must comply with the Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech.
- **Refer to Section: "INHERENT RIGHT TO FREEDOM OF SPEECH"**  
*[see page 1075].*
- (9) Broadcasting must comply with the Principles of Good Citizenship.
- **Refer to Section: "THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP"**  
*[see page 1155].*
- (10) Subject to the conditions for valid Citizen Enquiries, Broadcasters must produce, when requested by any British Citizen, sufficient, independent and verifiable evidence to prove and validate the honesty, accuracy, fairness and completeness of all presentations, statements, news, opinions and information provided by them.
- **Refer to Section: "CITIZEN ENQUIRIES"** *[see page 1001].*
- (11) A media organisation shall not produce news or other output unduly favouring organisations paying for advertising or providing other financial incentives in favour of that media organisation.
- **Refer to Section: "CORRUPTION BY ADVERTISING WILL BE PREVENTED"**  
*[see page 1413].*
- (12) All dramas and feature films presented, broadcast or streamed must be licensed by the National Security Department as complying with the Drama and Feature Films Code.
- **Refer to Section: "THE DRAMA AND FEATURE FILMS CODE"**  
*[see page 1243].*
- (13) Non-whites or images thereof, must not be included in any programme, production, film, advertising, marketing or webpage for racial quota reasons, positive affirmation reasons or in pursuit of any aspect of Anti-White Hate.



- (14) All broadcast advertisements must comply with the Broadcasting Code.
- (15) TV Broadcasting will only be possible between 19:00 and 23:00 on any day.



## ■ THE DRAMA AND FEATURE FILMS CODE

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2221. All dramas and feature films presented, broadcast or streamed must be licensed by the National Security Department as complying with the Drama and Feature Films Code.

2222. To be licensed as complying with the Drama and Feature Films Code a drama or film production must comply with the following principles:

- (1) There must be no promotion of the Destructive Values.
- (2) Promotion of the Process of Sexual Degeneration of the Young is expressly prohibited.
  - **The Process of Sexual Degeneration of the Young.** There is an unprecedented attack on white children and young people of all ages by encouraging the Gender Agenda and other forms of deliberate sexualisation. The sexualisation of very young children is promoted by the UN and is an appalling wickedness. This process is designed by the Dark Force to rot the very foundations of white civilisation and to cause its final breakdown. This process operates largely in schools and Broadcasting but also through other organisations and media, and can involve activities such as public Drag Queen presentations and explicit public cross-dressing exhibitionism and marches.
- (3) There must be no Malicious Casting.
  - **Refer to Section: "MALICIOUS CASTING IN DRAMA AND FEATURE FILMS"** [see page 249] [clause 355.(13)].
- (4) Non-whites or images thereof, must not be included in any programme, production, film, advertising, marketing or webpage for racial quota reasons, positive affirmation reasons or in pursuit of any aspect of Anti-White Hate.
  - **Refer to Section: "THERE WILL BE NATIONAL COHERENCE WITH A SINGLE COLOUR-BLIND CULTURE (ALL OTHER CULTURES WILL BE ELIMINATED)"** [see page 1161].



## 2. Reform of Non-Broadcast Media

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

- *The Non-Broadcast Media Code*..... Page 1247

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2223. "Non-Broadcast Media" means all commercial sources of information and political opinion, including every aspect of entertainment, websites, computer games, popular music, films, plays, books, magazines, national and local newspaper publishing, advertising and marketing (but excluding predominately non-commercial independent websites)—which are not classified as "Broadcasting" or Internet and Social Media World Monopolies.
2224. All Non-Broadcast Media available to British Citizens within the British Isles is required to comply with the Non-Broadcast Media Code.
- Refer to Section: "THE NON-BROADCAST MEDIA CODE" [see page 1247].**
2225. Non-Broadcast Media is subject to the Directly Enforceable Offences System.
2226. No company, organisation or professional body representing or monitoring advertising or marketing professionals or otherwise shall require or advise any breach of the Non-Broadcast Media Code.
2227. No organisation providing Broadcasting or any Non-Broadcast Media is allowed to receive any payment or other financial incentive, whether by advertising or otherwise, from the British Government, any part of the British Public Sector or from any Prohibited Supplier of Funding.
- Refer to Section: "FUNDING BY PROHIBITED SUPPLIERS OF FUNDING WILL BE PROHIBITED" [see page 1409].**
2228. Corruption by advertising will be prevented.
- Refer to Section: "CORRUPTION BY ADVERTISING WILL BE PREVENTED" [see page 1413].**
2229. Sentences that can be imposed in respect of any drama or feature film that breaches the Drama and Feature Films Code include the following:
- Refer to Section: "SENTENCES FOR BREACH OF THE DRAMA AND FEATURE FILMS CODE" [see page 1044] [clause 1823].**

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Any failure to comply with the Non-Broadcast Media Code when required to do so.
- Any organisation or professional body requiring or advising the use of non-whites or images thereof in any advertising or marketing production.
- Conspiring to arrange illegal advertising and commercial boycotts.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
[\[see page 1019\]](#).

## ■ THE NON-BROADCAST MEDIA CODE

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2230. All Non-Broadcast Media available to British Citizens within the British Isles is required to comply with the Non-Broadcast Media Code.

2231. The principles of the Non-Broadcast Media Code are as follows:

- (1) There must be no promotion of the First Series of the Destructive Values.
- (2) There must be no extreme or disproportionate promotion of the Second Series of the Destructive Values.
- (3) There must be no censoring of "disinformation".
  - **Misinformation, disinformation and malinformation (MDM).** Accusations of MDM are just someone else's subjective opinions and so these concepts are rejected as scam. This is simply censorship by the elite to protect their narrative. No-one has the right to decree that any information or opinions are wrong and can be suppressed. They tried the same with Galileo and heliocentrism. "Fact-checkers" are paid agents of the elite and so have no status. This censorship is in direct breach of the Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech, the Broadcasting Code, the Non-Broadcasting Code and the Internet and Social Media World Monopolies Code. Any attempt to penalise MDM is a Directly Enforceable Offence, and so every British Citizen has the right to take independent legal action to redress it.
- (4) Promotion of the Process of Sexual Degeneration of the Young is expressly prohibited.
  - **The Process of Sexual Degeneration of the Young.** There is an unprecedented attack on white children and young people of all ages by encouraging the Gender Agenda and other forms of deliberate sexualisation. The sexualisation of very young children is promoted by the UN and is an appalling wickedness. This process is designed by the Dark Force to rot the very foundations of white civilisation and to cause its final breakdown. This process operates largely in schools and Broadcasting but also through other organisations and media, and can involve activities such as public Drag Queen presentations and explicit public cross-dressing exhibitionism and marches.
- (5) All dramas and feature films presented, broadcast or streamed must be licensed by the National Security Department as complying with the Drama and Feature Films Code.

- **Refer to Section: "THE DRAMA AND FEATURE FILMS CODE"**  
*[see page 1243].*
- (6) Non-whites or images thereof, must not be included in any programme, production, film, advertising, marketing or webpage for racial quota reasons, positive affirmation reasons or in pursuit of any aspect of Anti-White Hate.
- (7) A media organisation shall not produce news or other output unduly favouring organisations paying for advertising or providing other financial incentives in favour of that media organisation.
  - **Refer to Section: "CORRUPTION BY ADVERTISING WILL BE PREVENTED"**  
*[see page 1413].*
- (8) All magazines and national and local newspapers must in addition comply with the following principles:
  - (a) Magazines and national and local newspapers shall not contain any lie or deliberate deceit whether directly or by omission.
  - (b) Magazines and national and local newspapers shall not contain any unjustified fear-mongering.
  - (c) Subject to the conditions for valid Citizen Enquiries, magazines and national and local newspapers must produce, when requested by any British Citizen, sufficient, independent and verifiable evidence to prove and validate the honesty, accuracy, fairness and completeness of their contents.



### 3. *Internet and Social Media World Monopolies will be regulated*

#### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

- *Stipulated Internet and Social Media World Monopolies* ..... Page 1253
- *The Internet and Social Media World Monopoly Code* ..... Page 1255

#### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- Internet and Social Media World Monopolies have corruptly abused their monopolies to advance the Plan for the benefit of the Dark Force.
  - There has been unacceptable abuse by Internet and Social Media World Monopolies in silencing all opinions opposing the Plan and the Destructive Values, in particular those relating to Unfair Group Privilege.
  - During the Fake Virus Crisis there was massive and corrupt censorship by Internet and Social Media World Monopolies to ensure that there was world-wide uncritical presentation of the Dark Force's narrative in connection with the Fake Virus Crisis and in connection with the COVID-19 "vaccine". All opposing opinions were excluded and silenced.
    - **Refer to Section: "THE FAKE VIRUS CRISIS AND STATE TERRORISM" [see page 643].**
- Jewish Supremacists have an overwhelming dominance and control of the media, including Broadcasting, Non-Broadcast Media and the Internet and Social Media World Monopolies. This process of dominance and control through Monopoly Capitalism is emphasised by the total domination of world business shareholdings by the massive International Investment Corporations such as BlackRock (the CEO of BlackRock is Larry Fink who is Jewish). This control through Monopoly Capitalism has created very large and powerful Monopoly Media Groups which have been used to further the Process of Destruction by promoting the Destructive Values, in particular the processes of White Replacement, Anti-White Hate, Non-White Privilege and other Unfair Group Privileges, destruction of good relationships between white men and white women, white Female Supremacy, destruction of the white family and Sexual Dysfunction among white people. This dominance and control has been misused to promote unacceptable propaganda, deceit, lies and hate, and will now be broken up.

**PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

2232. Certain organisations are stipulated to be "Internet and Social Media World Monopolies".

- **Refer to Section: "STIPULATED INTERNET AND SOCIAL MEDIA WORLD MONOPOLIES" [see page 1253].**

2233. All Internet and Social Media World Monopolies are required to comply with the Internet and Social Media World Monopoly Code in respect of all their services which are available to British Citizens within the British Isles.

- **Refer to Section: "THE INTERNET AND SOCIAL MEDIA WORLD MONOPOLY CODE" [see page 1255].**

2234. Breach of the Internet and Social Media World Monopoly Code by any Internet and Social Media World Monopoly is a Directly Enforceable Offence, and enforceable independently and directly by any British Citizen.

2235. In any case brought against them for any Directly Enforceable Offence, the onus of proof is on each Internet and Social Media World Monopoly to prove they have complied with the Internet and Social Media World Monopoly Code. It will therefore be in the interests of all Internet and Social Media World Monopolies to set in hand their own self-regulatory internal procedures to provide them with the evidence to prove that they have at all times acted in complete compliance.

2236. Sentences that can be imposed on an Internet and Social Media World Monopoly in respect of a breach of the Internet and Social Media World Monopoly Code include the following:

- **Refer to Section: "SENTENCES FOR BREACH OF THE INTERNET AND SOCIAL MEDIA WORLD MONOPOLY CODE" [see page 1044] [clause 1824].**

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE: (Can be enforced by any British Citizen)**

- Any failure by an Internet and Social Media World Monopoly to comply with the Internet and Social Media World Monopoly Code.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*



## ■ STIPULATED INTERNET AND SOCIAL MEDIA WORLD MONOPOLIES

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2237. The following organisations are currently stipulated to be "Internet and Social Media World Monopolies". Others will be added as time goes on.

- (1) Amazon
- (2) Twitter
- (3) Facebook
- (4) Google
- (5) YouTube
- (6) PayPal
- (7) Visa
- (8) MasterCard
- (9) Spotify
- (10) LinkedIn
- (11) Wikipedia
- (12) GoFundMe
- (13) Vimeo



## ■ THE INTERNET AND SOCIAL MEDIA WORLD MONOPOLY CODE

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2238. All Internet and Social Media World Monopolies are required to comply with the Internet and Social Media World Monopoly Code in respect of all their services which are available to British Citizens within the British Isles.

2239. The principles of the Internet and Social Media World Monopoly Code are as follows:

- An "Internet and Social Media World Monopoly" is any organisation stipulated to be an Internet and Social Media World Monopoly in respect of any of their services which are available to users in Britain.
  - (1) Internet and Social Media World Monopolies must not conduct or allow to be conducted any political interference with the affairs of any user.
  - (2) Internet and Social Media World Monopolies must not maliciously, unfairly or inappropriately disadvantage any user.
  - (3) Internet and Social Media World Monopolies must not maliciously, unfairly or inappropriately distort any information presented to any user.
  - (4) There must be no censoring of "disinformation".
- **Misinformation, disinformation and malinformation (MDM).**

Accusations of MDM are just someone else's subjective opinions and so these concepts are rejected as scam. This is simply censorship by the elite to protect their narrative. No-one has the right to decree that any information or opinions are wrong and can be suppressed. They tried the same with Galileo and heliocentrism. "Fact-checkers" are paid agents of the elite and so have no status. This censorship is in direct breach of the Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech, the Broadcasting Code, the Non-Broadcasting Code and the Internet and Social Media World Monopolies Code. Any attempt to penalise MDM is a Directly Enforceable Offence, and so every British Citizen has the right to take independent legal action to redress it.

  - (5) Internet and Social Media World Monopolies must comply with the Inherent Right to Freedom of Speech.
    - **Refer to Section: "INHERENT RIGHT TO FREEDOM OF SPEECH"**  
[\[see page 1075\]](#).
  - (6) All dramas and feature films presented, broadcast or streamed must be licensed by the National Security Department as complying with the Drama and Feature Films Code.

- Refer to Section: "THE DRAMA AND FEATURE FILMS CODE"**  
*[see page 1243].*
- (7) Internet and Social Media World Monopolies must at all times avoid breaching the Principles of Good Citizenship in their relationship or dealings with British Citizens.
- Refer to Section: "THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP"**  
*[see page 1155].*
- (8) Internet and Social Media World Monopolies must ensure at all times that their services are open to all without requirement for any Digital ID or similar restriction or condition.



# Reform of Education

## TABLE OF CONTENTS:

1. Reforming the structure of the National Education System. . . . .	Page 1259
(1) Education in schools . . . . .	Page 1267
■ The Reformed Teaching Code for Schools . . . . .	Page 1269
■ Code of Pupil Behaviour. . . . .	Page 1279
(2) Higher education . . . . .	Page 1281
■ The Reformed Teaching Code for Higher Education. . . . .	Page 1283
2. There will be a fundamental shift in higher education to degrees and courses in science and technology and away from "humanities" . . . . .	Page 1287
3. Students' Tuition Fees and Maintenance Grants will be paid in full in respect of Nationally Supportive Courses . . . . .	Page 1289



# 1. Reforming the structure of the National Education System

## TABLE OF CONTENTS:

(1) Education in schools .....	Page 1267
▪ The Reformed Teaching Code for Schools .....	Page 1269
▪ Code of Pupil Behaviour.....	Page 1279
(2) Higher education .....	Page 1281
▪ The Reformed Teaching Code for Higher Education.....	Page 1283

## BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- The Dark Force has had complete control of education for over 70 years. It controls the teachers, the teachers' unions, teacher training, degree courses relating to teaching, Local Authority Education Departments, the Department of Education, education consultants and Parent Teacher Associations.
- Control of education and its contamination was always one of the critical goals of the Frankfurt School, and it was achieved many years ago.
- Control over education is one of the key power bases of the Dark Force.
- Those involved with education form a tight group of political activists in government and outside it and no part of the education system is out of their control. Whilst they are in control, they prevent any reform; the ghost of Frankfurt School associate John Dewey is too strong. They form an immovable and irreparable "Education Cartel" (controlled by the Dark Force). The deliberate damage and devastation that they have done to the interests of children has been phenomenal.
- The current administration and monitoring of teaching and schools, and the conduct of teacher training is largely to enforce the political propaganda of the controlling Education Cartel. The vast majority of it is quite unnecessary for the teaching of children and very expensive. It is absolutely counter-productive and an active menace.
- When the Education Cartel achieved control of education they used the Corrupt Education Practices to brainwash and indoctrinate children and young people, and to deliberately degenerate, deskill and exclude white children and lower their educational attainments.

□ **Refer to Section: "DARK FORCE CONTROL OF ALL LEVELS OF EDUCATION" [see page 261].**

- Refer to Section: "**CORRUPT EDUCATION PRACTICES**"  
*[see page 265]*.
- Higher education has been used to brainwash students into being Dark Force Collaborators.
- Refer to Section: "**THE MAKING OF USEFUL DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS THROUGH HIGHER EDUCATION**" *[see page 269]*.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

2240. The abuse of education by the Education Cartel is a national scandal and has been so for a long time. Action will now be taken to extract the poison of 70 years and to start the process of rebuilding for the benefit of the children and young people.
2241. Britain is dying. If the British Ruling Elite continue their current practices the destruction of Britain is unavoidable. Private schools (and the leading universities) created and perpetuated the corrupt British Ruling Elite, with its selfishness, greed, moral corruption, contempt for "ordinary" people and its complete lack of integrity, honesty and responsibility to others. There is a critical need for a far wider range of people to run the country, and for this reason the education of all pupils from all backgrounds will be transformed and improved.
2242. The deliberate weakening and degeneration of young people under the Process of Destruction has been catastrophic. They have been betrayed. National survival depends on the strength, ability and character of the nation's young people. As the future of the country is in doubt and there is a considerable risk of complete breakdown, there must be a big contribution by young people to the rebuilding of the country for the benefit of all the people. The reforms to education will therefore be directed to developing the necessary personal characteristics, with personal discipline and dedication for the benefit of the country. Young people must learn that they are an integral and vital part of the nation as a whole. There is great character formation when young people see themselves as part of a greater whole for whom they have crucial responsibility. In this crisis, the reforms to education will therefore be intensive and dynamic in order to develop these characteristics for the benefit of each pupil individually and for the benefit of the nation.

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2243. There will be a fundamental reform of the entire national education system ("National Education System").
2244. "Education Institutions" include all pre-schools, schools, private schools, universities, colleges and training establishments in the country (including all private schools such as Eton and Westminster, and institutions such as Oxford and Cambridge colleges and the Open University).

2245. All Education Institutions will be closed down and reopened under the following revised circumstances.

- (1) Administration of all Education Institutions will now be on the basis of "Independent Management Status".
- (2) Independent Management Status means that all Education Institutions will be run by an Education Management Trust operating by virtue of an Education Management Contract.

2246. Education Management Trusts.

- (1) Any organisation proving satisfactory management skills and qualification can be an Education Management Trust. They can be profit-making organisations or companies, and they can be a subsidiary of a commercial company.
- (2) To operate as an Education Management Trust for any particular Education Institution, an organisation must enter into an Education Management Contract in respect of that Education Institution.
- (3) Education Management Trusts can enter into Education Management Contracts for more than one Education Institution.
- (4) The Education Management Trust for any Education Institution will receive their finance directly from the Treasury at Central Government, and they will be run as businesses, similar to that used nowadays by independent private grammar schools.

2247. Education Management Contracts will provide the terms and conditions on which an Education Management Trust will be authorised to provide an education service in respect of a specific Education Institution and, provided the conditions are met, the payment of finance by the Treasury at Central Government.

2248. There will be a National Education System website containing details of every Education Institution in the country. Any British Citizen can access the data on any Education Institution.

2249. Every Education Institution will be inspected every term by a Licensed Education Inspector licensed by the National Security Department. The Inspection Report will be in a standard format and will be logged on the National Education System website in respect of the Education Institution concerned. Any British Citizen can inspect the Inspection Reports for any Education Institution.

- Refer to Section: "LICENSING TEACHER TRAINING INSTITUTIONS, LICENSED EDUCATION INSPECTORS AND LICENSED INSTRUCTORS IN CONTINUING PROFESSIONAL DEVELOPMENT IN EDUCATION" [see page 1633].**

2250. **British Citizen investigation of performance.** Subject to the conditions for valid Citizen Enquiries, any British Citizen can investigate whether a Education Management Trust has properly complied with the provisions of its Education Management Contract for any Education Institution. The British Citizen does not need to have any relationship to a pupil or student at the Education Institution concerned. The British Citizen concerned may employ a firm of Education Advisers to advise and report. To enable them to do so the British Citizen can serve on the Education Management Trust lists of questions to be answered and require full disclosure of and access to all internal documentation, relating to the operation of the Education Management Trust in all its aspects, including teacher assessments, all marked National Examination papers (anonymised), minutes of the Trust and all internal administration files.

□ **Refer to Section: "CITIZEN ENQUIRIES" [see page 1001].**

2251. The following will be closed down:

- (1) The Department of Education.
  - Because all Education Institutions will now be managed on Independent Management Status and because of the new independent monitoring arrangements in respect of Education Management Trusts, the Department of Education will no longer have its previous monitoring and compliance duties or status, and accordingly its major roles are no longer required. There will be residual functions that have to be fulfilled, but these will be carried out by an entirely new organisation free of all the old staff.
- (2) All Local Authority Education Departments.
  - Because with the introduction of Independent Management Status there will be no need for Local Authority Education Departments.
- (3) Ofsted.

2252. The major problem is that the brainwashing of teachers, lecturers and support and administrative staff by the influence of the Dark Force has been very widespread, very sustained and very deep, making those persons damaging and dangerous to the well-being of children and young people. Drastic action is needed to correct this problem.

2253. The following persons ("Dismissed Education Employees") will be dismissed and replaced.

- (1) All teachers and lecturers and all support and administrative staff relating to all Education Institutions.
- (2) All the staff and administrators at the Department of Education.

- (3) All the staff and administrators at all Local Authority Education Departments.
- (4) All the staff and administrators at Ofsted.
- (5) All educational inspectors.
- (6) All the teaching staff and administrators in all officially recognised teacher training establishments.
- (7) All examiners from all existing Examination Boards.
- (8) All outside educational consultants.

2254. With respect to the Dismissed Education Employees:

- (1) They will be dismissed from all Key Employment Positions and will be barred from holding any future elected capacity, employment, position, post or appointment in any Key Employment Position. An entry to this effect will be made in the Register of Restricted Employment.
  - Refer to Section: "**KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS**" [\[see page 1219\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**PERSONS BARRED FROM HOLDING ANY KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITION**" [\[see page 1221\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**THE REGISTER OF RESTRICTED EMPLOYMENT**" [\[see page 1225\]](#).
- (2) They can apply for reinstatement under the Reinstatement Appeals Procedure—but this will only be approved if the applicant can show a personal record of past and present acceptance of and alignment with the Principles of Good Citizenship.
  - Refer to Section: "**THE REINSTATEMENT APPEALS PROCEDURE**" [\[see page 1599\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP**" [\[see page 1155\]](#).
- (3) Before a Dismissed Education Employee will be allowed to be employed in any situation in an Education Institution they will have to pass an appropriate level course in learning and becoming expert in the "Reformed Teaching Code for Schools" or the "Reformed Teaching Code for Higher Education" as the case may be, according to their specific proposed employment duties.

2255. Teacher training:

- (1) All institutions qualified to train teachers, lecturers and trainers for the National Education System ("Teacher Training Institutions") are required to be licensed by the National Security Department.
  - **Refer to Section: "LICENSING TEACHER TRAINING INSTITUTIONS, LICENSED EDUCATION INSPECTORS AND LICENSED INSTRUCTORS IN CONTINUING PROFESSIONAL DEVELOPMENT IN EDUCATION"**  
*[see page 1633].*
- (2) All training by Teacher Training Institutions will concentrate entirely on the "Reformed Teaching Code for Schools" or the "Reformed Teaching Code for Higher Education" as the case may be.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE REFORMED TEACHING CODE FOR SCHOOLS"**  
*[see page 1269].*

2256. Every qualified teacher, lecturer and trainer will be required to undertake Continuing Professional Development in Education.

- (1) Continuing Professional Development in Education can only be provided by Licensed Instructors in Continuing Professional Development in Education licensed as such by the National Security Department.
  - **Refer to Section: "LICENSING TEACHER TRAINING INSTITUTIONS, LICENSED EDUCATION INSPECTORS AND LICENSED INSTRUCTORS IN CONTINUING PROFESSIONAL DEVELOPMENT IN EDUCATION"**  
*[see page 1633].*
- (2) In all cases Continuing Professional Development in Education will concentrate entirely on the "Reformed Teaching Code for Schools" or the "Reformed Teaching Code for Higher Education" as the case may be.

2257. **All the lies and hate of the Destructive Values will be removed from all parts of the National Education System.** All books and teaching materials currently used will be withdrawn and will be replaced by books and teaching materials complying with the Principles of Good Citizenship.

2258. There will be no role in the National Education System for the Teachers' Unions (a dominant part of the Education Cartel) except in respect of their members' welfare, and they will not have any influence or consultative role over the running of education or of its curriculum. No industrial action of any sort against any Education Institution will be legal without 80% approval of the members employed in that Education Institution.

2259. All Common Purpose graduates in the National Education System will be dismissed whatever their role or seniority, and will no more hold any Key Employment Position.



- **Refer to Section: "PERSONS BARRED FROM HOLDING ANY KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITION" [see page 1221].**

2260. There will be no public funding, facilities or other benefits for student unions.
2261. The education of every young person under the age of 18 ("pupils") will be the legal responsibility of an Education Management Trust.
2262. No Education Institution will be allowed to receive funds from Prohibited Suppliers of Funding.
2263. There will be a fundamental shift in schools and higher education from teaching "humanities" to teaching mathematics, statistics, IT, electronics, engineering, technology and science to provide the skills that will drive the renaissance and regrowth of British industry and manufacturing. These degrees will have more prestige than all other degrees, and students on them will be more privileged, as maintenance grants in respect of them will be 30% higher than those paid for other courses.
2264. The de-skilling of white people will be stopped by requiring all medical, professional and other skill-based training organisations, higher education institutions and training posts to wholly prioritise British Citizens.
2265. As a temporary measure until all other cultures are eliminated (under the Principles of National Coherence to create a one united **COLOUR-BLIND** culture), in order to repair the terrible damage done to the education of white children by multiculturalism over a long period, it may be necessary for white children to go to white-only schools.
2266. The Reformed Teaching Code for Schools and the Reformed Teaching Code for Higher Education will have to be observed at all times.

- **Refer to Section: "THE REFORMED TEACHING CODE FOR SCHOOLS" [see page 1269].**
- **Refer to Section: "THE REFORMED TEACHING CODE FOR HIGHER EDUCATION" [see page 1283]**

2267. Breaches of either of these Codes are Directly Enforceable Offences, and enforceable independently and directly by any British Citizen.

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Any failure by an Education Management Trust or anyone employed by or contracted to an Education Management Trust to comply with any provisions of its Education Management Contract.
- Using any Corrupt Education Practices.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
[\[see page 1019\]](#).

## (1) Education in schools

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

- *The Reformed Teaching Code for Schools* ..... Page 1269
- *Code of Pupil Behaviour*..... Page 1279

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2268. The education of every young person under the age of 18 ("pupils") will be the legal responsibility of an Education Management Trust.

2269. Education Management Contracts for a school will specifically include the following:

- (1) The "Reformed Teaching Code for Schools" will be observed at all times.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE REFORMED TEACHING CODE FOR SCHOOLS"**  
*[see page 1269].*
- (2) No school shall have more than 500 pupils.
- (3) Class sizes shall not be greater than 20.
- (4) Education Management Trusts will have a legal duty to support and strengthen links between the pupil and their parents and family, so that the influence and values of the family are genuinely enhanced. Schools will be required to take into account the wishes of parents.
- (5) There will be a much greater emphasis on single gender schools and these will be created wherever necessary to meet demand from parents.
- (6) To avoid any Education Institution becoming a racial or religious ghetto, all Education Management Trusts in employing teachers or other staff or in enrolling pupils or students, are prohibited from taking a disproportionate number of Jews or Muslims relative to national population totals, in respect of any particular Education Institution.
- (7) Education Management Trusts will receive considerable financial inducements for every one of their pupils who go to university to study degrees in mathematics, statistics, IT, electronics, engineering, technology or science.
- (8) Parent Teacher Associations are often just another arm of the Education Cartel. Accordingly the Education Management Trust will be required to ensure that truly independent and beneficial Parent Teacher Associations operate free from any inappropriate influence. In particular Parent Teacher Associations will not be allowed to join PTA-UK or any similar charity.

- (9) Provided the Education Management Trust complies with its Education Management Contract, it may run its Education Institution in any way it wishes.

2270. Sports grounds will made available to all schools in the National Education System in an easily accessible location. Where physically possible, allotments or food growing areas under the Community Food Growing Project will also be made available to schools. These are deemed to be Authorised Government Expenditure of New Sovereign Money.

- Refer to Section: "AUTHORISED GOVERNMENT EXPENDITURE OF NEW SOVEREIGN MONEY" [see page 1305].**

2271. The family will be the central controlling authority and influence over their children. This will prevail over state interference except in the case of physical danger. The parents and particularly the father will be required to enforce discipline and the good behaviour of the child, and if the child misbehaves at school there will be financial penalties imposed on the parents.

## ■ THE REFORMED TEACHING CODE FOR SCHOOLS

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2272. The education of every young person under the age of 18 ("pupils") will be the legal responsibility of an Education Management Trust.

2273. The purposes of teaching under the "Reformed Teaching Code for Schools":

- (1) To provide every pupil with a full supply of the raw data and information needed to complete their education, with no pupil left out because of lack of wealth or privilege, or because of some laziness, outmoded habit, inadequacy or political motivation of a teacher.
- (2) Using that raw data, to ensure intellectual development with the ability to apply logical principles, rigorous standards of evidence, and careful reasoning to the analysis and discussion of information.
- (3) To enable every pupil to develop strength of character by adopting and abiding in the Modern Catechism.

□ Refer to Section: "THE MODERN CATECHISM" [\[see page 1151\]](#).

2274. The school will provide the following:

- (1) Priority Subjects:
  - (a) Achieving high competence in reading and writing in English, including the rules of spelling and grammar. This is the highest priority.
  - (b) Speaking in English.
  - (c) Mathematics.
  - (d) IT and electronics.
  - (e) Science, including physics, chemistry and biology.
- (2) Secondary Subjects:
  - (a) English literature, which will focus on the beauty of the classics of Western Civilisation.
  - (b) British History.
  - (c) Geography.

- (d) Languages (at age 11 onwards).
  - (e) Cosmology.
- (3) Supplementary Subjects:
- (a) Music, including singing and playing instruments.
  - (b) Art.
  - (c) Mechanical skills (such as woodworking and dressmaking).
  - (d) Individual body-mind coordination: dancing, ballet, gymnastics, martial arts, Tai Chi, Chi Gung, Yoga asanas.
  - (e) Psychic studies such as the development of telepathy, healing and remote viewing.
  - (f) Activities on the school sports ground: athletics, team games (for learning to work within a group).
- (4) Community responsibilities:
- The school and its pupils will be expected to play their part in strengthening genuine and mutually supportive local communities in the locality of the school. Every school will have a community organiser to coordinate these activities.
    - **Refer to Section: "STRENGTHENING OF GENUINE AND MUTUALLY SUPPORTIVE LOCAL COMMUNITIES"**  
*[see page 1119].*
- (5) The Community Food Growing Project:
- Wherever possible the school will join in the Community Food Growing Project in their community with allotments acquired under the Project. Pupils who take part will be allowed to keep any financial returns received from the relevant Community Food Selling Cooperative in respect of their contributions.
    - **Refer to Section: "THE COMMUNITY FOOD GROWING PROJECT"** *[see page 1537].*

2275. The key aim in all activities is excellence, not equality of outcome.

2276. The pupils in each academic year will be divided into streams based on ability.

2277. All existing Examination Boards will be abolished. There will be one National Examination Board.
2278. There will be an **external** examination marked by the National Examination Board in every subject at the end of each academic year.
2279. "O" levels and "A" levels will be abolished, all monitoring of a pupil's progress will be by continuous yearly assessment. This progress of the school's pupils can be monitored (anonymously) by any British Citizen.
2280. **All the lies and hate of the Destructive Values will be removed from all parts of the National Education System.** All books and teaching materials currently used will be withdrawn and will be replaced by books and teaching materials complying with the Principles of Good Citizenship.
2281. As part of the deliberate process of dumbing down pupils and students under the Corrupt Education Practices the information given to pupils and students has been deliberately limited. Moreover, the amount of information provided currently differs between Education Institutions and often depends on the politics, personal interests, background, dedication or knowledge of the teacher concerned. For the pupils and students it is a lottery as to what information they are given. There is a difference also between private and state institutions. It is not possible to rely on teachers to ensure that all pupils and students receive all the information they need. Accordingly, Core Workbooks will be commissioned and distributed to all pupils and students.
2282. For each year in each subject a Core Workbook will be provided to each pupil and student. These Core Workbooks contain all the knowledge for that subject in that age group required for the National Examination at the end of that year. These Core Workbooks are to be studied and memorised by each pupil and student. If the pupil and student is able to know, understand and explain the knowledge in the subject's Core Workbook for any year, they will pass the examination in that subject.
- (1) All Core Workbooks will be based on the Principles of Good Citizenship.
- Refer to Section: "THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP"**  
*[see page 1155].*
- (2) All other books that are used must be approved as complying with the Principles of Good Citizenship.
- (3) All teaching materials must comply with the Principles of Good Citizenship.
2283. Teachers will have **NO** discretion on what to teach or how to teach it or on which books to use. They will have to teach and explain the material in the Core Workbook concerned rigidly and exactly as presented, nothing less or different. The teacher has to ensure that they present all the material in the Core Workbook within

the number of available class days in the academic year. In each class day the pupil is told which pages of the Core Workbook are being covered in that class.

2284. Lesson notes and homework are essential aspects of the learning process. At the end of each class day the teacher will give each pupil notes on the information presented and explained during that class, and the pupil will be given homework based entirely on the relevant pages of the Core Workbook to be memorised by heart and/or answered and/or practised (where relevant), with reference to the Core Workbook where needed. During the next class the pupil will be tested on the material in the homework and written answers will be handed in for the teacher to assess the pupil's progress in understanding the material. The teacher will add notes to the homework and return it to the pupil who will place it in a looseleaf folder. The teacher will keep a copy of the homework, and a further copy will be retained by the school with the pupil's file. The pupil will be able to ask any question arising out of the homework and then the teacher will proceed to the next section of the Core Workbook.
2285. Inevitably there will always be considerable information that must be absorbed, and for much of this there is no alternative but memorisation of the information. Ability to analyse and interpret is critical and of the highest importance, but the basic data obviously has to be learnt before there can be any analysis or interpretation. There is an essential need to develop analytical thinking (not to be confused with Malicious Criticism, which is not allowed) and intellectual individuality. Examinations will be passed on firstly knowledge of the facts and secondly skills in analysis and interpretation, not (with one exception) on presentation of the "right" opinions or interpretation. Opinions and interpretation which are in breach of the Principles of Good Citizenship, or are in promotion of the Destructive Values, will not be allowed and will cause downgrading of marks; this is necessary to counter the sustained anti-human attack by the Dark Force to degrade humanity and destroy the fundamentals of civilisation.
2286. All National Examination examiners will have **NO** discretion on how to mark papers. The examiner will not know which Education Institution or part of the country the paper comes from. They will be trained to mark examination papers in an identical and consistent manner so that all examination papers throughout the whole country can be used as an equal and fair comparison between all examinees wherever they come from, and as a future teaching guide for the examinee. There will be an end to the present unfairness, favouritism, political bias and snobbery. The National Examinations are designed to be part of the examinee's learning process. Accordingly the National Examination examiners will add to the marked examination paper notes and guidance on the performance or failures by the examinee.
2287. After the yearly National Examinations, copies of the marked examination paper in the case of every subject (and guidance notes by the examiner) will be sent to the pupil, the pupil's parents, the teacher concerned and the school which will retain them at all times for outside audit and investigation. In each case a standard ideal



suggested answer prepared by the National Examination Board will be enclosed for comparison.

- (1) The teacher will be expected to discuss the marked examination paper with the pupil concerned and propose how improvements can be made by the pupil in their performance.
- (2) The teacher concerned will have to answer for the results for their class.
- (3) All marked examination papers will be retained by the school in an orderly and searchable format. Copies of all this information (in an anonymous format) must be disclosed to Licensed Education Inspectors and any investigating British Citizen or their advisers.

**Refer to Section: "BRITISH CITIZEN INVESTIGATION OF SCHOOL PERFORMANCE"** [see page 1262] [clause 2250].

2288. "Coursework" (with the danger of cheating and copying from the internet or the work being done by parents or others) will no longer be a part of the examination assessment process. Instead, a personal knowledge and memory of the educational material will be paramount.

2289. Internal class work and National Examinations will never use the multi-part question format, but will require answers by hand written essay to ensure development of the use of English. Class work will not be digital but personal with the teacher.

2290. There will be no formal sex education in any part of the National Education System, except in standard biological courses. This was a particularly important tactic for the Frankfurt School as they considered it very damaging to society and children.

2291. There will be no reference specifically to any of the established religions as their outer form is usually no longer helpful to Spiritual Development of the individual, but their values are extremely useful and the essence of them has been incorporated in the Modern Catechism.

2292. All Education Institutions will be prohibited from promoting or discussing with any pupil under the age of 25 any issues relating to homosexuality, transgenderism, gender self-identification or non-binary agendas.

2293. The technique of Malicious Criticism will not used in any Education Institution.

**Refer to Section: "THE TECHNIQUE OF MALICIOUS CRITICISM"** [see page 167].

2294. Socio-Economic "rights" will not be promoted or recognised.

- Refer to Section: "**SOCIO-ECONOMIC "RIGHTS"**" [[see page 1067](#)]  
[\[clause 1867\]](#)

2295. All aspects of the Corrupt Education Practices are prohibited.

- Refer to Section: "**CORRUPT EDUCATION PRACTICES**" [[see page 265](#)].

2296. Promotion of the Process of Sexual Degeneration of the Young is expressly prohibited.

- **The Process of Sexual Degeneration of the Young.** There is an unprecedented attack on white children and young people of all ages by encouraging the Gender Agenda and other forms of deliberate sexualisation. The sexualisation of very young children is promoted by the UN and is an appalling wickedness. This process is designed by the Dark Force to rot the very foundations of white civilisation and to cause its final breakdown. This process operates largely in schools and Broadcasting but also through other organisations and media, and can involve activities such as public Drag Queen presentations and explicit public cross-dressing exhibitionism and marches.

2297. Culturally divisive course subjects such as "Women's Studies" or "Ethnic Studies" or "Gay Awareness Studies" or "African Studies", will not be available under any part of the National Education System. Anyone who is unhappy with this is free to go to a country where such culturally divisive subjects are available.

2298. Progressively through the pupil's education, the pupil will increasingly specialise in certain preferred subjects. Different years will have differing emphasis and choice of subject.

2299. Courses and the examination system will be reformed to remove the present bias against boys.

2300. In schools, boys and girls have different life lessons to be learned, and so boys will attend all boys classes and girls will attend all girls classes.

2301. Attention will be given to promoting and developing masculinity in boys, subject to the provisions of the Modern Catechism.

- Refer to Section: "**THE KEY ROLE OF MASCULINITY**" [[see page 1199](#)].

2302. At some time during each year every pupil will attend a boarding camp for a week, at the expense of the Education Management Trust concerned, where they will receive the original and unpoliticised training that once was given by The Scout Association and the Girl Guides.

2303. It is expected that all pupils will have education or training of some sort up to the age of 18.
2304. The Skills Training Programme.
- (1) From the age of 14 onwards, a pupil can choose to move on to the Skills Training Programme run by the Education Management Trust concerned.
  - (2) As a result of Skills Training the pupil will acquire a high level of practical and qualified skill in vocations such as electrical work, plumbing, joinery or electronics. This training will be by a mixture of school-based training and an advanced system of practical apprenticeship. The apprenticeship will be financially supported by the Education Management Trust concerned.
2305. A very important aspect of education will be character development.
- (1) There will be formal instruction in the Modern Catechism.
    - Refer to Section: "**THE MODERN CATECHISM**" [\[see page 1151\]](#).
  - (2) There will be daily practice of meditation (to develop the ability to centre), and instruction will be given on Spiritual Development.
    - Refer to Section: "**INDIVIDUAL SPIRITUAL DEVELOPMENT**" [\[see page 1667\]](#).
2306. No employer may employ a pupil under the age of 18 without written consent of the pupil's Education Management Trust.
2307. The Dark Force has tried to encourage lack of respect for authority within schools, and the breaking down of discipline within schools; this process was intended to cause great degeneration and damage to the education of pupils. There will be a radical reversal of this process to correct the damage that has been caused. Very strict discipline will be imposed to create a new ethos. Learning is not playing. The Code of Pupil Behaviour will be enforced at all times.
  - Refer to Section: "**CODE OF PUPIL BEHAVIOUR**" [\[see page 1279\]](#).
2308. If there is a breach of the Code of Pupil Behaviour, then depending on the severity of the breach or record of breaches, any of the following action may be taken:
- (1) Extra homework.
  - (2) Entry of the pupil for a week on the Misconduct Section of the school notice board with information relating to the misconduct concerned.
  - (3) Financial penalties on the parents/family.

- (4) Corporal punishment.
- (5) Expulsion by the Education Management Trust concerned.

2309. Consequences of expulsion:

- (1) The pupil will have the responsibility to find another standard Education Management Trust to accept them.
- (2) If no standard Education Management Trust will accept them then they are automatically assigned to a Reformatory Institution run by a specialised Education Management Trust. The conditions of a Reformatory Institution will be very severe as it will be run along military/penal lines, but at least some education will be available.
- (3) At any stage if a pupil reforms in character, they will always have the chance of promotion out of the Reformatory Institution to a standard Education Management Trust, if they can find one to accept them.

2310. There will inevitably be some pupils who will completely fail by reason of continuing unacceptable misbehaviour or implacable refusal to cooperate even in a Reformatory Institution. In such cases the following conditions will apply:

- (1) Continuing with education will never be enforced.
- (2) If the pupil leaves the education service entirely (even a Reformatory Institution) and simply becomes unemployed:
  - (a) They will receive no state welfare payments of any sort.
  - (b) No employer will be allowed to employ them while they are of school age. They will moreover be entered on the Register of Restricted Employment until they reach the age of 18.
  - (c) This failure will be on their formal educational record and observable by any future employer.
  - (d) If they resort to crime then the usual criminal prosecution authorities will take over in the normal way.
  - (e) However, at any stage the pupil may reform in character and voluntarily apply to return to the education system (subject to behavioural conditions imposed on them).
- (3) No allowance will be given for any inadequate conditions allegedly provided by the pupil's family or background. The pupil has the personal responsibility of reforming or not, and cannot blame anyone else. If the pupil has the

karma of being in a "bad" family or having difficult living conditions, it is the pupil's personal responsibility to develop the character to rise above such conditions. There are many examples of great success coming out of seemingly difficult origins.



## ■ CODE OF PUPIL BEHAVIOUR

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2311. To comply with the Modern Catechism. Avoiding all Destructive Values in particular is a key requirement.

□ Refer to Section: **"THE MODERN CATECHISM"** [\[see page 1151\]](#).

2312. To wear the school uniform neatly at all times.

2313. To comply completely with the behavioural rules and procedural processes required by the Education Institution concerned.

2314. To show the greatest respect for all teachers with courtesy and politeness.

2315. To stand up and cease talking when the teacher enters the room.

2316. Not to talk during lessons unless the teacher specifically allows it.

2317. To the best of one's ability to fulfil all the homework and teaching instructions of the teacher.

2318. There will be zero tolerance of bullying. Bullying will result in very severe penalties.

2319. Pupils will not bring their iPhones with them into school.





## (2) Higher education

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

- *The Reformed Teaching Code for Higher Education* . . . . . Page 1283

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2320. Education Management Contracts for higher education will specifically include the following:

- (1) The "Reformed Teaching Code for Higher Education" will be observed at all times.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE REFORMED TEACHING CODE FOR HIGHER EDUCATION" [see page 1283].**
- (2) Provided the Education Management Trust complies with its Education Management Contract, it may run its Education Institution in any way it wishes.
- (3) The de-skilling of white people will be stopped by requiring all medical, professional and other skill-based training organisations, higher education institutions and training posts to wholly prioritise British Citizens.
- (4) To avoid any Education Institution becoming a racial or religious ghetto, all Education Management Trusts in employing teachers or other staff or in enrolling pupils or students, are prohibited from taking a disproportionate number of Jews or Muslims relative to national population totals, in respect of any particular Education Institution.



## ■ THE REFORMED TEACHING CODE FOR HIGHER EDUCATION

2321. There will be an **external** examination marked by the National Examination Board in every subject at the end of each academic year.
2322. All National Examination examiners will have **NO** discretion on how to mark papers. The examiner will not know which Education Institution or part of the country the paper comes from. They will be trained to mark examination papers in an identical and consistent manner so that all examination papers throughout the whole country can be used as an equal and fair comparison between all examinees wherever they come from, and as a future teaching guide for the examinee. There will be an end to the present unfairness, favouritism, political bias and snobbery. The National Examinations are designed to be part of the examinee's learning process. Accordingly the National Examination examiners will add to the marked examination paper notes and guidance on the performance or failures by the examinee.
2323. **All the lies and hate of the Destructive Values will be removed from all parts of the National Education System.** All books and teaching materials currently used will be withdrawn and will be replaced by books and teaching materials complying with the Principles of Good Citizenship.
2324. As part of the deliberate process of dumbing down pupils and students under the Corrupt Education Practices the information given to pupils and students has been deliberately limited. Moreover, the amount of information provided currently differs between Education Institutions and often depends on the politics, personal interests, background, dedication or knowledge of the teacher concerned. For the pupils and students it is a lottery as to what information they are given. There is a difference also between private and state institutions. It is not possible to rely on teachers to ensure that all pupils and students receive all the information they need. Accordingly, Core Workbooks will be commissioned and distributed to all pupils and students.
2325. For each year in each subject a Core Workbook will be provided to each pupil and student. These Core Workbooks contain all the knowledge for that subject in that age group required for the National Examination at the end of that year. These Core Workbooks are to be studied and memorised by each pupil and student. If the pupil and student is able to know, understand and explain the knowledge in the subject's Core Workbook for any year, they will pass the examination in that subject.
- (1) All Core Workbooks will be based on the Principles of Good Citizenship.
- Refer to Section: "THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP"**  
*[see page 1155].*
- (2) All other books that are used must be approved as complying with the Principles of Good Citizenship.

- (3) All teaching materials must comply with the Principles of Good Citizenship.
2326. Inevitably there will always be considerable information that must be absorbed, and for much of this there is no alternative but memorisation of the information. Ability to analyse and interpret is critical and of the highest importance, but the basic data obviously has to be learnt before there can be any analysis or interpretation. There is an essential need to develop analytical thinking (not to be confused with Malicious Criticism, which is not allowed) and intellectual individuality. Examinations will be passed on firstly knowledge of the facts and secondly skills in analysis and interpretation, not (with one exception) on presentation of the "right" opinions or interpretation. Opinions and interpretation which are in breach of the Principles of Good Citizenship, or are in promotion of the Destructive Values, will not be allowed and will cause downgrading of marks; this is necessary to counter the sustained anti-human attack by the Dark Force to degrade humanity and destroy the fundamentals of civilisation.
2327. The technique of Malicious Criticism will not used in any Education Institution.
- Refer to Section: "THE TECHNIQUE OF MALICIOUS CRITICISM"** [\[see page 167\]](#).
2328. Socio-Economic "rights" will not be promoted or recognised.
- Refer to Section: "SOCIO-ECONOMIC "RIGHTS" "** [\[see page 1067\]](#) [\[clause 1867\]](#)
2329. All aspects of the Corrupt Education Practices are prohibited.
- Refer to Section: "CORRUPT EDUCATION PRACTICES"** [\[see page 265\]](#).
2330. Promotion of the Process of Sexual Degeneration of the Young is expressly prohibited.
- **The Process of Sexual Degeneration of the Young.** There is an unprecedented attack on white children and young people of all ages by encouraging the Gender Agenda and other forms of deliberate sexualisation. The sexualisation of very young children is promoted by the UN and is an appalling wickedness. This process is designed by the Dark Force to rot the very foundations of white civilisation and to cause its final breakdown. This process operates largely in schools and Broadcasting but also through other organisations and media, and can involve activities such as public Drag Queen presentations and explicit public cross-dressing exhibitionism and marches.
2331. Culturally divisive course subjects such as "Women's Studies" or "Ethnic Studies" or "Gay Awareness Studies" or "African Studies", will not be available under any part

of the National Education System. Anyone who is unhappy with this is free to go to a country where such culturally divisive subjects are available.

2332. Any student in higher education who is guilty of any major or repeated Directly Enforceable Offence during their course will be expelled and prevented from attending any other higher education institution. All unpaid Course Teaching Expenses and Maintenance Grants will be cancelled and withheld.



## ***2. There will be a fundamental shift in higher education to degrees and courses in science and technology and away from "humanities"***

### **THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

2333. The absolute priority is the economic renewal of Britain and that means the rebuilding of the country's manufacturing and industrial capacity.

- **Refer to Section: "REBUILDING OF MANUFACTURING AND INDUSTRIAL CAPACITY" [see page 1481].**

2334. Far too many of the most intelligent young people leaving higher education have gone into parasitic occupations such as finance, politics and the law. Far too many graduates have taken "humanities" degrees, spending their time learning to write essays in courses such as History and English Literature (with all the political programming). But we have enough money manipulators and lawyers and enough History and English graduates who know how to write essays but have no knowledge that is of any use to Britain's revival.

### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

2335. There will be a fundamental shift in schools and higher education from teaching "humanities" to teaching mathematics, statistics, IT, electronics, engineering, technology and science to provide the skills that will drive the renaissance and regrowth of British industry and manufacturing. These degrees will have more prestige than all other degrees, and students on them will be more privileged, as maintenance grants in respect of them will be 30% higher than those paid for other courses.

- **Refer to Section: "REBUILDING OF MANUFACTURING AND INDUSTRIAL CAPACITY" [see page 1481].**

2336. Education Management Trusts will receive considerable financial inducements for every one of their pupils who go to university to study degrees in mathematics, statistics, IT, electronics, engineering, technology or science.

2337. University students who complete approved degrees in mathematics, statistics, IT, electronics, engineering, technology or science and who are employed for at least five years in approved positions of employment as part of the scheme for rebuilding British manufacturing and industrial capacity, will receive substantial financial and other housing incentives.

---

**PART 3: PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM**

**Reform of Education**

**1. Reforming the structure of Education**

- 2. There will be a fundamental shift in higher education to degrees and courses in science and technology and away from "humanities"**



### ***3. Students' Tuition Fees and Maintenance Grants will be paid in full in respect of Nationally Supportive Courses***

#### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

2338. Students' Tuition Fees and Maintenance Grants will be paid in full in respect of all students who are British Citizens attending "Nationally Supportive Courses" in universities and centres of higher education to enable them to complete their courses.
2339. Courses are deemed to be "Nationally Supportive Courses", if inter alia, they fulfill the following criteria:
- (1) The subject of the course is approved by the Government as assisting national development.
    - (a) All scientific and technology subjects such as mathematics, statistics, IT, electronics, engineering, technology and science will be approved.
    - (b) Medical courses will be approved.
    - (c) Many humanities subjects such as History and English have been so corrupted by Dark Force Collaborators to promote the Plan that many existing humanities courses will not be approved.
    - (d) Political, economic and social science courses will not be approved.
    - (e) Gender, or other culturally divisive courses will not be approved.
  - (2) The material and contents of the course promotes the Principles of Good Citizenship.
    - Refer to Section: "THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP"**  
*[see page 1155].*
  - (3) The course prioritises British Citizens as students.
2340. The State will not pay Tuition Fees or Maintenance Grants in respect of courses not deemed to be Nationally Supportive Courses.
2341. Tuition fees and Maintenance Grants will be paid by installments at regular intervals throughout the courses, and will be cancelled and withheld if the course concerned at any time ceases to be a Nationally Supportive Course or the student concerned has been expelled for any Directly Enforceable Offence.

2342. There will be a fundamental shift in schools and higher education from teaching "humanities" to teaching mathematics, statistics, IT, electronics, engineering, technology and science to provide the skills that will drive the renaissance and regrowth of British industry and manufacturing. These degrees will have more prestige than all other degrees, and students on them will be more privileged, as maintenance grants in respect of them will be 30% higher than those paid for other courses.

- **Refer to Section: "REBUILDING OF MANUFACTURING AND INDUSTRIAL CAPACITY" [see page 1481].**

2343. University students who complete approved degrees in mathematics, statistics, IT, electronics, engineering, technology or science and who are employed for at least five years in approved positions of employment as part of the scheme for rebuilding British manufacturing and industrial capacity, will receive substantial financial and other housing incentives.

# Sovereign Monetary System to end the power of the Banks

## TABLE OF CONTENTS:

1. A Sovereign Monetary System will be introduced. . . . .	Page 1293
2. Creation of new Sovereign Money by the Bank of England. . . . .	Page 1297
▪ Permitted Categories for Creating new Sovereign Money by the Bank of England. . . . .	Page 1301
3. Governments can only use new Sovereign Money within certain rigidly enforced limitations . . . .	Page 1303
▪ Authorised Government Expenditure of New Sovereign Money . . . . .	Page 1305
4. Control of Inflation . . . . .	Page 1307
5. The state-owned National Lending Bank . . . . .	Page 1313
▪ The Post Offices will be taken back into public ownership as branches of the National Lending Bank and as Community Hubs. . . . .	Page 1317
6. Advantages of a Sovereign Monetary System . . . . .	Page 1319
7. Expected arguments by the Dark Force to try to prevent the introduction of a Sovereign Monetary System. . . . .	Page 1321
8. Precedents for Sovereign Monetary Systems . . . . .	Page 1325
(1) The Bank of Canada from 1935 to 1974 . . . . .	Page 1327
(2) "Colonial Scrip" issued by American Colonies before the American War of Independence. . . . .	Page 1329
(3) The Island of Guernsey . . . . .	Page 1331
(4) Abraham Lincoln's "Greenbacks" during the American Civil War. . . . .	Page 1333
(5) The Commonwealth Bank, Australia until 1924. . . . .	Page 1335
(6) Bradbury Pounds in Britain in August 1914. . . . .	Page 1337
(7) Germany in the 1930s . . . . .	Page 1341
(8) President John F Kennedy in June 1963. . . . .	Page 1345



# 1. A Sovereign Monetary System will be introduced

## BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- Many people think that when a private bank makes a loan, the money comes either from savings that customers have deposited with the bank, or out of funds the bank obtained from the sterling money market, and that in both of these cases the bank will have to pay interest. But this is not the case. The private bank makes the loan with money it created by itself "out of thin air", at virtually no cost to itself at all. Individuals and the British Government borrow from the banks and have to pay them interest! This ridiculous situation is called the Fractional Reserve Monetary System, and is the way that virtually all money is created in the UK. People find it surprising that the Bank of England does not create the money in the UK, and that virtually all the money is created in this way by a monopoly of private banks.
  - Refer to Section: "**THE HIDDEN POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC POWER OF PRIVATE BANKS THROUGH THEIR ABILITY TO CREATE MONEY OUT OF NOTHING**" [\[see page 463\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**FRACTIONAL RESERVE MONETARY SYSTEMS**" [\[see page 465\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**DANGERS OF A MONETARY SYSTEM WHERE PRIVATE BANKS CREATE THE MONEY OUT OF NOTHING**" [\[see page 469\]](#).

## THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

2344. A Sovereign Monetary System is where the Government (that is to say, the "sovereign" power in the country) creates and issues all the money in the country without incurring any debt or paying any interest.
2345. The Crown has always been able to create Sovereign Money under the Royal Prerogative. The Government now exercises the Royal Prerogative on behalf of the Crown.

## PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2346. A Sovereign Monetary System will be introduced in place of the current Fractional Reserve Monetary System.
2347. All money created under the British Sovereign Monetary System are pounds sterling but shall be referred to in the Programme of National Reform as "Sovereign Money".
2348. All Sovereign Money will in practice be created by the Bank of England on behalf of the Government.

2349. All Sovereign Money is totally free of all debt and all interest payable to banks.
2350. All Sovereign Money is declared to be Legal Tender.
2351. Sovereign Money is not digital and operates virtually like Sterling. All Sovereign Money is permanent.
2352. Private banks will no longer be able to create money.
2353. Private banks will continue to exist and will be capable of operating just as before, except that now they will not have the ability to create money. Accordingly if they wish to lend money they will have to acquire money already created (by the state-owned Bank of England) and pay interest on it. This is exactly the same as all other financial institutions have to do now, such as Building Societies.
2354. With respect to Sovereign Money, there will be no Social Credit system, no record will be kept of usage and usage will not be traceable or trackable.
2355. There will be no Financial Terrorism.
- **Financial Terrorism** is the process whereby any person, organisation or Government takes action on political grounds without the owner's consent, in relation to financial accounts, assets or facilities, including the withholding of services, withdrawal of value, closing, seizing, freezing or limiting access to the same, or otherwise disadvantaging the owner.
    - **Refer to Section: "FINANCIAL TERRORISM WILL BE PROHIBITED"**  
[\[see page 1419\]](#).
2356. The operation of the entire British Sovereign Monetary System will be transparent—enabling any British Citizen, by the use of Citizen Enquiries and the Directly Enforceable Offences System, to ensure that all requirements of the Sovereign Monetary System are complied with.
2357. Sovereign Money will not be backed by gold or silver as that is quite unnecessary. The mystique of gold and silver as "real money" is groundless and a fallacy. Neither gold nor silver are needed because they have no value in themselves except in jewellery and certain industrial processes; you cannot eat gold or silver. The treatment of gold and silver as currency is only a long tradition and habit, which could change at any time. Anything can be deemed a currency provided it is backed and agreed upon by the nation. Sterling is currently not backed by gold; the UK came off the Gold Standard in 1931 and Gordon Brown sold off most of the nation's gold.

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Any financial or currency speculation, leveraging derivatives, parasitical asset manipulation, shorting or investing on a margin using Sovereign Money or a loan from the National Lending Bank. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of ten years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**
- Any sabotage to the introduction or operation of the Sovereign Monetary System. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"** [\[see page 1019\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "WORLD CRIMES"** [\[see page 1051\]](#) [\[clause 1835\]](#).





## 2. *Creation of new Sovereign Money by the Bank of England*

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

- *Permitted Categories for Creating new Sovereign Money by the Bank of England* . . . . . Page 1301

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2358. The Bank of England will be wholly owned by the Government.
2359. The Bank of England will create all Sovereign Money, on behalf of the Government.
2360. **Real Growth Potential of the GDP-Proportionate Economy.** The Bank of England will have a statutory duty to ensure that the money supply is large enough for the "Real Growth Potential of the GDP-Proportionate Economy", and no more.
- (1) The GDP-Proportionate Economy means activity in the economy which is deemed to increase the GDP.
  - (2) Activities which are deemed GDP-disproportionate include real property inflation.
  - (3) The Bank of England will use its very great skill in monitoring economic trends and inflationary tendencies, to enable it to assess the expected "Real Growth Potential of the GDP-Proportionate Economy" and thus how large the money supply should be.
2361. The Bank of England can only create and issue new Sovereign Money within certain strict limitations or categories, known as the "Permitted Categories for Creating New Sovereign Money by the Bank of England".
- Refer to Section: "PERMITTED CATEGORIES FOR CREATING NEW SOVEREIGN MONEY BY THE BANK OF ENGLAND" [see page 1301].**
2362. To enable the Bank of England to meet its money supply and inflation targets, the Government will only be allowed to use new Sovereign Money for "Authorised Government Expenditure of New Sovereign Money".
- Refer to Section: "AUTHORISED GOVERNMENT EXPENDITURE OF NEW SOVEREIGN MONEY" [see page 1305].**
2363. Like the Judiciary the Bank of England and all its employees are under a statutory duty to be absolutely independent and operate in all matters with complete impartiality and freedom from all political interference. It will be accountable only to Parliament.

2364. Britain and the Bank of England will play no part in the CBDC.

- **Refer to Section: "INTERNATIONALISM: INTRODUCTION OF A NEW WORLD-WIDE CBDC FINANCIAL SYSTEM" [see page 603].**

2365. The Bank of England will have no formal or informal contacts, arrangements or links with the Bank for International Settlements.

2366. Cash will be retained under the new Sovereign Monetary System.

2367. The Bank of England is a Key Employment Organisation.

- **Refer to Section: "KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS" [see page 1219].**

2368. The provisions of this Section are Enhanced Referendum Protected Provisions.

- **Refer to Section: "REFERENDUMS" [see page 997].**

2369. In view of the dishonesty and misfeasance with which Government has been run in the past, this process must now be totally transparent. British Citizens will be able to submit Citizen Enquiries on how these duties are being conducted and make applications to enforce any Directly Enforceable Offences.

- **Citizen Enquiries.** In view of Government and other public activities being deeply corrupted and increasingly hidden from public scrutiny and that there is no uncorrupted institution that can hold the Government and public authorities to account, any individual British Citizen has the right to submit Citizen Enquiries directly to any part of the British Public Sector, to any Elected Person and to certain other specified organisations and processes. The British Citizen can then use the reply to this Citizen Enquiry to support an Application in respect of a Directly Enforceable Offence should they so desire.

- **Refer to Section: "CITIZEN ENQUIRIES" [see page 1001].**

### **DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Any failure by the Bank of England or any of its employees to act impartially and independently in accordance with their statutory duties.
- Reducing or compromising the impartiality or independence of the Bank of England or any of its employees, or its role or capacity.
- Any breach of the provisions limiting the Government's use of new Sovereign Money to "Authorised Government Expenditure of New Sovereign Money".

- Interfering with the impartiality and independence of the Bank of England (or any of its employees), in connection with its duties and functions in calculating the Real Growth Potential of the GDP-Proportionate Economy and the assessment of the required money supply.
- Unauthorised alteration of the "Permitted Categories for Creating New Sovereign Money by the Bank of England", or unauthorised alteration of the categories of "Authorised Government Expenditure of New Sovereign Money".
- Any sabotage to the introduction or operation of the Sovereign Monetary System. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"** [\[see page 1019\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "WORLD CRIMES"** [\[see page 1051\]](#) [\[clause 1835\]](#).



## ■ PERMITTED CATEGORIES FOR CREATING NEW SOVEREIGN MONEY BY THE BANK OF ENGLAND

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2370. The Bank of England can only create and issue new Sovereign Money within certain strict limitations or categories, known as the "Permitted Categories for Creating New Sovereign Money by the Bank of England".

2371. The Permitted Categories for Creating New Sovereign Money by the Bank of England are as follows:

(1) **Authorised Government Expenditure of New Sovereign Money.** The Bank of England is allowed to issue Sovereign Money to the Government for any "Authorised Government Expenditure of New Sovereign Money".

□ **Refer to Section: "AUTHORISED GOVERNMENT EXPENDITURE OF NEW SOVEREIGN MONEY" [see page 1305].**

(2) **Proactive Money Supply Additions.** Whenever needed to ensure that the money supply is large enough for the economy (calculated on the Bank of England's assessment of the "Real Growth Potential of the GDP-Proportionate Economy"), the Bank of England is allowed to issue regular long term additions of Sovereign Money to the Government for spending into the money supply ("Proactive Money Supply Additions"). As an exception to the general rule for Government spending of Sovereign Money, the Government can spend Proactive Money Supply Additions in any way it wishes.

(3) **Providing funds for the state-owned National Lending Bank.** The Bank of England can issue Sovereign Money to the state-owned National Lending Bank for all its authorised lending purposes.

□ **Refer to Section: "THE STATE-OWNED NATIONAL LENDING BANK" [see page 1313].**



### 3. ***Governments can only use new Sovereign Money within certain rigidly enforced limitations***

#### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

- *Authorised Government Expenditure of New Sovereign Money* ..... Page 1305

#### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2372. Preventing all inflation is a key duty of the Bank of England.

- Refer to Section: "**CONTROL OF INFLATION**" [see page 1307].

2373. To enable the Bank of England to meet its money supply and inflation targets, the Government will only be allowed to use new Sovereign Money for "Authorised Government Expenditure of New Sovereign Money".

- Refer to Section: "**AUTHORISED GOVERNMENT EXPENDITURE OF NEW SOVEREIGN MONEY**" [see page 1305].

2374. Whenever needed to ensure that the money supply is large enough for the economy (calculated on the Bank of England's assessment of the "Real Growth Potential of the GDP-Proportionate Economy"), the Bank of England is allowed to issue regular long term additions of Sovereign Money to the Government for spending into the money supply ("Proactive Money Supply Additions"). As an exception to the general rule for Government spending of Sovereign Money, the Government can spend Proactive Money Supply Additions in any way it wishes.

2375. Control of Inflation. John Maynard Keynes is nowadays famous for "deficit spending" to enable an stagnating economy revive. The Programme of National Reform under The Counter Revolution does not promote deficit spending, but Keynes' logic and reasoning is important and significant. Contrary to the commonly accepted views of the Establishment during the Depression in the 1930s, Keynes (and by inference Roosevelt in the USA) maintained that inflation is not caused simply by increasing the money supply as long as there is corresponding material and labour capacity unused. As long as there are idle resources to draw from, watering a liquidity starved economy with new money would not produce inflation, it would produce abundance. In other words, when resources were available to increase productivity, adding money to the economy did not increase prices, it increased goods and services. Supply and demand increased together leave prices unaffected. This is borne out by the Bank of Canada from 1935 to 1974. Looking purely at the money supply is not sufficient, one must look at the purposes to which Sovereign Money is to be spent and the circumstances in the economy. This is why it is very important for the control of inflation that the purposes for which new Sovereign Money can be spent by the Government are strictly limited to "Authorised Government Expenditure of New Sovereign Money".

- **Refer to Section: "THE BANK OF CANADA FROM 1935 TO 1974"**  
*[see page 1327].*

2376. In general, expenditure on revenue items such as Welfare, Education, the NHS or Defence will **not** be "Authorised Government Expenditure of New Sovereign Money". The Government must fund these in the normal way.

2377. The provisions relating to the categories of "Authorised Government Expenditure of New Sovereign Money" are Enhanced Referendum Protected Provisions.

- **Refer to Section: "REFERENDUMS"** *[see page 997].*

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Unauthorised alteration of the "Permitted Categories for Creating New Sovereign Money by the Bank of England", or unauthorised alteration of the categories of "Authorised Government Expenditure of New Sovereign Money".
- Any breach of the provisions limiting the Government's use of new Sovereign Money to "Authorised Government Expenditure of New Sovereign Money".

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*



## ■ AUTHORISED GOVERNMENT EXPENDITURE OF NEW SOVEREIGN MONEY

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2378. To enable the Bank of England to meet its money supply and inflation targets, the Government will only be allowed to use new Sovereign Money for "Authorised Government Expenditure of New Sovereign Money".
2379. The following are specifically deemed to be "Authorised Government Expenditure of New Sovereign Money".
- (1) Development or refurbishment of capital assets and infrastructure. The experience of Canada with its capital and infrastructural development after the formation of the Bank of Canada in 1934 is relevant.
  - (2) Funding specific research projects and developments.
  - (3) Purchase of capital assets.
  - (4) Repaying existing loans. One loan replaces another, so there is no change in the size of the money supply.
  - (5) Loans of all types, where the capital is returned by installments to the National Lending Bank progressively over the term of the loan. These are not permanent additions to the money supply. These loans would have been made by private banks in any event without any control.
  - (6) All the capital of the National Debt will be repaid, so interest of £1 billion a week no longer has to be paid by the Government.
    - Refer to Section: "REPAYMENT OF THE WHOLE OF THE NATIONAL DEBT WITH DEBT FREE AND INTEREST FREE SOVEREIGN MONEY"** [\[see page 1463\]](#).
  - (7) Significant reduction of Income Tax and National Insurance Contributions, using money formally used to pay the interest on the National Debt.
    - Refer to Section: "SIGNIFICANT REDUCTION OF INCOME TAX AND NATIONAL INSURANCE CONTRIBUTIONS FOR THE LOWEST INCOME LEVELS"** [\[see page 1491\]](#).
  - (8) Funding the Voluntary Resettlement Scheme.
    - Refer to Section: "THE VOLUNTARY RESETTLEMENT SCHEME"** [\[see page 1175\]](#).
  - (9) Funding the Local Infrastructure Trust Fund.

- Refer to Section: "THE LOCAL INFRASTRUCTURE TRUST FUND, TO PROVIDE INFRASTRUCTURES FOR BUILDING GENUINE AND MUTUALLY SUPPORTIVE LOCAL COMMUNITIES" [see page 1123].**
- (10) Nationalising of the Post Office system.
- Refer to Section: "THE POST OFFICES WILL BE TAKEN BACK INTO PUBLIC OWNERSHIP AS BRANCHES OF THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK AND AS COMMUNITY HUBS" [see page 1317].**
- (11) Creation or purchase of a National Credit Card processing system.
- Refer to Section: "NATIONAL CREDIT CARD PROCESSING SYSTEM" [see page ?].**
- (12) Research into energy generation.
- Refer to Section: "DEVELOPMENT OF ENERGY CREATION UNITS" [see page 1515].**
- (13) Heritage Forests.
- Refer to Section: "HERITAGE FORESTS: MASSIVE REAFFORESTATION WITH DECIDUOUS TREES" [see page 1541].**
- (14) Sports grounds being made available to every school.
- Refer to Section: "REFORMING THE STRUCTURE OF EDUCATION" [see page 1259].**
- (15) The provision of allotments and food growing areas under the Community Food Growing Project.
- Refer to Section: "THE COMMUNITY FOOD GROWING PROJECT" [see page 1537].**

## 4. Control of Inflation

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

*"Lenin is said to have declared that the best way to destroy the capitalist system was to debauch the currency. By a continuing process of inflation, governments can confiscate, secretly and unobserved, an important part of the wealth of their citizens. By this method they not only confiscate, but they confiscate arbitrarily; and, while the process impoverishes many, it actually enriches some. The sight of this arbitrary rearrangement of riches strikes not only at security, but at confidence in the equity of the existing distribution of wealth. Those to whom the system brings windfalls, beyond their deserts and even beyond their expectations or desires, become 'profiteers,' who are the object of the hatred of the bourgeoisie, whom the inflationism has impoverished, not less than of the proletariat. As the inflation proceeds and the real value of the currency fluctuates wildly from month to month, all permanent relations between debtors and creditors, which form the ultimate foundation of capitalism, become so utterly disordered as to be almost meaningless; and the process of wealth-getting degenerates into a gamble and a lottery."*

*"Lenin was certainly right. There is no subtler, no surer means of overturning the existing basis of society than to debauch the currency. The process engages all the hidden forces of economic law on the side of destruction, and does it in a manner which not one man in a million is able to diagnose."*

John Maynard Keynes: 1919 *The Economic Consequences of the Peace*, chapter VI

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2380. The Bank of England will have statutory duties to control the money supply and prevent **ALL** inflation of the currency.

- (1) Under a Fractional Reserve Monetary System it is the commonly held view among so-called experts that inflation is inevitable, even desirable.
- (2) The situation under a Sovereign Monetary System is completely different. Under a Sovereign Monetary System inflation is quite unnecessary and will be prevented entirely.

2381. The Bank of England will be better able to control inflation under a Sovereign Monetary System.

- (1) Under a Fractional Reserve Monetary System it is virtually impossible for the Bank of England to quantitatively control the amount of the money operating in the economy ("the money supply" or M1) because private banks create the money. The Establishment says that the Bank of England is in dominant control but this is a deceit, as the very nature of the Fractional Reserve Monetary System currently operating in Britain means that there are

inadequate control mechanisms available to the Bank in connection with either setting interest rates or quantitatively controlling the amount of money created.

- (2) However, under a Sovereign Monetary System the Bank of England is now in direct full control of the creation of money, so it can adjust the size of the money supply at any time to any extent, literally overnight if it so chooses.

2382. The greatest danger is irresponsible politicians, or indeed any politicians. They cannot be trusted as they are always promising competing bribes to the electorate, to outdo the others. That is why the National Debt has crept up and up and is now so enormous. If they had the power, politicians would inevitably make irresponsible promises and the money supply would be expanded too far, causing inflation. Therefore politicians will not have the power to set the appropriate level of the money supply, just as they do not have judicial powers to preside over court cases and make legal judgements.

2383. An "Anchor of Scarcity" is always needed to control the money supply and inflation to avoid irresponsible politicians spending too much money. This Anchor of Scarcity used to be gold in the past, but this was abandoned in 1931 and in any event there is not enough gold available. The restraining influence on politicians under the Fractional Reserve Monetary System is the interest paid by Government on borrowings to cover Government deficits; this to some extent ensured that the Government did not spend too much. This Anchor of Scarcity will not apply with Sovereign Money, as no interest is payable however much money is created to any size of Government deficit. There must be a new Anchor of Scarcity for use with the British Sovereign Monetary System.

2384. The "Anchor of Scarcity" in the British Sovereign Monetary System will be the independent Bank of England's assessment of the "Real Growth Potential of the GDP-Proportionate Economy".

- Refer to Section: "REAL GROWTH POTENTIAL OF THE GDP-PROPORTIONATE ECONOMY"** [see page 1297] [clause 2360].

2385. The Bank of England can only create and issue new Sovereign Money within certain strict limitations or categories, known as the "Permitted Categories for Creating New Sovereign Money by the Bank of England".

- Refer to Section: "PERMITTED CATEGORIES FOR CREATING NEW SOVEREIGN MONEY BY THE BANK OF ENGLAND"** [see page 1301].

2386. To enable the Bank of England to meet its money supply and inflation targets, the Government will only be allowed to use new Sovereign Money for "Authorised Government Expenditure of New Sovereign Money".

- Refer to Section: "AUTHORISED GOVERNMENT EXPENDITURE OF NEW SOVEREIGN MONEY"** [see page 1305].

2387. Control of Inflation. John Maynard Keynes is nowadays famous for "deficit spending" to enable an stagnating economy revive. The Programme of National Reform under The Counter Revolution does not promote deficit spending, but Keynes' logic and reasoning is important and significant. Contrary to the commonly accepted views of the Establishment during the Depression in the 1930s, Keynes (and by inference Roosevelt in the USA) maintained that inflation is not caused simply by increasing the money supply as long as there is corresponding material and labour capacity unused. As long as there are idle resources to draw from, watering a liquidity starved economy with new money would not produce inflation, it would produce abundance. In other words, when resources were available to increase productivity, adding money to the economy did not increase prices, it increased goods and services. Supply and demand increased together leave prices unaffected. This is borne out by the Bank of Canada from 1935 to 1974. Looking purely at the money supply is not sufficient, one must look at the purposes to which Sovereign Money is to be spent and the circumstances in the economy. This is why it is very important for the control of inflation that the purposes for which new Sovereign Money can be spent by the Government are strictly limited to "Authorised Government Expenditure of New Sovereign Money".

- **Refer to Section: "THE BANK OF CANADA FROM 1935 TO 1974"**  
*[see page 1327].*

2388. There will be a very strictly enforced division of responsibility between the Bank of England and politicians.

- (1) The Bank of England will set the appropriate level of the money supply in accordance with their assessment of the "Real Growth Potential of the GDP-Proportionate Economy".
- (2) Politicians have the usual duty of making budgets in accordance with the electorate's wishes, but they will now have to fit those budgets within the limitations set by the Bank of England, and cannot require new Sovereign Money to be issued by the Bank of England except for Authorised Government Expenditure of New Sovereign Money.

2389. The state-owned National Lending Bank will be required to work with the Bank of England in the setting of its lending policies, to enable the Bank of England to comply with its statutory duties. This will be a new and very powerful instrument to assist with regulating the money supply and being able to cool any overheating.

- **Refer to Section: "THE STATE-OWNED NATIONAL LENDING BANK"**  
*[see page 1313].*

2390. The Bank of England (working with the state-owned National Lending Bank) will have an overall duty to prevent house price inflation, so avoiding property-less people from being excluded from the house market.

2391. For details of the 1922-23 Weimar Republic hyperinflation (which was caused by private banking):

- **Refer to Section: "SECOND OPPOSING ARGUMENT: THE REASONS FOR THE WEIMAR HYPERINFLATION OF 1922-1923" [see page 1323].**

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Any failure by the Bank of England or any of its employees to act impartially and independently in accordance with their statutory duties.
- Reducing or compromising the impartiality or independence of the Bank of England or any of its employees, or its role or capacity.
- Any breach of the provisions limiting the Government's use of new Sovereign Money to "Authorised Government Expenditure of New Sovereign Money".
- Interfering with the impartiality and independence of the Bank of England (or any of its employees), in connection with its duties and functions in calculating the Real Growth Potential of the GDP-Proportionate Economy and the assessment of the required money supply.
- Unauthorised alteration of the "Permitted Categories for Creating New Sovereign Money by the Bank of England", or unauthorised alteration of the categories of "Authorised Government Expenditure of New Sovereign Money".
- Any financial or currency speculation, leveraging derivatives, parasitical asset manipulation, shorting or investing on a margin using Sovereign Money or a loan from the National Lending Bank. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of ten years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**
- Any sabotage to the introduction or operation of the Sovereign Monetary System. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY**

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**

*[see page 1019].*

- **Refer to Section: "WORLD CRIMES"** *[see page 1051] [clause 1835].*





## 5. *The state-owned National Lending Bank*

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

- *The Post Offices will be taken back into public ownership as branches of the National Lending Bank and as Community Hubs*..... Page 1317

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2392. A state-owned National Lending Bank will be formed.
2393. When making loans the National Lending Bank will use Sovereign Money created by the Bank of England.
2394. All loans of Sovereign Money by the state-owned National Lending Bank (including all home mortgages) will be free of all interest.
2395. Private banks will continue to exist and will be capable of operating just as before, except that now they will not have the ability to create money. Accordingly if they wish to lend money they will have to acquire money already created (by the state-owned Bank of England) and pay interest on it. This is exactly the same as all other financial institutions have to do now, such as Building Societies.
2396. People will not be required to borrow from the National Lending Bank if they do not wish to do so and they can borrow from any other financial institution. However the interest rates charged by the National Lending Bank are likely to be substantially lower than those charged by other financial institutions.
2397. The National Lending Bank will provide a full range of depository, cheque-clearing, personal current and savings accounts, and personal banking facilities for private and business customers as private banks do now.
2398. The National Lending Bank will provide a full range of ATM cash machines. There will be no charge for hosting these machines, nor will there be a charge to withdraw money using them.
2399. The National Lending Bank will ensure that a Sovereign Money credit card system is operating in Britain with a credit card processing system that will process payments between the banks of merchants and the National Lending Bank and other card-issuing banks or credit unions using Sovereign Money.
2400. Cheque clearing facilities:
- (1) Since all money is Sovereign Money and all participating private banks and other financial institutions are linked to the National Lending Bank in real time, the cheque clearing facilities of the National Lending Bank will operate in real time without any time being required for clearance.

- (2) The National Lending Bank will not charge any fees for this cheque clearing facility as it is a national service.
2401. The National Lending Bank must work with the Bank of England to assist the latter to comply with its statutory obligations.
2402. Sovereign Money will be made available through the National Lending Bank for making the following loans, inter alia:
- (1) Interest free loans to Central Government.
- Refer to Section: "DEBT FREE AND INTEREST FREE ADVANCES OF SOVEREIGN MONEY TO CENTRAL GOVERNMENT BY THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK" [see page 1465].**
- (2) Interest free loans to Local Authority and public institutions for local infrastructure and public development.
- Refer to Section: "REFINANCING LOCAL GOVERNMENT INFRASTRUCTURAL DEVELOPMENTS WITH INTEREST FREE LOANS FROM THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK" [see page 1479].**
- (3) Interest free home ownership mortgages.
- Refer to Section: "HOME OWNERSHIP TO BE AVAILABLE FOR ALL BRITISH CITIZENS USING INTEREST FREE LOANS FROM THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK" [see page 1495].**
- (4) The National Lending Bank will make interest free loans of Sovereign Money to any British owned and British based commercial organisations at very favourable rates.
- Refer to Section: "REBUILDING OF MANUFACTURING AND INDUSTRIAL CAPACITY" [see page 1481].**
2403. Because the necessary finance was not believed to be available to British companies, it was thought that Britain had to attract "foreign investment" which is how we lost control of our own businesses and our own labour force. Companies can now get all the finance they need from the National Lending Bank and they do not have to issue shares in the old way. "Foreign investment" is not wonderful at all; we do not want foreign companies running assets in our country; we want prosperous British companies run by British Citizens.
2404. Penalty interest will be payable by a lender in the event of any default in loan repayments.
2405. The use of a loan from the National Lending Bank for financial speculation, shorting or investing on a margin is a Directly Enforceable Offence. Special sentences apply.

- Refer to Section: "**SENTENCES FOR MISUSE OF LOANS FROM NATIONAL LENDING BANK**" [see page 1043] [clause 1819].

2406. The Post Offices will be taken back into public ownership to act as branches of the National Lending Bank and as Community Hubs, and they will be able to dispense cash.

- Refer to Section: "**THE POST OFFICES WILL BE TAKEN BACK INTO PUBLIC OWNERSHIP AS BRANCHES OF THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK AND AS COMMUNITY HUBS**" [see page 1317].

2407. The National Lending Bank will ensure that a Sovereign Money credit card system is operating in Britain with a credit card processing system that will process payments between the banks of merchants and the National Lending Bank and other card-issuing banks or credit unions using Sovereign Money.

2408. The costs of all the services of the National Lending Bank including installing its own ATMs and the programme of extension, re-equipping and staffing of branches of the National Lending Bank's Post Office system will be paid out of the interest received by the National Lending Bank from loans made by it.

2409. The state-owned National Lending Bank will be required to work with the Bank of England in the setting of its lending policies, to enable the Bank of England to comply with its statutory duties. This will be a new and very powerful instrument to assist with regulating the money supply and being able to cool any overheating.

2410. The Bank of England (working with the state-owned National Lending Bank) will have an overall duty to prevent **ALL** house price inflation.

2411. The state-owned National Lending Bank, working with the Bank of England and using interest free loans of Sovereign Money, will have a duty to make home ownership available to all British Citizens, with the aim that at least 95% will be able to qualify.

2412. There will be no Financial Terrorism.

- **Financial Terrorism** is the process whereby any person, organisation or Government takes action on political grounds without the owner's consent, in relation to financial accounts, assets or facilities, including the withholding of services, withdrawal of value, closing, seizing, freezing or limiting access to the same, or otherwise disadvantaging the owner.

- Refer to Section: "**FINANCIAL TERRORISM WILL BE PROHIBITED**" [see page 1419].

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Any financial or currency speculation, leveraging derivatives, parasitical asset manipulation, shorting or investing on a margin using Sovereign Money or a loan from the National Lending Bank. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of ten years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**
- Any sabotage to the introduction or operation of the Sovereign Monetary System. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"** [\[see page 1019\]](#).
- **Refer to Section: "WORLD CRIMES"** [\[see page 1051\]](#) [\[clause 1835\]](#).

## ■ THE POST OFFICES WILL BE TAKEN BACK INTO PUBLIC OWNERSHIP AS BRANCHES OF THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK AND AS COMMUNITY HUBS

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- **CBDC.** The Central Bank Digital Currency ("CBDC"), which is a surveillance and control currency system, is a fully digital currency controlled by private international banking interests run by unknown people free from all democracy and free from any control by national governments. The CBDC is part of the Infrastructure of Slavery using the Digital ID. The CBDC will enable the introduction of an inescapable Chinese style Social Credit System over every individual, which will mean an end to all personal freedom and self-determination. The CBDC, together with the Social Credit System, gives such total power to the Dark Force over the individual that it can stop the individual spending money in specific or geographic ways, by which they can curtail the individual's activities without any due process. The CBDC is a cashless system; if there is no cash and every person has to have a bank account to conduct any financial transaction at all, that person can be cancelled out of society by someone disabling their account; the person will then be unable to acquire any supplies to sustain life, even food. The Dark Force which controls the bank accounts can withdraw funds from a person's account at any time or simply prevent them from having access to it if the person acts in a way that is detrimental to the Dark Force, or is simply "unnecessary". When the CBDC is fully in place every unit of digital "money" will not be money as it has been known before, but a "Token" (or "credit") recorded on a blockchain and so will be identifiable, trackable and traceable with a record kept in respect of each Token of who has had it and what it has been used for. There will be no privacy whatsoever. The Token system will make it impossible for individuals to acquire privately owned property or accumulate personal wealth as Tokens will only be usable for a limited time, and if they are not used within that time they will expire. Any such Token can be deactivated and cancelled at any time in accordance with the Social Credit System. This will cause complete disempowerment of the individual, so the individual can never be a threat to the dictatorship. This is slavery. Once in place the CBDC could be used to discipline and penalise whole countries if they follow policies deemed to be unacceptable, such as opposing mass immigration.
- The Dark Force is using its controlled private bank monopoly to end cheque clearing facilities which causes immense inconvenience to the local community and local commercial organisations.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

2413. Post Offices have been deliberately run down. Many have been unsuccessfully on the market for sale, in some cases for years; few purchasers have wished to enter

what is conceived to be a dying enterprise; they continue to be run by very dedicated postmasters, who regrettably are becoming older and frailer.

2414. The Post Offices are a priceless national asset. They are a crucial service for countless small communities. They will be rejuvenated, extended and enhanced.

- Refer to Section: "**STRENGTHENING OF GENUINE AND MUTUALLY SUPPORTIVE LOCAL COMMUNITIES**" [see page 1119].

### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

2415. **The Post Offices.** The Dark Force's plans to create a cashless society, close down the branches of private banks, stop the use of cheques and create a fully digitised banking system will remove all financial independence for the individual.

Accordingly, the Post Offices will be taken back into public ownership as branches of the National Lending Bank. They will be greatly reformed and extended in capacity, and will provide full bank services with cheque processing, cash receiving and cash dispensing facilities. They will also provide financial advice. The network of private bank branches will no longer be necessary. The country will no longer be blackmailed. The Post Offices will also act both as Community Hubs (as part of the policy to strengthen genuine and mutually supportive local communities) and as Local Authority centres, giving direct personal access to information and assistance on many Local Authority services for the local community. The aim is not perfect financial efficiency, but the creation of an asset of the local community.

2416. Each Post Office will be enabled to act as a cheque processing, cash receiving and cash paying outlet enabling it to act in all such functions as a branch of any private bank or financial institution which wishes to be linked in.

2417. Where the Post Office closure programme has left communities without Post Office branches, new branches will be opened. The aim will be to ensure that every community will have a Post Office branch within a reasonable distance.

2418. Former private bank staff who have lost their jobs because of the current bank branch closure programme will be encouraged to become postmasters. They will receive substantial salaries as they would be acting as National Lending Bank staff and as centres of the community; the salary is expected to be in well in excess of their former salaries as bank staff. They are highly experienced, competent and skilled in dealing with money and providing financial advice. They will be expected to make their National Lending Bank branch/Post Office the centre of a thriving local community.

## **6. Advantages of a Sovereign Monetary System**

2419. Money would be created as and when the economy of the whole country needs it and not just when private banks for their own advantage make loans to customers.
2420. All Sovereign Money would be created debt free and interest free.
2421. The Bank of England would be able to control precisely how much money is created, and when, and so would have complete control over the money supply. It would therefore be easier to control inflation.
2422. The Bank of England and the National Lending Bank would together be able to influence the uses for which loans of Sovereign Money can be used. They would therefore be able to shape the way the economy develops in the best interests of the nation as a whole.
2423. The safety and stability of domestic banking institutions would be increased. Since customers' money held by private banks would be Sovereign Money and Legal Tender, it would be a real self-existing asset (like coins and banknotes) and no longer the historical pretence of being just "credit" and "promises to pay". Customers' money would no longer form part of the Balance Sheets of private banks. Crucially therefore the existence of customers' money would no longer depend on the private bank concerned continuing to exist. Therefore there would no longer be any danger to money and people's savings by the possibility of private banks being unable to pay because of runs on them.
2424. There would be no need for the Government to bail out private banks, whether they are "too big to fail" or not. If a private bank of whatever size collapses, this would not now bring down the country's monetary system.
2425. The uncontrolled behaviour of private banks would not be able to shape the way the economy develops by increasing overheating and overcooling of business cycles.
2426. There would be increased ability to ensure greater economic stability by reacting quicker to reduce overheating and overcooling of business cycles.
2427. The purchasing power and foreign exchange values of money would be more stable because they would not be as open to malicious and sinister speculation and manipulation.
2428. The danger of vast sums being provided by private banks to leverage hedge funds for derivatives and parasitical financial speculation and for stock market manipulation would be ended.

2429. Private banks could close as many branches as they want.

- (1) The Post Offices will be taken back into public ownership as branches of the National Lending Bank and as Community Hubs.
- (2) Each Post Office will be enabled to act as a cheque processing, cash receiving and cash paying outlet enabling it to act in all such functions as a branch of any private bank or financial institution which wishes to be linked in.
- (3) This would avoid the danger of the Dark Force forcing a cashless monopoly control over the population.

- **Refer to Section: "THE POST OFFICES WILL BE TAKEN BACK INTO PUBLIC OWNERSHIP AS BRANCHES OF THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK AND AS COMMUNITY HUBS" [see page 1317].**

2430. The State would now have full sovereignty over all aspects of constitutional power without intermeddling by private interests.

2431. The political power of private banks would be ended.

2432. An independent Sovereign Monetary System would protect the country from the dangers of the CBDC of the international bankers and the Social Credit System.



## 7. ***Expected arguments by the Dark Force to try to prevent the introduction of a Sovereign Monetary System***

2433. The Dark Force and the immensely powerful world-wide private banking cartel has always reacted with intense hostility and malignancy towards the establishment of a Sovereign Monetary System (or any threat of it) as that would cause them tremendous damage, not only to their ability to earn huge sums of interest on money they created out of thin air at virtually no expense of their own, but also, and even more importantly, to their monopoly over monetary and financial systems and the ability it gives them to buy politicians and manipulate world political events.

- (1) These are extremely powerful and ruthless forces who are absolutely determined to prevent the introduction of any Sovereign Monetary System, for they have so much to lose.
- (2) Three US Presidents have been assassinated after introducing or proposing to introduce a Sovereign Monetary System: President Abraham Lincoln in 1865, President James Garfield in 1881 and President John Kennedy in 1963.

**Refer to Section: "ABRAHAM LINCOLN'S "GREENBACKS" DURING THE AMERICAN CIVIL WAR" [see page 1333].**

**Refer to Section: "PRESIDENT JOHN F KENNEDY IN JUNE 1963" [see page 1345].**

- (3) All attacks on the proposal to introduce a Sovereign Monetary System will be insincere and dishonest, as there are virtually no independent journalists; the vast majority of economists are employed by Dark Force-controlled private banks, organisations or universities whose interest it is to keep the system going and protect the Dark Force's interests. They have lied before when they were told to do so, notably over Brexit, and they will certainly do so again.

2434. It can be expected that there will be very determined efforts by the Dark Force and the private banks to sabotage the introduction of the Sovereign Monetary System by the use of malicious currency and financial speculation to create chaos. Any such attack is a Directly Enforceable Offence.

2435. In addition, there are likely to be three main lines of opposition.

**2436. FIRST OPPOSING ARGUMENT:**

*That depriving banks of their present privileges will increase the costs of borrowing, will raise the costs of payment services, and will force banks to cut costs, close branches and reduce jobs*

**Reply**

- (1) Borrowing costs will be dramatically reduced through the National Lending Bank.
- (2) The cost of payment services to customers will be reduced to zero through the acquisition of the Post Office system.
  - Refer to Section: "THE POST OFFICES WILL BE TAKEN BACK INTO PUBLIC OWNERSHIP AS BRANCHES OF THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK AND AS COMMUNITY HUBS" [see page 1317].**
- (3) Banks will not be nationalised and can continue providing all the services they do now including making loans, but they will not be allowed to create money.
- (4) The branches of private banks are being closed down rapidly now anyway. They will no longer be of such importance because the network of Post Offices will operate as financial access points for all people, customers of the bank or not.
- (5) If the private banks dismiss their skilled branch staff, then such staff will be invited to run the Post Offices in their new role as local financial access points.

2437. **SECOND OPPOSING ARGUMENT:**

*That introducing a Sovereign Monetary System will cause hyperinflation*

**Reply**

- (1) Objectors usually refer to the Weimar Republic hyperinflation of approximately July 1922 to November 1923 when the value of the mark fell to 2.5 trillion marks to the US \$1, and accordingly claim that only private bankers can be trusted to control the nation's money supply and control inflation.
- (2) The Weimar hyperinflation does not prove their case, in fact quite the opposite.
- (3) Far from the 1922-23 Weimar Republic hyperinflation being an example of government irresponsibility in printing vast quantities of money, the hyperinflation took place when the Reichsbank, which printed the famous barrow-loads of mark notes, was entirely **privately owned** and privately controlled, and there was no government control or influence at all. Moreover, the privately owned and controlled Reichsbank was "lavishly" funding parasitic speculators to short its own currency.
- (4) The Allies after the First World War insisted that the Reichsbank was made more independent. Accordingly in May 1922 the Reichsbank was completely privatised, with government influence completely eliminated.
- (5) The hyperinflation followed after the complete privatisation of the Reichsbank.
- (6) In December 1923, the government stepped in again and appointed Hjalmar Schacht as Commissioner of Currency, who finally brought things under control.
- (7) So the hyperinflation followed the complete privatisation of the Reichsbank and elimination of governmental influence on it, and it was the German government, not private bankers, that rescued the monetary situation.
- (8) One of the essential causes of the 1922-1923 hyperinflation was excessive currency speculation. As Hjalmar Schacht mentions in his 1967 book "Magic of Money", the great irony was that it was the privately owned and privately controlled Reichsbank itself that was making "lavish" loans to private currency speculators to enable them to short the nation's currency.
- (9) Under a British Sovereign Monetary System there will be stringent statutory controls over the money supply and inflation by the Bank of England.

**Refer to Section: "CONTROL OF INFLATION" [see page 1307].**

**2438. THIRD OPPOSING ARGUMENT:**

*That foreign trade will be disturbed*

**Reply**

- (1) Foreign business and trading partners, just like the banks' ordinary customers, will not realise that the Sovereign Monetary System had been introduced if nobody told them about it. They will find their everyday economic and financial routines undisturbed. As far as technical, operational and economic aspects are involved, no problem should arise. The cross-border conversion of domestic currency into other currencies, or the reverse, would technically be the same as before. Foreign exchange trading is currency trading, and cross-border payment procedures handle currency units as quantities of money; they do not care whether these quantities of currency units were originally created by banks, or the central bank, or the national treasury.
- (2) Stable prices in a stable economy with interest rates at a lower level will stabilise the foreign exchange of the currency.

## 8. *Precedents for Sovereign Monetary Systems*

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

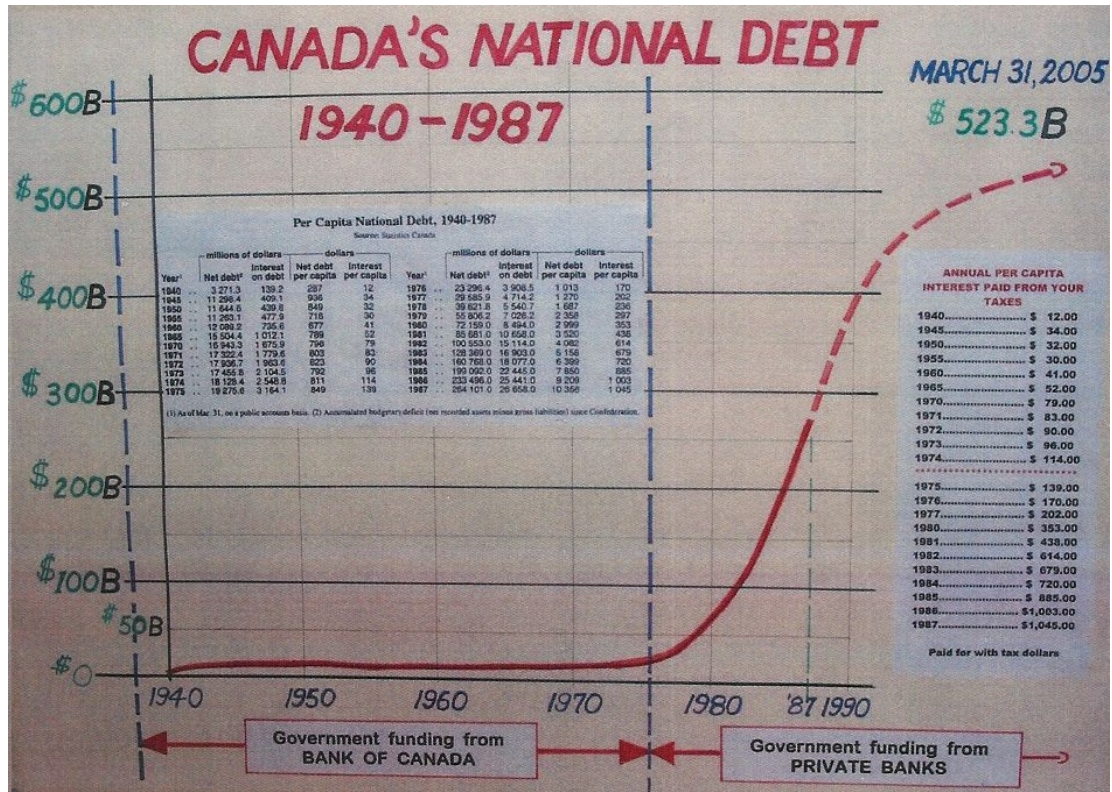
(1) <i>The Bank of Canada from 1935 to 1974</i> . . . . .	Page 1327
(2) <i>"Colonial Scrip" issued by American Colonies before the American War of Independence</i> . . . . .	Page 1329
(3) <i>The Island of Guernsey</i> . . . . .	Page 1331
(4) <i>Abraham Lincoln's "Greenbacks" during the American Civil War</i> . . . . .	Page 1333
(5) <i>The Commonwealth Bank, Australia until 1924</i> . . . . .	Page 1335
(6) <i>Bradbury Pounds in Britain in August 1914</i> . . . . .	Page 1337
(7) <i>Germany in the 1930s</i> . . . . .	Page 1341
(8) <i>President John F Kennedy in June 1963</i> . . . . .	Page 1345



## (1) The Bank of Canada from 1935 to 1974

2439. Between 1934 and 1974 Canada had a sovereign monetary system.
2440. The Bank of Canada was formed by the Bank of Canada Act of 1934. It commenced business on 11 March 1935. It was wholly owned by the Canadian Government.
2441. The Bank of Canada was given the power to create money with Legal Tender. It was empowered to make loans or advances and to make loans to the Government. It was also given the power to buy and sell Canadian securities.
2442. During period 1934-1974 sovereign money created by the Bank of Canada was used by the Canadian Government for many very expensive projects including the following:
- (1) The Trans-Canada Highway is the world's longest national road at 7821 kilometres; it extends across Canada from Victoria, British Columbia and St John's Newfoundland and Labrador. Construction of the Trans-Canada Highway began in 1950 under the authority of the Trans-Canada Highway Act.
  - (2) St Lawrence Seaway project is the world's longest deep draft inland waterway, giving access to 15 Canadian and US ports. The St Lawrence Seaway opened to navigation in 1959. Construction of the 189-mile (306-kilometre) stretch of the Seaway between Montreal and Lake Ontario is recognized as one of the most challenging engineering feats in history. Seven locks were built in the Montreal-Lake Ontario section of the Seaway, five Canadian and two US, in order to lift vessels to 246 feet (75 meters) above sea level.
  - (3) The 28 mile (44 kilometre) Welland Canal is the fourth version of a waterway link between Lake Ontario and Lake Erie, first built in 1829. The present canal was completed in 1932, deepened in the 1950s as part of the Seaway project, and further straightened in 1973. Today its eight locks, all Canadian, lift ships 326 feet (100 meters) over the Niagara Escarpment.
  - (4) During the Second World War, Canada built and managed the third largest navy in the world.
  - (5) The Canadian National Railway, owned and operated by the Canadian Government since the 1920s, was double-tracked for safety and to facilitate transports.
2443. Despite all this great expense, Canada's National Debt remained uniquely low. It was still a mere Can \$18 billion in 1974.

2444. However in 1974 this process was abandoned and the Canadian Government turned to borrowing from private banks. This has caused a very substantial National Debt to be accumulated, which by 2005 amounted to Can \$523 billion. This can be seen from the attached graph.



2445. In a study by Josh Ryan-Collins of the New Economics Foundation and visiting fellow of the University of Southampton entitled "Is Monetary Financing Inflationary? A Case Study of the Canadian Economy 1935-1975", it was found that this process of money creation by the Bank of Canada was not inflationary.



## (2) "Colonial Scrip" issued by American Colonies before the American War of Independence

2446. For many years during the early years of the eighteenth century many of the American colonies had simple sovereign monetary systems.
2447. During the 1690s money in all European countries was backed by gold and silver. The problem for the American colonies was that they were short of gold and silver. They had to use foreign coins (particularly Spanish) to conduct trade; and since they imported more than they exported, the coins were continually being drained off to England and other countries, leaving the colonists without enough money for their own internal needs.
2448. With a currency based on gold there were problems: when gold was plentiful, things got produced; when gold was scarce, the economy suffered because there was not enough money in circulation.
2449. From 1691, three years before the charter of the Bank of England and more than 80 years before the American War of Independence, the colony of Massachusetts created its own paper money. Other colonies then started to do the same. This money was called Colonial Scrip. When they were not over-issued, they kept their value well. The pre-War Colonial Scrip is not to be confused with "Continental Scrip" which is a quite different currency. Continental Scrip was issued during the American War of Independence itself but was counterfeited by the British as economic warfare on a huge scale, which caused the money supply to be more than doubled.
2450. To get around the problem, paper money unbacked by gold or silver was issued and lent by provincial governments, and the proceeds were used for the benefit of the people. The colonists' new paper money financed a period of prosperity. By 1750, Benjamin Franklin was able to write of New England:

*"There was abundance in the Colonies, and peace was reigning on every border. It was difficult, and even impossible, to find a happier and more prosperous nation on all the surface of the globe. Comfort was prevailing in every home. The people, in general, kept the highest moral standards, and education was widely spread."*

2451. The government did not need gold to issue this currency, and it did not need to go into debt to the banks.
2452. The virtue of government-issued paper scrip was that it could grow along with productivity, allowing potential wealth to become real wealth.
2453. The new paper money did more than make the colonies independent of the British bankers and their gold. It actually allowed the colonists to finance their local governments without taxing the people.

2454. The experience of Pennsylvania in providing a Sovereign Monetary System was particularly successful.

- (1) The arrangements in Pennsylvania included a loan office (called a "land bank") which was established in 1723.
- (2) The Pennsylvania land bank issued paper money and lent it to residents (usually farmers) at low rates of interest. The loans were secured by mortgages on real property, silver plate, and other hard assets. New money issued and lent to borrowers came back to the loan office on a regular payment schedule, preventing the money supply from over-inflating and keeping the values of paper loan-office bills stable in terms of English sterling.
- (3) The interest paid on the loans also went into the public coffers, funding the government.
- (4) The Pennsylvania plan showed that it was quite possible for the government to issue new money in place of taxes without inflating prices.
- (5) From 1723 until the French and Indian War in the 1750s, the Pennsylvania provincial government collected no taxes at all. The loan office was the province's chief source of revenue, supplemented by import duties on liquor. During this period, Pennsylvania internal wholesale prices remained stable.

2455. The essential secret learned by Pennsylvania was that paper money had to be issued in proper proportions to the demands of trade and industry, not issuing too much, and in recycling the money back to the government in the form of principal and interest on government-issued loans.

2456. This all came to an end when in 1751, King George II enacted a ban on the issue of all new paper money in the New England colonies, forcing the colonists to borrow instead from the British bankers. In 1764, the privately owned Bank of England used its influence on Parliament to get a Currency Act passed that made it illegal for any of the colonies to print their own money. The colonists were forced to pay all future taxes to Britain in gold or silver. Anyone lacking in those precious metals had to borrow them at interest from the banks. One day they were trading freely with their own paper money. The next day it was gone, banned by order of a king an ocean away. The money supply was suddenly reduced by half, leaving insufficient funds to pay for goods and services, and the economies of the colonies were very badly hit. Franklin said that this was the real reason for the Revolution.

*"The colonies would gladly have borne the little tax on tea and other matters had it not been that England took away from the colonies their money, which created unemployment and dissatisfaction."*

### (3) The Island of Guernsey

2457. In 1816 on the Island of Guernsey, poverty existed for want of employment. People were moving away. The sea-wall was crumbling. Roads were rutted and narrow. The public market was in the need of repair. The materials and workmen were available but there was no money to pay for it.
2458. So the Guernsey Island Government began to issue "state currency." The work was done. Everyone on the island was employed. And, the people prospered. Guernsey Islanders today still enjoy a high standard of living as a result of the policy that began in 1816.
2459. According to Dr. Bob Blain, Professor of Sociology at Southern Illinois University, "The Other Way to Deal with the National Debt": Progressive Review.  
<https://prorevnews.wordpress.com/2019/02/16/a-better-way-to-approach-the-national-debt/>

*"Guernsey is an island state located among the British Channel Islands about 75 miles south of Great Britain. In 1816 its sea walls were crumbling, its roads were muddy and only 4½ feet wide. Guernsey's debt was 19,000 pounds. The island's annual income was 3,000 pounds of which 2,400 had to be used to pay interest on its debt. Not surprisingly, people were leaving Guernsey and there was little employment."*

*"Then the government created and loaned new, interest-free state notes worth 6,000 pounds. Some 4,000 pounds were used to start the repairs of the sea walls. In 1820, another 4,500 pounds was issued, again interest-free. In 1821, another 10,000; 1824, 5,000; 1826, 20,000. By 1837, 50,000 pounds had been issued interest free for the primary use of projects like sea walls, roads, the marketplace, churches, and colleges. This sum more than doubled the island's money supply during this thirteen year period, but there was no inflation. In the year 1914, as the British restricted the expansion of their money supply due to World War I, the people of Guernsey commenced to issue another 142,000 pounds over the next four years and never looked back. By 1958, over 542,000 pounds had been issued, all without inflation."*

*"In 1990 there was \$13 million in interest-free state issued notes. A visitor to the island that year later wrote: "*

*"I returned from Guernsey last weekend. It is a fascinating little island. There are about 60,000 permanent residents on the island. The average family owns 3.3 cars, their unemployment rate is zero and their standard of living is very high. There is no public debt. There is a surplus of public funds which earn interest. The Guernsey Treasury increased the M1 of the island by 40 percent in the last three-year period, and this increase did not do anything to inflation."*

2460. According to Dave Kidd, "How is money created in Australia"  
<https://conspiracyoz.com/2013/01/15/how-money-is-created-in-australia/>

*"A little place that has escaped the clutches of the banks by issuing its own interest-free money is the little island of Guernsey. By controlling its own money supply from 1816 onwards, Guernsey was able to avoid the century old trap of borrowing when it didn't have to. The island has had a stable and prosperous economy for over one hundred and fifty years. Guernsey's income tax is only a "flat" 20%. It has no public debt, no GST, no VAT, no inheritance tax, no capital gains tax, and almost no inflation."*

2461. According to Ellen Hodgson Brown, "Web of Debt"

*". . . the government itself never goes into debt. When it wants to create some public work or service, it just issues the money it needs to pay for the work. The Guernsey government has been issuing its own money for nearly two centuries. During that time, the money supply has mushroomed to about 25 times its original size; yet the economy has not been troubled by price inflation, and it has remained prosperous and stable."*

#### (4) Abraham Lincoln's "Greenbacks" during the American Civil War

2462. In 1861, to fund the expenses of fighting the Civil War, Abraham Lincoln had hoped to borrow the necessary money from the Rothschilds, but they wanted interest of 24%-36%.
2463. Lincoln rejected this and instead printed debt free and interest free Treasury Notes as paper money, the "Greenbacks" (as they were printed green on one side). They were not backed by gold or silver. This was accepted by the public as legal tender.
2464. The printing of the Greenback was deemed to be successful and it enabled the Union to fight and win the Civil War.
2465. At the end of the Civil War in April/May 1865 this situation was expected to continue. This would have been very bad for the private banks; however on 14 April 1865, President Lincoln was shot by John Wilkes Booth.
2466. In a book by Asia Booth Clarke 1835-1888, "John Wilkes Booth: a sister's memoir" it appears that John Wilkes Booth was Jewish. His father was Junius Brutus Booth who was born in 1796 to a highly educated clan of Jewish lawyers and silversmiths on his father's side.
2467. According to Otto von Bismarck, Chancellor of Germany, writing in 1876:

*"[Because of the Greenbacks] The Government and the nation escaped the plots of the foreign financiers. They understood at once, that the United States would escape their grip. The death of Lincoln was resolved upon."*

2468. The Greenback was then cancelled.



## (5) The Commonwealth Bank, Australia until 1924

2469. Up to 1924, Australia effectively had a sovereign monetary system.

2470. According to Dave Kidd, "How money is created in Australia"  
<https://conspiracyoz.com/2013/01/15/how-money-is-created-in-australia/>

*"Australia's own government established Commonwealth Bank achieved some impressive successes while it was "the peoples' bank", before being crippled by later government decisions and eventually sold. At a time when private banks were demanding 6% interest for loans, the Commonwealth Bank financed Australia's first world war effort from 1914 to 1919 with a loan of \$700,000,000 at an interest rate of a fraction of 1%, thus saving Australians some \$12 million in bank charges. In 1916 it made funds available in London to purchase 15 cargo steamers to support Australia's growing export trade. Until 1924 the benefits conferred upon the people of Australia by their Bank flowed steadily on. It financed jam and fruit pools to the extent of \$3 million, it found \$8 million for Australian homes, while to local government bodies, for construction of roads, tramways, harbours, gasworks, electric power plants, etc., it lent \$18.72 million. It paid \$6.194 million to the Commonwealth Government between December, 1920 and June, 1923—the profits of its Note Issue Department while by 1924 it had made on its other business a profit of \$9 million, available for redemption of debt. The bank's independently-minded Governor, Sir Denison Miller, used the bank's credit power after the First World War to save Australians from the depression conditions being imposed in other countries . . . By 1931 amalgamations with other banks made the Commonwealth Bank the largest savings institution in Australia, capturing 60% of the nations savings."*

*"The Commonwealth Bank was unable to save Australia from the depression of the 1930s because it had been effectively strangled in June, 1924, when the Bruce-Page Government brought in a Bill to amend the Commonwealth Bank Act by taking the control of the Commonwealth Bank out of the hands of its Governor, and placing it in the hands of a directorate consisting of the Governor of the Bank, the Secretary of the Treasury, and six persons actively engaged in agriculture, commerce, finance, and industry, to be appointed by the Governor-General (which in practice meant the Bruce-Page Government). The effect of the Bill was to place the Bank absolutely under the control of a body of men who might be bitterly opposed to any competition with private banking."*

*"Such history of money does not even appear in the textbooks of public schools today."*





## (6) Bradbury Pounds in Britain in August 1914

2471. The historical circumstances of the Bradbury pound in 1914 show that it is completely possible for the British Government to create debt free and interest free sovereign money very successfully.
2472. On 4 August 1914 Britain declared war on Germany.
2473. There were very limited gold reserves available to enable the banks to cope with a run on them by worried customers and there was accordingly extreme official concern over the viability of the banks.
2474. The Rt Hon Thomas Johnston who was a Privy Counsellor, a former Lord Privy Seal and former Secretary of State for Scotland recounts the circumstances of the steps taken by the Government to avoid the crisis in his book "The Financiers and the Nation" (1934)

<https://archive.org/details/financiersandthe033017mbp>

*"The bank managers at the outbreak of War were seriously afraid that the depositing public, in a panic, would demand the return of their money. And, inasmuch as the deposits and savings left in the hands of the bankers by the depositing public had very largely been sunk by the bankers in enterprises which, at the best, could not repay the borrowed capital quickly, and which in several and large-scale instances were likely to be submerged altogether in the stress of war and in the collapse of great areas of international trade, it followed that if there were a widespread panicky run upon the banks, the banks would be unable to pay and the whole credit system would collapse, to the ruin of millions of people."*

*"Private enterprise banking thus being on the verge of collapse, the Government (Mr. Lloyd George at the time was Chancellor of the Exchequer) hurriedly declared a moratorium, i.e. it authorized the banks not to pay out (which in any event the banks could not do), and it extended the August Bank Holiday for another three days. During these three or four days when the banks and stock exchanges were closed, the bankers held anxious negotiation with the Chancellor of the Exchequer. And one of them has placed upon record the fact that 'he (Mr. George) did everything that we asked him to do.' When the banks reopened, the public discovered that, instead of getting their money back in gold, they were paid in a new legal tender of Treasury notes (the £1 notes in black and the 10s. notes in red colours). This new currency had been issued by the State, was backed by the credit of the State, and was issued to the banks to prevent the banks from utter collapse. The public cheerfully accepted the new notes; and nobody talked about inflation."*

*"To return, however, to the early war period, no sooner had Mr. Lloyd George got the bankers out of their difficulties in the autumn of 1914 by the issue of the Treasury money, than they were round again at the Treasury door explaining forcibly that the State must, upon no account, issue any more money on this interest free basis; if the war was to be run, it must be run with borrowed money, money upon which interest must be paid, and they were the gentlemen who would see to the proper financing of a good, juicy War Loan at 3½ per cent, interest, and to that last proposition the Treasury yielded. The War was not to be fought with interest-free money, and/or/with conscription of wealth; though it was to be fought with conscription of life. Many small businesses were to be closed and their proprietors sent overseas as redundant, and without any compensation for their losses, while Finance, as we shall see, was to be heavily and progressively remunerated."*

2475. These Treasury Notes were signed by John Bradbury the Secretary to the Treasury, not the Bank of England.



2476. As a direct result of Lloyd George's capitulation to the British private bankers in preventing the continuance of the Bradbury Treasury Notes, Britain's National Debt went up from £650 million in 1914 to £7,500 million in 1919.

2477. As a matter of note, Lloyd George worked as a legal advisor for Theodor Herzl, the founder of modern political Zionism and Lloyd George took great pride in his role to help bring about the 1917 Balfour Declaration, Great Britain's promise to the English Zionist Federation and the Jewish community of Palestine that a Jewish homeland

would be established with the help of the United Kingdom. *"I presided over the Councils of the Imperial Cabinet which gave expression to that policy and secured for it the sanction of our Allies."*



## (7) Germany in the 1930s

2478. Clearly Hitler made some terrible mistakes, but it is also clear that by introducing a form of Sovereign Monetary System he completely revolutionised Germany economically and financially between 1932 and 1936.
2479. Soon after the end of the First World War Hitler became very impressed by the monetary views of Gottfried Feder. Feder's ideas were that the state should create and control its money supply through a nationalized central bank rather than have it created by privately owned banks, to whom interest would have to be paid.
2480. Hitler and the National Socialists came to power on 30 January 1933.
2481. In January 1933 Germany had very serious economic problems.
- (1) The Treaty of Versailles of 1919 had imposed crushing reparations payments on the German people, who were expected to reimburse the costs of the war for all participants in foreign currency. The total of these costs were estimated as being three times the value of all property in Germany, and the reparations were due to continue until 1988. They were completely unworkable. Even many in the US delegation to the Treaty negotiations walked out as they realised the disaster that would occur as a result. The Treaty was imposed on the Germans, who were not even allowed to take part in the negotiations.
  - (2) It was just under 10 years since the Weimar Republic hyperinflation of approximately July 1922 to November 1923 when the value of the mark fell to 2.5 trillion marks to the US \$1. People were living in hovels and starving. No western country had ever experienced anything like it before; it was the total destruction of the national currency and economy, wiping out people's savings, their businesses.
  - (3) The German economy had completely collapsed again by 1932 after it had been hit by the world-wide depression after the Wall Street Crash in the US in 1929.
  - (4) 6½ million men were unemployed.
  - (5) Factories were empty and machines were idle.
  - (6) Germany's foreign exchange and gold reserves had dropped from 2.6 billion marks in late 1929, down to 409 million in late 1933, and to only 83 million marks in late 1934.
2482. According to classical economic theory Germany was bankrupt and would have to borrow from the international banks. Hitler refused to do so.

2483. Germany issued debt free and interest free money, and did not use gold to back the money. The German government financed its entire regime without gold, and without debt.
2484. Hitler devised a plan of public works. Projects earmarked for funding included flood control, repair of public buildings and private residences, and construction of new buildings, roads, bridges, canals, and port facilities. The projected cost of the various programs was fixed at one billion units of the national currency. One billion bills of exchange, called "Labour Treasury Certificates", were then issued against this cost. Millions of people were put to work on these projects, and the workers were paid with the Treasury Certificates. It was essentially a receipt for labour and materials delivered to the government. Hitler said, *"For every mark issued, we required the equivalent of a mark's worth of work done, or goods produced."* Those workers spent those Certificates on other goods and services, thus creating more jobs for more people. In this way the German people climbed out of the crushing debt imposed on them by the international bankers. There was no debt and no inflation.
2485. In 1934 there were 283,995 dwellings built compared to 141,265 in 1932. Within four years some 1.5 million dwellings were built. Thousands of kilometres of Autobahn were constructed.
2486. Between January 1933 and July 1935 the number of employed Germans rose by a half, from 11.7 million to 16.9 million. More than 5 million new jobs paying living wages were created. Unemployment was banished from the German economy and the entire nation was productively engaged in reconstruction. This was before Germany started rearming. In five years to 1938, unemployment had fallen by 96%. No other west European country came anywhere near this figure, and that is why it was labelled a "miracle".
2487. Within three years, the unemployment problem had been solved, and Germany was back on its feet. It had a solid, stable currency, with no debt, and no inflation, at a time when millions of people in the United States and other Western countries (controlled by international bankers) were still out of work. Within five years, Germany went from the poorest nation in Europe to the richest.
2488. In the words of David Lloyd George, former British Prime Minister, in the Daily Express, on 17 September 1936:

*"It is not the Germany of the first decade that followed the war—broken, dejected and bowed down with a sense of apprehension and impotence. It is now full of hope and confidence . . . "*

*"One man has accomplished this miracle . . . "*

*"The old trust him; the young idolize him. It is not the admiration accorded to a popular leader. It is the worship of a national hero who has saved his country from utter despondence and degradation."*

"I have never met a happier people than the Germans and Hitler is one of the greatest men."

2489. This monetary revolution, which went against the requirements of the international bankers and their controlled media, caused a transformation among ordinary Germans, with genuine and massive upsurging of confidence in Germans and Germany.

2490. This information does not appear in economics books. The people who write such books and their publishers clearly have their own reasons for keeping any success by Hitler and his dramatic challenge to the international banks away from public knowledge.



2491. The international bankers were very worried that Hitler and Germany had escaped their usual grasp. They denied foreign credit to Germany which prevented Germany conducting international trade, and there was the massive and infamous global media attack on Germany from 1933 with the global boycott by Jewish-owned industries.





## (8) President John F Kennedy in June 1963

2492. On June 4, 1963, President John F Kennedy attempted to break the Federal Reserve's stranglehold over the American economy by signing Executive Order 11110 authorising the US Government to print its own money for the first time since 1913.

2493. This Executive Order gave the US Treasury the power:

*"to issue silver certificates against any silver bullion, silver, or standard silver dollars in the Treasury."*

2494. These silver certificates were issued.

2495. If the US Government printed its own money this would have destroyed the power of the private banks.

- (1) On 22 November 1963 John Kennedy was assassinated.
- (2) Lyndon Johnson, who was more obliging to banking interests, soon ordered all of the US Notes Kennedy had authorised to be taken quickly and quietly out of circulation.



# The Dark Force's sources of power will be extinguished

## TABLE OF CONTENTS:

1. All members of the Dark Force will be identified and tried . . . . .	Page 1349
2. All Dark Force Collaborators will be removed from all positions of power, authority and influence . . . . .	Page 1351
(1) All Government Ministers will be dismissed . . . . .	Page 1357
(2) All MPs, Members of National Assemblies, Local Councillors and Police and Crime Commissioners will be dismissed, subject to the right to apply for reinstatement. . . . .	Page 1359
(3) All Senior State Officials will be dismissed . . . . .	Page 1361
(4) The Cabinet Office will be abolished and all staff will be dismissed. . . . .	Page 1363
3. Removal from society of all key activist organisers of the Destructive Values . . . . .	Page 1365
4. Malign organisations will be neutralised . . . . .	Page 1367
(1) Common Purpose will be abolished and all Common Purpose graduates will be removed and barred from employment in any Key Employment Position . . . . .	Page 1369
(2) Provisions relating to Stipulated Secret Societies . . . . .	Page 1371
(3) Organisations damaging to the interests of Britain will be banned . . . . .	Page 1375
■ Organisations entered on the Register of Banned Organisations . . . . .	Page 1377
(4) British charities will not be allowed to conduct any political activities . . . . .	Page 1379
5. Money Power, Monopoly Capitalism and Excessive Private Wealth will be broken up . . . . .	Page 1381
(1) A Sovereign Monetary System will be introduced, and banks will no longer be allowed to create money . . . . .	Page 1383
(2) Monopoly Capitalism will be identified and broken up . . . . .	Page 1385
■ Foreign-Owned Business Code . . . . .	Page 1397
■ Monopoly Media Groups will be broken up . . . . .	Page 1399
■ National Wiki of Business Activity . . . . .	Page 1401
■ There will be no need for Foreign Investment . . . . .	Page 1403
■ Takeover Vetting Panel . . . . .	Page 1405
(3) Excessive Private Wealth over £300 million will be confiscated and used for building and benefiting genuine local communities . . . . .	Page 1407
6. Funding by Prohibited Suppliers of Funding will be prohibited . . . . .	Page 1409
7. Corruption by advertising will be prevented . . . . .	Page 1413
8. Corruption by Marketing and Public relations Organisations will be stopped. . . . .	Page 1415
9. Financial Terrorism will be prohibited. . . . .	Page 1419



# 1. *All members of the Dark Force will be identified and tried*

## PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2496. The Dark Force is the enemy of humanity. Humanity has suffered under these creatures and their crimes for a very long time. The world-wide crime of the Fake Virus Crisis and the State Terrorism (with its poisonous "vaccine") is the final straw. Enough is enough. There will now be a final war against the Dark Force. The Dark Force will be destroyed and finally eliminated and extinguished.

2497. The Dark Force cannot operate without the Dark Force Collaborators and since the latter will be removed from all positions of authority and influence, the Dark Force will be left helpless.

- Refer to Section: "**ALL DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS WILL BE REMOVED FROM ALL POSITIONS OF POWER, AUTHORITY AND INFLUENCE**" [\[see page 1351\]](#).

2498. All members of the Dark Force will be identified and brought to trial under the Directly Enforceable Offences System.

2499. There will be a Special Enquiry by the National Security Department to discover the names and personal details of each member of the Dark Force, particularly the Dark Lords, and the whereabouts of their money.

- Refer to Section: "**SPECIAL ENQUIRIES**" [\[see page 1615\]](#).

## DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE: *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Membership of the Dark Force. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Solitary Confinement" will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Communication Isolation" will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- Refer to Section: "**THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT**" [\[see page 1019\]](#).

- Refer to Section: "WORLD CRIMES" [see page 1051] [clause 1835].

## 2. ***All Dark Force Collaborators will be removed from all positions of power, authority and influence***

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

(1) All Government Ministers will be dismissed . . . . .	Page 1357
(2) All MPs, Members of National Assemblies, Local Councillors and Police and Crime Commissioners will be dismissed, subject to the right to apply for reinstatement. . . . .	Page 1359
(3) All Senior State Officials will be dismissed . . . . .	Page 1361
(4) The Cabinet Office will be abolished and all staff will be dismissed. . . . .	Page 1363

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

2500. A **Dark Force Collaborator** is not a member of the Dark Force, but is a person who deliberately assists with implementing the Plan. This assistance may be given openly or secretly. Many are very fanatical and aspire to be admitted to the Dark Force. They are the enemies of the British people.

Refer to Section: "**DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS**" [\[see page 103\]](#).

2501. All Dark Force Collaborators will be removed from all positions of power, authority and influence.

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2502. **Key Employment Positions** are specified capacities, employments, positions, posts and appointments of key power, authority and influence in the country. They include inter alia all Elected Persons (including all MPs), all those employed in the British Public Sector, all those employed in the National Education System and all those employed in any Broadcast Production Organisation.

Refer to Section: "**KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS**" [\[see page 1219\]](#).

2503. Dark Force Collaborators are unfit to hold any Key Employment Position.

2504. Action will be taken to identify all Dark Force Collaborators.

2505. In the case of all persons identified as Dark Force Collaborators:

(1) They will be dismissed from all Key Employment Positions and will be barred from holding any future elected capacity, employment, position, post or appointment in any Key Employment Position. An entry to this effect will be made in the Register of Restricted Employment.

Refer to Section: "**PERSONS BARRED FROM HOLDING ANY KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITION**" [\[see page 1221\]](#).

- Refer to Section: "**THE REGISTER OF RESTRICTED EMPLOYMENT**"  
[see page 1225].
- (2) Some persons who are deemed to be Dark Force Collaborators have a right to apply for reinstatement.
  - Refer to Section: "**THE REINSTATEMENT APPEALS PROCEDURE**"  
[see page 1599].

2506. The following persons are identified as Dark Force Collaborators:

- (1) A person **judged** to be a Dark Force Collaborator. A person is judged to be a Dark Force Collaborator where it is shown that they have been involved in any way with activism to promote Destructive Values, or has promoted the Plan or the Destructive Values in any other way.
  - Refer to Section: "**THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES**" [see page 149].
  - For the meaning of "promoting" and "activism" see Definitions.
    - Refer to Section: "**DEFINITIONS**" [see page 1021]  
[clause 1770].
- (2) The following persons are **deemed** to be Dark Force Collaborators.
  - (a) All current and former Government Ministers (as defined).
    - Refer to Section: "**ALL GOVERNMENT MINISTERS WILL BE DISMISSED**" [see page 1357].
  - (b) All current and former MPs, Members of National Assemblies, Local Councillors and Police and Crime Commissioners.
    - Such persons will have the right to apply for reinstatement.
      - Refer to Section: "**ALL MPs, MEMBERS OF NATIONAL ASSEMBLIES, LOCAL COUNCILLORS AND POLICE AND CRIME COMMISSIONERS WILL BE DISMISSED, SUBJECT TO THE RIGHT TO APPLY FOR REINSTATEMENT**" [see page 1359].
  - (c) All current and former members of the House of Lords.
    - Such persons will have the right to apply for reinstatement.
      - Refer to Section: "**HOUSE OF LORDS, THE 'HOUSE OF CRONIES', WILL BE ABOLISHED AND NOT REPLACED**"  
[see page 1007].



- (d) All current and former Senior State Officials (as defined).
  - Refer to Section: "ALL SENIOR STATE OFFICIALS WILL BE DISMISSED"** [\[see page 1361\]](#).
- (e) All current and former staff of the Cabinet Office.
  - Refer to Section: "THE CABINET OFFICE WILL BE ABOLISHED AND ALL STAFF WILL BE DISMISSED"** [\[see page 1363\]](#).
- (f) All current and former Common Purpose graduates.
  - Refer to Section: "COMMON PURPOSE WILL BE ABOLISHED AND ALL COMMON PURPOSE GRADUATES WILL BE REMOVED AND BARRED FROM EMPLOYMENT IN ANY KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITION"** [\[see page 1369\]](#).
- (g) All Destructive Values Organisers.
  - Refer to Section: "REMOVAL FROM SOCIETY OF ALL KEY ACTIVIST ORGANISERS OF THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES"** [\[see page 1365\]](#).
- (h) All current and former members of any Stipulated Secret Society.
  - Refer to Section: "PROVISIONS RELATING TO STIPULATED SECRET SOCIETIES"** [\[see page 1371\]](#).
- (i) All current and former members or employees of any Banned Organisation.
  - Refer to Section: "ORGANISATIONS DAMAGING TO THE INTERESTS OF BRITAIN WILL BE BANNED"** [\[see page 1375\]](#).
- (j) All current and former staff and management of the Existing Broadcasters (other than technical staff).
  - Refer to Section: "REFORM OF BROADCASTING"** [\[see page 1233\]](#).
- (k) Any graduate or associate of Klaus Schwab's Young Global Leaders organisation or Global Shapers Community.
  - Refer to Section: "YOUNG GLOBAL LEADERS"** [\[see page 500\]](#) [\[clause 888\]](#).

- (l) All persons subject to sentences pursuant to convictions made by the Direct Enforcement Court, prohibiting the Convicted Accused from any elected capacity, employment, position, post or appointment in any Key Employment Position.
- Refer to Section: "TRIAL, SENTENCING AND ENFORCEMENT IN RESPECT OF DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES"**  
*[see page 1033].*
- (m) Any person who has been judged to have failed significantly to comply with an Undertaking to abide by the Principles of Good Citizenship.
- Refer to Section: "AS A CONDITION FOR HOLDING A KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITION, A PERSON MUST SIGN AN UNDERTAKING TO COMPLY WITH THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP"** *[see page 1223].*
- (n) Any person involved with any of the following activities:
- 1) Any person who promotes racial conflict.
  - 2) Any person who accuses another person of intolerance, fascism, hate or right wing extremism for opposition to the Destructive Values is prima facie a Dark Force Collaborator.
  - 3) Any person who promotes the Gender Agenda.
    - The **Gender Agenda** is the public or official promotion of the depravity, degeneracy and perversion of transgenderism, gender self-identification, non-binary agendas, paedophilia and homosexuality.
  - 4) Any person who says that they do not know what a woman is.

2507. Legally, a Dark Force Collaborator is any person certified as such in the Register of Restricted Employment.

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Activity as a Dark Force Collaborator.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*



## (1) All Government Ministers will be dismissed

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2508. "Government Ministers" means the Prime Minister, all Government Ministers and all political appointments to the Government on any level.

2509. All current Government Ministers will be dismissed from all Government posts and positions.

2510. In the case of all current and former Government Ministers:

(1) They will be dismissed from all Key Employment Positions and will be barred from holding any future elected capacity, employment, position, post or appointment in any Key Employment Position. An entry to this effect will be made in the Register of Restricted Employment.

- Refer to Section: "**KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS**" [\[see page 1219\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**PERSONS BARRED FROM HOLDING ANY KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITION**" [\[see page 1221\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**THE REGISTER OF RESTRICTED EMPLOYMENT**" [\[see page 1225\]](#).

(2) They will not have the right to apply for reinstatement.

---

**PART 3: PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM**

**The Dark Force's sources of power will be extinguished**

**2. All Dark Force Collaborators will be removed from all positions of power, authority and influence**

**(1) All Government Ministers will be dismissed**

## (2) All MPs, Members of National Assemblies, Local Councillors and Police and Crime Commissioners will be dismissed, subject to the right to apply for reinstatement

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2511. All current MPs, Members of National Assemblies, Local Councillors and Police and Crime Commissioners will be dismissed from Parliament, their National Assembly, Council or position as the case may be.

2512. In the case of all current and former MPs, Members of National Assemblies, Local Councillors and Police and Crime Commissioners:

(1) They will be dismissed from all Key Employment Positions and will be barred from holding any future elected capacity, employment, position, post or appointment in any Key Employment Position. An entry to this effect will be made in the Register of Restricted Employment.

Refer to Section: "**KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS**" [\[see page 1219\]](#).

Refer to Section: "**PERSONS BARRED FROM HOLDING ANY KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITION**" [\[see page 1221\]](#).

Refer to Section: "**THE REGISTER OF RESTRICTED EMPLOYMENT**" [\[see page 1225\]](#).

(2) They can apply for reinstatement under the Reinstatement Appeals Procedure—but this will only be approved if the applicant can show a personal record of past and present acceptance of and alignment with the Principles of Good Citizenship.

Refer to Section: "**THE REINSTATEMENT APPEALS PROCEDURE**" [\[see page 1599\]](#).

Refer to Section: "**THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP**" [\[see page 1155\]](#).

---

**PART 3: PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM**

**The Dark Force's sources of power will be extinguished**

**2. All Dark Force Collaborators will be removed from all positions of power, authority and influence**

**(2) All MPs, Members of National Assemblies, Local Councillors and Police and Crime Commissioners will be dismissed, subject to the right to apply for reinstatement**



### (3) All Senior State Officials will be dismissed

#### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

2513. **Senior State Officials** are all persons who are or have been employed at senior levels of the British Public Sector.

- **British Public Sector.** The "British Public Sector" means all National Government, Local Government, the Civil Service, Government Services and Agencies, the Bank of England, the National Lending Bank, financial authorities, Quangos (Quasi-NGOs or Government funded NGOs and charities), State Monitoring bodies or "Watchdogs", the NHS, the National Education System, the Police, the Armed Services, the Intelligence and Secret Services and all other organisations receiving full or partial public funding, directly or indirectly, from the British Government.

2514. They are the key element of the toxic British Ruling Elite.

- **Refer to Section: "REPLACEMENT OF THE TOXIC BRITISH RULING ELITE"**  
*[see page 1193].*

2515. Virtually all of them are Dark Force Collaborators.

2516. These are the people who have been at the heart of the betrayal and destruction of British society, culture and civilisation.

2517. With few exceptions, Government ministers and Elected Persons (including MPs) are of lesser importance as they merely sing the song written by the Senior State Officials. It is the Senior State Officials who select, prepare and advance Dark Force policies to be presented to Ministers for approval and they usually continue whichever political party is in power.

2518. For any real and lasting improvement to take place in the country, it is absolutely critical to remove all these people from all power, authority and influence.

2519. This grease must be scraped from the inside of the cooking pot, or else the British people will never be free—as they will reinfect all reforms.

#### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2520. All current Senior State Officials will be dismissed from all their current employment and positions.

2521. In the case of all current and former Senior State Officials:

- (1) They will be dismissed from all Key Employment Positions and will be barred from holding any future elected capacity, employment, position, post or

appointment in any Key Employment Position. An entry to this effect will be made in the Register of Restricted Employment.

- Refer to Section: "**KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS**" [\[see page 1219\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**PERSONS BARRED FROM HOLDING ANY KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITION**" [\[see page 1221\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**THE REGISTER OF RESTRICTED EMPLOYMENT**" [\[see page 1225\]](#).

(2) They will not have the right to apply for reinstatement.

## (4) The Cabinet Office will be abolished and all staff will be dismissed

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2522. The Cabinet Office has been pivotal to the promotion and advancement of the Plan in Britain, and in particular Collaborative Governance.

2523. The Cabinet Office will be abolished. Its responsibilities will be reassigned.

2524. All the current staff of the Cabinet Office will be dismissed from all their current employment and positions.

2525. In the case of all current and former staff of the Cabinet Office:

(1) They will be dismissed from all Key Employment Positions and will be barred from holding any future elected capacity, employment, position, post or appointment in any Key Employment Position. An entry to this effect will be made in the Register of Restricted Employment.

- Refer to Section: "**KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS**" [\[see page 1219\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**PERSONS BARRED FROM HOLDING ANY KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITION**" [\[see page 1221\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**THE REGISTER OF RESTRICTED EMPLOYMENT**" [\[see page 1225\]](#).

(2) They will not have the right to apply for reinstatement.

---

**PART 3: PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM**

**The Dark Force's sources of power will be extinguished**

**2. All Dark Force Collaborators will be removed from all positions of power, authority and influence**

**(4) The Cabinet Office will be abolished and all staff will be dismissed**

### ***3. Removal from society of all key activist organisers of the Destructive Values***

2526. Promoters/activists of Destructive Values will be subject in the usual way to the Directly Enforceable Offences System.
2527. However, there is a particular concern with regard to those who organise activists to promote the Destructive Values ("Destructive Values Organisers") for the following reasons:
- (1) Destructive Values Organisers are Dark Force Collaborators who are usually paid by agents of the Dark Force such as George Soros or other Foundations.
  - (2) Destructive Values Organisers are considered to be extremely dangerous as they are fanatically dedicated to cause degeneration and destruction of our society and civilisation.
2528. It is considered that there are numerically very few Destructive Values Organisers, and that when they have been prevented from organising the promotion of the Destructive Values by activists it will be possible to weaken the power of the Destructive Values over society. Once the poison of the Destructive Values has been removed from society, it is considered that the natural goodness of people will automatically reassert itself and that civilisation will begin to recover.
2529. There will be zero tolerance of current Destructive Values Organisers. They are considered to be implacable in their determination to continue with their activities, and utterly impossible to reform. Consequently, it is considered that the only way of stopping the damage caused by these poisonous and rabid people is to take them physically out of society by long term imprisonment.
2530. In the case of all current and former Destructive Values Organisers:
- (1) They will be dismissed from all Key Employment Positions and will be barred from holding any future elected capacity, employment, position, post or appointment in any Key Employment Position. An entry to this effect will be made in the Register of Restricted Employment.
    - Refer to Section: "KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS" [see page 1219].**
    - Refer to Section: "PERSONS BARRED FROM HOLDING ANY KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITION" [see page 1221].**
    - Refer to Section: "THE REGISTER OF RESTRICTED EMPLOYMENT" [see page 1225].**
  - (2) They will not have the right to apply for reinstatement.

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Organising activists to promote Destructive Values. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of ten years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Communication Isolation" will be imposed for this offence.**

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"** [\[see page 1019\]](#).
- **Refer to Section: "SENTENCE OF "COMMUNICATION ISOLATION" "**[\[see page 1044\]](#) [\[clause 1825\]](#).

## 4. *Malign organisations will be neutralised*

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

(1) <i>Common Purpose will be abolished and all Common Purpose graduates will be removed and barred from employment in any Key Employment Position</i> .....	Page 1369
(2) <i>Provisions relating to Stipulated Secret Societies</i> .....	Page 1371
(3) <i>Organisations damaging to the interests of Britain will be banned</i> .....	Page 1375
▪ <i>Organisations entered on the Register of Banned Organisations</i> .....	Page 1377
(4) <i>British charities will not be allowed to conduct any political activities</i> .....	Page 1379





# (1) Common Purpose will be abolished and all Common Purpose graduates will be removed and barred from holding any Key Employment Position

## PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2531. Common Purpose and all related charities and organisations will be abolished.

2532. In the case of all current and former Common Purpose graduates and trainees (together called "Common Purpose graduates"):

(1) They will be dismissed from all Key Employment Positions and will be barred from holding any future elected capacity, employment, position, post or appointment in any Key Employment Position. An entry to this effect will be made in the Register of Restricted Employment.

- Refer to Section: "**KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS**" [\[see page 1219\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**PERSONS BARRED FROM HOLDING ANY KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITION**" [\[see page 1221\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**THE REGISTER OF RESTRICTED EMPLOYMENT**" [\[see page 1225\]](#).

(2) They will not have the right to apply for reinstatement.

---

**PART 3: PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM**

**The Dark Force's sources of power will be extinguished**

**4. Malign organisations will be neutralised**

**(1) Common Purpose will be abolished and all Common Purpose graduates will be removed and barred from holding any Key Employment Position**

## (2) Provisions relating to Stipulated Secret Societies

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- Favouritism and separativeness are endemic to secret societies and particularly to Freemasonry. Since many members of secret societies and particularly Freemasons are of high authority and influence in society, this can lead to unfairness which can be poisonous and corrosive.
- Freemasonry creates a division of loyalty whereby people who are expected to act honourably with integrity and impartial fairness in the service they offer often in connection with public offices, are corrupted by a system of Oaths into giving preference to fellow Freemasons whatever the justice may be. Freemasonry is a highly authoritative and hierarchical organisation requiring complete obedience to the Order over and above all other considerations and loyalties. The structure of Freemasonry imposes a higher duty on the individual Freemason than their public duties, and they are corrupted.
- A book that explains the obligations that Freemasons assume is one entitled the "Masonic Handbook", and it further explains what these commitments are. This written manual explains what the Freemason should do if he is selected on a jury and observes the defendant identifying himself as being a member of the Fraternity:

*"If you're on a jury, and the defendant is a Mason, and makes the Grand Hailing sign [a secret sign that identifies one Mason to another,] you must be sure not to bring the Mason guilty, for that would bring disgrace upon our order."*

- Dr Isaac M Wise is reported to have said in "The Israelite" 1855:

*"Masonry is a Jewish institution whose history, decrees, charges, passwords and explanations are Jewish, from the beginning to the end, with the exception of only one by-decree and a few words in the obligation."*

- Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion: 15

*"The establishment of any new secret society will be met by the death penalty, and those societies which now exist and are known to us and either work or have worked for us, will be disbanded and their members exiled to continents far removed from Europe."*

*"We will deal in the same manner with those Masons among the Goys who know too much. The Masons whom we may pardon for any reason will be kept under continual fear of exile. We will pass a*

*law whereby all members of secret organizations will be exiled from Europe . . . "*

*"Meanwhile, until our rule is established, we, on the contrary, will organize and multiply free masonic lodges in all the countries of the world. We will attract to them all those who are and who may become public-spirited, because in these lodges will be the chief source of information and from them will emanate our influence."*

*"All these lodges will be centralized under one management, known only to us and unknown to all others; these lodges will be administered by our wise men. The lodges will have their own representative in this management in order to screen the above mentioned Masonic government; he will give the password and elaborate the program. We will tie the knot of all revolutionary liberal elements in these lodges. Their membership will consist of all strata of society. The most secret political plans will be known to us and will fall under our leadership on the very day of their origination. Among the members of these lodges will be almost all the agents of the international and national police, whose work is indispensable for us, inasmuch as the police not only are able to take independent measures against the rebellious, but may also serve to mask our actions, provoke discontent, and so forth."*

*"Most people who become members of secret societies are adventurers, career makers, and irresponsible persons in general, with whom we will have no difficulty in dealing and who will help us to set in motion the mechanism of the machine planned by us . . . we want nobody but ourselves to guide the work of the Masons, for we know where we are trending, we know the final aim of every action."*

### **THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

2533. All these links operate in secret, so it is now necessary for people to be able to know the identity of all Freemasons, and know if professionals who are supposed to be acting for them or officials exercising public duties, might betray them behind their backs.

### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

2534. To prevent hidden division and misuse of authority and influence built on secret Oaths and hidden loyalties, certain secret societies, including the Freemasons, are deemed to be "Stipulated Secret Societies". All Stipulated Secret Societies will be made illegal and will be abolished.

2535. Freemasonry is a Stipulated Secret Society.

2536. To identify current and former members of Stipulated Secret Societies and collect evidence against them, there will be an on-line, public, National Wiki of Current and Former Members of Stipulated Secret Societies. It will be managed by the National Security Department. Any British Citizen can add information to this National Wiki. There are penalties for entering malicious disinformation.

- Refer to Section: "NATIONAL WIKIS"** [see page 1603].

2537. In the case of all current and former members of Stipulated Secret Societies:

(1) They have an ongoing duty to register their membership on the National Wiki of Current and Former Members of Stipulated Secret Societies, together with details of the Lodge(s) with which they are associated, their Degree and the history of offices held, and at all times to keep such details up to date.

(2) They will be dismissed from all Key Employment Positions and will be barred from holding any future elected capacity, employment, position, post or appointment in any Key Employment Position. An entry to this effect will be made in the Register of Restricted Employment.

- Refer to Section: "KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS"** [see page 1219].

- Refer to Section: "PERSONS BARRED FROM HOLDING ANY KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITION"** [see page 1221].

- Refer to Section: "THE REGISTER OF RESTRICTED EMPLOYMENT"** [see page 1225].

(3) They will not have the right to apply for reinstatement.

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Any failure when required, to enter and keep up to date an accurate entry relating to them in the National Wiki of Current and Former Members of Stipulated Secret Societies.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"** [see page 1019].



### (3) Organisations damaging to the interests of Britain will be banned

#### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

- *Organisations entered on the Register of Banned Organisations . . . . . Page 1377*

#### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2538. The Register of Banned Organisations is an on-line, public, read-only, Strategic Database which is managed by the National Security Department.

- Refer to Section: "**STRATEGIC DATABASES**" [[see page 1605](#)].

2539. Organisations deemed to be damaging to the interests of Britain will be entered on the Register of Banned Organisations. Any organisation entered on the Register of Banned Organisations is deemed to be a Banned Organisation.

- Refer to Section: "**ORGANISATIONS ENTERED ON THE REGISTER OF BANNED ORGANISATIONS**" [[see page 1377](#)].

2540. All Banned Organisations which are based in Britain will be closed down and prevented from carrying out any operations or activity within Britain.

2541. All Banned Organisations which are not based in Britain will be prevented from carrying out any operations or activity within Britain.

2542. In the case of all current and former members and employees of Banned Organisations:

- (1) They will be dismissed from all Key Employment Positions and will be barred from holding any future elected capacity, employment, position, post or appointment in any Key Employment Position. An entry to this effect will be made in the Register of Restricted Employment.

- Refer to Section: "**KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS**" [[see page 1219](#)].
- Refer to Section: "**PERSONS BARRED FROM HOLDING ANY KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITION**" [[see page 1221](#)].
- Refer to Section: "**THE REGISTER OF RESTRICTED EMPLOYMENT**" [[see page 1225](#)].

- (2) They will not have the right to apply for reinstatement.

---

**PART 3: PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM**

**The Dark Force's sources of power will be extinguished**

**4. Malign organisations will be neutralised**

**(3) Organisations damaging to the interests of Britain will be banned**



## ■ ORGANISATIONS ENTERED ON THE REGISTER OF BANNED ORGANISATIONS

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2543. The following organisations are currently entered in the Register of Banned Organisations. Others will be added from time to time.

- (1) Royal Institute of International Affairs (Chatham House).
- (2) Ditchley Foundation.
- (3) Wilton Park.
- (4) The Tavistock Institute.
- (5) The British Council.
- (6) The Council on Foreign Relations.
- (7) Any organisation linked to George Soros.
- (8) Any organisation linked to Bill Gates.
- (9) All tax-exempt Foundations and organisations (and all charities) unless they are registered as charities in Britain.
- (10) World Economic Forum.
- (11) The Trilateral Commission.
- (12) The Bilderbergers.
- (13) Skull and Bones.
- (14) Almost all US Broadcasting organisations and many Non-Broadcast Media organisations.
- (15) All US military and security organisations, particularly the CIA.
- (16) All international organisations not listed in the Register of Approved International Organisations.
  - Refer to Section: "**REGISTER OF APPROVED INTERNATIONAL ORGANISATIONS**" [[see page 1455](#)].
- (17) B'nai B'rith.

- (18) The Anti-Defamation League, an organisation that spreads hate.
- (19) Mossad
- (20) Young Global Leaders.
- (21) The Global Shapers Community.
- (22) Reuters.
- (23) World Health Organization.
- (24) The UN, particularly for its promotion of the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud and the sexualisation of very young children.
- (25) The Federation of State Medical Boards.
- (26) Antifa.
- (27) Black Lives Matter.
- (28) Hope Not Hate.
- (29) The Bank for International Settlements.
- (30) The World Bank.
- (31) The International Monetary Fund.
- (32) World Federation of Advertisers.
- (33) Global Alliance for Responsible Media.

## **(4) British charities will not be allowed to conduct any political activities**

### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

2544. All British charities will be very strictly prohibited from conducting any political activities or campaigning. The meaning and definition of "political" will be interpreted very widely.

2545. It will be illegal to pay any State money to any charity or NGO.

---

**PART 3: PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM**

**The Dark Force's sources of power will be extinguished**

**4. Malign organisations will be neutralised**

**(4) British Charities will not be allowed to conduct any political activities**

# 5. Money Power, Monopoly Capitalism and Excessive Private Wealth will be broken up

## TABLE OF CONTENTS:

- (1) A Sovereign Monetary System will be introduced, and banks will no longer be allowed to create money ..... Page 1383
- (2) Monopoly Capitalism will be identified and broken up ..... Page 1385
  - Foreign-Owned Business Code ..... Page 1397
  - Monopoly Media Groups will be broken up ..... Page 1399
  - National Wiki of Business Activity ..... Page 1401
  - There will be no need for Foreign Investment ..... Page 1403
  - Takeover Vetting Panel ..... Page 1405
- (3) Excessive Private Wealth over £300 million will be confiscated and used for building and benefiting genuine local communities ..... Page 1407



## (1) A Sovereign Monetary System will be introduced, and banks will no longer be allowed to create money

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- Private banks currently make all the money in the country.
  - Refer to Section: "**THE HIDDEN POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC POWER OF PRIVATE BANKS THROUGH THEIR ABILITY TO CREATE MONEY OUT OF NOTHING**" [\[see page 463\]](#).

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2546. A **Sovereign Monetary System** will be introduced (in place of the current "Fractional Reserve Monetary System"), and the monopoly of Dark Force-controlled private banks to create money "out of thin air" and to control the supply of money will be destroyed. The Bank of England will then create and issue all the money in the country ("Sovereign Money") under the inherent power of the Royal Prerogative, and the Government will not have to pay any interest. The CBDC will not operate in Britain.

- Refer to Section: "**A SOVEREIGN MONETARY SYSTEM WILL BE INTRODUCED**" [\[see page 1293\]](#).

2547. Private banks will be stopped from creating money.

2548. Britain and the Bank of England will play no part in the CBDC.

- Refer to Section: "**INTERNATIONALISM: INTRODUCTION OF A NEW WORLD-WIDE CBDC FINANCIAL SYSTEM**" [\[see page 603\]](#).

2549. There are great advantages to a Sovereign Monetary System.

- Refer to Section: "**ADVANTAGES OF A SOVEREIGN MONETARY SYSTEM**" [\[see page 1319\]](#).

---

**PART 3: PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM**

**The Dark Force's sources of power will be extinguished**

**5. Money Power, Monopoly Capitalism and Excessive Private Wealth will be broken up**

**(1) A Sovereign Monetary System will be introduced, and banks will no longer be allowed to create money**



## (2) Monopoly Capitalism will be identified and broken up

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

■ <i>Foreign-Owned Business Code</i> . . . . .	Page 1397
■ <i>Monopoly Media Groups will be broken up</i> . . . . .	Page 1399
■ <i>National Wiki of Business Activity</i> . . . . .	Page 1401
■ <i>There will be no need for Foreign Investment</i> . . . . .	Page 1403
■ <i>Takeover Vetting Panel</i> . . . . .	Page 1405

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- Monopoly Capitalism is the creeping process whereby more and more companies and businesses are taken over by larger and larger companies, in the end nearly always foreign-owned. As this process continues, the Dark Force ensures that control of ever increasing accumulations of assets, shares and land become ever more concentrated in the hands of fewer and fewer people. Monopoly Capitalism inevitably results in more and more assets in Britain ending up in foreign control, which has no loyalty or concern whatsoever for the interests of the people of this country. The complexity of foreign multi-company anonymity often hides the ownership of assets. Hidden share leverage is how international banks and other corporations and individuals create monopolies (particularly in the media). Monopoly Capitalism gives the few people in control of all these shareholdings immense hidden political and economic influence, and undue private wealth.
- The real danger however is the power of three Dark Force-controlled International Investment Corporations, BlackRock, Vanguard and State Street, known as the "Big Three". In 2017 it was understood that the Big Three were the largest shareholders in 40% of all publicly listed firms in the United States and in almost 90% of the companies listed in the S&P 500, but this position is rapidly changing. Bloomberg estimate that by 2028 the Big Three will have under their control more than \$20 trillion. This compares to the value of the entire US GDP of \$20 trillion and the value of the entire EU GDP of \$15 trillion. Larry Fink (who is Jewish) is the founder and CEO of BlackRock the largest and most influential of all the Big Three. Funds controlled by BlackRock are growing by at least \$1 trillion a year using their immensely powerful AI computer system ALADDIN (Asset Liability And Debt and Derivative Investment Network) and its algorithms. Vanguard is a private company with secret shareholders many of whom are believed to be the Foundations of super-rich families such as the Rockefellers and the Rothschilds; Vanguard is a very big shareholder of BlackRock. This process has been enabled by Dark Force-controlled international banks creating free money "out of thin air". As well as being investment managers, the Big Three, and particularly BlackRock, have political agendas which they impose on the companies they control.

- In this process of Monopoly Capitalism the larger companies take over all the little companies but then they themselves together with all their subsidiaries are all taken over by the colossal BlackRock and the other Big Three International Investment Corporation vampires. So in practice the vampires scoop up control of **all** companies everywhere—large and little. A process of unprecedented greed.
- The power of Monopoly Capitalism is being used to implement and impose the ESG Disclosure System which is a political agenda. This political agenda is sometimes referred to as the "Green Economy" or "Stakeholder Capitalism" or "Sustainable Development" or the "2030 Agenda".
  - The World Bank, the International Monetary Fund and the Bank of International Settlements are considered to be the Global Central Banks. The Global Central Banks are not government institutions, they are all privately owned banks. All countries that have central banks (such as the Bank of England) report back to these Global Central Banks which control their currency and monetary policies.
  - The Global Central Banks have two main objectives, firstly to introduce control systems that they say are necessary to Save the Planet (the ESG Disclosure System), and secondly a new financial system that is designed to control all governments, companies and individuals (the CBDC). They link them together to create an atmosphere of world crisis that needs emergency world solutions.

*"The world needs a new, sustainable financial system to stop runaway climate change."*

Mark Carney "Fifty Shades of Green", 2019 (then governor of the Bank of England)

- The "Financial Stability Board" (FSB) is an international body hosted and funded by the Bank for International Settlements and is based in Basel, Switzerland. It is regarded as being a significant structure in the system of global economic governance. The FSB refers to itself as being an *"international body that monitors and makes recommendations about the global financial system"*.
- The "Task Force on Climate-Related Financial Disclosures" (TCFD) is an international oversight body set up by the FSB. Billionaire Michael Bloomberg is the chairman of the TCFD that is filled with banking insiders. The TCFD has partnered with the "Network of Central Banks and Supervisors for Greening the Financial System" (NGFS) that follows the United Nations' 2030 Agenda and Paris Climate agreement.

- The Global Central Banks, the FSB, the TCFD, and the NGFS are all private organisations and completely above all government and democratic control.
- Under the "ESG Disclosure System" companies are required to disclose to the TCFD information on Environmental, Social and Governance (ESG) standards relating to their activities, including their achievement in carbon emission reduction and performance on "gender and diversity inclusion" (LGBT+ and "the lavender ceiling"). The ESG standards are themselves based on the Sustainable Development Goals (SDGs) of the 2030 Agenda (the so-called "Sound Sustainable Practices"). The B Corp organisations are also part of this political agenda.
  - ✧ The TCFD will then award the disclosing company a rating as to how well it is complying with the required ESG standards. A company's disclosed information and rating will be shared with investors, lenders, insurers and other stakeholders, and the company may be denied loans, insurance, and government licences based on its rating. Companies which have a poor rating are effectively threatened with extinction.
  - ✧ The ESG Disclosure System is an unprecedented international control system completely outside all government and democratic control.
- Monopoly Capitalism, in the form of BlackRock and the other Big Three International Investment Corporations with their power and leverage, is crucial to the process of imposing this international political control system upon virtually all major companies in the world (and therefore all their subsidiaries large and small in all countries).
- These impositions of ESG disclosure involve tight monitoring of all businesses and organisations under remote, internationally established regulations which are completely outside the control of governments, and are in the form of a de facto Global Tyranny. All these companies and their subsidiaries have ceased being independent or autonomous companies; they may be companies nominally belonging to a particular country, but that is now virtually meaningless as they are completely controlled by this stateless, international power centre pursuing a relentless imperial agenda.
- The Dark Force goal is not to enable or improve commerce or to Save the Planet, but to control companies and thereby to control all society. Climate policies are being weaponized against society in the name of protecting the environment.

- The NGFS intends to hold governments and countries to the same standards that the TCFD is pursuing with businesses, to gain total control of governments.
- The purpose of the Plan is the total accumulation of all wealth in the control of the Dark Force. Communism was one manifestation of that process and did it by force. Monopoly Capitalism is another manifestation of that same process and achieves it gradually. Communism and Monopoly Capitalism are different poles of the same process.
- Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion: 5

*"To attain freedom of action, capital must obtain freedom to monopolize industry and trade; this is already being done by an unseen hand in all parts of the world. Such liberty will give political power to traders, and will aid in subjugating the people."*

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

2550. Foreign-controlled Monopoly Capitalism with the politically-driven ESG Disclosure System promoting racial conflict and Anti-White Hate will be broken up.
2551. This process marks the end of capitalism as we have known it, as it is rapidly morphing into a form of neo-communistic monopoly controlled by a tiny number of people, the Few.
2552. Ownership and monopoly control of British businesses and companies by foreign financiers is a critical danger to this country. Foreign ownership of British companies and businesses ensures that they are run for the benefit of foreign interests and not British interests. Foreign ownership causes British companies to be controlled by unknown shareholders in the Hierarchy of Control (see below) and this will ultimately mean control by foreign financiers who are themselves controlled by the Dark Force. Usually the Big Three International Investment Corporations will be the ultimate controllers and their agenda is to impose the ESG Disclosure System to control all companies.
2553. Who are the shareholders who ultimately control British companies and businesses? They operate in secret yet they hold absolute power over those companies and businesses.
2554. Secrecy in shareholdings has led to this unacceptable position.
2555. Control of a company depends not only on its own shareholders, but also on who controls its holding companies, and who controls the companies who control the holding companies, and so on, and so on . . .
- (1) Shares in a company ("Target") are held directly or indirectly by any of the following:

- (a) An "individual shareholder" who personally holds shares in the Target.
  - (b) A "Holding Company" which holds shares in the Target.
  - (c) An "Intermediary Company" which holds shares in a Holding Company of the Target.
  - (d) An Interlinked Intermediary Company which holds shares in another Intermediary Company which holds shares in a Holding Company of the Target.
- (2) In respect of the Target there may be an extremely large and complex hierarchy composed of very many individual shareholders, Holding Companies, Intermediary Companies and Interlinked Intermediary Companies. This is the "Hierarchy of Control" relating to the Target.
2556. Where company shareholder registers are secret a foreign shareholder might acquire shares in the Hierarchies of Control relating to multiple British registered companies, which might give that foreign shareholder great hidden monopoly power and influence over many British businesses. When such a situation becomes damaging to the national interest it is called a "Monopoly Share Arrangement".
2557. Because of the complexity of multi-company anonymity, no-one can assess whether a Monopoly Share Arrangement exists, so no-one can be made accountable or controlled.
2558. The possible existence of Monopoly Share Arrangements affecting British registered companies can only be discovered if the identities of all the shareholders in all British registered companies and their respective Hierarchies of Control are known. However, at the moment this information is not available. Moreover, many of the companies within those Hierarchies of Control may be foreign and international. Because it is impossible to inspect the shareholder registers of foreign companies there is no way of discovering the identities of people who may have huge monopoly power and influence over British registered companies, so such people cannot be made accountable for their use of this power and influence—even though they are able to decide the policies of British registered companies in secret. This poses very considerable dangers to the national interest and is completely unacceptable.
2559. It is critical that all Monopoly Share Arrangements are broken up.
2560. Monopoly Capitalism destroys diversity of business ownership to the detriment of the country.
2561. The Programme of National Reform will ensure that all the people controlling British registered companies are known and account for their power and influence.

2562. The days of secrecy are now over.
2563. If this process is allowed to continue with ever-spreading Monopoly Capitalism then it is **inevitable** that virtually all British registered companies will eventually be controlled by and have to answer to the Big Three International Investment Corporations, and will be forced to comply with their ESG standards and all other regulations they choose to bring in. In that case British sovereignty will effectively be meaningless and will be destroyed and controlled by three foreign corporations, themselves controlled by the Dark Force. The foundations of the country's economy are being undermined by foreign control.
2564. To prevent the ESG Disclosure System applying to British registered companies and making them mere tools of the Dark Force, this never-ending Monopoly Capitalism must be stopped. Monopoly Capitalism is only possible when British registered companies and their Hierarchies of Control can have foreign shareholders. If British registered companies and their Hierarchies of Control cannot have any foreign shareholders the whole process of international Monopoly Capitalism and its compulsory imposition of the international ESG Disclosure System on British registered companies is stopped.
2565. The Programme of National Reform considers the process of Monopoly Capitalism and the ESG Disclosure System affecting British registered companies to be **absolutely unacceptable** and an existential danger to Britain and British civilisation.
2566. The solution is hard and unprecedented but very clear. There is one logical solution to this nightmare and that is to **prevent British registered companies and their Hierarchies of Control having any foreign shareholders**. If this is not done, the country will go to destruction. The choice is clear.

### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

2567. There are the following main concerns:
- (1) To prevent the process of Monopoly Capitalism (and the ESG Disclosure System) taking over British registered companies.
  - (2) To ensure total transparency in the ownership of shares in British registered companies and in the ownership of land.
  - (3) To expose and break up any Monopoly Share Arrangements.
  - (4) To discourage company takeovers.
  - (5) To regulate businesses operating in Britain run by foreign owned companies which may be subject to the ESG Disclosure System.

- (6) To ensure that free enterprise with a free and fair market will be the very basis of British economic conditions under the Programme of National Reform.

**Refer to Section: "BRITAIN'S ECONOMY WILL BE BASED ON FREE ENTERPRISE, AND A FREE AND FAIR MARKET" [see page 1139].**

2568. To prevent the process of Monopoly Capitalism (and the ESG Disclosure System) taking over British registered companies, only Authorised Shareholders will be allowed to hold shares in British registered companies. The following are "Authorised Shareholders":

- (1) British Citizens.
- (2) British registered companies.

2569. A person or Holding Company who or which is not an Authorised Shareholder, holding shares in a British registered company, must dispose of those shares to Authorised Shareholders. If that Holding Company does not dispose of their shares in the British registered company, all those shares will be sold proportionately to Authorised Shareholders holding shares in the British registered company concerned. If there are too few Authorised Shareholders in that British registered company who are willing to purchase the shares, then those shares will be compulsorily acquired by a Government Share Holding Agency established for this purpose with the intention of selling them to Authorised Shareholders elsewhere. Shares held by the Government Share Holding Agency will not have any voting rights. Interest free loans will be available from the National Lending Bank to enable British registered companies to purchase their own shares, or to enable Authorised Shareholders to purchase the shares concerned.

2570. Shares in British registered companies can only be transferred to Authorised Shareholders.

2571. Monopoly Share Arrangements will be exposed and broken up.

2572. Anonymity in shareholdings and land ownership will be ended.

2573. The following data will be loaded and linked directly in **real-time** to the Register of Asset Ownership—which is an on-line, public, read-only, Strategic Database managed by the National Security Department.

**Refer to Section: "STRATEGIC DATABASES" [see page 1605].**

- (1) The shareholder register of every British registered company.
- (2) All data registered in the Land Registry relating to the Title Holders of land in Britain.

2574. To enable full transparency concerning the ownership of British registered companies, a full copy of all current commercial loans in respect of each British registered company must be entered on the Register of Asset Ownership, as these may contain tying clauses which require the company concerned to act in accordance with hidden agreements, which create de facto monopolies.

2575. In respect of every British registered company there will be a real-time link in the Register of Asset Ownership to the relevant entry for that company in the National Wiki of Business Activity which collects information on the business activities of all businesses operating in Britain.

- **Refer to Section: "NATIONAL WIKI OF BUSINESS ACTIVITY"**  
*[see page 1401].*

2576. At the request of any British Citizen, software can search the data on the Register of Asset Ownership (linked to the National Wiki of Business Activity) and be able to return the following:

- (1) A report on each share in each British registered company showing the details and identity of all the shareholders in that British registered company and the details and identities of all the shareholders in all companies in the Hierarchy of Control relating to that British registered company.
- (2) A report on each shareholder of all British registered companies and all companies in the Hierarchy of Control of all British registered companies.
- (3) A report showing the land owned by any individual or company.

2577. A report can be obtained from the Register of Asset Ownership by any British Citizen showing whether any Monopoly Share Arrangements might exist relating to shares in British registered companies and each of the shareholders.

2578. As a result of these disclosures, the excessive wealth in British shares and land of even the Rothschilds will finally be exposed. See also the control of Excessive Private Wealth.

- **Refer to Section: "EXCESSIVE PRIVATE WEALTH OVER £300 MILLION WILL BE CONFISCATED AND USED FOR BUILDING AND BENEFITING GENUINE LOCAL COMMUNITIES"** *[see page 1407].*

2579. Whether a Monopoly Share Arrangement exists in respect of any British registered company, depends essentially on two factors.

- (1) Firstly, the number and proportion of shares in all British registered companies and their respective Hierarchies of Control owned by each shareholder.



- (2) Secondly, the level of the British registered company's business activity in various and relevant fields and its effective dominance in practice therein, amplified by any similar activity by relevant companies revealed in the company's Hierarchy of Control and connected by common shareholdings. Information from the National Wiki of Business Activity (linked with the Register of Asset Ownership) can assist in this process of assessment.

□ **Refer to Section: "NATIONAL WIKI OF BUSINESS ACTIVITY"**  
*[see page 1401].*

2580. Additional considerations in connection with Monopoly Share Arrangements:

- (1) The primary purpose of preventing Monopoly Share Arrangements is not to promote financial or commercial efficiency, but to prevent any misuse of monopoly being detrimental to Britain.
- (2) The concern is of groups of companies being manipulated together to work in secret as a unit.

2581. The process of breaking up Monopoly Share Arrangements:

- (1) It is a Directly Enforceable Offence, enforceable by any British Citizen, for any individual or company to operate or participate in a Monopoly Share Arrangement.
- (2) Any British Citizen can now independently access the Register of Asset Ownership and the National Wiki of Business Activity and request any report on any share and any shareholder to discover whether a prima facie case of Monopoly Share Arrangement exists, and if necessary file an Application in the Direct Enforcement Court.
- (3) If the Direct Enforcement Court adjudicates that a Monopoly Share Arrangement exists in respect of any British registered company, the Monopoly Share Arrangement will be broken up.

2582. Any agreement, arrangement or conspiracy between companies to control the market are also deemed to link the Hierarchies of Control in respect of the relevant companies, even if there is no direct share linkage.

2583. If any company is affected by a Monopoly Share Arrangement, all directors of that company are under a duty to notify the National Security Department.

2584. Monopoly Media Groups will be broken up.

□ **Refer to Section: "MONOPOLY MEDIA GROUPS WILL BE BROKEN UP"**  
*[see page 1399].*

2585. The total aggregate percentage shareholding held in total by Jews in any Relevant Media Company or in the Hierarchy of Control relating to any Relevant Media Company will not exceed 10%.

2586. In view of the introduction of a Sovereign Monetary System and the establishment of the National Lending Bank able to make very substantial loans (even in some cases interest free loans) to British companies, there will be a transformation of business investment. There will be no need for foreign investment and the importance and significance of the London Stock Market will decline dramatically.

- Refer to Section: "THERE WILL BE NO NEED FOR FOREIGN INVESTMENT"**  
*[see page 1403].*

2587. Discouragement of company takeovers.

- (1) Company takeovers will be discouraged as continuity of personal commitment to successful businesses is desired.
- (2) The loss of business and employment to local communities caused by takeovers can be very damaging to these communities.
- (3) The process of unrestrained Monopoly Capitalism has brought devastation on local communities. Local companies and businesses are taken over by large distant companies which in turn often get taken over by international mega-corporations, with no interest whatsoever in the local community or individuals. Employees and local suppliers are frequently cast aside without a second thought when money manipulators have seen an opportunity to make money for themselves. This rampant out-of-control, utterly ruthless, selfish, carnivore capitalism has been going on for far too long and is quite unacceptable. Dr Schwab and the World Economic Forum refers frequently to "stakeholders" and "stakeholder capitalism", but they never seem to include individuals or local people as "stakeholders". Under the Programme of National Reform ordinary individual people and their local communities are also "stakeholders" and must also be considered in connection with the running of business and commerce, and particularly in connection with takeovers. The job of companies is obviously to make money so these wolves cannot be expected to change as it is their very nature; when a wolf sees an opportunity in a takeover, he takes it, regardless of the impact on others; to expect them voluntarily to take into account the welfare of employees or local communities without encouragement is naive. The interests of shareholders, money and the profit advantage have become totally dominant; they are obviously important but they are not the only concern, as local people and their communities also matter. Rampant takeovers have been the accepted mentality for many years, but that does not mean that it is right. The interests of capital have been dominant for far too long and the whole process has been taken to completely unacceptable and wild extremes. It is time for a complete change of attitude, the old way is no longer acceptable. A brake must be imposed on this unrestrained orgy,

this avalanche of corporate disregard for anything other than their immediate profit. Systems will be put in place to regulate this behaviour. This behaviour must now change.

- (4) If a company wishes to take over or acquire a controlling interest in a company or business (whether by agreement or aggressive predation) it will be the invariable rule that the proposal must first be approved by the Takeover Vetting Panel so that the interests of local communities are taken into account.

□ Refer to Section: "**TAKEOVER VETTING PANEL**" [see page 1405].

- (5) Company takeovers are often funded by financial loans. The National Lending Bank will not provide funds to assist any takeovers. It will be illegal to obtain funds to assist any takeovers.

2588. Businesses run by foreign registered companies which are controlled by the Dark Force Big Three International Investment Corporations must not cause disturbance in Britain by complying with the ESG Disclosure System. Accordingly every foreign-owned company and business operating in Britain will have to undertake to comply with the Foreign-Owned Business Code.

□ Refer to Section: "**FOREIGN-OWNED BUSINESS CODE**" [see page 1397].

2589. Only British registered companies and British Citizens will be allowed to own real property in Britain. This is part of the policy of the Programme of National Reform to control over-concentrations and monopoly ownership of land. Arrangements against Monopoly Capitalism will also apply to the ownership of land in Britain.

□ Refer to Section: "**OWNERSHIP OF LAND IN BRITAIN**" [see page 1529].

2590. Only British registered companies will be allowed to own essential national infrastructure such as water, telecommunications and power.

2591. Anonymity under Trusts and other nominee arrangements, common devices used to protect the excessively wealthy, will not be allowed to shield owners. Beneficiaries under a Trust or other nominee arrangements (even a Discretionary Trust) will be listed as the owners of assets listed on the Register of Asset Ownership, and a copy of the relevant Trust or document controlling the relevant nominee arrangements must be filed in the Register of Asset Ownership.

2592. All businesses and corporations of whatever size or international importance which are operating in Britain (whether foreign owned or not) will be penalised on the application of any British Citizen under the Directly Enforceable Offences System **without limit in damages** if they promote the Destructive Values. Such businesses and corporations therefore have to decide whether to conform to the ESG criteria and standards imposed by BlackRock and others and carry on promoting Destructive Values, or go bust.

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Participating in a Monopoly Share Arrangement.
- Any director of a company that is affected by a Monopoly Share Arrangement who fails to notify the National Security Department.
- Any failure by directors or shareholders to comply with undertakings given to the Takeover Vetting Panel.
- Any foreign-owned company or business failing to comply with the Foreign-Owned Business Code.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
[\[see page 1019\]](#).

## ■ FOREIGN-OWNED BUSINESS CODE

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2593. All businesses operating in Britain owned by any foreign-owned company are required to comply with the Foreign-Owned Business Code.
2594. The principles of the Foreign-Owned Business Code apply to all foreign-owned businesses and their foreign-owned company owners notwithstanding any duty to comply with the ESG Disclosure System.
2595. The principles of the Foreign-Owned Business Code are as follows:
- In connection with the business' relationship with any customer or contact not employed by the business, whether verbally or in writing or on websites (company or otherwise) or in connection with any media (meaning Broadcasting, Non-Broadcasting Media or any Internet and Social Media World Monopoly):
    - There must be no promotion of the Destructive Values.
    - There must be compliance with the Principles of Good Citizenship.
    - There must be no overt promotion of the ESG standards.

---

**PART 3: PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM**

**The Dark Force's sources of power will be extinguished**

**5. Money Power, Monopoly Capitalism and Excessive Private Wealth will be broken up**

**(2) Monopoly Capitalism will be identified and broken up**

■ **Foreign-Owned Business Code**

## ■ **MONOPOLY MEDIA GROUPS WILL BE BROKEN UP**

### **THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

2596. Monopoly Media Groups are a key tool of the Dark Force in advancing the Plan.
2597. Monopoly Media Groups have been used to create misinformation on a vast scale (particularly during the State Terrorism) and their activities are a scandal. They are a toxic cultural contaminant.
2598. Monopoly Media Groups are unacceptable and with the highest priority will be broken up whatever their size or status.

### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

2599. "Media" means "Broadcasting" and "Non-Broadcast Media".
- (1) "Broadcasting" means terrestrial and satellite TV and radio together with all broadcast films, broadcast advertising and broadcast marketing.
  - (2) "Non-Broadcast Media" means all commercial sources of information and political opinion, including every aspect of entertainment, websites, computer games, popular music, films, plays, books, magazines, national and local newspaper publishing, advertising and marketing (but excluding predominately non-commercial independent websites)—which are not classified as "Broadcasting" or Internet and Social Media World Monopolies.
2600. A "Relevant Media Company" is any company which produces media services within Britain that are available to users in Britain.
2601. All Relevant Media Companies must be British registered companies.
2602. A "Monopoly Media Group" exists where a Monopoly Share Arrangement exists in respect of two or more Relevant Media Companies.
- The standard provisions relating to Monopoly Capitalism are used to identify whether a Monopoly Share Arrangement exists.
    - **Refer to Section: "MONOPOLY CAPITALISM WILL BE IDENTIFIED AND BROKEN UP" [see page 1385].**
2603. All Monopoly Media Groups will be broken up.
2604. The total aggregate percentage shareholding held in total by Jews in any Relevant Media Company or in the Hierarchy of Control relating to any Relevant Media Company will not exceed 10%.

2605. If in any event there is evidence that a publication is controlled by the Dark Force it will be banned in Britain.



## ■ NATIONAL WIKI OF BUSINESS ACTIVITY

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2606. To assist with the assessment of Monopoly Capitalism, Monopoly Share Arrangements and Monopoly Media Groups there will be a National Wiki of Business Activity, which will collect information on the business activities of all businesses operating in Britain.

- Refer to Section: "NATIONAL WIKIS" [\[see page 1603\]](#).

---

**PART 3: PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM**

**The Dark Force's sources of power will be extinguished**

**5. Money Power, Monopoly Capitalism and Excessive Private Wealth will be broken up**

**(2) Monopoly Capitalism will be identified and broken up**

■ **National Wiki of Business Activity**

## ■ THERE WILL BE NO NEED FOR FOREIGN INVESTMENT

2607. In view of the introduction of a Sovereign Monetary System and the establishment of the National Lending Bank able to make very substantial loans (even in some cases interest free loans) to British companies, there will be a transformation of business investment.

□ **Refer to Section: "REBUILDING OF MANUFACTURING AND INDUSTRIAL CAPACITY" [see page 1481].**

(1) "Foreign Investment" is the false Holy Grail given out by Dark Force-controlled media and Dark Force-controlled academics and economists; they say that this country must have foreign investment so the national economy can work well, and so there will be the money to build factories and employ people. It is the Trojan Horse of Internationalism.

□ **Refer to Section: "INTERNATIONALISM: ENCOURAGE "FOREIGN INVESTMENT" " [see page 581].**

(2) Because the necessary finance was not believed to be available to British companies, it was thought that Britain had to attract "foreign investment" which is how we lost control of our own businesses and our own labour force. Companies can now get all the finance they need from the National Lending Bank and they do not have to issue shares in the old way. "Foreign investment" is not wonderful at all; we do not want foreign companies running assets in our country; we want prosperous British companies run by British Citizens.

□ **Refer to Section: "THE STATE-OWNED NATIONAL LENDING BANK" [see page 1313].**

(3) The National Lending Bank will make interest free loans of Sovereign Money to any British owned and British based commercial organisations at very favourable rates.

(4) The National Lending Bank will make interest free repayable loans to Qualifying Businesses.

2608. Secret foreign shareholders are the curse which has destroyed the economy of this country by handing it over to unknown and unaccountable foreign financiers.

2609. Great concern by company executives and directors about the price of their company's shares, as manipulated by unknown, unaccountable and parasitic foreign shareholders dishonestly manipulating and profiteering on the Stock Market, has distorted company policies and distracted executives and directors from properly running the company.

2610. With these developments the importance and significance of the London Stock Market will decline dramatically.
- (1) The London Stock Market is considered to be the essence of the British economic and financial system, indeed of British capitalism itself. However in fact the Stock Market is a relatively recent institution; the London Stock Market refers to its beginnings at Jonathan's Coffee House in 1698, less than 350 years ago.
  - (2) The Stock Market is helpful to British companies when they have to raise money by new issues, but once those issues have been made that gives control over those companies to financiers—usually foreign and international. British companies issue their shares, and immediately they lose control to others and become bullied and manipulated by outsiders.
  - (3) The Stock Market is little more than an institution for gambling and control. The financiers fraudulently manipulate Stock Market prices for their own advantage using money from international banks.
  - (4) The Stock Market has been used to enable Monopoly Capitalism, and its pernicious and parasitic influence has passed ownership of the British economy into the hands of foreigners and has virtually destroyed British wealth and independence.

## ■ TAKEOVER VETTING PANEL

2611. If a company wishes to take over or acquire a controlling interest in a company or business (whether by agreement or aggressive predation) it will be the invariable rule that the proposal must first be approved by the Takeover Vetting Panel so that the interests of local communities are taken into account.
2612. The personnel of the Takeover Vetting Panel in respect of any specific proposal for a takeover will include the following:
- (1) The MP or MPs for the affected areas.
  - (2) All the local councillors for the affected areas.
2613. The Takeover Vetting Panel will decide what is in the interests of the local communities affected by the proposal and they will give their approval or not.
- (1) The Takeover Vetting Panel may decide that the proposal is in the interests of the local community that the takeover takes place, and give their approval accordingly.
  - (2) The Takeover Vetting Panel may decide that the proposal is not in the interests of the local community that the takeover takes place, and refuse to give their approval accordingly.
  - (3) The Takeover Vetting Panel may decide that no local interests are affected by the proposal and give their approval accordingly.
  - (4) The Takeover Vetting Panel may decide to give approval to the proposal but on condition that undertakings are given to safeguard the interests of the local community. These undertakings will be given by the directors and shareholders of the acquiring company.
2614. Undertakings given to the Takeover Vetting Panel are personally binding on the directors and shareholders of the acquiring company and/or the acquired company as the case may be and they will not be protected by the corporate shield.
2615. It seems reasonable to trust these MPs and local councillors as they will all be the new breed of independent Elected Persons responsible to their constituents directly and not controlled by corrupt political parties. It is therefore likely that such Elected Persons will be concerned to act genuinely in the interests of the local community as they will have to justify their actions at a later election.

**Refer to Section: "NEW PARLIAMENTARY SYSTEM" [see page 975].**

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Any failure by directors or shareholders to comply with undertakings given to the Takeover Vetting Panel.
- Bribery of any person of influence or power. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of five years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**
- Any person of influence or power accepting a bribe. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of five years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
[\[see page 1019\]](#).

### (3) Excessive Private Wealth over £300 million will be confiscated and used for building and benefiting genuine local communities

#### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

2616. No one needs more than £300 million for their personal use.

2617. It has been seen that any sums in excess of a person's needs are frequently misused to gain political influence and power.

- Refer to Section: "A MASSIVE SYSTEM OF GLOBAL BRIBERY AND BLACKMAIL, WHERE THE ELITE CAN BE BOUGHT AND CONTROLLED" [see page 395].**

2618. Private wealth in excess of £300 million is deemed to be damaging to the good of the country as being corrupting and causing gross and offensive inequality.

2619. Significant funds deposited by a person in "Foundations", "charities" or similar devices will still be deemed to be the private wealth of the person concerned.

2620. The Register of Asset Ownership can be used to identify relevant shares and land.

- Refer to Section: "STRATEGIC DATABASES" [see page 1605].**
- Refer to Section: "MONOPOLY CAPITALISM WILL BE IDENTIFIED AND BROKEN UP" [see page 1385].**

2621. Anonymity under Trusts and other nominee arrangements, common devices used to protect the excessively wealthy, will not be allowed to shield owners. Beneficiaries under a Trust or other nominee arrangements (even a Discretionary Trust) will be listed as the owners of assets listed on the Register of Asset Ownership, and a copy of the relevant Trust or document controlling the relevant nominee arrangements must be filed in the Register of Asset Ownership.

#### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2622. Excessive Private Wealth has been abused, particularly for bribery and funding conflict. No-one needs more than £300 million for any reasonable personal use and any personal wealth over £300 million will be confiscated and paid into the Local Infrastructure Trust Fund to be used for building and enhancing genuine local communities.

- Refer to Section: "THE LOCAL INFRASTRUCTURE TRUST FUND, TO PROVIDE INFRASTRUCTURES FOR BUILDING GENUINE AND MUTUALLY SUPPORTIVE LOCAL COMMUNITIES" [see page 1123].**

2623. Allowances will be made in respect of the ownership of shares or businesses by full-time working owners.



## 6. *Funding by Prohibited Suppliers of Funding will be prohibited*

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- **Bribery and blackmail.** Colossal funds from billionaires, think tanks, Foundations and other Dark Force institutions and organisations form a vast system of rewards, incentives, "philanthropy", employment, lucrative deals, advantages, payoffs, bribery, "funding", threats, coercion, intimidation, intensive lobbying and campaign finance which are used to entrap many people in the British Ruling Elite to advance the Dark Force's goals, as individual career advancement so often depends on compliance with the Plan. The Dark Force also ensures the cooperation of people in positions of power by blackmail, including the use of brownstone operations, which are stings where the person is recorded on video in sexual actions with children—this was the key activity of Jeffrey Epstein (who is/was Jewish), particularly on Little Saint James Island and Lolita Express. British civilisation has been mortally degraded and corrupted by these processes.
- The sums are so huge that virtually everyone in positions of influence and power world-wide can be bought and controlled.
- These bought people then use their powers and influence to fulfill the wishes and directions of the Dark Force.
  - **Refer to Section: "A MASSIVE SYSTEM OF GLOBAL BRIBERY AND BLACKMAIL, WHERE THE ELITE CAN BE BOUGHT AND CONTROLLED"** [\[see page 395\]](#).

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2624. The massive system of global bribery and blackmail where the elite can be bought and controlled by the Dark Force will be ended.
2625. The Register of Prohibited Suppliers of Funding is an on-line, public, read-only, Strategic Database which is managed by the National Security Department.
- **Refer to Section: "STRATEGIC DATABASES"** [\[see page 1605\]](#).
  - **Refer to Section: "INVESTIGATING PROHIBITED FUNDING BY PROHIBITED SUPPLIERS OF FUNDING"** [\[see page 1627\]](#).
2626. The Register of Prohibited Suppliers of Funding will include the following inter alia ("Prohibited Suppliers of Funding") and all bodies linked to them:
- (1) All Banned Organisations.

- **Refer to Section: "ORGANISATIONS ENTERED ON THE REGISTER OF BANNED ORGANISATIONS" [see page 1377].**

(2) All pharmaceutical corporations.

2627. Any person or organisation ("Receiving Party") who or which receives money, assets or other advantage in the nature of Funding ("Prohibited Supply of Funding") from a Prohibited Supplier of Funding shall be guilty of a Directly Enforceable Offence.

- (1) The Receiving Party will be required to pay a Penalty Charge of three times the Prohibited Supply of Funding concerned.
- (2) If the Receiving Party is a limited company the shareholders, officers and directors, and in the case of any other organisation the members, subscribers, officers, trustees, or other controlling personnel, shall have personal liability to pay the Penalty Charge. Bankruptcy will not discharge such personal debt.

2628. Any Prohibited Supplier of Funding which makes any Prohibited Supply of Funding shall be guilty of a Directly Enforceable Offence.

- (a) The Prohibited Supplier of Funding concerned will be required to pay a Penalty Charge of ten times the Prohibited Supply of Funding concerned.
- (b) If the Prohibited Supplier of Funding makes three Prohibited Supplies of Funding, the whole of the assets of the Prohibited Supplier of Funding within British jurisdiction will be confiscated.

2629. Any Prohibited Supplier of Funding who engages in blackmail, threats, coercion or intimidation shall be guilty of a Directly Enforceable Offence.

2630. Excessive Private Wealth has been abused, particularly for bribery and funding conflict. No-one needs more than £300 million for any reasonable personal use and any personal wealth over £300 million will be confiscated and paid into the Local Infrastructure Trust Fund to be used for building and enhancing genuine local communities.

- **Refer to Section: "EXCESSIVE PRIVATE WEALTH OVER £300 MILLION WILL BE CONFISCATED AND USED FOR BUILDING AND BENEFITING GENUINE LOCAL COMMUNITIES" [see page 1407].**

2631. There will be severe penalties for bribery or accepting a bribe.

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Receiving money or assets from a Prohibited Supplier of Funding.
- A Prohibited Supplier of Funding making money or assets available to a person or organisation.
- Bribery of any person of influence or power. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of five years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**
- Any person of influence or power accepting a bribe. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of five years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
[\[see page 1019\].](#)



## 7. *Corruption by advertising will be prevented*

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- The Dark Force uses the power of advertising to require media organisations to promote political and/or economic narratives in their news output and other programming content, and to censor out any conflicting information or opinion.
- During the Fake Virus Crisis and the State Terrorism the British Government paid enormous sums of money (as "advertising" or other incentive) to Broadcasting and Non-Broadcast Media so that they produced fraudulent propaganda supporting the Government's campaign of deceiving the British people. The sums were so large that the media organisations concerned lost all editorial integrity in connection with their production of news and other output, completely following Government directives and scripts; they acted as virtual departments of Government administration. These organisations knew of this crime by the Government, yet carried on deceiving the British people as fully involved co-conspirators and accessories; they will never be forgiven for this.
- **Advertising and commercial boycotts.** The Dark Force organises intimidation and boycotts to control a Target by damaging the Target or preventing it receiving advertising or other commercial services. This is particularly used against media organisations.

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2632. No organisation providing Broadcasting or any Non-Broadcast Media is allowed to receive any payment or other financial incentive, whether by advertising or otherwise, from the British Government, any part of the British Public Sector or from any Prohibited Supplier of Funding.

- **British Public Sector.** The "British Public Sector" means all National Government, Local Government, the Civil Service, Government Services and Agencies, the Bank of England, the National Lending Bank, financial authorities, Quangos (Quasi-NGOs or Government funded NGOs and charities), State Monitoring bodies or "Watchdogs", the NHS, the National Education System, the Police, the Armed Services, the Intelligence and Secret Services and all other organisations receiving full or partial public funding, directly or indirectly, from the British Government.

**Refer to Section: "FUNDING BY PROHIBITED SUPPLIERS OF FUNDING WILL BE PROHIBITED" [see page 1409].**

2633. Both the Broadcasting Code and the Non-Broadcast Media Code contain the following provision:

- A media organisation shall not produce news or other output unduly favouring organisations paying for advertising or providing other financial incentives in favour of that media organisation.

2634. It will be a Directly Enforceable Offence to conspire to arrange illegal advertising or commercial boycotts.

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Receiving money or assets from a Prohibited Supplier of Funding.
- Conspiring to arrange illegal advertising and commercial boycotts.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*

## ***8. Corruption by Marketing and Public Relations Organisations will be stopped***

### **BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

- Apart from Broadcasting, the Marketing and Public Relations Organisations are the largest and most powerful forces of corruption in our civilisation.
- They are the hired assassins who do the dirty work of lies, deceit and misinformation to promote Dark Force companies such as pharmaceutical and tobacco corporations and GMO companies.
- Publicis is one of the leading Marketing and Public Relations Organisations. Some of the clients of Publicis include the following:
  - The World Economic Forum, proponents of the so-called Great Reset.
  - The U.S. government, including the General Services Administration, the Department of Homeland Security and the National Institutes of Health.
  - Phillip Morris International, makers of Marlboro cigarettes.
  - Newsguard, a media company with intelligence community support, advising news websites on claimed objectivity.
  - Center for Countering Digital Hate (CCDH), a politically driven service consistently attacking anyone who raises questions about vaccine efficacy or safety.
  - Facebook and Tik-Tok.
  - PepsiCo, producer of Pepsi-Cola and Frito-Lay snack foods.
  - Audi, Mercedes Benz and Toyota, Peugeot, Citroën and the Stellantis Group of automakers, including Fiat, Chrysler, Opel/Vauxhall, Maserati, Lancia, Alfa Romeo, Jeep Dodge.
  - Google.
  - Amazon.
  - Disney.
  - CitiBank, Bank of America, Visa.

- Microsoft Corporation.
- Saudi Aramco, the government-owned oil company and most profitable business in the world.
- Monsanto, controversial producer and proponent of GMOs and pesticides, and a subsidiary of Bayer.
- Walmart, Rite Aid and CVS Health (owners of Target pharmacies), all of which are major sales points for COVID vaccines.
- GlaxoSmithKline, Pfizer Consumer Healthcare, Abbott, Allergan, Merck, AstraZeneca, Johnson & Johnson, Sanofi, Bayer, and other pharmaceutical giants.
- Vanguard is a very major shareholder in Publicis.
- Marketing and Public Relations Organisations are prominent in the use of the techniques of the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES ENFORCEMENT MACHINE" [see page 183].**

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

2635. These organisations are a scourge on civilisation. They have done too much and now their activities will be regulated. They are the face of the old humanity and they will have to change or become extinct. The wings of these dishonest and ruthless people will now be clipped.

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2636. Corruption by advertising will be prevented.

- **Refer to Section: "CORRUPTION BY ADVERTISING WILL BE PREVENTED" [see page 1413].**

2637. Marketing and Public Relations Organisations will be deemed to be Prohibited Suppliers of Funding.

- **Refer to Section: "FUNDING BY PROHIBITED SUPPLIERS OF FUNDING WILL BE PROHIBITED" [see page 1409].**

2638. Deliberate lying or deceiving by any Elected Person, or by any person within the British Public Sector, or by any person in a public, official or professional capacity or in the media will be a Directly Enforceable Offence actionable by any British Citizen.



- **Refer to Section: "RUTHLESS, DELIBERATE LYING, DECEIT, INVERSION AND MISINTERPRETATION OF MOTIVES TO HIDE THEIR REAL PLANS, DISCREDIT OPPONENTS AND GIVE FALSE REASONS FOR POLICIES" [see page 391].**

2639. Marketing and Public Relations Organisations will be deemed to be Key Employment Positions.

- **Refer to Section: "KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS" [see page 1219].**

(1) Any person employed by such an organisation will have to sign an Undertaking to comply with the Principles of Good Citizenship.

- **Refer to Section: "AS A CONDITION FOR HOLDING A KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITION, A PERSON MUST SIGN AN UNDERTAKING TO COMPLY WITH THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP" [see page 1223].**

- **Refer to Section: "THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP" [see page 1155].**

(a) Any breach of that Undertaking is a Directly Enforceable Offence actionable by any individual British Citizen.

(b) Accordingly such persons will have to observe the principles of the Modern Catechism which are incorporated in the Principles of Good Citizenship. The Modern Catechism has stringent ethical principles including the prohibition of all lies and deceit.

- **Refer to Section: "THE MODERN CATECHISM" [see page 1151].**

(2) Certain persons are barred from holding any Key Employment Position.

- **Refer to Section: "PERSONS BARRED FROM HOLDING ANY KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITION" [see page 1221].**

2640. Using the techniques of the Destructive Values Enforcement Machine will make the Marketing and Public Relations Organisations will be a Directly Enforceable Offence actionable by any individual British Citizen.



## 9. *Financial Terrorism will be prohibited*

### **BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

- **Financial Terrorism** is the process whereby any person, organisation or Government takes action on political grounds without the owner's consent, in relation to financial accounts, assets or facilities, including the withholding of services, withdrawal of value, closing, seizing, freezing or limiting access to the same, or otherwise disadvantaging the owner.

### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

2641. Financial Terrorism will be prohibited.

2642. The Convicted Accused can be required to pay compensation of up to £100 million to the person victimised and to restore the victim to their former condition.

### **DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Performing any act of Financial Terrorism.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*



# Preventing Global Tyranny affecting Britain

## TABLE OF CONTENTS:

1. Britain will be free of Global Tyranny . . . . .	Page 1423
2. Preventing economic collapse . . . . .	Page 1429
3. Preventing disruption of food supplies . . . . .	Page 1433
4. Preventing disruption of energy supplies . . . . .	Page 1437
5. Dismantling the Infrastructure of Slavery . . . . .	Page 1439
6. All COVID-19 State Terrorism will be cancelled and never reimposed . . . . .	Page 1449
7. Britain will not comply with international initiatives which are against the interests of Britain . . . . .	Page 1453
8. Register of Approved International Organisations . . . . .	Page 1455
9. Treatment to reverse damage caused by the COVID-19 "vaccines" . . . . .	Page 1457
10. British Government COVID-19 Debt Relief and Compensation Programme . . . . .	Page 1459



# 1. Britain will be free of Global Tyranny

## BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- The **Plan** is a campaign to establish total control over all human beings. The aim is to form a world-wide totalitarian dictatorship whereby the dictatorship has complete control over all global finance, all global energy, all global resources and all global property, and whereby it enslaves every human being in the world in all their activities, emotions and thoughts. The Plan is implemented by the complete extinction of the present civilisation, the annihilation of all individual self-determination and the destruction of all human relationships—and particularly by causing deliberate degeneration of individuals and society, causing economic collapse, causing collapse of the financial system and causing disruption and reduction of food supplies and energy supplies (the "Process of Destruction"). The Plan is a long-standing process of deliberate and organised evil which is unprecedented in the known history of humanity.
  - **Refer to Section: "ASPECT 1: THE DELIBERATE DEGENERATION, WEAKENING AND DISEMPOWERMENT OF ALL INDIVIDUALS AND THE DESTRUCTION OF SOCIETY AND CIVILISATION"** [\[see page 127\]](#).
  - **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CAUSE ECONOMIC COLLAPSE"** [\[see page 545\]](#).
  - **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CAUSE COLLAPSE OF THE FINANCIAL SYSTEM"** [\[see page 547\]](#).
  - **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CREATE SHORTAGES OF FOOD AND CONTROL SUPPLIES OF FOOD"** [\[see page 549\]](#).
  - **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CREATE SHORTAGES OF ENERGY, THE "FAKE ENERGY CRISIS" "** [\[see page 555\]](#).
- Under the Plan, a system of Global Tyranny (the "Great Reset") will be imposed in place of the present civilisation.
- Global Tyranny is:
  - The destruction of all nation states and all democracy.
  - The establishment of international, centralised, digital control systems run by AI algorithms (the "Infrastructure of Slavery") which minutely monitor and control the following, on behalf of the Dark Force:
    - ◇ all economies in the world.

- ✧ all global finance, all global energy, all global resources and all global property.
- ✧ every human being in the world, with total control of all their activities, emotions and thoughts.

□ Refer to Section: "**GLOBAL TYRANNY**"  
[\[see page 493\]](#).

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

2643. Britain will always be kept free of Global Tyranny.

2644. All strategies by the Dark Force to implement the Plan and/or Global Tyranny will be counteracted and destroyed by all means possible—or we ourselves will be destroyed, and Britain and the British people will be extinguished.

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2645. The Programme of National Reform will be implemented.

- The **Programme of National Reform** set out in The Counter Revolution is a blueprint for reconstructing Britain. It provides detailed proposals to create a new society. It sets out specific constitutional, political, electoral, legal, monetary, media, educational and social reforms based on the Universal Spiritual Laws and a clear set of values, which will stop the Plan and rebuild British civilisation. It fundamentally and permanently transfers power from the corrupt and toxic British Ruling Elite (who have fatally misused power) to the individual British Citizen. It repairs the damage caused by the Process of Destruction, installs a New Parliamentary System and a Sovereign Monetary System, empowers the individual and prevents the imposition of Global Tyranny, the Infrastructure of Slavery and the dictatorship.

□ Refer to Section: "**THE PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM**"  
[\[see page 937\]](#).

2646. Specific action will be taken to prevent Global Tyranny being imposed on Britain.

(1) The Infrastructure of Slavery will be dismantled.

□ Refer to Section: "**DISMANTLING THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY**"  
[\[see page 1439\]](#).

(2) Steps will be taken to prevent economic collapse.

□ Refer to Section: "**PREVENTING ECONOMIC COLLAPSE**"  
[\[see page 1429\]](#).



- (3) Any attempt to cause a collapse of the financial system or impose the CBDC and a Social Credit scheme will be prevented by the introduction of a Sovereign Monetary System.
- Refer to Section: "A SOVEREIGN MONETARY SYSTEM WILL BE INTRODUCED"** [\[see page 1293\]](#).
- (4) Steps will be taken to prevent food shortages and disruption of food supplies.
- Refer to Section: "PREVENTING DISRUPTION OF FOOD SUPPLIES"** [\[see page 1433\]](#).
- (5) Steps will be taken to prevent energy shortages and disruption of energy supplies.
- Refer to Section: "PREVENTING DISRUPTION OF ENERGY SUPPLIES"** [\[see page 1437\]](#).
- (6) Nationality is the best unifier of the people and the best protection against totalitarianism and selfish globalism. Historically, no political structure has yet been devised to achieve these goals more effectively than the independent, democratic nation state. There will be national autonomy, not Internationalism controlled by the unelected Few. The nation state will be the paramount and wholly sovereign unit of government.
- Refer to Section: "DEMOCRATIC NATIONALISM, NOT UNDEMOCRATIC INTERNATIONALISM"** [\[see page 1115\]](#).
- (a) We will be one nation pulling together for the benefit of all.
- (b) There will be a major focus on building and enhancing allegiance to the Nation.
- Refer to Section: "ENHANCING ALLEGIANCE TO THE NATION"** [\[see page 1125\]](#).
- (7) All Broadcasting which can be accessed by any British Citizen within the British Isles is required to comply with the Broadcasting Code and the Drama and Feature Films Code.
- Refer to Section: "THE BROADCASTING CODE"** [\[see page 1239\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "THE DRAMA AND FEATURE FILMS CODE"** [\[see page 1243\]](#).
- (8) There will be no internet controls affecting any British Citizen operating within the British Isles.

- (9) All Internet and Social Media World Monopolies are required to comply with the Internet and Social Media World Monopoly Code in respect of all their services which are available to British Citizens within the British Isles. The Internet and Social Media World Monopoly Code contains the following principle:
- Internet and Social Media World Monopolies must ensure at all times that their services are open to all without requirement for any Digital ID or similar restriction or condition.
    - **Refer to Section: "THE INTERNET AND SOCIAL MEDIA WORLD MONOPOLY CODE"** [\[see page 1255\]](#).
- (10) All Internet Service Providers and all websites available to British Citizens within the British Isles shall be prohibited from controlling access to their services by any international Digital ID.
- (11) Technology will be developed to isolate the whole of Britain from international restrictions on the internet and any requirement of a Digital ID.
- (12) Education will be completely reformed.
- **Refer to Section: "REFORMING THE STRUCTURE OF EDUCATION"** [\[see page 1259\]](#).
- (13) The World Economic Forum and its billionaire and super-rich elite club only have any power when governments obey them. They have misused their immense wealth to corrupt and control virtually all the British Ruling Elite, and in particular the media, academia, the scientific and medical establishments and the British Government. They have achieved this by funding, bribery, intimidation and the creation of monopolies. All this power will be taken away from them.
- **Refer to Section: "THE DARK FORCE'S SOURCES OF POWER WILL BE EXTINGUISHED"** [\[see page 1347\]](#).
  - **Refer to Section: "MONOPOLY CAPITALISM WILL BE IDENTIFIED AND BROKEN UP"** [\[see page 1385\]](#).
  - **Refer to Section: "EXCESSIVE PRIVATE WEALTH OVER £300 MILLION WILL BE CONFISCATED AND USED FOR BUILDING AND BENEFITING GENUINE LOCAL COMMUNITIES"** [\[see page 1407\]](#).
  - **Refer to Section: "FUNDING BY PROHIBITED SUPPLIERS OF FUNDING WILL BE PROHIBITED"** [\[see page 1409\]](#).
- (14) The World Economic Forum will be entered on the Banned Organisation List of malign organisations damaging to the interests of Britain.

- Refer to Section: "ORGANISATIONS DAMAGING TO THE INTERESTS OF THIS COUNTRY WILL BE BANNED"** [\[see page 1375\]](#).
- (15) All COVID-19 State Terrorism will be cancelled and never reimposed.
- Refer to Section: "ALL COVID-19 STATE TERRORISM WILL BE CANCELLED AND NEVER REIMPOSED"** [\[see page 1449\]](#).
- (16) Britain will not implement, comply with or abide by any rules laid down by any international organisation not listed in the Register of Approved International Organisations or any aspect of the Great Reset or Global Tyranny.
- Refer to Section: "BRITAIN WILL NOT COMPLY WITH INTERNATIONAL INITIATIVES WHICH ARE AGAINST THE INTERESTS OF BRITAIN"** [\[see page 1453\]](#).
- (17) **The City of London.** The City of London is a key centre of the Dark Force. The City of London will cease to be sovereign and will lose all self-governing status. The area will be absorbed into adjoining local government districts. The City of London Corporation and all institutions relating to it will be abolished.
- (18) **Promoting Spiritual Awareness.** A new political environment will be established based on the Universal Spiritual Laws with the intention of promoting Spiritual Awareness as the most effective way of building long-term resistance to all the propaganda, lies, deceit, brainwashing and degeneracy spread by the Dark Force.
- Refer to Section: "PROMOTING SPIRITUAL AWARENESS"** [\[see page 1143\]](#).
- (a) The Universal Spiritual Laws are the central moral root of The Counter Revolution. The Universal Spiritual Laws are the basis of the Modern Catechism, which is comprised of spiritual and ethical principles. Spiritual Awareness is promoted on the principles of the Modern Catechism. The principles of the Modern Catechism are incorporated into the Principles of Good Citizenship.
- Refer to Section: "THE MODERN CATECHISM"** [\[see page 1151\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP"** [\[see page 1155\]](#).
- (b) The Principles of Good Citizenship will be made mandatory in many public functions and operations.

- **Refer to Section: "MANDATORY APPLICATIONS OF THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP" [see page 1147] [clause 2003.(2)].**

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Performing a leading role in implementing the Plan and/or Global Tyranny.  
**NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Communication Isolation" will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT" [see page 1019].**

## 2. Preventing economic collapse

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- The Plan is implemented by the deliberate destruction of the present civilisation in all its aspects—particularly by degenerating individuals and society, causing economic collapse, causing collapse of the financial system and causing disruption of food supplies and energy supplies.
- The reason for causing economic collapse is to cause devastation to individuals with maximum turmoil in all aspects of their lives so that the Dark Force can destroy the present civilisation and bring in Global Tyranny with international, centralised, digital control systems (the Infrastructure of Slavery).
  - Refer to Section: "**THE GREAT RESET: CAUSE ECONOMIC COLLAPSE**" [\[see page 545\]](#).

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2647. The Government's policy of Net Zero Carbon will be cancelled.

- **Sustainability.** The concept of Sustainability (including Net Zero Carbon) depends virtually entirely on the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud. But there is no **man-made** global climate emergency at all (except that created by Dark Force Climate Engineering). Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is a colossal lie, so to that extent Sustainability is a hoax. Except where it is for the protection of the physical environment and wildlife, Sustainability is a menace, in view of the many undesirable principles of Sustainability designed to bring in Global Tyranny.
  - Refer to Section: "**MAN-MADE CLIMATE CRISIS FRAUD**" [\[see page 707\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**THE DECEIT OF SUSTAINABILITY**" [\[see page 809\]](#).

2648. As the whole Fake Virus Crisis was an exaggerated hoax designed to introduce certain policies for the advance of the Plan, all provisions of the British Government's State Terrorism will be cancelled and never reimposed.

- Refer to Section: "**ALL COVID-19 STATE TERRORISM WILL BE CANCELLED AND NEVER REIMPOSED**" [\[see page 1449\]](#).

2649. By their criminality in imposing the State Terrorism, the British Government has full responsibility and guilt for the ruination and destruction of the economic, social and community life of the entire country. Accordingly, all people and businesses who have incurred debt and loss as a result of the British Government's State Terrorism

will be entitled to debt relief and compensation under the British Government COVID-19 Debt Relief and Compensation Programme.

- **Refer to Section: "BRITISH GOVERNMENT COVID-19 DEBT RELIEF AND COMPENSATION PROGRAMME"** [\[see page 1459\]](#).

2650. The British Government's policy of supporting Ukraine in the Dark Force contrived Ukraine War will be cancelled. All political and economic support for Ukraine will cease; Britain will stop any direct or indirect military involvement with regard to Ukraine, and all sanctions, provocations and inflammatory policies against Russia will be cancelled.

- NATO has become completely corrupt, and sadly since the Government of the USA is completely controlled by the Dark Force it is one of the most dangerous world criminal states. Britain will no longer give moral or other cover to the irresponsible behaviour of a crime state. Since historically Britain has been drawn into very damaging wars by commitment to treaties, the link to a corrupt NATO is potentially very perilous. Accordingly, for the time being, Britain will entirely withdraw from NATO, and will build up wholly independent armed services.

2651. The deliberately created inflation that is intended to bring economic collapse will be prevented by the introduction of a Sovereign Monetary System.

- A **Sovereign Monetary System** will be introduced (in place of the current "Fractional Reserve Monetary System"), and the monopoly of Dark Force-controlled private banks to create money "out of thin air" and to control the supply of money will be destroyed. The Bank of England will then create and issue all the money in the country ("Sovereign Money") under the inherent power of the Royal Prerogative, and the Government will not have to pay any interest. The CBDC will not operate in Britain.

- **Refer to Section: "A SOVEREIGN MONETARY SYSTEM WILL BE INTRODUCED"** [\[see page 1293\]](#).

2652. There will be a very major, dynamic and urgent national campaign to rebuild the manufacturing and industrial capacity of Britain after the deliberate destruction that has been caused. Using interest free loans from the National Lending Bank (with Sovereign Money and avoiding parasitic foreign investors and Monopoly Capitalism) there will be a complete renaissance and regrowth of British manufacturing and industrial capacity that will completely retool all British companies and enable our industries to undercut even the slave labour countries such as China.

- **Refer to Section: "REBUILDING OF MANUFACTURING AND INDUSTRIAL CAPACITY"** [\[see page 1481\]](#).
- **Refer to Section: "MONOPOLY CAPITALISM WILL BE IDENTIFIED AND BROKEN UP"** [\[see page 1385\]](#).

2653. The National Lending Bank will make interest free repayable loans to Qualifying Businesses.
2654. The use of national contractors will be promoted wherever possible and all restrictions on public procurement by the Government will be abolished.
2655. The process of arranging for businesses and jobs to be exported and lost to the country will be prevented. Companies which transfer any part of their operation to any other country will be charged with at least an extra 20% on their business tax in respect of the part transferred.
2656. There will be a fundamental shift in schools and higher education from teaching "humanities" to teaching mathematics, statistics, IT, electronics, engineering, technology and science to provide the skills that will drive the renaissance and regrowth of British industry and manufacturing. These degrees will have more prestige than all other degrees, and students on them will be more privileged, as maintenance grants in respect of them will be 30% higher than those paid for other courses.

□ **Refer to Section: "THERE WILL BE A FUNDAMENTAL SHIFT IN HIGHER EDUCATION TO DEGREES AND COURSES IN SCIENCE AND TECHNOLOGY AND AWAY FROM "HUMANITIES" "** [\[see page 1287\]](#).

- (1) Education Management Trusts will receive considerable financial inducements for every one of their pupils who go to university to study degrees in mathematics, statistics, IT, electronics, engineering, technology or science.
- (2) University students who complete approved degrees in mathematics, statistics, IT, electronics, engineering, technology or science and who are employed for at least five years in approved positions of employment as part of the scheme for rebuilding British manufacturing and industrial capacity, will receive substantial financial and other housing incentives.

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Performing a leading role in implementing the Plan and/or Global Tyranny.  
**NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Communication Isolation" will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- Refer to Section: **"THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"** [see page 1019].
  
- Refer to Section: **"WORLD CRIMES"** [see page 1051] [clause 1835].



### 3. Preventing disruption of food supplies

#### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- The Plan is implemented by the deliberate destruction of the present civilisation in all its aspects—particularly by degenerating individuals and society, causing economic collapse, causing collapse of the financial system and causing disruption of food supplies and energy supplies.
- The reason for creating shortages of food is to cause devastation to individuals with maximum turmoil in all aspects of their lives so that the Dark Force can destroy the present civilisation and bring in Global Tyranny with international, centralised, digital control systems (the Infrastructure of Slavery).
  - Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CREATE SHORTAGES OF FOOD AND CONTROL SUPPLIES OF FOOD" [[see page 549](#)].

#### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

2657. There is currently no shortage of food for white countries, it has all been deliberately manipulated by the Dark Force.
2658. There will be a need to make Britain self-sufficient in food. With the increasing population there has been less and less land for growing food and the need for more and more food imports from other countries, who themselves may be affected by frightening population explosion. The country was almost starved to death in World War II as a large proportion of the required food had to be imported, even though they then had a much larger supply of food producing land and much smaller population. It has been calculated that before the UK joined the EU some 75% of food was grown at home, but since the effect of the political manipulations of the EU this proportion dropped to about 40%. On present trends there could be a food supply disaster if other countries could not supply the British food needs. The Community Food Growing Project is part of this process of creating self-sufficiency in food.

#### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2659. Death seeds, which produce food crops which are unable to reproduce, will not be allowed to be sold in Britain.
2660. Traditional independent private farms and independent production of food will be promoted with the aim of making Britain self-sufficient in food.
- Refer to Section: "AGRICULTURE AND FISHERIES" [[see page 1531](#)].

2661. All types of Climate Engineering and weather terrorism will be prohibited in Britain. The process of releasing chemtrails of nanoparticles of barium, strontium, manganese and life-threatening aluminium and graphene and other pollutants into the atmosphere is destroying the Earth's biosphere. This process will be illegal. All HAARP and similar installations in Britain will be dismantled. Individual humans, animals, birds, insects, plants, aquatic systems and the whole biosphere will therefore be protected from this ongoing catastrophe.

2662. The Community Food Growing Project.

- (1) Under the Community Food Growing Project all forms of organic and non-GMO food growing by individuals will be encouraged.
- (2) Homeowners will be encouraged to devote at least part of their gardens to organic and non-GMO vegetable growing.
- (3) Home food growers will be encouraged to supply their excess produce to Community Food Selling Cooperatives which will be set up by Local Authorities to support every community. The Community Food Selling Cooperatives will operate a professional service to take the excess produce and sell it to residents within the community concerned.

□ **Refer to Section: "THE COMMUNITY FOOD GROWING PROJECT"**  
[see page 1537].

2663. There will be a long term goal to reduce the population of Britain to 25 million, the level in 1840.

□ **Refer to Section: "THERE WILL BE A LONG TERM GOAL TO REDUCE THE POPULATION OF BRITAIN TO 25 MILLION, THE LEVEL IN 1840"**  
[see page 1547].

2664. The British Government's policy of supporting Ukraine in the Dark Force contrived Ukraine War will be cancelled. All political and economic support for Ukraine will cease; Britain will stop any direct or indirect military involvement with regard to Ukraine, and all sanctions, provocations and inflammatory policies against Russia will be cancelled.

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Performing a leading role in implementing the Plan and/or Global Tyranny.  
**NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Communication Isolation" will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to*

*restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"** [\[see page 1019\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "WORLD CRIMES"** [\[see page 1051\]](#) [\[clause 1835\]](#).



## 4. Preventing disruption of energy supplies

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- The Plan is implemented by the deliberate destruction of the present civilisation in all its aspects—particularly by degenerating individuals and society, causing economic collapse, causing collapse of the financial system and causing disruption of food supplies and energy supplies.
- The reason for creating shortages of energy is to cause devastation to individuals with maximum turmoil in all aspects of their lives so that the Dark Force can destroy the present civilisation and bring in Global Tyranny with international, centralised, digital control systems (the Infrastructure of Slavery).
  - Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CREATE SHORTAGES OF ENERGY, THE "FAKE ENERGY CRISIS" " [\[see page 555\]](#).

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

2665. There is no inherent shortage of energy for the UK. Shortages of energy and skyrocketing energy prices (the "Fake Energy Crisis") have all been deliberately caused by the Dark Force and facilitated by the British Government.

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2666. The Government's policy of Net Zero Carbon will be cancelled.
2667. **Energy Creation Units.** The Energy Trust, a nationally owned Statutory Trust financed with Sovereign Money, will be set up to develop over-unity technology that produces free energy, Zero-Point Energy (ZPE); this is the Energy Creation Unit. This technology has already been developed many times by Nicola Tesla and others but it has always been suppressed by the Dark Force. Now it will be developed for the benefit of the whole of humanity. The Energy Creation Unit will be solid state, autonomous and unconnected to any power grid, but will generate phenomenal amounts of clean, limitless, safe and essentially free energy. This will replace the need for all oil, gas, coal, nuclear power, wind, hydroelectric, geo-thermal and solar energy systems currently used on Earth. CO<sub>2</sub> and other finite resources will not be involved in this process and no waste will be created. Energy Creation Units will provide all the energy needs of every person; they can be placed in every car, train, plane, ship, submarine, house, flat, office, workshop, indeed in every place where energy is required. The aim is to make this technology available for every person in Britain to supply all their energy needs for free, from individual and public travel to water and room heating. Eventually it is hoped that such technology will be made available to every person in the world. It will be possible to place Energy Creation Units in the depths of the jungle or in the wastes of the Sahara and will be of the greatest possible benefit to countries and peoples who

have so far been unable to rise above intense poverty and insufficiency. This will green the Earth and bring genuine sustainability. Energy Creation Units will transform civilisation and humanity, releasing them from the terrible grip of oil companies and oil producing countries.

- **Refer to Section: "DEVELOPMENT OF ENERGY CREATION UNITS"**  
*[see page 1515].*

2668. Until the Energy Creation Unit has been developed, Britain will rely greatly on fossil fuels.

2669. The British Government's policy of supporting Ukraine in the Dark Force contrived Ukraine War will be cancelled. All political and economic support for Ukraine will cease; Britain will stop any direct or indirect military involvement with regard to Ukraine, and all sanctions, provocations and inflammatory policies against Russia will be cancelled.

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Performing a leading role in implementing the Plan and/or Global Tyranny.  
**NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Communication Isolation" will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*
- **Refer to Section: "WORLD CRIMES"** *[see page 1051] [clause 1835].*

## 5. *Dismantling the Infrastructure of Slavery*

### **BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

- Under the Great Reset an inescapable, international, centralised, digital system of monitoring and control will be imposed on every human being in the world (the "Infrastructure of Slavery") leading to Global Tyranny.
- Every person will be allocated a Digital ID which will be used (1) to survey, monitor, track, trace and data-mine (using the 5G network) all their biological functioning, activity, transactions, words and relationships, and all their current and historical personal, financial, psychological, emotional, political, medical, educational and genetic data, along with their vaccination status, 24/7/365, and (2) to control their access to (or exclusion from) the internet or their (CBDC) bank account.
- This data will be collected through the infrastructure of Smart Meters, the Smart Grid, 5G, satellites, mobile phones, facial recognition software, CCTV, the Internet of Things, 15-Minute Smart Cities, body-implanted transmitting and receiving nanotechnological devices, neural response microchips, and transhuman machine-to-brain transfers and receipts, tied together and interpreted by AI technology.
- All human activity and interaction will eventually be digital. The Dark Force will control the digital system. There will be a cashless society with a CBDC so all financial transactions will be by digital "money" (and eventually by means of a Token System of Finance). Access to all money, access to health services and all other public services, access to all transport, access to and use of the internet and all communications, access to buildings, authorisation to run a business or be employed, and access to all supplies and services a person needs to live and function in society, will be digital and will only be possible if the Dark Force allows it. All humans will require the consent of the Dark Force for all their activity.
- Every person will be allocated a Social Credit rating by which the behaviour and social conduct of every person will be digitally rated with positive or negative "points" depending on how the person's activity is "approved" and conforming or not. Dissent will be impossible as any objection to the system or failure to act as the Dark Force requires will result in the person being awarded negative "points" which automatically impose penalties restricting the person's ability to access services and ultimately may lock the person out of the digital system entirely and make them unable to buy anything. All this will be automatically managed by using AI based computers without the need for any human interference. This is slavery.
- Every device or item used by each human being and each organisation in the world and every ampere of energy used by them will be traced and recorded by the Dark Force. Detailed information about the use and

consumption of all resources and materials used throughout the world and about the use and consumption of all energy used throughout the world will therefore be permanently recorded by the Dark Force. Use of all resources and materials and use of all energy by every single person and organisation in the world will be controllable. This allows consumption and rationing policies to be set by the Dark Force.

- In the name of the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud the following will be imposed on individuals as part of the Infrastructure of Slavery: the limitation and ultimate abolition of private transport; 15-Minute Smart Cities; Climate Lockdowns; the monitoring, allocating and rationing of all individual energy, food and resource usage; the monitoring of Carbon Footprints.
- Eventually 6G will link all this data to create a network of "all creatures and all minds", the "internet of bodies".
- **CBDC.** The Central Bank Digital Currency ("CBDC"), which is a surveillance and control currency system, is a fully digital currency controlled by private international banking interests run by unknown people free from all democracy and free from any control by national governments. The CBDC is part of the Infrastructure of Slavery using the Digital ID. The CBDC will enable the introduction of an inescapable Chinese style Social Credit System over every individual, which will mean an end to all personal freedom and self-determination. The CBDC, together with the Social Credit System, gives such total power to the Dark Force over the individual that it can stop the individual spending money in specific or geographic ways, by which they can curtail the individual's activities without any due process. The CBDC is a cashless system; if there is no cash and every person has to have a bank account to conduct any financial transaction at all, that person can be cancelled out of society by someone disabling their account; the person will then be unable to acquire any supplies to sustain life, even food. The Dark Force which controls the bank accounts can withdraw funds from a person's account at any time or simply prevent them from having access to it if the person acts in a way that is detrimental to the Dark Force, or is simply "unnecessary". When the CBDC is fully in place every unit of digital "money" will not be money as it has been known before, but a "Token" (or "credit") recorded on a blockchain and so will be identifiable, trackable and traceable with a record kept in respect of each Token of who has had it and what it has been used for. There will be no privacy whatsoever. The Token system will make it impossible for individuals to acquire privately owned property or accumulate personal wealth as Tokens will only be usable for a limited time, and if they are not used within that time they will expire. Any such Token can be deactivated and cancelled at any time in accordance with the Social Credit System. This will cause complete disempowerment of the individual, so the individual can never be a threat to the dictatorship. This is slavery. Once in place the CBDC could be used to discipline and penalise whole countries if they follow policies deemed to be unacceptable, such as opposing mass immigration.



- **Transhumanism.** Biodigital convergence is the intersection and synthesis of biological systems with digital technologies such as AI, biometrics and genetic engineering. Biodigital convergence in connection with humanity is referred to as "Transhumanism". There are various types of Transhumanism; some of them are acceptable, however other types of Transhumanism form part of the Infrastructure of Slavery.
  - Acceptable forms of Transhumanism include the creation of prosthetics for people with physical disabilities such as amputations or loss of sight; such assistance given to disabled people would be of the highest value as they would be genuinely for the benefit of individuals. This is not part of the Infrastructure of Slavery.
  - Other forms of Transhumanism aim at creating longevity in a person; this is achieved by stopping aging at a cellular level and keeping the body running with artificial parts; Ray Kurzweil wrote in *The Singularity is Near*, *"By preventing 90 percent of medical problems, life expectancy grows to over five hundred years. At 99 percent, we'd be over one thousand years. We can expect that the full realization of the biotechnology and nanotechnology revolutions will enable us to eliminate virtually all medical causes of death"*; there are even forms of Transhumanism aimed at mind upload to computers to achieve supposed eternal "life"; Jared Kushner has said *"I think that there's a good probability that my generation is—hopefully with the advances in science—either the first generation to live forever, or the last generation that's gonna die"*; these forms of Transhumanism will only be available to the super rich elite (they certainly do not want ordinary people living a long time). These forms of Transhumanism are not part of the Infrastructure of Slavery.
  - But there is another and hellish form of Transhumanism ("Robotic Transhumanism") which physically links the human body to AI computers through the 5G network including the world-wide system of thousands of satellites. This Robotic Transhumanism is a key and critical element of the Great Reset.
    - ✧ The machinery of Robotic Transhumanism is incorporated into people by self-assembling nanotechnology injected into their bloodstream as part of the COVID-19 "vaccine" delivered to them in multiple ways.
      - **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: "VACCINATION" OF ALL HUMANITY WITH THE COVID-19 "VACCINE" "**  
*[see page 529].*
    - ✧ This nanotechnology can monitor all the functions of the recipient's body and emotions. Once inside the recipient's body it grows and spreads in the body. The microscopic

organisms are robotic; they can assemble, disassemble and re-assemble and can be used for many functions in the body. This data is then transmitted out of the body to a central receiving station. The technology fuses with the person's tissue and there is no way to remove it. For ever thereafter, everything in the recipient's body is monitored. Even the recipient's emotions are monitored and recorded. Everything is known about the recipient. This will enable predictive policing. The human body and brain of the victim is made into an unstoppable, uncontrollable and permanent 24/7/365 operating system and electronic tracking device, an automatic receiving and transmitting machine linked by the 5G network to AI computers. The data is being accumulated all the time and collection is totally automatic.

*" . . . we will have 'Smart Dust' arrays of full computers with antennae, each much smaller than a grain of sand, which can now organise themselves inside the body . . . redefining what it means to be human."*

*Klaus Schwab, of the World Economic Forum*

- ✧ A brain-computer interface has been developed in nanotechnology that can read and write directly onto the subject's brain. The human brain is connected to AI and forms a neural network. This interface has the ability to be influenced and controlled remotely, rewriting the memories, emotions, experiences and thoughts of the subject. AI can send messages, information or instructions back to the recipient's body and mind, and using this it may be able to affect the recipient's behaviour or mood. The recipient cannot control this as something else is controlling the process, giving them artificial thoughts and memories of things that they did not know. They would not know what was reality and they would become merely a computer program. If there is a defect in the software the person will not be able to adjust or avoid it, or even know about it. There is likely to be widespread insanity caused by this process which a person cannot switch off.
  
- ✧ A person having such a brain link implanted is deemed to be "augmented" into a new grade of human being, "Human 2.0". Human 2.0 will be supposedly linked to unheard of resources in "the cloud" of all knowledge known to humanity through powerful AI computers enabling all aspects of human activity, occupations and interests to be enhanced infinitely beyond those available to untreated people; in comparison to Human 2.0, WEF insider Yuval Noah Harari (who is Jewish) describes untreated people as being the equivalent of bacteria.

- ✧ But the real purpose of Robotic Transhumanism is not to "augment" a person but to replace them. They will be controlled through AI; their own mental and emotional activities will be increasingly replaced by thoughts and emotions transferred from the AI computer, until their own input from their own mind and emotions will be very small. Humanity will be changed into a mindless something else, a species of semi-robotic slaves controlled by computers. This is the hive mind. This is the essence of the Infrastructure of Slavery.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

2670. The Infrastructure of Slavery is completely unacceptable.

- Refer to Section: "**DECLARATION OF FREEDOM FOR ALL**" (EXTRACT): **LISA RENE**" [\[see page 1131\]](#).

2671. The Infrastructure of Slavery will make all individuals dependent and helpless, they will be totally controlled slave creatures at the mercy of the Dark Force. Individuals will be valueless, and everything will be judged by the advantage to the dictatorship. There will be total Collectivism imposed on the individual with no independence, no self-determination, no autonomy, no privacy, no freedom of choice and no freedom of thought allowed.

- Refer to Section: "**DISEMPOWER THE INDIVIDUAL**" [\[see page 133\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**PREVENT ALL INDIVIDUALITY AND INDEPENDENCE OF THOUGHT**" [\[see page 361\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**INHERENT RIGHT OF PRIVACY**" [\[see page 1083\]](#).

2672. With the installation of a Digital ID platform and the Infrastructure of Slavery there would be a fundamental change in civilisation. In our previous civilisation we were free to do anything we wanted to do, unless it was prevented by the law. In this new civilisation we will only be allowed to the things that we have been given explicit permission to do. The fundamental concept of freedom that we have been used to and assume, will be changed completely, irrevocably and permanently.

2673. Robotic Transhumanism would seriously impair the ability of the human physical body and brain to function properly as a vehicle for the Higher Self. If this was the case it would be in accordance with the wishes of the **DARKNESS** to impede the Spiritual Development of humanity and the Earth as a whole with all its life forms. The **DARKNESS** is using the Dark Force for this purpose.

- Refer to Section: "**THE DARKNESS**" [\[see page 887\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**INDIVIDUAL SPIRITUAL DEVELOPMENT**" [\[see page 1667\]](#).

2674. No computer or AI system—however powerful—has consciousness, for it is just a machine. Humanity's greatest feature is not its intellect but consciousness.

- Refer to Section: "**INDIVIDUAL SPIRITUAL DEVELOPMENT**" [see page 1667].

2675. The real purpose of Robotic Transhumanism is not to "augment" individuals outside the super rich elite, but to trick humanity into being changed into a species of mindless slaves controlled by AI. This is the creation of the hive mind, the hellish future for humanity intended by the Dark Force. This is the essence of the Infrastructure of Slavery.

2676. Those in the super rich elite who are wanting Longevity Transhumanism to keep their outstanding privileges and wealth will eventually die (without exception). However, by concentrating so intensely on physical advantages they may have prejudiced their spiritual growth both in terms of Spiritual Development and Spiritual Frequency affecting their level of attainment on the Astral Plane in the Afterlife. Their future status may be very much lower than all the ordinary people of whom they were so contemptuous. Property, bank balances and corporate status in the world will not then help them at all, all that matters then will be the quality of their personal spiritual light—bright or dull as the case may be.

- Refer to Section: "**INDIVIDUAL HUMAN SURVIVAL OF DEATH, THE IMPLICATIONS**" [see page 1681].

### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

2677. The Infrastructure of Slavery will be dismantled.

2678. A **Sovereign Monetary System** will be introduced (in place of the current "Fractional Reserve Monetary System"), and the monopoly of Dark Force-controlled private banks to create money "out of thin air" and to control the supply of money will be destroyed. The Bank of England will then create and issue all the money in the country ("Sovereign Money") under the inherent power of the Royal Prerogative, and the Government will not have to pay any interest. The CBDC will not operate in Britain.

- Refer to Section: "**A SOVEREIGN MONETARY SYSTEM WILL BE INTRODUCED**" [see page 1293].

- (1) Britain and the Bank of England will play no part in the CBDC.
- (2) The Bank of England will have no formal or informal contacts, arrangements or links with the Bank for International Settlements.
- (3) Cash will be retained under the new Sovereign Monetary System.

- (4) The Post Offices will be taken back into public ownership to act as branches of the new National Lending Bank and as Community Hubs, and they will be able to dispense cash.

□ **Refer to Section: "THE POST OFFICES WILL BE TAKEN BACK INTO PUBLIC OWNERSHIP AS BRANCHES OF THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK AND AS COMMUNITY HUBS" [see page 1317].**

2679. There will be intense research to develop safe technologies to completely reverse damage caused by COVID-19 "vaccines" including the "vaccine"-delivered nanotechnology forming part of the Infrastructure of Slavery, spike protein delivery systems, blood damage and DNA manipulation, for the benefit of all the unfortunate people who agreed to have the COVID-19 and other "vaccines". There will be particular emphasis on neutralising and removing all the earlier Robotic Transhumanist nanotechnology, if necessary by the introduction of a new and benign generation of nanotechnology which will neutralise, destroy and remove all the original nanotechnology, and then will itself self-destruct and be removed from the body. So people will be freed from this curse.

2680. Any information and digital records relating to an individual's activity or use of a particular service ("Confidential Data"), is the exclusive property of the individual concerned. Confidential Data cannot be disclosed to any third party. It must not be used under any circumstances by anyone other than the relevant department of the service provider concerned, and only in providing the service to the individual. If not used for this purpose, such data must be permanently deleted. Any use of Confidential Data by any third party (even by the Police or Security Services) is a Directly Enforceable Offence.

□ **Refer to Section: "CONFIDENTIAL DATA BELONGS ENTIRELY TO THE RELEVANT INDIVIDUAL" [see page 1135].**

2681. Britain will not have any Smart Grid.

- (1) Smart Meters will be voluntary only.
- (2) The active Utility Company concerned will have a legal responsibility to replace a Smart Meter with an ordinary non-interactive meter, should the customer require this.
- (3) No financial or other incentive or penalty shall be given or imposed on a customer with regard to the adoption or otherwise of a Smart Meter.
- (4) The data from any Smart Meter is deemed to be Confidential Data belonging to the individual concerned, and will be retained by the Utility Company and not released under any circumstances to any other person or organisation.

- (5) No product sold in Britain will have a digital identification device or mark attached or relating to it and it will not form part of the Internet of Things, "IoT".
2682. Mobile phones (or any other technology) sold in Britain will be prohibited from including any capacity to provide and forward personal details or data relating to the user.
2683. The 5G network will be dismantled and will not be replaced by any similar infrastructure.
2684. The use by anyone whether Government, organisation or individual of any facial recognition software is banned.
2685. There will be no vaccine passports or Digital IDs.
2686. Barcoded and identifiable stamps will be withdrawn and illegal. Possession of equipment for scanning for such stamps will be illegal.
2687. It will be unilaterally declared that any operations or equipment in space, including satellites, which affect Britain in any way shall be deemed to be within British legal jurisdiction, and the operator will be required to comply with all instructions by the British Government. Any failure to comply with these instructions will deem such operations and equipment to be hostile and the British Government will be entitled to destroy them at will. This applies particularly to satellites that have been launched which are connected to the 5G network.

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Misusing Confidential Data.
- Implementing or managing 5G infrastructure; using facial recognition software or any similar software; requiring anyone to have a Smart Meter fitted in their building; collection of any Smart Grid data; passing data arising within Britain to any Global Database.
- Inserting any nanotechnology or neural response technology into oneself or into any other person, unless for genuine medical reasons.
- Requiring any person to have a vaccine or imposing any penalty on any person who has not had a vaccine.
- Promoting or implementing any form of Vaccine Passport.
- Promoting or implementing any form of Digital ID.
- Applying Transhumanism except in genuine medical circumstances.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
[\[see page 1019\]](#).





## 6. *All COVID-19 State Terrorism will be cancelled and never reimposed*

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- On instructions from the Dark Force, the British Government, without any health need, used the Fake Virus Crisis to impose State Terrorism upon the British people.
  - **Refer to Section: "STATE TERRORISM IMPOSED BY THE BRITISH GOVERNMENT" [see page 645].**
  
- State Terrorism was in two phases:
  - **Phase 1:** Deliberately creating psychological conditions to ensure that the people would accept the COVID-19 "vaccine", firstly by deliberate inducement of intense panic over the "virus" and secondly by deliberate dislocation of the population's normal way of life to create deep shock throughout all society.
  
  - **Phase 2:** Injecting the population with the poisonous COVID-19 "vaccine".
    - **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: "VACCINATION" OF ALL HUMANITY WITH THE COVID-19 "VACCINE" " [see page 529].**
  
- **The State Terrorism Legislation.** Taking advantage of the culture of fear under the Fake Virus Crisis and the State Terrorism and the resulting paralysis of the vast majority of the people (in Mass Formation Psychosis and trance, perceiving the Government as their only chance of security and safety), the Dark Force required the Dark Force-controlled British Government to enact legislation to remove Inherent Rights and prevent opposition. The legislation included the Coronavirus Act 2020, the Covert Human Intelligence Sources (Criminal Conduct) Act 2021, the intended Police, Crimes, Sentencing and Courts Act, the intended Online Safety Act and the intended Counter State Threats Act with all the Statutory Instruments and regulations made under them (together called the "State Terrorism Legislation"). The State Terrorism Legislation gives the Government unprecedented and tyrannical discretion; it is designed to prevent any protest and opposition, and will achieve this. The State Terrorism Legislation is the enabling legislation of dictatorship.

**THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

2688. As the whole Fake Virus Crisis was an exaggerated hoax designed to introduce certain policies for the advance of the Plan, all provisions of the British Government's State Terrorism will be cancelled and never reimposed.

- Refer to Section: "THE REASONS FOR IMPOSING STATE TERRORISM"**  
*[see page 675].*

**PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

2689. All COVID-19 vaccines are permanently banned and will never be used again.

2690. All the State Terrorism Legislation will be repealed.

2691. There will be legally binding instructions given to all media to free everyone from all the fear of viruses that they deliberately created on instructions from the Dark Force and from the Dark Force-controlled Government.

2692. The following actions (inter alia) by Broadcasters are Corrupt Broadcasting Practices and actionable as a Directly Enforceable Offence by any British Citizen:

- (1) Presenting false, dishonest or misleading presentations, statements, news, opinions or information without sufficient and independent verifiable evidence to prove them.
- (2) Disproportionately conducting political campaigns.
- (3) Disproportionately conducting fear-mongering campaigns.

- Refer to Section: "CORRUPT BROADCASTING PRACTICES"**  
*[see page 247].*

2693. Deliberate lying or deceiving in public or in any official capacity is a Directly Enforceable Offence and actionable by any British Citizen.

- Refer to Section: "RUTHLESS, DELIBERATE LYING, DECEIT, INVERSION AND MISINTERPRETATION OF MOTIVES TO HIDE THEIR REAL PLANS, DISCREDIT OPPONENTS AND GIVE FALSE REASONS FOR POLICIES"** *[see page 391].*

2694. All fines imposed under the State Terrorism will be cancelled and will be reimbursed. All those who have been penalised, dismissed from their employment or professionally disciplined under the State Terrorism, will be reinstated and financially compensated.

2695. Imposing State Terrorism once again will be a breach of the National Principles specified under the Statute of Declaration.

- Refer to Section: "THE STATUTE OF DECLARATION AND THE NATIONAL PRINCIPLES" [see page 991].
- Refer to Section: "NATIONAL PRINCIPLES SPECIFIED UNDER THE STATUTE OF DECLARATION" [see page 993].

2696. If a health crisis ever arises in the future and the Government wish to impose personal restrictions on the Inherent Rights of the individual, they must first publicly disclose all the scientific data (and the raw data and software code used to create any forecasts) used to claim the existence of such a health crisis so it can be independently checked, assessed and corroborated by outside independent scientists; if the scientific data is found to be insufficient those restrictions are unenforceable.

- Refer to Section: "INHERENT RIGHTS OF THE INDIVIDUAL" [see page 1063].

2697. All powers and authority to administer a vaccine to any person are cancelled until the vaccine (including all existing vaccines) has been independently assessed and approved. If the Government wishes to administer any vaccine to any British Citizen, they must make full public disclosure of all the scientific information relating to the vaccine including its manufacture, ingredients and intended methods, so it can be independently checked, assessed and corroborated by outside independent scientists. The vaccine manufacturer is not allowed to withhold any information about the vaccine which must all be made public. The chemical companies and the Government with all its scientists and regulatory authorities will never again be trusted to act in the interests of the people without truly independent oversight. If the scientific information is not found to be satisfactory the vaccine cannot be authorised. Procedures will be adopted which will be similar to the process under the Programme of National Reform for protecting DNA integrity.

- Refer to Section: "PROTECTION OF DNA INTEGRITY" [see page 1555].

### **DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- On a senior level being responsible for or involved in the Fake Virus Crisis or the imposition or implementation of the State Terrorism. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**
- Any attempt to impose or reimpose any of the restrictions of the State Terrorism under any circumstances, except in reasonable and proportionate response to a genuine health crisis where the full scientific data used to claim the existence of such a health crisis has first been disclosed to the public and independently assessed and corroborated.
- Promoting unreasonable or disproportionate fear about a health crisis without sufficient scientific justification.

- Deliberate lying or deceiving by any Elected Person, or by any person within the British Public Sector, or by any person in a public, official or professional capacity or in the media.
- Using any Corrupt Broadcasting Practices.
- Requiring any person to have a vaccine or imposing any penalty on any person who has not had a vaccine.
- Promoting or implementing any form of Vaccine Passport.
- Being involved under any circumstances with the deliberate release of any infectious pathogen. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**
- Creating or being in possession under any circumstances of any engineered or weaponised pathogen. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"** [\[see page 1019\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "WORLD CRIMES"** [\[see page 1051\]](#) [\[clause 1835\]](#).

## ***7. Britain will not comply with international initiatives which are against the interests of Britain***

### **BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

- The Dark Force controls virtually all international organisations (defined to include any grouping, agenda, treaty, agreement or convention), particularly those linked to the United Nations. International organisations controlled by the Dark Force are malign.

### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

2698. Britain will not implement, comply with or abide by any rules laid down by any international organisation not listed in the Register of Approved International Organisations or any aspect of the Great Reset or Global Tyranny.

- Refer to Section: "**THE GREAT RESET**" [\[see page 519\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**REGISTER OF APPROVED INTERNATIONAL ORGANISATIONS**" [\[see page 1455\]](#).

2699. Britain will not implement, comply with or abide by any of the international rules of Sustainability laid down by or on behalf of the United Nations. Instead, Britain will adopt its own proposals to deal with those principles of Sustainability relating to waste, pollution and the environment and to Biodiversity Loss, which will be to higher standards than United Nations recommendations, but without United Nations monitoring, supervision or data collection.

- Refer to Section: "**PREVENTION OF POLLUTION AND WASTE**" [\[see page 1539\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**PROTECTION OF BRITISH WILDLIFE AND BIODIVERSITY**" [\[see page 1543\]](#).

2700. Britain will immediately and unilaterally withdraw from all United Nations Treaties, Agreements and Conventions, including and particularly the UN Global Compact for Migration (2018), Agenda 21 (1992), the 2030 Agenda (2015), the Paris Agreement (2015), the New Urban Agenda (2016), the Emergency Platform under Our Common Agenda, the Pandemic Treaty, One Health, and all other international rules of Sustainability, and be under no legal duty to implement, comply with or abide by them. The International Health Regulations will not be binding on Britain. Britain will not enter into any further such United Nations or international Treaties, Agreements or Conventions.

- Refer to Section: "**INTERNATIONAL RELATIONS**" [\[see page 1589\]](#).

2701. Britain may (in its absolute discretion) voluntarily cooperate in international schemes on an ad hoc basis, but Britain's willingness to cooperate with other countries or international organisations will be absolutely determined by the insistence that such contact and cooperation is not allowed to cause British sovereignty to be infringed or prejudiced.

## 8. Register of Approved International Organisations

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- The Dark Force controls virtually all international organisations (defined to include any grouping, agenda, treaty, agreement or convention), particularly those linked to the United Nations. International organisations controlled by the Dark Force are malign.

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2702. The Register of Approved International Organisations is an on-line, public, read-only, Strategic Database which is managed by the National Security Department.

- Refer to Section: "**STRATEGIC DATABASES**" [see page 1605].

2703. All Banned Organisations are automatically omitted from the Register of Approved International Organisations.

- Refer to Section: "**ORGANISATIONS DAMAGING TO THE INTERESTS OF BRITAIN WILL BE BANNED**" [see page 1375].

2704. No trade union or professional organisation shall belong to, have association with, or accept, approve or adopt the directions or guidance (formal or informal) of any international organisation not listed in the Register of Approved International Organisations.

2705. No person or organisation in any Key Employment Position shall belong to, have association with, or accept, approve or adopt the directions or guidance (formal or informal) of any international organisation not listed in the Register of Approved International Organisations.

- Refer to Section: "**KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS**" [see page 1219].

### DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE: *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Any person or organisation in Key Employment belonging to, having association with, or accepting, approving or adopting the directions or guidance (formal or informal) of any international organisation not listed in the Register of Approved International Organisations.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*



## 9. *Treatment to reverse damage caused by the COVID-19 "vaccines"*

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- Injection of the COVID-19 "vaccine" introduced nanotechnology into the recipient as part of the Infrastructure of Slavery under the Great Reset.
  - Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: "VACCINATION" OF ALL HUMANITY WITH THE COVID-19 "VACCINE" " [\[see page 529\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY" [\[see page 535\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "ROBOTIC TRANSHUMANISM: HUMAN 2.0 " [\[see page 539\]](#) [\[clause 963.\(4\)\]](#).
- This nanotechnology converted people into programmable and controllable robots.
- For the purposes of Spiritual Development it is essential that all this malign nanotechnology is entirely removed from every individual.
  - Refer to Section: "PROMOTING SPIRITUAL AWARENESS" [\[see page 1143\]](#).
- Injection of this "vaccine" has caused a wide range of medical conditions in a very large of number of people; many of these people are very distressed.

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2706. There will be intense research to develop safe technologies to completely reverse damage caused by COVID-19 "vaccines" including the "vaccine"-delivered nanotechnology forming part of the Infrastructure of Slavery, spike protein delivery systems, blood damage and DNA manipulation, for the benefit of all the unfortunate people who agreed to have the COVID-19 and other "vaccines". There will be particular emphasis on neutralising and removing all the earlier Robotic Transhumanist nanotechnology, if necessary by the introduction of a new and benign generation of nanotechnology which will neutralise, destroy and remove all the original nanotechnology, and then will itself self-destruct and be removed from the body. So people will be freed from this curse.



## 10. British Government COVID-19 Debt Relief and Compensation Programme

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- One of the main purposes of the Fake Virus Crisis was to enable the British Government to impose State Terrorism. One of the purposes of the State Terrorism was to destroy the British economy, close countless businesses, create very deep unemployment and cause unbearable personal debt. It was the intention of the Dark Force to use this devastation to deprive people of their private property. Cancellation of all private ownership of property has been a longstanding aim of the Dark Force.
  - Refer to Section: "**STATE TERRORISM IMPOSED BY THE BRITISH GOVERNMENT**" [\[see page 645\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**THE REASONS FOR IMPOSING STATE TERRORISM**" [\[see page 675\]](#).
  - Refer to Section: "**THE GREAT RESET: CANCELLATION OF ALL PRIVATE OWNERSHIP OF PROPERTY**" [\[see page 621\]](#).
- In order to cancel all private ownership of property the Dark Force's scheme was to set up a "World Debt Reset Program", funded by the International Monetary Fund (IMF) whereby people could have all of their mortgages and loans released if they forfeited ownership of all private property.
  - Refer to Section: "**THE GREAT RESET: WORLD DEBT RESET PROGRAM**" [\[see page 627\]](#).

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2707. By their criminality in imposing the State Terrorism, the British Government has full responsibility and guilt for the ruination and destruction of the economic, social and community life of the entire country. Accordingly, all people and businesses who have incurred debt and loss as a result of the British Government's State Terrorism will be entitled to debt relief and compensation under the British Government COVID-19 Debt Relief and Compensation Programme.
2708. All loss of profit unsupported by insurance and any loss of wages/income as a result of the Fake Virus Crisis will be compensated by the British Government.
2709. If any business or company has gone into bankruptcy or liquidation as a result of the Fake Virus Crisis, efforts will be made and funded by the British Government to attempt if possible to refloat the business or company, undoing the bankruptcy or liquidation.

2710. All borrowers under any mortgage will be entitled to remortgage to a mortgage granted by the National Lending Bank.
2711. The World Debt Reset Program and the Universal Basic Income will not operate in Britain.
2712. If any person has chosen to abandon their property under the Dark Force's "World Debt Reset Program" to get relief from their debts caused by the Fake Virus Crisis and State Terrorism, but regrets it, they will nevertheless be able to undo that process and recover their property by assistance under the British Government COVID-19 Debt Relief and Compensation Programme.

# Refinancing Central Government

## TABLE OF CONTENTS:

1. <i>Repayment of the whole of the National Debt with debt free and interest free Sovereign Money</i> .....	Page 1463
2. <i>Debt free and interest free advances of Sovereign Money to Central Government by the National Lending Bank</i> .....	Page 1465



# 1. *Repayment of the whole of the National Debt with debt free and interest free Sovereign Money*

## **BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

- The figures vary but the National Debt amounted to nearly £1.8 trillion before the Fake Virus Crisis. In practice this is likely to be much greater now in view of the huge and irresponsible Government expenditure under the State Terrorism.
- The Government pays in the region of £1 billion a week on National Debt interest.
- Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion: 20

*"Indeed, what is a loan, especially a foreign loan, if not a leech? A loan is the issuance of government obligations which involve the liability to pay interest in proportion to the sum borrowed. If the loan pays five per cent, then in twenty years the government has unnecessarily paid in interest an amount equal to the principal sum borrowed. In forty years it has paid twice; in sixty years it has trebled the sum, while the loan still remains an unpaid debt . . . "*

*"So long as the loans were domestic, the GOYS only shifted the money from the pockets of the poor into those of the rich; but when we bribed the proper persons to make the loans foreign, then national riches poured into our hands and all the GOYS began to pay us the tribute of subjects."*

*"The carelessness of the reigning GOYS in statemanship, the corruption of their ministers, the ignorance of other officials of financial problems, has forced their countries into debt to our banks to such an extent that they can never pay off their debts. It should be realized, however, that we have gone to great pains in order to bring about such a state of affairs."*

## **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

2713. The National Debt will be repaid with debt free and interest free Sovereign Money.
2714. Although the National Debt could be repaid immediately, it would probably be repaid by not renewing gilts when they mature, over possibly a five year period.
2715. When no more interest has to be paid on the National Debt, all the money formerly used to pay the interest can be used by the Government instead for other purposes, and there will be no effect on the money supply. The primary use of this money will

be in reducing Income Tax and National Insurance contributions for the lowest income levels.

- **Refer to Section: "SIGNIFICANT REDUCTION OF INCOME TAX AND NATIONAL INSURANCE CONTRIBUTIONS FOR THE LOWEST INCOME LEVELS"** [\[see page 1491\]](#).

2716. This is Authorised Government Expenditure of New Sovereign Money.

- **Refer to Section: "AUTHORISED GOVERNMENT EXPENDITURE OF NEW SOVEREIGN MONEY"** [\[see page 1305\]](#).

2717. Repaying the National Debt will have no effect on the money supply, as it is simply repaying existing borrowings, and no new money will have been added to the money supply.



## ***2. Debt free and interest free advances of Sovereign Money to Central Government by the National Lending Bank***

### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

2718. The National Lending Bank will make debt free and interest free advances of Sovereign Money to enable all existing Central Government borrowing to be repaid immediately.

2719. The National Lending Bank will make debt free and interest free advances for all approved infrastructural developments by Central Government.

2720. When this lending is to replace existing borrowing, this will be Authorised Government Expenditure of New Sovereign Money as it will simply be replacing existing borrowing and so the money supply will not be affected.

- **Refer to Section: "AUTHORISED GOVERNMENT EXPENDITURE OF NEW SOVEREIGN MONEY" [see page 1305].**

2721. A loan for public infrastructural development is Authorised Government Expenditure of New Sovereign Money, so the money supply will not be affected.



# Reform of the British Public Sector

## BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- **British Public Sector.** The "British Public Sector" means all National Government, Local Government, the Civil Service, Government Services and Agencies, the Bank of England, the National Lending Bank, financial authorities, Quangos (Quasi-NGOs or Government funded NGOs and charities), State Monitoring bodies or "Watchdogs", the NHS, the National Education System, the Police, the Armed Services, the Intelligence and Secret Services and all other organisations receiving full or partial public funding, directly or indirectly, from the British Government.
- The activities of the British Public Sector are increasingly hidden from all public scrutiny, so that people do not know what is going on and elected representatives are rendered powerless. Individuals do not know what is going on because they do not have access to real information, so they cannot take any action if they wanted to. There is only fake information and fake opposition presented by Dark Force-controlled Broadcasting. Accordingly there is no accountability of the British Ruling Elite or the British Public Sector who are free to do whatever they want unseen, so Dark Force Collaborators can carry on with the process of transforming the country and imposing the Plan and Global Tyranny on the British people.
- The British Public Sector, along with all public institutions and organisations, has become completely free of all ethical considerations other than the Destructive Values.

□ Refer to Section: "**THE DESTRUCTIVE VALUES**" [[see page 149](#)].

## THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

2722. **Promoting Spiritual Awareness.** A new political environment will be established based on the Universal Spiritual Laws with the intention of promoting Spiritual Awareness as the most effective way of building long-term resistance to all the propaganda, lies, deceit, brainwashing and degeneracy spread by the Dark Force.

□ Refer to Section: "**PROMOTING SPIRITUAL AWARENESS**" [[see page 1143](#)].

2723. The Universal Spiritual Laws are the central moral root of The Counter Revolution. The Universal Spiritual Laws are the basis of the Modern Catechism, and the Modern Catechism itself is incorporated in the Principles of Good Citizenship. The Principles of Good Citizenship are made mandatory in many public functions and operations.

□ Refer to Section: "**UNIVERSAL SPIRITUAL LAWS**" [[see page 1687](#)].

□ Refer to Section: "**THE MODERN CATECHISM**" [[see page 1151](#)].

- Refer to Section: "**THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP**" [\[see page 1155\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**MANDATORY APPLICATIONS OF THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP**" [\[see page 1147\]](#) [\[clause 2003.\(2\)\]](#)

### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

2724. All policies, operations, procedures, documentation, training courses and training material used by any part of the British Public Sector will be redesigned and redrafted in accordance with the Principles of Good Citizenship, and with the removal of any reference to, promotion of or influence from the Destructive Values.

2725. Employment in the British Public Sector.

- (1) Employment in the British Public Sector is a Key Employment Position.
- (2) All employees in the British Public Sector must sign an Undertaking to comply with the Principles of Good Citizenship.
- (3) In the case of a person who significantly fails to observe an Undertaking to comply with the Principles of Good Citizenship:
  - They will be dismissed from all Key Employment Positions and will be barred from holding any future elected capacity, employment, position, post or appointment in any Key Employment Position. An entry to this effect will be made in the Register of Restricted Employment.

2726. **Citizen Enquiries.** In view of Government and other public activities being deeply corrupted and increasingly hidden from public scrutiny and that there is no uncorrupted institution that can hold the Government and public authorities to account, any individual British Citizen has the right to submit Citizen Enquiries directly to any part of the British Public Sector, to any Elected Person and to certain other specified organisations and processes. The British Citizen can then use the reply to this Citizen Enquiry to support an Application in respect of a Directly Enforceable Offence should they so desire.

- Refer to Section: "**CITIZEN ENQUIRIES**" [\[see page 1001\]](#).

2727. Quangos have been used to prevent government activity being subjected to real and proper oversight and control by Parliament. Ministerial responsibility for them has been reduced to meaninglessness. In many cases quangos have become independent outposts, arrogant, self-governing and public funded. This is another aspect of government which has been made free of any control by the individual. Although quangos will be made subject to the usual provisions of the Directly Enforceable Offences System, more oversight is needed. Accordingly, duties given to quangos will re-incorporated within the direct responsibility of a Government Minister answerable to Parliament.

# Local Government will be reformed to build, reflect and enhance genuine local communities, local identity, individuality and accountability

## TABLE OF CONTENTS:

- *All decision-making to be by elected representatives and not by Collaborative Governance . . . . Page 1477*
- *Refinancing Local Government infrastructural developments with interest free loans from the National Lending Bank . . . . . Page 1479*

## BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- The present system of large authorities was set up under Dark Force Collaborator Ted Heath early in the 1970s when he was thinking of the country being merged in the EU losing all its sovereignty and individuality. Accordingly his conception of local government was collective and to be controlled from the top down. John Prescott's attempts to force huge regional authorities upon the country came from the same political perspective.
- The expressed excuse for the Heath merging was "financial efficiency" so a very large number of smaller authorities were brutally merged. Many of those smaller authorities had grown up with and were the life of smaller towns and could reflect the individuality, character and uniqueness of the town concerned. All was lost, as was intended.
- Local authorities have become so huge with many different types and characters of areas being forced together heedless of local character and conditions, and this has led to a destruction of local allegiance, identity and individuality.
- Political Parties are the curse of Local Authorities. They are a force of control, limitation and restriction. Political Parties are controlled from the top with all their whips, discipline, control of agenda and policy and monitoring by central London party HQ which the Dark Force controls. The claim that the party structure is needed for efficient conduct of Local Government business is bogus and is rejected; it is just the Dark Force looking to keep onto its power and ability to conduct its affairs without considering the interests and wishes of the People.

## THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

2728. Councillors must be made directly responsive to their local constituents.
2729. Local Government will be reformed to build, reflect and promote genuine and mutually supportive local communities, to increase local identity, allegiance and individuality, and to enhance local accountability.
2730. The purpose of the reforms to Local Government is not for financial efficiency, but to increase local allegiance, identity and individuality and to advance the process of developing genuine local communities.

- Refer to Section: "STRENGTHENING OF GENUINE AND MUTUALLY SUPPORTIVE LOCAL COMMUNITIES" [see page 1119].**

## PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2731. Definitions:

- (1) Local Government is part of the British Public Sector.
  - **British Public Sector.** The "British Public Sector" means all National Government, Local Government, the Civil Service, Government Services and Agencies, the Bank of England, the National Lending Bank, financial authorities, Quangos (Quasi-NGOs or Government funded NGOs and charities), State Monitoring bodies or "Watchdogs", the NHS, the National Education System, the Police, the Armed Services, the Intelligence and Secret Services and all other organisations receiving full or partial public funding, directly or indirectly, from the British Government.
- (2) Employment in Local Government (as part of the British Public Sector) is a Key Employment Position.
  - Refer to Section: "KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS" [see page 1219].**
- (3) Local Councillor is a Key Employment Position.

2732. Reforms of Local Government:

- (1) Power is now to go back to Local Authorities of smaller and more intimate size and nature, which can better reflect the character and identity of the area concerned.
- (2) All communities within the present merged council areas will be allowed to apply for separate councils for their area. Smaller councils will now be approved, and any new proposal for a smaller town council which follows the

area of a former council that used to exist in that area before the Heath merging is likely to be approved.

- (3) More and more council services are available on-line and this phenomenon is likely to continue. The services will necessitate fewer staff, and smaller councils will easily cope with all services. This is particularly so because Post Offices will be taken back into public ownership to act as branches of the National Lending Bank. The Post Offices will also act both as Community Hubs (as part of the policy to strengthen genuine local communities) and as Local Authority centres, giving direct personal access to information and assistance on many Local Authority services for the local community. All costs of running the Post Offices will be paid by the National Lending Bank out of interest on loans made by it.
- **Refer to Section: "THE POST OFFICES WILL BE TAKEN BACK INTO PUBLIC OWNERSHIP AS BRANCHES OF THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK AND AS COMMUNITY HUBS"** [\[see page 1317\]](#).
- (4) It is considered highly beneficial that social services, planning and housing will be dealt with by smaller councils.
- (5) Education will no longer be a responsibility of Local Government.
- **Refer to Section: "REFORMING THE STRUCTURE OF EDUCATION"** [\[see page 1259\]](#).
- (6) The Political Party system will be abolished; all Elected Persons will be independents; they will be contractually bound to their constituents and if they break their contractual duties they can be directly removed by their constituents.
- Making Elected Persons look to and serve their constituents locally and not be controlled by the corrupt, centralised Political Party system, would help to build, reflect and promote genuine and mutually supportive local communities, local identity, allegiance and individuality, and enhance local accountability.
  - **Refer to Section: "NEW PARLIAMENTARY SYSTEM"** [\[see page 975\]](#).
- (7) The British Constitution will become a **Direct Democracy** where Elected Persons will no longer be "representatives" of their constituents (where they have to do whatever their Political Party tells them), but **delegates** of their constituents where they are **contractually** bound to fulfill legally binding "Delegated Duties" to their constituents directly.
- (a) Delegated Duties of an Elected Person can arise in the following ways:

- 1) The Election Manifesto of each Elected Person is legally binding, unless there has been a material change of circumstances.
- 2) Formal election or other promises given by an Elected Person to their constituents.
- 3) By holding Local Referendums within the constituency concerned, constituents can require their Elected Persons to vote for and promote the issue decided upon in the Local Referendum.
  - **Refer to Section: "REFERENDUMS"**  
*[see page 997].*
- (b) Breach of a Delegated Duty by an Elected Person is a Directly Enforceable Offence enforceable directly by any of their constituents, where the Elected Person can be directly removed from office.
- (8) Apart from their State Salaries and State Expenses, all Elected Persons are prohibited from receiving any payment from any person or organisation or acting as paid lobbyist for any cause or organisation, and they are also prohibited from conducting any remunerated occupation or receiving any media appearance money.
- (9) The cabinet system will no longer operate within Local Government, and there will be a return to the committee system.
- (10) All policies, operations, procedures, documentation, training courses and training material used by any part of the British Public Sector will be redesigned and redrafted in accordance with the Principles of Good Citizenship, and with the removal of any reference to, promotion of or influence from the Destructive Values.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP"**  
*[see page 1155].*
- (11) The Reformed Electoral Provisions will apply to all elections to Local Government:
  - **Refer to Section: "THE REFORMED ELECTORAL PROVISIONS"**  
*[see page 985].*
- (12) Collaborative Governance will not operate in Britain. All decision-making will now be solely by elected representatives and not by Collaborative Governance.



- Refer to Section: "ALL DECISION-MAKING TO BE BY ELECTED REPRESENTATIVES AND NOT BY COLLABORATIVE GOVERNANCE"**  
*[see page 1477].*
- (13) The Office for Civil Society will be closed down and all legal and financial control and responsibility for local services will be transferred from Civil Society organisations to the respective Local Authority. The Compact (or successor) and all local Compacts will be abolished. Local Authorities will no longer deal with Compact Voice. The Localism Act 2011 (or successor) and in particular the Community Right to Challenge provisions will be repealed. The Government's community organiser network and the charity Locality (or successor) will be abolished.
- (14) No sitting mayor of any city in Britain will be allowed to take part in the Global Parliament of Mayors or any other Global Cities programme, or to promote Global Tyranny or Climate Change polemic; if they do so they will be forced to resign and personally repay any expenses paid on their behalf in that regard.
  - Refer to Section: "INTERNATIONALISM: GLOBAL CITIES"**  
*[see page 589].*
- (15) No person or organisation in any Key Employment Position shall belong to, have association with, or accept, approve or adopt the directions or guidance (formal or informal) of any international organisation not listed in the Register of Approved International Organisations.
  - Refer to Section: "REGISTER OF APPROVED INTERNATIONAL ORGANISATIONS"** *[see page 1455].*
- (16) Common Purpose will be abolished. All Common Purpose graduates will be deemed to be Dark Force Collaborators.
  - Refer to Section: "COMMON PURPOSE WILL BE ABOLISHED AND ALL COMMON PURPOSE GRADUATES WILL BE REMOVED AND BARRED FROM EMPLOYMENT IN ANY KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITION"** *[see page 1369].*
- (17) **Citizen Enquiries.** In view of Government and other public activities being deeply corrupted and increasingly hidden from public scrutiny and that there is no uncorrupted institution that can hold the Government and public authorities to account, any individual British Citizen has the right to submit Citizen Enquiries directly to any part of the British Public Sector, to any Elected Person and to certain other specified organisations and processes. The British Citizen can then use the reply to this Citizen Enquiry to support an Application in respect of a Directly Enforceable Offence should they so desire.
  - Refer to Section: "CITIZEN ENQUIRIES"** *[see page 1001].*

- (18) All Local Government employees must sign an Undertaking to comply with the Principles of Good Citizenship.
- In the case of a person who significantly fails to observe an Undertaking to comply with the Principles of Good Citizenship:
    - They will be dismissed from all Key Employment Positions and will be barred from holding any future elected capacity, employment, position, post or appointment in any Key Employment Position. An entry to this effect will be made in the Register of Restricted Employment.
- (19) Local Government will be refinanced. The National Lending Bank will make interest free loans for all approved infrastructural developments by Local Government.
- **Refer to Section: "REFINANCING LOCAL GOVERNMENT INFRASTRUCTURAL DEVELOPMENTS WITH INTEREST FREE LOANS FROM THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK" [see page 1479].**

2733. The Core Cities Group will be abolished.

- **Refer to Section: "INTERNATIONALISM: GLOBAL CITIES" [see page 589].**

2734. **Community Wealth Building.** To assist in the process of increasing local allegiance, identity and individuality and the process of developing genuine local communities, Local Authorities, NHS establishments, Education Institutions, large local businesses, housing associations and other public institutions ("anchor institutions") will wherever possible promote procurement of goods and services from local SME businesses and suppliers within the area concerned (the "Preston model"). This will provide a transfer of wealth and power back to local communities, rather than relying on inward corporate investment. This is the process of "Community Wealth Building". The arrangements will encourage and facilitate individual initiatives and diverse forms of business ownership such as cooperatives and shared ownership. Shared ownership businesses tend to involve local people who all have an interest in retaining control locally and not being bought up and closed by larger corporations. This individual approach will democratise the economy and work against the process of Monopoly Capitalism destroying local businesses. The process of ensuring the existence of a large number of local businesses with individual ownership or shared ownership of some nature involving local people with a strong incentive to retain local control, will be very strongly encouraged. The old process of trying to attract major financial investments ("to create jobs") brought into the locality by large scale outside corporations with HQs in London (which can at any stage be withdrawn and closed) will not be needed because the National Lending Bank will be able to make large sums of Sovereign Money available for local and community businesses and organisations. The purpose is not for rigid financial efficiency but to stimulate the economic activity of local communities as this

will promote self-fertilising natural feedback and avoid leakage of resources outside the local area.

2735. **The Local Infrastructure Trust Fund.** A Local Infrastructure Trust Fund will be established to provide community infrastructural improvements to build and enhance genuine and mutually supportive local communities. These payments will be made direct to individual councils in the form of a trust kept separate from council funds, and the councils will be responsible for their use in accordance with Direct Democracy.

- Refer to Section: "THE LOCAL INFRASTRUCTURE TRUST FUND, TO PROVIDE INFRASTRUCTURES FOR BUILDING GENUINE AND MUTUALLY SUPPORTIVE LOCAL COMMUNITIES" [see page 1123].**

2736. If a company wishes to take over or acquire a controlling interest in a company or business (whether by agreement or aggressive predation) it will be the invariable rule that the proposal must first be approved by the Takeover Vetting Panel so that the interests of local communities are taken into account.

- Refer to Section: "TAKEOVER VETTING PANEL" [see page 1405].**

2737. **The City of London.** The City of London is a key centre of the Dark Force. The City of London will cease to be sovereign and will lose all self-governing status. The area will be absorbed into adjoining local government districts. The City of London Corporation and all institutions relating to it will be abolished.

2738. There will be a de-corporatisation of agriculture, and a return to localised, human-scale, diverse and caring ways of managing our food supply chain, with encouragement for direct links between farmers and customers.

- Refer to Section: "RIGHT TO BUY TENANTED FARMS FOR ALL BRITISH CITIZENS USING INTEREST FREE LOANS FROM THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK" [see page 1501].**

### **DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- As an MP, Member of a National Assembly, Local Councillor or Police and Crime Commissioner promoting oneself or allowing to be promoted as belonging to or representing a Political Party.
- An MP, Member of a National Assembly, Local Councillor or Police and Crime Commissioner failing to comply with any Delegated Duty.
- Electoral misconduct or electoral fraud of any description.
- Deliberate lying or deceiving by any Elected Person, or by any person within the British Public Sector, or by any person in a public, official or professional capacity or in the media.

- Bribery of any person of influence or power. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of five years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**
- Any failure by directors or shareholders to comply with undertakings given to the Takeover Vetting Panel.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*

## ■ ALL DECISION-MAKING TO BE BY ELECTED REPRESENTATIVES AND NOT BY COLLABORATIVE GOVERNANCE

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- Collaborative Governance is the process, under the principle of Communitarianism and Social Justice, whereby elected representatives pass their powers and authority on to non-elected public/private organisations and agencies (often known as "partnerships") (this is "subsidiarity") or on to "regional" organisations (this is "devolution" or "regionalisation"). This is "decentralisation". This is also called "Participatory Democracy". These partnerships are dominated by Dark Force-controlled "community activists" or "stakeholders" who claim to speak for the "community" but who are unelected and unaccountable. Community activists are frequently Common Purpose. The aim is to manipulate the partnership into implementing Dark Force-controlled requirements locally with minimum involvement from national governments. ("Think Global, Act Local"). This is the "Third Way".
  - Refer to Section: **"INTERNATIONALISM: COLLABORATIVE GOVERNANCE"** [see page 583].

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2739. Collaborative Governance will not operate in Britain. All decision-making will be by elected representatives and not by Collaborative Governance.
2740. There will be no public/private partnerships involving "community activists" or "stakeholders".
2741. There will be no private funding of any public services run by or for Local Authorities.
2742. All Government funding will go directly to elected Local Authorities and not to any regional organisation.
2743. To assist this process the following action will be taken:
- (1) The Cabinet Office will be abolished. All its staff will be dismissed and barred from Key Employment. Its responsibilities will be reassigned.
    - Refer to Section: **"THE CABINET OFFICE WILL BE ABOLISHED AND ALL STAFF WILL BE DISMISSED"** [see page 1363].
    - Refer to Section: **"KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS"** [see page 1219].
  - (2) The Office for Civil Society will be closed down and all legal and financial control and responsibility for local services will be transferred from Civil

Society organisations to the respective Local Authority. The Compact (or successor) and all local Compacts will be abolished. Local Authorities will no longer deal with Compact Voice. The Localism Act 2011 (or successor) and in particular the Community Right to Challenge provisions will be repealed. The Government's community organiser network and the charity Locality (or successor) will be abolished.

- Refer to Section: "LOCAL GOVERNMENT WILL BE REFORMED TO BUILD, REFLECT AND ENHANCE GENUINE LOCAL COMMUNITIES, LOCAL IDENTITY, INDIVIDUALITY AND ACCOUNTABILITY" [see page 1469].**
- (3) No sitting mayor of any city in Britain will be allowed to take part in the Global Parliament of Mayors or any other Global Cities programme, or to promote Global Tyranny or Climate Change polemic; if they do so they will be forced to resign and personally repay any expenses paid on their behalf in that regard.
- Refer to Section: "INTERNATIONALISM: GLOBAL CITIES" [see page 589].**
- (4) No person or organisation in any Key Employment Position shall belong to, have association with, or accept, approve or adopt the directions or guidance (formal or informal) of any international organisation not listed in the Register of Approved International Organisations.
- Refer to Section: "REGISTER OF APPROVED INTERNATIONAL ORGANISATIONS" [see page 1455].**
- (5) Common Purpose has a very influential role in the promotion of Collaborative Governance. Common Purpose will be abolished. All Common Purpose graduates will be deemed to be Dark Force Collaborators.
- Refer to Section: "COMMON PURPOSE WILL BE ABOLISHED AND ALL COMMON PURPOSE GRADUATES WILL BE REMOVED AND BARRED FROM EMPLOYMENT IN ANY KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITION" [see page 1369].**

## ■ REFINANCING LOCAL GOVERNMENT INFRASTRUCTURAL DEVELOPMENTS WITH INTEREST FREE LOANS FROM THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2744. The National Lending Bank will make interest free loans to enable all existing interest bearing Local Government borrowing to be repaid immediately.

- Refer to Section: "**THE STATE-OWNED NATIONAL LENDING BANK**" [\[see page 1313\]](#).

2745. The National Lending Bank will make interest free loans for all approved infrastructural developments by Local Government.

2746. When this lending is to replace existing borrowing, this will be Authorised Government Expenditure of New Sovereign Money as it will simply be replacing existing borrowing and so the money supply will not be affected.

- Refer to Section: "**AUTHORISED GOVERNMENT EXPENDITURE OF NEW SOVEREIGN MONEY**" [\[see page 1305\]](#).

2747. A loan for public infrastructural development is Authorised Government Expenditure of New Sovereign Money, so the money supply will not be affected.

---

**PART 3: PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM**

**Local Government will be reformed to build, reflect and enhance genuine local communities, local identity, individuality and accountability**

■ **Refinancing Local Government infrastructural developments with interest free loans from the National Lending Bank** Page 1480 of 1768



# Rebuilding of manufacturing and industrial capacity

## BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- The aim of the Dark Force was to destroy the manufacturing and industrial capacity of Britain.
  - There were two main ways how British manufacturing and industrial capacity was destroyed:
    - The Dark Force built up the manufacturing and industrial capacity of slave countries such as China with financial assistance and with technical ability and knowledge taken from white countries, and then used these slave countries to undercut and destroy most of British manufacturing and industrial capacity.
    - The Dark Force arranged for British businesses and jobs to be exported and lost to the country. During the process of Monopoly Capitalism more and more companies and businesses were taken over by larger and larger companies (nearly always foreign-owned) controlled by fewer and fewer people who were less and less interested in local communities. The local factories, industries and commercial operations were closed down, and businesses and jobs were exported out of the country.
    - ✧ Monopoly Capitalism is the creeping process whereby more and more companies and businesses are taken over by larger and larger companies, in the end nearly always foreign-owned. As this process continues, the Dark Force ensures that control of ever increasing accumulations of assets, shares and land become ever more concentrated in the hands of fewer and fewer people. Monopoly Capitalism inevitably results in more and more assets in Britain ending up in foreign control, which has no loyalty or concern whatsoever for the interests of the people of this country. The complexity of foreign multi-company anonymity often hides the ownership of assets. Hidden share leverage is how international banks and other corporations and individuals create monopolies (particularly in the media). Monopoly Capitalism gives the few people in control of all these shareholdings immense hidden political and economic influence, and undue private wealth.
- **Refer to Section: "MONOPOLY CAPITALISM"**  
*[see page 479].*

- The Dark Force ensured that industrial capacity, infrastructure and skills with all the technical knowledge and competence were drained away from the country. The skilled people who knew how to run these industries and commercial ventures and operations were thrown out of work. The normal process of training the next generation of young people in those skills ceased; the white skilled workforce was destroyed so that there was no one left to train the young people who did not acquire the necessary skills to enable industry to operate. The old ones retire and the young ones go to work at McDonald's or take "Business Studies" courses or other courses at the local higher education organisations where the lecturers do not turn up regularly and the young people find that their "qualification" is of no use or interest to any employer.
  - **Refer to Section: "DESTROY ALL MANUFACTURING AND INDUSTRIAL CAPACITY AND THE HERITAGE OF A SKILL-BASED WORKFORCE, TO PREVENT NATIONAL INDEPENDENCE" [see page 483].**
  
- Public procurement restrictions imposed by international agreements have prevented the Government favouring national contractors. British regulations (led by EU directives) have been based on the Model Law on Public Procurement published in 2014 by the United Nations Commission on Trade Law (UNCITRAL) and the World Trade Organisation Agreement on Government Procurement. These EU directives were in accordance with the EU Commission's intention to "prevent 'buy national' policies". The aim was to open up the Government's competitive tendering process to regional and global competitors. These arrangements have ensured that domestic contractors have been excluded, and this has caused immense damage to British companies. This is part of the Dark Force's intention to destroy all British manufacturing and industrial capacity in order to create interdependence and national helplessness. The British regulations were made whilst Matt Hancock was Minister for the Cabinet Office. (Incidentally, Hancock was also in charge of the Government's imposition of the Dark Force's State Terrorism in respect of the Fake Virus Crisis.)
  
- Under the Dark Force process of causing "interdependence", nation states cease to be autonomous and independent and are forced into working with other powers, national and international. These arrangements are not subject to democratic control or representation. The nation state and national borders become irrelevant and democracy accordingly ceases to operate.
  - **Refer to Section: "INTERNATIONALISM: PROMOTE "INTERDEPENDENCE" OF NATION STATES" [see page 579].**
  - As part of this process of causing "interdependence", nation states are stripped of their regulatory authority over economic activity. As a result, Britain has been seriously inhibited in promoting British manufacturing and industry.

- ✧ In the name of "Free Trade", Government power to assist British manufacturing and industry with necessary mechanisms such as trade barriers, tariffs and import taxes was ended.
- ✧ International trade agreements, such as those of the World Trade Organisation, were created which forced governments to adhere to common trading rules laid down arbitrarily by international organisations.
- ✧ The "deregulation" of industries. Deregulation is a misnomer because industries were not to be free of regulations, in fact quite the contrary, but the processes, regulations and rate setting that were to apply were to be made by the "industry" itself. All this was carried out on an international basis free of all democratic control, quite outside the democratic government of nation states. This gave international organisations increased power over critical national industries and economic activity, and nation states were made irrelevant.
- Dark Force-controlled media propaganda using bought journalists and economists have long promoted these processes as unquestionable and ethically superior and enlightened, when they are nothing of the sort and are really just powerful methods of weakening the nation state to promote Internationalism and the interests of the Dark Force. The public have been trained by endless repetition in the media, to think these processes help the country when in fact they are designed to damage it.
- Far too many of the most intelligent young people leaving higher education have gone into parasitic occupations such as finance, politics and the law. Far too many graduates have taken "humanities" degrees, spending their time learning to write essays in courses such as History and English Literature (with all the political programming). But we have enough money manipulators and lawyers and enough History and English graduates who know how to write essays but have no knowledge that is of any use to Britain's revival.

### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

2748. There will be a very major, dynamic and urgent national campaign to rebuild the manufacturing and industrial capacity of Britain after the deliberate destruction that has been caused. Using interest free loans from the National Lending Bank (with Sovereign Money and avoiding parasitic foreign investors and Monopoly Capitalism) there will be a complete renaissance and regrowth of British manufacturing and industrial capacity that will completely retool all British companies and enable our industries to undercut even the slave labour countries such as China.

- **Refer to Section: "MONOPOLY CAPITALISM WILL BE IDENTIFIED AND BROKEN UP"** [see page 1385].

2749. The following financial assistance will be made available to British owned businesses:

- (1) The National Lending Bank will make interest free loans of Sovereign Money to any British owned and British based commercial organisations at very favourable rates.
- (2) 50% of all research and development expenses of all Qualifying Businesses will be subsidised by the British Government.
  - Qualifying Businesses are British owned and British based manufacturing, industrial, IT and nationally strategic operations of any size, particularly those which assist British independence.

2750. If a business is physically or legally in any way in whole or in part transferred to another country or the ownership of the business changes to non-British or the nature of the business changes to non-qualifying, or if there is any export or loss of skills out of the country these payments and loans will be chargeable with interest and/or be made immediately repayable.

2751. The use of a loan from the National Lending Bank for financial speculation, shorting or investing on a margin is a Directly Enforceable Offence. Special sentences apply.

- **Refer to Section: "SENTENCES FOR MISUSE OF LOANS FROM THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK"** [see page 1043] [clause 1819].

2752. Because the necessary finance was not believed to be available to British companies, it was thought that Britain had to attract "foreign investment" which is how we lost control of our own businesses and our own labour force. Companies can now get all the finance they need from the National Lending Bank and they do not have to issue shares in the old way. "Foreign investment" is not wonderful at all; we do not want foreign companies running assets in our country; we want prosperous British companies run by British Citizens.

- (1) There will be much less need to raise funds on the Stock Market for business investment.
- (2) The London Stock Market will cease to be a significant feature of British commerce and finance.

- **Refer to Section: "THERE WILL BE NO NEED FOR FOREIGN INVESTMENT"** [see page 1403].

2753. The process towards "interdependence" will be terminated, to free British manufacturing and industry from the malicious international bonds imposed by the Dark Force.

- (1) The destructive internationalist scam of "Free Trade" is rejected: it has enabled world domination by predatory international mega-corporations. The British Government will be empowered to impose all protectionist mechanisms and trade barriers such as tariffs and import taxes, that are necessary to protect and advance British industry.
  - To counter the deliberate destruction of Britain's manufacturing and industrial capacity, penal import duties may be selectively imposed on imports from slave labour countries such as the Dark Force's communist Chinese Government client.
- (2) All trading with other countries will be under the terms of trading agreements negotiated directly with each country. As soon as possible Britain will withdraw from the World Trade Organisation, and all WTO agreements.
- (3) "Deregulation" will not apply to any contract or trading arrangement operating within the British legal jurisdiction. All directions and guidance needed to regulate the industry concerned will be laid down by the British Government. Any provision in any such contract or trading arrangement requiring the adoption of any directions or guidance (formal or informal) of any international organisation not listed in the Register of Approved International Organisations will be of no legal effect.

□ **Refer to Section: "REGISTER OF APPROVED INTERNATIONAL ORGANISATIONS" [see page 1455].**

2754. The use of national contractors will be promoted wherever possible and all restrictions on public procurement by the Government will be abolished.
2755. The process of arranging for businesses and jobs to be exported and lost to the country will be prevented. Companies which transfer any part of their operation to any other country will be charged with at least an extra 20% on their business tax in respect of the part transferred.
2756. There will be a fundamental shift in schools and higher education from teaching "humanities" to teaching mathematics, statistics, IT, electronics, engineering, technology and science to provide the skills that will drive the renaissance and regrowth of British industry and manufacturing. These degrees will have more prestige than all other degrees, and students on them will be more privileged, as maintenance grants in respect of them will be 30% higher than those paid for other courses.

□ **Refer to Section: "THERE WILL BE A FUNDAMENTAL SHIFT IN HIGHER EDUCATION TO DEGREES AND COURSES IN SCIENCE AND TECHNOLOGY AND AWAY FROM "HUMANITIES" " [see page 1287].**

- (1) Education Management Trusts will receive considerable financial inducements for every one of their pupils who go to university to study

degrees in mathematics, statistics, IT, electronics, engineering, technology or science.

- (2) University students who complete approved degrees in mathematics, statistics, IT, electronics, engineering, technology or science and who are employed for at least five years in approved positions of employment as part of the scheme for rebuilding British manufacturing and industrial capacity, will receive substantial financial and other housing incentives.

2757. There will be encouragement of practical skills training often in connection with apprenticeship. This will be the Skills Training Programme run and monitored by Education Management Trusts.

- **Refer to Section: "THE SKILLS TRAINING PROGRAMME"** *[see page 1275]*  
*[clause 2304].*

# Assisting British Citizens to develop financial security

## TABLE OF CONTENTS:

1. Assisting British Citizens to develop financial security . . . . .	Page 1489
2. Significant reduction of Income Tax and National Insurance contributions for the lowest income levels . . . . .	Page 1491
3. Reduction in capital taxes . . . . .	Page 1493
4. Home ownership to be available for all British Citizens using interest free loans from the National Lending Bank . . . . .	Page 1495
5. Right to Buy tenanted houses for all British Citizens using interest free loans from the National Lending Bank . . . . .	Page 1499
6. Right to Buy tenanted farms for all British Citizens using interest free loans from the National Lending Bank . . . . .	Page 1501





# 1. *Assisting British Citizens to develop financial security*

## **BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

- A priority of the Dark Force is to destroy the ownership of all personal property and to destroy all financial security, in order to disempower people and remove any opposition to the Dark Force.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CANCELLATION OF ALL PRIVATE OWNERSHIP OF PROPERTY"** [\[see page 621\]](#).
  - **Refer to Section: "DELIBERATELY CREATE FINANCIAL INSECURITY AND POVERTY"** [\[see page 383\]](#).

## **THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

2758. Families are damaged by financial difficulties, so all British Citizens will be encouraged and enabled to acquire personal financial security.
2759. The aim will be to build confident people who are not helpless or weak, people who are independent. Enabling people to have personal financial security and to own their own property gives a very strong basis for achieving this, and will be a major factor in stopping the Plan.

## **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

2760. There will be the following specific policies for the benefit of British Citizens:
- (1) Personal income tax and NIC will be drastically reduced, at the lowest income levels.
    - **Refer to Section: "SIGNIFICANT REDUCTION OF INCOME TAX AND NATIONAL INSURANCE CONTRIBUTIONS FOR THE LOWEST INCOME LEVELS"** [\[see page 1491\]](#).
  - (2) There will be reductions in capital taxation (except in the case of second homes). This policy has to go hand in hand with the intention of The Counter Revolution to prevent the development of a new selfish super-rich class and there is a need to balance the two aims.
    - **Refer to Section: "REDUCTION IN CAPITAL TAXES"** [\[see page 1493\]](#).
  - (3) The state-owned National Lending Bank, working with the Bank of England and using interest free loans of Sovereign Money, will have a duty to make home ownership available to all British Citizens, with the aim that at least 95% will be able to qualify.

- Refer to Section: "HOME OWNERSHIP TO BE AVAILABLE FOR ALL BRITISH CITIZENS USING INTEREST FREE LOANS FROM THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK" [see page 1495].**
- (4) There will be the right to buy tenanted homes using interest free loans from the National Lending Bank.
- Refer to Section: "RIGHT TO BUY TENANTED HOUSES FOR ALL BRITISH CITIZENS USING INTEREST FREE LOANS FROM THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK" [see page 1499].**
- (5) There will be the right to buy tenanted farms using interest free loans from the National Lending Bank.
- Refer to Section: "RIGHT TO BUY TENANTED FARMS FOR ALL BRITISH CITIZENS USING INTEREST FREE LOANS FROM THE NATIONAL LENDING" [see page 1501].**
2761. The World Debt Reset Program, conditional Universal Basic Income and the cancellation of private ownership of property will not operate in Britain. Assistance will be available through the British Government COVID-19 Debt Relief and Compensation Programme.
- Refer to Section: "BRITISH GOVERNMENT COVID-19 DEBT RELIEF AND COMPENSATION PROGRAMME" [see page 1459].**
2762. **Empowerment of the Individual.** Individual British Citizens will be empowered by the enhancement of their individuality, strength, self-determination, autonomy, self-confidence, self-esteem, self-reliance, knowledge, spiritual understanding, creative thinking, intelligence, rationality and clarity of mental perception. British Citizens will also be empowered by the preservation of the Inherent Rights of the Individual and the Additional Individual Rights of the individual, and by the promotion of their financial, physical, emotional and mental independence and their constitutional sovereignty. Personal financial security and ownership of private property are essential aspects of empowerment. Empowerment of the individual means that there must be more and greater opportunities, choices and options for personal individual expression. Empowerment also means assisting each individual in their own personal Spiritual Development in the most appropriate and suitable way for that individual.
- Refer to Section: "EMPOWERING THE INDIVIDUAL" [see page 1107].**

## 2. *Significant reduction of Income Tax and National Insurance contributions for the lowest income levels*

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2763. Income Tax and NIC will be significantly reduced.

2764. The National Debt will be repaid with debt free and interest free Sovereign Money, and that will save approximately £1 billion per week in interest that is currently being paid in respect of the National Debt.

- Refer to Section: "REPAYMENT OF THE WHOLE OF THE NATIONAL DEBT WITH DEBT FREE AND INTEREST FREE SOVEREIGN MONEY" [see page 1463].**

2765. All that saved interest will be used to reduce Income Tax and NIC from the lowest income levels first, with the intention of raising the Income Tax threshold as high as possible and so removing as many individuals from all Income Tax and NIC as possible. It is impossible to be certain about the figures at the moment, but it is hoped that no-one earning less than £30,000 will have to pay tax.

2766. Using this money will cause no change in the money supply and it is Authorised Government Expenditure of New Sovereign Money.

- Refer to Section: "AUTHORISED GOVERNMENT EXPENDITURE OF NEW SOVEREIGN MONEY" [see page 1305].**

2767. All Income Tax will be at a flat rate.



### 3. Reduction of capital taxes

#### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2768. Capital Gains Tax will be abolished entirely.
2769. The original Capital Gains Tax and Inheritance Tax arrangements and thresholds will however continue to apply in respect of second homes, holiday homes, property letting businesses and property and land speculation.
2770. The threshold for Inheritance Tax may be £3 million, but the question of Inheritance Tax is not an easy matter and must be resolved by a compromise between the following conflicting demands. There is no perfect answer to these conflicts, each one of which causes unfairness to someone, and reconciling them is a matter of balance and common sense.
- (1) A priority of the Dark Force is to destroy the ownership of all personal property and to destroy all financial security, in order to disempower people and remove any opposition to the Dark Force. Therefore, quite apart from any other reasons, there is a great need to increase individual wealth and property ownership to counter this policy of the Dark Force.
    - Refer to Section: "**DELIBERATELY CREATE FINANCIAL INSECURITY AND POVERTY**" [\[see page 383\]](#).
    - Refer to Section: "**THE GREAT RESET: CANCELLATION OF ALL PRIVATE OWNERSHIP OF PROPERTY**" [\[see page 621\]](#).
    - Refer to Section: "**ASSISTING BRITISH CITIZENS TO DEVELOP FINANCIAL SECURITY**" [\[see page 1489\]](#).
  - (2) Excessive Private Wealth has been abused. No-one needs more than £300 million for any reasonable personal use.
    - Refer to Section: "**EXCESSIVE PRIVATE WEALTH OVER £300 MILLION WILL BE CONFISCATED AND USED FOR BUILDING AND BENEFITING GENUINE LOCAL COMMUNITIES**" [\[see page 1407\]](#).
  - (3) It is right that the earner or creator of wealth is allowed to keep the rewards of their work, efforts and success during their lifetime. Inheritance Tax does not hurt the present living owner of the estate, only those who did not earn it will lose out.
  - (4) The idea is to spread the wealth and not let it be accumulated by the few, but **NOT BY HANDOUTS**.

- (5) All individuals are entitled to the Additional Individual Right to Reasonable Equality of Opportunity, but there can be no real equality of opportunity when children inherit large sums of money from their parents which gives the children unfair and unearned privilege, in fact it causes gross unfairness. Such children frequently become selfish, self-important, arrogant and weak in character, they frequently lack the qualities of their parents who accumulated the money in the first place, and they frequently cause trouble to those around them. We do not want to create new dynasties of privilege. Very difficult conflicting issues have to be resolved therefore in connection with Inheritance Tax.

□ **Refer to Section: "ADDITIONAL INDIVIDUAL RIGHT TO REASONABLE EQUALITY OF OPPORTUNITY" [see page 1103].**

2771. Inheritance Tax is not intended as a revenue earner for the Exchequer, but as a social influence to prevent unfairness and inequality growing out of control again. It is necessary to ensure social harmony and balance. We want to stop new dynasties developing.
2772. All receipts of Inheritance Tax will be paid into the Local Infrastructure Trust Fund as a virtual inheritance for the benefit of local communities and their people and not the general Exchequer.
2773. There will be no tax-free Foundations or fake "charities".
2774. Every estate over £10 million with the benefit of a tax avoidance scheme, must be disclosed on the Inheritance Tax website with full technical details of the avoidance scheme concerned so there is no inside misuse of the procedures.

## 4. *Home ownership to be available for all British Citizens using interest free loans from the National Lending Bank*

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- A priority of the Dark Force is to destroy the ownership of all personal property and to destroy all financial security, in order to disempower people and remove any opposition to the Dark Force.
  - Refer to Section: "**THE GREAT RESET: CANCELLATION OF ALL PRIVATE OWNERSHIP OF PROPERTY**" [[see page 621](#)].
  - Refer to Section: "**DELIBERATELY CREATE FINANCIAL INSECURITY AND POVERTY**" [[see page 383](#)].
- Preventing families owning their own homes and creating insecurity over living conditions weakens the family. By British Government policy over a period of twenty years or so, Buy-to-Let speculators were officially encouraged to buy up all the cheaper houses with the advantage of business tax relief on the mortgage, which was not available to private buyers. As a result private buyers could not compete in the housing market. The price of houses escalated to such a degree that two wage earners were required in all parts of the country to pay the inflated mortgages, which required women to go out to work—and not to look after their children and home which they might have preferred to do; they no longer had the option. Mother now had to work longer and could give less support to the child.
  - Refer to Section: "**THE OUTRAGE OF GOVERNMENT HOUSING POLICIES DISADVANTAGING THE POOR**" [[see page 387](#)].

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

2775. Government policies caused most of the house price escalation by their open door immigration and Buy to Let policies. The hopes of a whole generation of young people of owning their own house have been destroyed. They have had to live as rent slaves to the Government-funded speculators.

- Refer to Section: "**THE OUTRAGE OF GOVERNMENT HOUSING POLICIES DISADVANTAGING THE POOR**" [[see page 387](#)].

2776. Ownership of private property is a key aspect of personal empowerment under the Programme of National Reform.

- Refer to Section: "**EMPOWERING THE INDIVIDUAL**" [[see page 1107](#)].

2777. Families are damaged by insecurity in housing and living accommodation, so all British Citizens will be encouraged and enabled to buy their own home, either directly or through the right to buy tenanted houses.
2778. The aim will be to build confident people who are not helpless or weak, people who are independent. Enabling people to have personal financial security and to own their own property gives a very strong basis for achieving this, and will be a major factor in stopping the Plan.
- Refer to Section: "**ASSISTING BRITISH CITIZENS TO DEVELOP FINANCIAL SECURITY**" [[see page 1489](#)].

### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

2779. The state-owned National Lending Bank, working with the Bank of England and using interest free loans of Sovereign Money, will have a duty to make home ownership available to all British Citizens, with the aim that at least 95% will be able to qualify.
2780. These arrangements only apply to British Citizens.
2781. The aim will be to make purchasing a home to be affordable by one person.
2782. All those with mortgages up to £300,000 will have the right to convert to an interest free National Lending Bank mortgage.
2783. First-time buyers will receive interest free National Lending Bank loans and they will not need a deposit. If necessary they will be given extended mortgage terms.
2784. Even borrowers with a very poor credit history will be helped (unless the applicant has been guilty of significant criminal behaviour), because the whole of the purchase price is charged on real property.
2785. If a person with a National Lending Bank house mortgage through no fault of their own suffers price reduction in the house causing negative equity and they wish to sell, provided the person had acted reasonably and had maintained the house properly, the deficit will be cancelled leaving them free to move on without debt.
2786. Rent share ownerships will not be encouraged.
2787. The Bank of England (working with the state-owned National Lending Bank) will have an overall duty to prevent **ALL** house price inflation.
2788. Houses are for living in and not for property speculation for profit.



2789. Second homes, holiday homes, property letting businesses and property speculation will be discouraged.
- (1) Council Tax at four times the normal rate will be payable in respect of second homes, holiday homes, property letting businesses and property speculation.
  - (2) It will be illegal to require the tenant to pay the Council Tax and property insurance in respect of let property.
  - (3) There will be no allowable expenses against Income Tax in respect of second homes, holiday homes, property letting businesses and property speculation, particularly in the case of loan interest paid.
  - (4) Capital Gains Tax will continue to apply to second homes, holiday homes, property letting businesses and property speculation.



## 5. ***Right to Buy tenanted houses for all British Citizens using interest free loans from the National Lending Bank***

### **BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

- A priority of the Dark Force is to destroy the ownership of all personal property and to destroy all financial security, in order to disempower people and remove any opposition to the Dark Force.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CANCELLATION OF ALL PRIVATE OWNERSHIP OF PROPERTY"** [\[see page 621\]](#).
  - **Refer to Section: "DELIBERATELY CREATE FINANCIAL INSECURITY AND POVERTY"** [\[see page 383\]](#).
- Parasitic International Investment Corporations such as BlackRock and Vanguard (and many other financial operators) have now started buying up private dwelling houses. If interest rates are increased to double figures as a result of the deliberately engineered inflation then countless people might be unable to pay their mortgage installments and these vampires might take over all these houses and rent them back to the dispossessed. This is in accordance with the Great Reset policy of the cancellation of all private ownership of property. *"You'll own nothing. And you'll be happy."* This process makes these houses unavailable for private ownership, and tends to increase the price of houses generally, making it even harder for private people to buy houses. Then the other Great Reset policies of Universal Basic Income and the World Debt Reset Program might be implemented.

### **THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

2790. Government policies caused most of the house price escalation by their open door immigration and Buy to Let policies. The hopes of a whole generation of young people of owning their own house have been destroyed. They have had to live as rent slaves to the Government-funded speculators.

- **Refer to Section: "THE OUTRAGE OF GOVERNMENT HOUSING POLICIES DISADVANTAGING THE POOR"** [\[see page 387\]](#).

2791. Ownership of private property is a key aspect of personal empowerment under the Programme of National Reform.

- **Refer to Section: "EMPOWERING THE INDIVIDUAL"** [\[see page 1107\]](#).

2792. Families are damaged by insecurity in housing and living accommodation, so all British Citizens will be encouraged and enabled to buy their own home, either directly or through the right to buy tenanted houses.
2793. The aim will be to build confident people who are not helpless or weak, people who are independent. Enabling people to have personal financial security and to own their own property gives a very strong basis for achieving this, and will be a major factor in stopping the Plan.
- Refer to Section: "ASSISTING BRITISH CITIZENS TO DEVELOP FINANCIAL SECURITY" [see page 1489].**

### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

2794. All current tenants who are British Citizens will be given the Right to Buy their home at current market values. They will be given an interest free mortgage from the National Lending Bank for the whole purchase price without the need for a deposit or in most cases credit clearance (unless the applicant has been guilty of significant criminal behaviour). The mortgage instalments will be equal to their current rent payments.
2795. Special care has to be taken to prevent tenants from buying flats in dilapidated housing blocks with poor maintenance companies and being trapped with large maintenance and structural payments. There will be a standard maintenance contract. If 50% of tenants/owners choose this they can have the freehold of their block transferred to a special Government Housing Association. Financial assistance will be provided to enable the Housing Association concerned to bring the block up to a good state of repair.
2796. In the case of houses owned by banks and other financial speculators acquired as part of the Great Reset's policy of cancelling all private ownership of property, the price to be paid by a purchasing Right to Buy tenant will be only two thirds of the original purchase price paid by the bank or speculator concerned.
- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CANCELLATION OF ALL PRIVATE OWNERSHIP OF PROPERTY" [see page 621].**
  - Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: WORLD DEBT RESET PROGRAM" [see page 627].**
2797. The Bank of England (working with the state-owned National Lending Bank) will have an overall duty to prevent **ALL** house price inflation.

## 6. ***Right to Buy tenanted farms for all British Citizens using interest free loans from the National Lending Bank***

### **BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

- A priority of the Dark Force is to destroy the ownership of all personal property and to destroy all financial security, in order to disempower people and remove any opposition to the Dark Force.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CANCELLATION OF ALL PRIVATE OWNERSHIP OF PROPERTY"** [\[see page 621\]](#).
  - **Refer to Section: "DELIBERATELY CREATE FINANCIAL INSECURITY AND POVERTY"** [\[see page 383\]](#).

### **THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

2798. Ownership of private property is a key aspect of personal empowerment under the Programme of National Reform.

- **Refer to Section: "EMPOWERING THE INDIVIDUAL"** [\[see page 1107\]](#).

2799. The aim will be to build confident people who are not helpless or weak, people who are independent. Enabling people to have personal financial security and to own their own property gives a very strong basis for achieving this, and will be a major factor in stopping the Plan.

- **Refer to Section: "ASSISTING BRITISH CITIZENS TO DEVELOP FINANCIAL SECURITY"** [\[see page 1489\]](#).

### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

2800. All current farm tenants who are British Citizens will be given the Right to Buy their tenanted farms at current market values from large landed estates. They will be given an interest free mortgage using Sovereign Money from the National Lending Bank for the whole purchase price without the need for a deposit or in most cases credit clearance (unless the applicant has been guilty of significant criminal behaviour). The mortgage instalments will be equal to their current rent payments. This will allow private farmers to take control of the countryside from corporations, and cherish it without being under pressure from shareholders or the Stock Market.

2801. There will be provisions against Monopoly Capitalism causing unacceptable concentrations and monopoly ownership of land, particularly to prevent vast areas of farmland being used in "ranching" for industrialised mono-cropping and intensive

use of herbicides, pesticides and chemical fertilisers. For this purpose the Register of Asset Ownership will be used.

- Refer to Section: "**MONOPOLY CAPITALISM WILL BE IDENTIFIED AND BROKEN UP**" [\[see page 1385\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**OWNERSHIP OF LAND IN BRITAIN**" [\[see page 1529\]](#).

# Law and Order and the Administration of Justice

## TABLE OF CONTENTS:

1. Reform of the Police .....	Page 1505
2. Administration of Justice and the Legal Profession .....	Page 1509





# 1. Reform of the Police

## THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

2802. **Reform of the Police.** The State Terrorism was a defining moment for the Police. They stopped being the Police Force that the people knew, and became an oppressive tool of the Dark Force used to intimidate white people; they degenerated into unfairness, intimidation and anti-white racial bias; they became the enemy of white people. They will never be forgiven. They will now enter into a period of fundamental reform.

- Refer to Section: "**STATE TERRORISM IMPOSED BY THE BRITISH GOVERNMENT**" [\[see page 645\]](#).

## PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2803. All current members of the Police Force will be dismissed

- Such persons will have the right to apply for reinstatement.

2804. In the case of all current and former members of the Police Force:

- (1) They will be dismissed from all Key Employment Positions and will be barred from holding any future elected capacity, employment, position, post or appointment in any Key Employment Position. An entry to this effect will be made in the Register of Restricted Employment.

- Refer to Section: "**KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS**" [\[see page 1219\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**PERSONS BARRED FROM HOLDING ANY KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITION**" [\[see page 1221\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**THE REGISTER OF RESTRICTED EMPLOYMENT**" [\[see page 1225\]](#).

- (2) They can apply for reinstatement under the Reinstatement Appeals Procedure—but this will only be approved if the applicant can show a personal record of past and present acceptance of and alignment with the Principles of Good Citizenship.

- Refer to Section: "**THE REINSTATEMENT APPEALS PROCEDURE**" [\[see page 1599\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP**" [\[see page 1155\]](#).

- (3) The following police officers will not have the right to apply for reinstatement:
- (a) Those who are current or former Common Purpose graduates.
    - Refer to Section: "COMMON PURPOSE WILL BE ABOLISHED AND ALL COMMON PURPOSE GRADUATES WILL BE REMOVED AND BARRED FROM EMPLOYMENT IN ANY KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITION" [see page 1369].**
  - (b) Those who are current or former members of Stipulated Secret Societies.
    - Refer to Section: "PROVISIONS RELATING TO STIPULATED SECRET SOCIETIES" [see page 1371].**
  - (c) Those of whatever rank who are shown to have played a personal and significant role in the intimidation and oppression of the public in the course of the State Terrorism. Claiming that they were merely following orders will not be a defence.

2805. The following additional reforms will be made to the Police.

- (1) The National Police Chiefs Council (or equivalent) will be abolished.
- (2) Police and Crime Commissioners (Key Employment Position) will be elected under the principles of Direct Democracy as Delegates without reference to political party and have a legal duty to their constituents to fulfil their Delegated Duties. The Reformed Electoral Provisions will apply to their elections.
  - Refer to Section: "KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS" [see page 1219].**
  - Refer to Section: "THE REFORMED ELECTORAL PROVISIONS" [see page 985].**
- (3) Only British Citizens born in Britain can be employed in the Armed Services, the Intelligence Services, the National Security Department, or the Police.
- (4) Transgenders and those persons claiming gender self-identification will not be allowed to join the Armed Services, the Intelligence Services, the National Security Department or the Police in any capacity, and any currently employed will be removed.
- (5) There will be no direct entry to the senior ranks of the Police. All recruits to the Police will start as constables, as used to be the case.
- (6) All current political quotas, targets, training, guidelines and machinery affecting the Police will be withdrawn.

- (7) New intensive training and guidelines based on the Principles of Good Citizenship will be set in place.
- Refer to Section: "THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP"**  
*[see page 1155].*
- (8) One of the key qualifications for recruitment to and promotion within the Police Force will be to show a personal record of past and present acceptance of and alignment with the Principles of Good Citizenship.
- (9) Disciplinary action will be taken if any police officer fails to comply with the Principles of Good Citizenship.
- (10) No police officer will officially (or in uniform) take part in any demonstration in support of any Unfair Group Privilege.
- (11) Every police officer will always display their collar number.
- (12) It will not be illegal to photograph police officers.
- (13) They will not interpret the law, they will simply enforce it.
- (14) The Police will not be able to impose fines or penalties.
- (15) Police powers will be reduced, particularly many of those introduced over the last 35 years, and all those introduced in connection with the State Terrorism Legislation.
- Refer to Section: "THE STATE TERRORISM LEGISLATION"**  
*[see page 423] [clause 712].*
- (16) In addition to their usual disciplinary procedures, each individual police officer will be subject to action by any British Citizen for Directly Enforceable Offences in the usual way.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"** *[see page 1019].*



## 2. Administration of Justice and the Legal Profession

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2806. "The Legal Service" means all Judges, solicitors, barristers, court officials and employees of the Crown Prosecution Service operating in connection with the Administration of Justice.

2807. "The Administration of Justice" means the Civil and Criminal court system and any administrative or other tribunal exercising judicial functions.

2808. Judges.

- (1) "Judges" are defined as Judges, Registrars and Magistrates of all ranks, including those currently sitting in the Supreme Court, the Court of Appeal, the High Court, the County Court, the Magistrates Courts, those adjudicating in judicial Tribunals and all persons operating in an official judicial capacity.
- (2) All Judges will be dismissed and replaced.
- (3) They will be dismissed from all Key Employment Positions and will be barred from holding any future elected capacity, employment, position, post or appointment in any Key Employment Position. An entry to this effect will be made in the Register of Restricted Employment.
  - Refer to Section: "**KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS**" [see page 1219].
  - Refer to Section: "**PERSONS BARRED FROM HOLDING ANY KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITION**" [see page 1221].
  - Refer to Section: "**THE REGISTER OF RESTRICTED EMPLOYMENT**" [see page 1225].
- (4) They can apply for reinstatement under the Reinstatement Appeals Procedure—but this will only be approved if the applicant can show a personal record of past and present acceptance of and alignment with the Principles of Good Citizenship.
  - Refer to Section: "**THE REINSTATEMENT APPEALS PROCEDURE**" [see page 1599].
  - Refer to Section: "**THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP**" [see page 1155].

2809. The following members of the Legal Service will not be allowed to take part in any aspect of the Administration of Justice ("Persons Disqualified from Professional Activity in the Administration of Justice").

- (1) Those who are current or former Common Purpose graduates.
- **Refer to Section: "COMMON PURPOSE WILL BE ABOLISHED AND ALL COMMON PURPOSE GRADUATES WILL BE REMOVED AND BARRED FROM EMPLOYMENT IN ANY KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITION" [see page 1369].**
- (2) Those who are current or former members of Stipulated Secret Societies.
- **Refer to Section: "PROVISIONS RELATING TO STIPULATED SECRET SOCIETIES" [see page 1371].**

2810. The wide powers currently given to Judges to create laws and rules even at variance with the originating statutory provision will be cancelled.
2811. The concept of "protected characteristics" in connection with sentencing is abolished.
2812. All foreign courts or institutions currently given higher jurisdiction than British courts, such as all international courts of "human rights", and all international codes and conventions on human rights will cease to have any power or authority. Any attempt by any person either in this country or abroad to enforce any "decision", "judgement" or "order" by any International "Tribunal" or "Court" against any British Citizen or organisation or against this country will be illegal.
2813. **Legal Aid.** The social menace of "No Win, No Fee" means that the integrity of lawyers is corrupted by having to balance their own self-interest of wanting to be paid against the interest of the client, by pushing the client into settlements that are not necessarily in their interests, simply so that there can be a "Win" and so they can get their fees. Any professionally honourable relationship of solicitors to their clients has been hopelessly corrupted and clients can have deep mistrust of their legal advisers. "No Win, No Fee" will be retained for those clients who want it, but alongside it there will be reinstated the old Legal Aid system, but greatly enhanced, which will bring the legal system within the reach of ordinary people once again.
2814. In addition to their usual professional disciplines, each member of the Legal Service will be subject to action by any British Citizen for Directly Enforceable Offences in the usual way, in both their professional and personal capacities.
2815. It will be illegal to fund any court case against opposers of the Plan.
2816. There will be severe penalties for bribery or accepting a bribe.

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Any attempt by any Person Disqualified from Professional Activity in the Administration of Justice to take any professional part in the Administration of Justice.

- Any attempt by any person either in this country or abroad to enforce any "decision", "judgement" or "order" by any International "Tribunal" or "Court" against any British Citizen or organisation or against this country.
- Funding court cases against opposers of the Plan.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
[\[see page 1019\]](#).





# Environment

## TABLE OF CONTENTS:

1. Development of Energy Creation Units . . . . .	Page 1515
2. Total elimination of the use of fossil fuels. . . . .	Page 1519
3. All transport will be electric and powered by Energy Creation Units . . . . .	Page 1521
4. Private transport will be encouraged . . . . .	Page 1523
5. The house building boom is over . . . . .	Page 1527
6. Ownership of land in Britain . . . . .	Page 1529
7. Agriculture and Fisheries . . . . .	Page 1531
▪ Interest free loans for conversion to organic and regenerative farming . . . . .	Page 1535
▪ The Community Food Growing Project . . . . .	Page 1537
8. Prevention of pollution and waste . . . . .	Page 1539
9. Heritage Forests: massive reforestation with deciduous trees. . . . .	Page 1541
10. Protection of British wildlife and biodiversity. . . . .	Page 1543
11. There will be a long term goal to reduce the population of Britain to 25 million, the level in 1840 . . . . .	Page 1547
12. The Government's policies promoting Sustainability are a fraud and will be abolished . . . . .	Page 1549



# 1. Development of Energy Creation Units

## BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

*"Electric power is everywhere present in unlimited quantities and can drive the world's machinery without the need of coal, oil, gas or any other of the common fuels."*

*Nikola Tesla*

- Many inventions to create free energy have been developed over the last hundred years, but all have been prevented by the intervention of international banks and the US Deep State controlled by the Dark Force.

## THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

2817. The purpose of Sustainability is to use the hoax of the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud to create world-wide fear of environmental crisis. This is so that the Dark Force can restrict and ration the production and pricing of energy (the Fake Energy Crisis) in order to impose total control over all global energy and resources and total control over every human being. Accordingly the Dark Force does not want a new renewable source of energy to be discovered, despite all their talk about Saving the Planet and the evils of fossil fuels. Creating a supply of free energy would be disastrous for the Dark Force as it would destroy much of their narrative of environmental crisis.

## PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2818. **Energy Creation Units.** The Energy Trust, a nationally owned Statutory Trust financed with Sovereign Money, will be set up to develop over-unity technology that produces free energy, Zero-Point Energy (ZPE); this is the Energy Creation Unit. This technology has already been developed many times by Nicola Tesla and others but it has always been suppressed by the Dark Force. Now it will be developed for the benefit of the whole of humanity. The Energy Creation Unit will be solid state, autonomous and unconnected to any power grid, but will generate phenomenal amounts of clean, limitless, safe and essentially free energy. This will replace the need for all oil, gas, coal, nuclear power, wind, hydroelectric, geo-thermal and solar energy systems currently used on Earth. CO<sub>2</sub> and other finite resources will not be involved in this process and no waste will be created. Energy Creation Units will provide all the energy needs of every person; they can be placed in every car, train, plane, ship, submarine, house, flat, office, workshop, indeed in every place where energy is required. The aim is to make this technology available for every person in Britain to supply all their energy needs for free, from individual and public travel to water and room heating. Eventually it is hoped that such technology will be made available to every person in the world. It will be possible to place Energy Creation Units in the depths of the jungle or in the wastes of the Sahara and will be of the greatest possible benefit to countries and peoples who have so far been unable to rise above intense poverty and insufficiency. This will

green the Earth and bring genuine sustainability. Energy Creation Units will transform civilisation and humanity, releasing them from the terrible grip of oil companies and oil producing countries.i)

2819. An initial fund of up to £10 billion will be provided out of Sovereign Money to solve this problem, which is one of the most important issues facing humanity.

2820. The best minds in the world will now be gathered together and funded to make this breakthrough that humanity needs.

2821. The patents for this development will be held by the Energy Trust and will not be abandoned, transferred, sold, assigned or otherwise dealt without an Enhanced Confirmatory Referendum.

**Refer to Section: "REFERENDUMS" [see page 997].**

2822. Profit-making private commercial organisations will not be given this knowledge as they would misuse it. All manufacturing will be done by British plants in this country under strict licensing where the whole of the knowledge can be protected.

2823. There is no intention that any profit is made by the manufacture or distribution of this technology, so that the benefit can be available at cost to the whole of humanity.

2824. The energy will probably be obtained by accessing the four higher etheric levels of the Physical Plane of the Planet.

2825. This is Authorised Government Expenditure of New Sovereign Money.

**Refer to Section: "AUTHORISED GOVERNMENT EXPENDITURE OF NEW SOVEREIGN MONEY" [see page 1305].**

2826. Until the Energy Creation Unit has been developed, Britain will rely greatly on fossil fuels.

2827. The Government's policies promoting Sustainability and Net Zero Carbon are a fraud and will be abolished.

**Refer to Section: "THE GOVERNMENT'S POLICIES PROMOTING SUSTAINABILITY ARE A FRAUD AND WILL BE ABOLISHED" [see page 1549].**

2828. All commercial wind turbines and other commercial "renewable energy" infrastructures will be demolished and removed at the expense of the contractor.

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Abandoning, transferring, selling, assigning or otherwise dealing with the patents and all other intellectual property rights arising out of the research and development work on Energy Creation Units.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
[\[see page 1019\]](#).



## 2. Total elimination of the use of fossil fuels

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2829. Regardless of whether Climate Change is true or not, the use of fossil fuels will be totally eliminated, not to reduce CO<sub>2</sub> emissions, but because they will not be needed at all. A new source of energy will be developed and introduced; this is the "Energy Creation Unit". Accordingly the key demands of Sustainability are made irrelevant: there will be no need for any reduction in the use of energy; no need to limit travelling or to reduce the use of cars; no need to "de-grow the economy"; no need for the "total transformation" of the whole way of life in white countries; and CO<sub>2</sub> can continue to be available as the essential nutrient for the whole of the Earth's biosphere.

2830. Technology will be developed to produce free energy, the Energy Creation Unit.

- Refer to Section: "**DEVELOPMENT OF ENERGY CREATION UNITS**"  
[\[see page 1515\]](#).

2831. Until the Energy Creation Unit has been developed, Britain will rely greatly on fossil fuels.

2832. The Government's policy of Net Zero Carbon will be cancelled.





### ***3. All transport will be electric and powered by Energy Creation Units***

#### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

2833. All transport will be electric and powered by Energy Creation Units, and they will not be powered by fossil fuels.

- **Refer to Section: "DEVELOPMENT OF ENERGY CREATION UNITS"**  
*[see page 1515].*

2834. Vehicles of the near future will be autonomous and radically simple. They will use anti-gravity propulsion; they will hover and be silent. They will be powered by Energy Creation Units and will create no exhaust emission or pollution.

2835. This anti-gravity hovering technology already exists; the technology was reverse-engineered from crashed alien spacecraft from Roswell in 1947 onwards. The US Deep State arranged for this technology to be developed but it was suppressed so far as the public were concerned. Now it will be released and used for the benefit of humanity.



## 4. Private transport will be encouraged

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- According to Sustainability, private transport is a luxury that the Planet cannot now afford. Private transport must be restricted and eventually abolished, 15-Minute Smart Cities and Climate Lockdown must be imposed to drastically reduce the use of energy.
  - Refer to Section: "**PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: RESTRICTIONS ON PRIVATE TRANSPORT AND CLIMATE LOCKDOWN**" [see page 753].

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

2836. Freedom of movement is an Inherent Right.

- Refer to Section: "**INHERENT RIGHT TO FREEDOM OF MOVEMENT**" [see page 1085].

2837. Freedom of movement is a key element of the policies of individual empowerment under the Programme of National Reform.

- Refer to Section: "**EMPOWERING THE INDIVIDUAL**" [see page 1107].

2838. Vehicles of the near future will be autonomous and radically simple. They will use anti-gravity propulsion; they will hover and be silent. They will be powered by Energy Creation Units and will create no exhaust emission or pollution.

- Refer to Section: "**ALL TRANSPORT WILL BE ELECTRIC AND POWERED BY ENERGY CREATION UNITS**" [see page 1521].

2839. As there will be very few mechanical moving parts in these cars, they will be very cheap to construct and so will be readily available for purchase by a very large number of people.

- (1) Loans from the National Lending Bank will be available to enable virtually anyone to own a car.
- (2) Legacy housing areas built in a car-less era will be changed so everyone can have a car. More public car parking spaces and spaces outside homes will be provided.

2840. Traffic congestion and exhaust fumes will disappear with the gradual reduction in the size of urban areas, and with the avoidance of all fossil fuels in transport with the universal deployment of electrical cars and the voluntary computerised central direction of private autonomous vehicles within urban areas.

**PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

2841. Private transport will be encouraged.
2842. The aim is to enable all those who wish to own a car to do so, and have the personal independence which that ownership provides.
2843. Regardless of whether Climate Change is true or not, the use of fossil fuels will be totally eliminated, not to reduce CO<sub>2</sub> emissions, but because they will not be needed at all. A new source of energy will be developed and introduced; this is the "Energy Creation Unit". Accordingly the key demands of Sustainability are made irrelevant: there will be no need for any reduction in the use of energy; no need to limit travelling or to reduce the use of cars; no need to "de-grow the economy"; no need for the "total transformation" of the whole way of life in white countries; and CO<sub>2</sub> can continue to be available as the essential nutrient for the whole of the Earth's biosphere.
- Refer to Section: "TOTAL ELIMINATION OF THE USE OF FOSSIL FUELS"**  
*[see page 1519].*
  - Refer to Section: "DEVELOPMENT OF ENERGY CREATION UNITS"**  
*[see page 1515].*
2844. There will be voluntary computerised direction of private autonomous vehicles within urban areas. Computerised systems will be developed and installed in all significant urban areas to enable autonomous vehicles to be directed to destinations and operated in the most convenient way to avoid traffic congestion. The use of this service will be entirely voluntary not compulsory. Vehicle owners will be able to direct their vehicles as they wish. However the central computerised direction of autonomous vehicles will be very convenient. It will also enable a vehicle owner to arrange their autonomous vehicle to drop them at their destination and then to automatically park waiting for the instruction from the vehicle owner to return and pick the person up again.
2845. Privacy and independence is of great importance to protect the individual in their use of autonomous vehicles and the computerised direction of private autonomous vehicles within urban areas. Computer records and information relating to a person's use of an autonomous vehicle will not be available under any circumstances to anyone, including the Police and Security Services as such organisations are corrupt and have misused their powers.
- (1) Any information and digital records generated about an individual's transport history is Confidential Data.
- Refer to Section: "CONFIDENTIAL DATA BELONGS ENTIRELY TO THE RELEVANT INDIVIDUAL"** *[see page 1135].*

- (2) Any information and digital records relating to an individual's activity or use of a particular service ("Confidential Data"), is the exclusive property of the individual concerned. Confidential Data cannot be disclosed to any third party. It must not be used under any circumstances by anyone other than the relevant department of the service provider concerned, and only in providing the service to the individual. If not used for this purpose, such data must be permanently deleted. Any use of Confidential Data by any third party (even by the Police or Security Services) is a Directly Enforceable Offence.
- (3) No State or private organisation will ever have the power to control a person's vehicle. No vehicle in the country will have any such controlling power built into it.

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Misusing Confidential Data.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*



## 5. The house building boom is over

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- The population of Britain increased by over 15 million people between 1960 and 2022 (an increase of more than 28%). Nearly all this increase has been as a result of immigration and chain immigration of non-whites. As a result there was obviously a need for more houses, roads and infrastructure. For many decades, Dark Force Collaborators have been promoting that many more non-white immigrants must be brought into Britain, and for decades the British Government has sought to comply with these demands. The British Government has accordingly been making arrangements to provide homes for many millions of extra non-white households in Britain. Prime Minister Gordon Brown at the beginning of the 2000s was preparing for a massive increase of house-building in the south-east of England of an extra 2 million houses; this was entirely to cope with the immigration. In 1995 the Dark Force NGO Joseph Rowntree Foundation was demanding that 100,000 affordable homes should be provided each year for 20 years, and the Department of the Environment was expecting a need by 2016 for homes for another 4.4 million extra households in England alone. This would have required England's urban area to have increased by up to 20% by 2050. The same people say we should be concerned about wildlife and Saving the Planet.
  - Refer to Section: "**WHITE REPLACEMENT**" [[see page 193](#)].
- Big housebuilding corporations, usually owned by international shareholders who have taken all the profits, have done very well over many decades providing the extra houses that the Government has been requiring on behalf of the Dark Force. They have been ruining our countryside with all their new houses and housing developments. This will no longer be required.

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2846. The house building boom is now **OVER**, and will never return.
2847. There will be a significant reduction of the British population by the following measures: the complete cessation of all immigration and chain migration, the implementation of the Voluntary Resettlement Scheme and the introduction of a long term goal to reduce the overall British population to about 25 million, the level in 1840. So there will be no additional households to house.
- Refer to Section: "**COMPLETE CESSATION OF ALL IMMIGRATION AND CHAIN MIGRATION**" [[see page 1169](#)].
  - Refer to Section: "**THE VOLUNTARY RESETTLEMENT SCHEME**" [[see page 1175](#)].

- **Refer to Section: "THERE WILL BE A LONG TERM GOAL TO REDUCE THE POPULATION OF BRITAIN TO 25 MILLION, THE LEVEL IN 1840"**  
*[see page 1547].*

2848. The housebuilding corporations can redirect their efforts towards constructing the infrastructure for the Voluntary Resettlement Scheme.

2849. Present urban areas will not be increased under any circumstances. All land which is not currently an urban area will be deemed green belt.



## 6. Ownership of land in Britain

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2850. Only British registered companies and British Citizens will be allowed to own real property in Britain.
2851. There will be provisions against Monopoly Capitalism causing unacceptable concentrations and monopoly ownership of land, particularly to prevent vast areas of farmland being used in "ranching" for industrialised mono-cropping and intensive use of herbicides, pesticides and chemical fertilisers. For this purpose the Register of Asset Ownership will be used.
- Refer to Section: "MONOPOLY CAPITALISM WILL BE IDENTIFIED AND BROKEN UP" [see page 1385].**
2852. The state-owned National Lending Bank, working with the Bank of England and using interest free loans of Sovereign Money, will have a duty to make home ownership available to all British Citizens, with the aim that at least 95% will be able to qualify.
- Refer to Section: "HOME OWNERSHIP TO BE AVAILABLE FOR ALL BRITISH CITIZENS USING INTEREST FREE LOANS FROM THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK" [see page 1495].**
2853. All current tenants who are British Citizens will be given the Right to Buy their home at current market values. They will be given an interest free mortgage from the National Lending Bank for the whole purchase price without the need for a deposit or in most cases credit clearance (unless the applicant has been guilty of significant criminal behaviour). The mortgage instalments will be equal to their current rent payments.
- Refer to Section: "RIGHT TO BUY TENANTED HOUSES FOR ALL BRITISH CITIZENS USING INTEREST FREE LOANS FROM THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK" [see page 1499].**
2854. All current farm tenants who are British Citizens will be given the Right to Buy their tenanted farms at current market values from large landed estates. They will be given an interest free mortgage using Sovereign Money from the National Lending Bank for the whole purchase price without the need for a deposit or in most cases credit clearance (unless the applicant has been guilty of significant criminal behaviour). The mortgage instalments will be equal to their current rent payments. This will allow private farmers to take control of the countryside from corporations, and cherish it without being under pressure from shareholders or the Stock Market.

- **Refer to Section: "RIGHT TO BUY TENANTED FARMS FOR ALL BRITISH CITIZENS USING INTEREST FREE LOANS FROM THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK"**  
*[see page 1501].*

2855. Houses are for living in and not for property speculation for profit.

2856. Second homes, holiday homes, property letting businesses and property speculation will be discouraged.

- **Refer to Section: "DISCOURAGEMENT OF SECOND HOMES"** *[see page 1497]*  
*[clause 2789].*

## 7. *Agriculture and Fisheries*

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

- *Interest free loans for conversion to organic and regenerative farming* . . . . . Page 1535
- *The Community Food Growing Project*. . . . . Page 1537

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- The Dark Force is deliberately creating world-wide food shortages which will lead to famines—in order to manufacture another crisis that breaks civilisation and enables the Dark Force to impose the Infrastructure of Slavery. It plans to control the supply of food by destroying independent food production.
  - **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CREATE SHORTAGES OF FOOD AND CONTROL SUPPLIES OF FOOD" [see page 549]**
  - **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY" [see page 535].**
- The Dark Force intend to stop all independent arable and livestock food production (including dairy), and make everyone totally dependent on lab-grown food from hell produced by Dark Force-controlled corporations.
- Attacks on meat and dairy production are directly driven by the Dark Force for this purpose.
- On the grounds of the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud the Dark Force-controlled media have been instructed to cause orchestrated fear to promote a campaign against livestock and people are told of the ethical need for veganism to Save the Planet, but this is all a hoax.
- When traditional and independent private farms have been eradicated and animals have been removed and replaced with patented lab-grown alternatives, all food will be created in factories run by monopoly private corporations under the control of BlackRock and other Dark Force-controlled International Investment Corporations by means of Monopoly Capitalism. The Dark Force will then be the sole supplier of food, and it can require all people to eat their lab-produced food often made of insects (with poisonous chitin), and can add to the food whatever chemicals, nanotechnology, vaccines or DNA manipulations they want. It will then be possible to ration food to enforce greater control, as part of the Social Credit system. By controlling the food supply the Dark Force will control countries and entire populations.
- One reason for Climate Engineering is to destroy the world's food supply.

- Refer to Section: "**CLIMATE ENGINEERING AND INTERFERENCE WITH THE PLANET'S LIFE SUPPORT SYSTEMS**" [\[see page 817\]](#).

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

2857. Vegans do nothing to help the animals. At least non-vegans give the beautiful animals a life, whereas vegans give them no life at all.
2858. Influenced by the media fear campaign over the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud, many people, particularly young women, try to be vegan for ethical reasons (which in itself is highly admirable) but after a few years they realise that this has been very bad for them, for they have not been able to absorb essential health giving nutrients and they have become seriously ill with deep malnutrition (often with rampant tooth decay) and young women experience interruption with their menstruation, so they have to change their diet back to eating meat and dairy again, whether they want to or not. The fact is that some people have bodies which can manage on a vegan or vegetarian diet and others do not, and there is no way round that. It is not an ethical matter, it is simply that there are many people who need meat and certainly dairy in their diet. Therefore for the foreseeable future there will be a need for a very sizable livestock industry.

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2859. Specific action will be taken to prevent the disruption of food supplies in Britain.

- Refer to Section: "**PREVENTING DISRUPTION OF FOOD SUPPLIES**" [\[see page 1433\]](#).

2860. Traditional independent private farms and independent production of food will be promoted with the aim of making Britain self-sufficient in food.

- There will be a need to make Britain self-sufficient in food. With the increasing population there has been less and less land for growing food and the need for more and more food imports from other countries, who themselves may be affected by frightening population explosion. The country was almost starved to death in World War II as a large proportion of the required food had to be imported, even though they then had a much larger supply of food producing land and much smaller population. It has been calculated that before the UK joined the EU some 75% of food was grown at home, but since the effect of the political manipulations of the EU this proportion dropped to about 40%. On present trends there could be a food supply disaster if other countries could not supply the British food needs. The Community Food Growing Project is part of this process of creating self-sufficiency in food.

- Refer to Section: "**THE COMMUNITY FOOD GROWING PROJECT**" [\[see page 1537\]](#).

2861. There will be a de-corporatisation of agriculture, and a return to localised, human-scale, diverse and caring ways of managing our food supply chain, with encouragement for direct links between farmers and customers.
- All current farm tenants who are British Citizens will be given the Right to Buy their tenanted farms at current market values from large landed estates. They will be given an interest free mortgage using Sovereign Money from the National Lending Bank for the whole purchase price without the need for a deposit or in most cases credit clearance (unless the applicant has been guilty of significant criminal behaviour). The mortgage instalments will be equal to their current rent payments. This will allow private farmers to take control of the countryside from corporations, and cherish it without being under pressure from shareholders or the Stock Market.
    - **Refer to Section: "RIGHT TO BUY TENANTED FARMS FOR ALL BRITISH CITIZENS USING INTEREST FREE LOANS FROM THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK" [see page 1501].**
2862. There will be encouragement to decentralise the supply of food wherever possible, to prevent the many from being in the leverage of just a few. Decentralisation will provide a more robust, flexible, resilient and diverse food supply network—more independent from foreign control and wrongful influence.
2863. There will be provisions against Monopoly Capitalism causing unacceptable concentrations and monopoly ownership of land, particularly to prevent vast areas of farmland being used in "ranching" for industrialised mono-cropping and intensive use of herbicides, pesticides and chemical fertilisers. For this purpose the Register of Asset Ownership will be used.
- **Refer to Section: "MONOPOLY CAPITALISM WILL BE IDENTIFIED AND BROKEN UP" [see page 1385].**
2864. Britain will vigorously require environmentally sound, organic and regenerative agricultural practices to be put into practice.
- There will be a massive conversion to organic and regenerative farming by financing conversion costs with interest free loans of Sovereign Money, with the eventual aim of ensuring that the whole of British agriculture is organic and regenerative. The freedom from pesticides, herbicides and fertilisers that this would cause would be of immense value in reversing biodiversity loss.
    - **Refer to Section: "INTEREST FREE LOANS FOR CONVERSION TO ORGANIC AND REGENERATIVE FARMING" [see page 1535].**
2865. No food for human consumption made out of insects will be allowed to be created in or imported into Britain.

2866. No lab-grown "meat" for human consumption will be allowed to be created in or imported into Britain.
2867. GMO.
- (1) No GMO crops will be allowed to be grown in Britain.
  - (2) No products or food with any GMO ingredients or construction will be allowed to be imported into Britain.
  - (3) All unapproved genetically modified seeds and organisms in Britain will be collected and destroyed.
  - (4) All national and international patents in respect of GMO seeds and organisms will not have any legal effect in Britain.
2868. Patents in respect of seeds will not be allowed or recognised.
2869. Steps will be taken to break the transnational monopoly of commercial seeds.
2870. All types of Climate Engineering and weather terrorism will be prohibited in Britain. The process of releasing chemtrails of nanoparticles of barium, strontium, manganese and life-threatening aluminium and graphene and other pollutants into the atmosphere is destroying the Earth's biosphere. This process will be illegal. All HAARP and similar installations in Britain will be dismantled. Individual humans, animals, birds, insects, plants, aquatic systems and the whole biosphere will therefore be protected from this ongoing catastrophe.
2871. There will be special provisions to assist wildlife and biodiversity.
- **Refer to Section: "PROTECTION OF BRITISH WILDLIFE AND BIODIVERSITY"**  
*[see page 1543].*
  - The Higher Tier of Countryside Stewardship (or equivalent) will be extended to include all agricultural land and woodland. Special attention will be given to ensuring that cutting and collection of silage and haylage is delayed until after the breeding season of all birds. Help will be given to ensure that birds such as the Skylark, Snipe, Lapwing, Curlew and Corn Crake are provided with suitable and safe habitat.
2872. There will be a 200 mile wide fishing protection zone around the British coast where only British fishermen can fish. This control will prevent overfishing by other countries. This is a national asset and will be enforced by the Royal Navy.
2873. Vivisection or experimentation on animals or higher life forms is prohibited.

## ■ INTEREST FREE LOANS FOR CONVERSION TO ORGANIC AND REGENERATIVE FARMING

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2874. There will be a massive conversion to organic and regenerative farming by financing conversion costs with interest free loans of Sovereign Money, with the eventual aim of ensuring that the whole of British agriculture is organic and regenerative. The freedom from pesticides, herbicides and fertilisers that this would cause would be of immense value in reversing biodiversity loss.

2875. This is Authorised Government Expenditure of New Sovereign Money.

- Refer to Section: "**AUTHORISED GOVERNMENT EXPENDITURE OF NEW SOVEREIGN MONEY**" [\[see page 1305\]](#).





## ■ THE COMMUNITY FOOD GROWING PROJECT

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2876. Under the Community Food Growing Project all forms of organic and non-GMO food growing by individuals will be encouraged.
2877. Homeowners will be encouraged to devote at least part of their gardens to organic and non-GMO vegetable growing.
2878. Local Authorities will have a duty to provide organic allotments in every community. The provision of allotments and food growing areas under the Community Food Growing Project is deemed to be Authorised Government Expenditure of New Sovereign Money.
2879. Home food growers will be encouraged to supply their excess produce to Community Food Selling Cooperatives which will be set up by Local Authorities to support every community. The Community Food Selling Cooperatives will operate a professional service to take the excess produce and sell it to residents within the community concerned.
2880. School children will be encouraged to join in the Community Food Growing Project in allotments adjacent to the school concerned and this activity is a part of the Reformed Teaching Code for Schools. It is considered that such commitment by pupils will create a love of the outside and nature, and any profits earned by the pupils working on the allotments at the school will be paid to the children concerned for their own personal use.



## 8. *Prevention of pollution and waste*

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

2881. Traffic congestion and exhaust fumes will disappear with the gradual reduction in the size of urban areas, and with the avoidance of all fossil fuels in transport with the universal deployment of electrical cars and the voluntary computerised central direction of private autonomous vehicles within urban areas.

- Refer to Section: "**ALL TRANSPORT WILL BE ELECTRIC AND POWERED BY ENERGY CREATION UNITS**" [[see page 1521](#)].
- Refer to Section: "**PRIVATE TRANSPORT WILL BE ENCOURAGED**" [[see page 1523](#)].

2882. The development of the Energy Creation Unit providing clean, limitless, safe and essentially free energy transforms the problem of recycling materials. The possibility of 100% recycling then becomes a reality because the energy cost of transporting recycled materials, processing them and scrubbing pollution out of the air and water approaches zero.

- Refer to Section: "**DEVELOPMENT OF ENERGY CREATION UNITS**" [[see page 1515](#)].

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2883. There will be very robust measures against pollution, waste and plastic, particularly single user plastic.

2884. All types of Climate Engineering and weather terrorism will be prohibited in Britain. The process of releasing chemtrails of nanoparticles of barium, strontium, manganese and life-threatening aluminium and graphene and other pollutants into the atmosphere is destroying the Earth's biosphere. This process will be illegal. All HAARP and similar installations in Britain will be dismantled. Individual humans, animals, birds, insects, plants, aquatic systems and the whole biosphere will therefore be protected from this ongoing catastrophe.

- Refer to Section: "**CLIMATE ENGINEERING AND INTERFERENCE WITH THE PLANET'S LIFE SUPPORT SYSTEMS**" [[see page 817](#)].

2885. The planned obsolescence of goods will be ended.

2886. Mandatory warranties of goods will be extended.

2887. There will be consumer rights to have goods repaired.



## 9. *Heritage Forests: massive reforestation with deciduous trees*

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2888. There will be a very extensive programme of reforestation using deciduous trees to form "Heritage Forests". Heritage Forests will not be for financial return, and will remain an inalienable national asset owned by the nation. They will provide safe and lasting homes for the Woodcock and the Goshawk. These forests will never be cut but kept entirely for the benefit of wildlife and biodiversity in perpetuity.

2889. Heritage Forests will be managed by a new and independent Heritage Forest Trust and will never be sold or transferred to private ownership.

2890. The provisions of the Heritage Forest Trust are Enhanced Referendum Protected Provisions.

Refer to Section: "**REFERENDUMS**" [\[see page 997\]](#).

2891. This will be funded by Sovereign Money, not private money. This is Authorised Government Expenditure of New Sovereign Money.

Refer to Section: "**AUTHORISED GOVERNMENT EXPENDITURE OF NEW SOVEREIGN MONEY**" [\[see page 1305\]](#).

### DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE: *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Transferring any of the Heritage Forests or their management to private organisations.
- Any failure by the Heritage Forest Trust to manage any of the Heritage Forests in accordance with the terms and requirements of the Heritage Forest Trust Deed.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

Refer to Section: "**THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT**" [\[see page 1019\]](#).



## 10. Protection of British wildlife and biodiversity

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2892. There will be a massive conversion to organic and regenerative farming by financing conversion costs with interest free loans of Sovereign Money, with the eventual aim of ensuring that the whole of British agriculture is organic and regenerative. The freedom from pesticides, herbicides and fertilisers that this would cause would be of immense value in reversing biodiversity loss.

- Refer to Section: "INTEREST FREE LOANS FOR CONVERSION TO ORGANIC AND REGENERATIVE FARMING" [see page 1535].**

2893. Britain will pursue a policy of repairing insect populations for the benefit of birds and the whole ecosystem, particularly on farmland. Introducing organic and regenerative farming practices and prohibiting Climate Engineering will help with this.

2894. There will be provisions against Monopoly Capitalism causing unacceptable concentrations and monopoly ownership of land, particularly to prevent vast areas of farmland being used in "ranching" for industrialised mono-cropping and intensive use of herbicides, pesticides and chemical fertilisers. For this purpose the Register of Asset Ownership will be used.

- Refer to Section: "MONOPOLY CAPITALISM WILL BE IDENTIFIED AND BROKEN UP" [see page 1385].**
- Refer to Section: "OWNERSHIP OF LAND IN BRITAIN" [see page 1529].**

2895. All current farm tenants who are British Citizens will be given the Right to Buy their tenanted farms at current market values from large landed estates. They will be given an interest free mortgage using Sovereign Money from the National Lending Bank for the whole purchase price without the need for a deposit or in most cases credit clearance (unless the applicant has been guilty of significant criminal behaviour). The mortgage instalments will be equal to their current rent payments. This will allow private farmers to take control of the countryside from corporations, and cherish it without being under pressure from shareholders or the Stock Market.

- Refer to Section: "RIGHT TO BUY TENANTED FARMS FOR ALL BRITISH CITIZENS USING INTEREST FREE LOANS FROM THE NATIONAL LENDING BANK" [see page 1501].**

2896. The Higher Tier of Countryside Stewardship (or equivalent) will be extended to include all agricultural land and woodland. Special attention will be given to ensuring that cutting and collection of silage and haylage is delayed until after the breeding season of all birds. Help will be given to ensure that birds such as the Skylark, Snipe, Lapwing, Curlew and Corn Crake are provided with suitable and safe habitat.

- Refer to Section: "AGRICULTURE AND FISHERIES" [see page 1531].**

2897. There will be a significant reduction of the British population by the following measures: the complete cessation of all immigration and chain migration, the implementation of the Voluntary Resettlement Scheme and the introduction of a long term goal to reduce the overall British population to about 25 million, the level in 1840. This will give relief to wildlife habitats.

- Refer to Section: "COMPLETE CESSATION OF ALL IMMIGRATION AND CHAIN MIGRATION" [see page 1169].**
- Refer to Section: "THE VOLUNTARY RESETTLEMENT SCHEME" [see page 1175].**
- Refer to Section: "THERE WILL BE A LONG TERM GOAL TO REDUCE THE POPULATION OF BRITAIN TO 25 MILLION, THE LEVEL IN 1840" [see page 1547].**

2898. As the population gradually reduces in size, areas of urban development will become vacant. Where possible these will be released for agriculture or for rewilding as additional wildlife habitats.

2899. Because of the reduction in the population, the house building boom will now end. The proposed changes in land use and increased environmental protection will give relief to wildlife habitats.

- Refer to Section: "THE HOUSE BUILDING BOOM IS OVER" [see page 1527].**

2900. There will be a 200 mile wide fishing protection zone around the British coast where only British fishermen can fish. This control will prevent overfishing by other countries. This is a national asset and will be enforced by the Royal Navy.

- Refer to Section: "AGRICULTURE AND FISHERIES" [see page 1531].**

2901. There will be a very extensive programme of reforestation using deciduous trees to form "Heritage Forests". Heritage Forests will not be for financial return, and will remain an inalienable national asset owned by the nation. They will provide safe and lasting homes for the Woodcock and the Goshawk. These forests will never be cut but kept entirely for the benefit of wildlife and biodiversity in perpetuity.

- Refer to Section: "HERITAGE FORESTS: MASSIVE REAFFORESTATION WITH DECIDUOUS TREES" [see page 1541].**

2902. Britain will have far-reaching provisions relating to the prevention of pollution and waste.

- Refer to Section: "PREVENTION OF POLLUTION AND WASTE" [see page 1539].**



2903. All types of Climate Engineering and weather terrorism will be prohibited in Britain. The process of releasing chemtrails of nanoparticles of barium, strontium, manganese and life-threatening aluminium and graphene and other pollutants into the atmosphere is destroying the Earth's biosphere. This process will be illegal. All HAARP and similar installations in Britain will be dismantled. Individual humans, animals, birds, insects, plants, aquatic systems and the whole biosphere will therefore be protected from this ongoing catastrophe.

- **Refer to Section: "CLIMATE ENGINEERING AND INTERFERENCE WITH THE PLANET'S LIFE SUPPORT SYSTEMS" [see page 817].**

2904. Regardless of whether Climate Change is true or not, the use of fossil fuels will be totally eliminated, not to reduce CO<sub>2</sub> emissions, but because they will not be needed at all. A new source of energy will be developed and introduced; this is the "Energy Creation Unit". Accordingly the key demands of Sustainability are made irrelevant: there will be no need for any reduction in the use of energy; no need to limit travelling or to reduce the use of cars; no need to "de-grow the economy"; no need for the "total transformation" of the whole way of life in white countries; and CO<sub>2</sub> can continue to be available as the essential nutrient for the whole of the Earth's biosphere.

- **Refer to Section: "TOTAL ELIMINATION OF THE USE OF FOSSIL FUELS" [see page 1519].**

2905. The disgusting "sports" of hunting, fishing and shooting innocent beautiful creatures will be discouraged.

2906. Extra protection will be given to the following to ensure large protected wildlife habitats:

- (1) National Parks and Areas of Outstanding Natural Beauty.
- (2) Marine Conservation Zones.
- (3) Sites of Special Scientific Interest (SSSIs).
- (4) Special Areas of Conservation (SACs).
- (5) Special Protection Areas (SPAs).
- (6) Ramsar wetland sites.

2907. With the consent of the relevant land owners, additional land will be dedicated to the protection and creation of wildlife habitats.



# ***11. There will be a long term goal to reduce the population of Britain to 25 million, the level in 1840***

## **BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

- For many years Dark Force-controlled academics and economists have repeatedly written that there is a need for a constantly increasing population for the "benefit of the economy", or because we have an "ageing population" or "in order to pay our pensions". These Dark Force lies are to justify immigration of non-whites into the country (they do not seem to want white South Africans).

## **THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

2908. The current population of Britain is over 68 million. Using the British Government's own figures, unless mass immigration is stopped the population will have reached 120-130 million by the end of this century making it the second most overcrowded country in the world, behind Bangladesh. It has been calculated that by 2047, an estimated 494 people will be squeezed into every square kilometre of England compared with 413 now and only 374 when Tony Blair took power in 1997.

2909. On present trends of rapidly and constantly increasing population there are likely to be serious problems developing:

- (1) In the near future there going to be huge changes in employment, particularly in unskilled jobs, because of AI and robotics, for instance driver-less vehicles. There is going to be a lot of unemployable people who have to be paid welfare.
- (2) The ever-increasing overcrowding causes more and more stress in so many ways—the lack of breathing space, lack of tranquillity, noise made by other people and their dogs, unwanted activity and presence of other people, light pollution, inability to wander freely in solitude in wildlands and real countryside, more and more personal restrictions and official interference.
- (3) The constant demands for more house building and infrastructure through overcrowding has caused immense damage to the environment and wildlife.
- (4) Electricity and water supplies are under strain now, and there are likely to be very serious crises if the population keeps rising at this rate.
- (5) There will be a need to make Britain self-sufficient in food. With the increasing population there has been less and less land for growing food and the need for more and more food imports from other countries, who themselves may be affected by frightening population explosion. The country was almost starved to death in World War II as a large proportion of the required food had to be imported, even though they then had a much

larger supply of food producing land and much smaller population. It has been calculated that before the UK joined the EU some 75% of food was grown at home, but since the effect of the political manipulations of the EU this proportion dropped to about 40%. On present trends there could be a food supply disaster if other countries could not supply the British food needs. The Community Food Growing Project is part of this process of creating self-sufficiency in food.

### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

2910. There will be a long term goal to reduce the population of Britain to 25 million, the level in 1840.

## 12. The Government's policies promoting Sustainability are a fraud and will be abolished

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- The Government has many policies promoting "Sustainability".

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2911. The Government's policies promoting Sustainability and Net Zero Carbon are a fraud and will be abolished.

2912. **Sustainability.** The concept of Sustainability (including Net Zero Carbon) depends virtually entirely on the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud. But there is no **man-made** global climate emergency at all (except that created by Dark Force Climate Engineering). Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is a colossal lie, so to that extent Sustainability is a hoax. Except where it is for the protection of the physical environment and wildlife, Sustainability is a menace, in view of the many undesirable principles of Sustainability designed to bring in Global Tyranny.

**Refer to Section: "THE MAN-MADE CLIMATE CRISIS FRAUD"** [\[see page 707\]](#).

**Refer to Section: "THE DECEIT OF SUSTAINABILITY"** [\[see page 809\]](#).

- Sustainability (except where it is for the protection of the physical environment and wildlife), the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud, Net Zero Carbon, the limitation and ultimate abolition of private transport, 15-Minute Smart Cities, Climate Lockdowns, the monitoring, allocating and rationing of all individual energy usage, the monitoring of Carbon Footprints, the prevention of agriculture and the ending of meat-eating have nothing to do with any global climate emergency or "Saving the Planet" (despite all the aspirations expressed in Agenda 21, the 2030 Agenda and the New Urban Agenda). They are all merely a fraudulent excuse for the Dark Force (and the Dark Force collaborating British Government and British Ruling Elite), to promote the Fake Energy Crisis and impose international, centralised, digital systems of monitoring and control on all individuals under the Infrastructure of Slavery leading to Global Tyranny. These processes are a fraud and they will not be allowed to operate in Britain.

**Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: RESTRICTIONS ON PRIVATE TRANSPORT AND CLIMATE LOCKDOWN"** [\[see page 753\]](#).

**Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: THERE MUST BE MONITORING, ALLOCATING AND RATIONING OF ENERGY USAGE BY ALL INDIVIDUALS AND ORGANISATIONS"** [\[see page 757\]](#).

- Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: THERE MUST BE MONITORING OF CARBON FOOTPRINTS BY ALL INDIVIDUALS AND ORGANISATIONS" [see page 761].**
- Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: 15-MINUTE SMART CITIES" [see page 783].**
- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CREATE SHORTAGES OF ENERGY, THE "FAKE ENERGY CRISIS" " [see page 555].**
- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CAUSE ECONOMIC COLLAPSE" [see page 545].**

# Control over irresponsible science

1. All Climate Engineering and chemtrails will be prohibited. . . . .	Page 1553
2. Protection of DNA integrity . . . . .	Page 1555
3. Control of Transhumanism and Synthetic Biology . . . . .	Page 1559
4. Gain of function in pathogens . . . . .	Page 1565
5. Control of AI . . . . .	Page 1567





# 1. All Climate Engineering and chemtrails will be prohibited

## BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- **Climate Engineering** (geoengineering) means deliberate large-scale intervention in the Earth's climate systems. There are three main technologies that are used: (1) dispersing into the atmosphere nanoparticles of barium, strontium, manganese, graphene, aluminium oxide and polymer fibres, and energising them which causes changes to pressure systems by which weather can be manipulated; (2) preventing the sun's rays reaching the Earth with stratospheric aerosol injection; and (3) performing carbon sequestration. Photosynthesis is necessary to enable plants to grow, and to enable the whole biosphere of the Planet and all carbon-based life forms to exist. To enable photosynthesis to take place there must be light, water and CO<sub>2</sub>. The Dark Force is using stratospheric aerosol injection to dim the sun by blocking sunlight from reaching the earth, it is disrupting normal patterns of rainfall and it is reducing CO<sub>2</sub> in the atmosphere by carbon sequestration along with the policies of Sustainability and Net Zero Carbon. If photosynthesis is impaired that would mean that food crops would fail, there would be a shorter growing season causing a reduction of natural foliage; and phytoplankton in the oceans would also be reduced which could cause a massive die off on the scale of an extinction level event; it could also cause another ice age. The Dark Force is using Climate Engineering to weaponise weather control to create world-wide chaos by freak weather conditions which damage plant growth and disrupt food production; if these processes continue they will cause a catastrophic reduction of food supplies. It uses these freak weather conditions, which they themselves deliberately caused, as fake evidence of "Climate Change". Climate Engineering is destroying the ozone layer. The nanoparticles are spreading toxins throughout the ecosystems of the Planet. These processes damage the whole biosphere. This is ruining the beautiful Earth with all its wonderful animals, birds, creatures and forests. They say that these procedures are needed because of "Climate Change", but that is untrue, as the crisis over human-caused "Climate Change" is a fraud. These processes are not for the benefit of humanity or the Planet.

- **Refer to Section: "CLIMATE ENGINEERING AND INTERFERENCE WITH THE PLANET'S LIFE SUPPORT SYSTEMS" [see page 817].**

## PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2913. All types of Climate Engineering and weather terrorism will be prohibited in Britain. The process of releasing chemtrails of nanoparticles of barium, strontium, manganese and life-threatening aluminium and graphene and other pollutants into the atmosphere is destroying the Earth's biosphere. This process will be illegal. All HAARP and similar installations in Britain will be dismantled. Individual humans,

animals, birds, insects, plants, aquatic systems and the whole biosphere will therefore be protected from this ongoing catastrophe.

2914. The problem is that much of Climate Engineering is carried out by other countries who try to hide what they are doing. To obtain full details and the truth about the criminal activities of the USA and other countries in connection with Climate Engineering and chemtrails, and the effect of these on the world, there will be an International Judicial Enquiry bringing in witness evidence from around the world. This will be to expose and shame all other Governments in the hope that those practices are ended, even by the USA, the main world criminal. Climate Engineering is a crime against the Earth and all its life forms. Britain may have limited direct power against any criminal country, but if any country found to be guilty of Climate Engineering by the Tribunal refuses to stop its activities action will be taken against that country; what that action might be will depend on what action would be most effective in the case of that country.

- **Refer to Section: "INTERNATIONAL JUDICIAL ENQUIRY INTO THE WORLD CRISIS CAUSED BY CLIMATE ENGINEERING AND CHEMTRAILS" [see page 1647].**

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Carrying out Climate Engineering, or releasing or organising the release of chemtrails. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of ten years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT" [see page 1019].**
- **Refer to Section: "WORLD CRIMES" [see page 1051] [clause 1835].**

## 2. *Protection of DNA integrity*

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- There is a regime of complete irresponsibility among politicians, scientists and corporations with respect to the modification of DNA.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

2915. DNA is so crucially important to all living creatures and humanity's stewardship of them, that there must be very effective control over what modifications take place, who does them, what happens to the result and most importantly how projects are monitored.

2916. "Modifications of DNA" are deemed to include the following:

- (1) Any modification of the DNA of any human, animal, plant or any other life form.
- (2) Cloning any life form.
- (3) Cross-species experimentation.

2917. As a general principle no operator has a moral or legal right to interfere with or modify the DNA of any living creature. They must not play "god" with any other living creature.

2918. If there are to be any modifications of DNA there must be extremely strict parameters set in place which restrict all such modification unless an overwhelming case is specifically made out for it within such parameters, for such modification is interfering with another living creature (be it human, animal, plant or other life form) and there are crucial ethical, and indeed karmic, implications of doing that. Scientists do not own such creatures, they must give them complete respect. There must be no modification of DNA for the sake of mere experimentation, scientific curiosity, vague "blue sky research" or corporate profit.

2919. The enormous amounts of money given by or on behalf of the Dark Force in funding, bribery and control to politicians, administrators and scientists have caused the whole scientific culture to be corrupted. Irresponsible scientists giving authority to and monitoring other irresponsible scientists have led to scientists in reality having virtually a free run for a long time. Scientists must no longer be allowed to monitor each other. Virtually all such scientists have been bought by corporations and billionaires. There are virtually no independent scientists. The money involved in projects dealing with the manipulation of DNA and dealing with Transhumanism and Synthetic Biology is so huge that professionals can no longer be relied on to monitor them, yet the creation of monsters from such projects if unsupervised is

inevitable. As the outrage of COVID-19 and the "vaccine" has shown, there is virtually no integrity left in any scientific or medical circles.

2920. Uncontrolled modification of DNA is one of the great outrages of modern science.
2921. Politicians, administrators, scientists and corporations can no longer be trusted to authorise and monitor this dangerous activity, so where can the integrity be found?
2922. The only possible place where there is any integrity remaining is among ordinary British Citizens.

### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

2923. There will be no modifications of DNA whatsoever in Britain without formal approval.
2924. The Register of Projects Involving Modification of DNA is an on-line, public, read-only, Strategic Database which is managed by the National Security Department.
2925. All approved projects involving modifications of DNA must be registered on the Register of Projects Involving Modification of DNA.
2926. Any modification of DNA not approved and not registered on the Register of Projects Involving Modification of DNA will be illegal.
2927. The process for approving projects involving modifications of DNA is as follows:
- (1) All applications for approval for any project involving modification of DNA will be entered on the Register of Projects Involving Modification of DNA with full information about the project and the reasons the Applicant requests approval.
  - (2) Any person can log onto the Register of Projects Involving Modification of DNA a request that they are notified of all such applications.
  - (3) Any person can inspect the application. The involvement of non-British people with scientific expertise is welcomed.
  - (4) Any person can make written enquiries of the Applicant and make written representations about the application through the Register of Projects Involving Modification of DNA. All such enquiries and all responses thereto by the Applicant will be accessible by anyone through the Register.
  - (5) Any British Citizen can require access to the premises of the Applicant where the research and development are being carried out to inspect the project.

- (6) The application will be processed in a semi-judicial procedure before a Judge from a small panel of Judges from the Direct Enforcement Court with arguments for and against, and all responses thereto by the Applicant, being brought into the discussion.
- (7) Requirements for approval of the project:
- (a) That the project is for both the genuine benefit of the life form concerned and the genuine benefit of British Citizens generally, and not just for the advantage and profit of some private interest.
  - (b) That there is no danger of contamination or damage to any part of the ecosystems of the planet.
  - (c) That the project does not involve germline (heritable) genetic modification (HGM).
  - (d) That the project does not form part of the Infrastructure of Slavery, intentionally or unintentionally.
- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY" [see page 535].**
- (8) Once judgement has been made, copies of the following documentation will be entered on the Register of Projects Involving Modification of DNA with reference to the application:
- (a) The original application.
  - (b) All representations made in favour of the application and all representations made against the application.
  - (c) All enquiries submitted to the Applicant and the responses thereto made by the Applicant.
  - (d) The full text of the judgement of approval or rejection together with all exhibits thereto.
  - (e) If the application is approved, full details of all conditions attached to the approval.
- (9) If the application is approved this is noted on the Register of Projects Involving Modification of DNA.

2928. All approved projects involving the modification of DNA will be monitored throughout the full term of their operation in the following ways:

- (1) All approved projects will be monitored by Government scientists to ensure the conditions of approval are being complied with.
- (2) Any British Citizen may submit Citizen Enquiries to the persons conducting the project.
  - Refer to Section: "**CITIZEN ENQUIRIES**" [see page 1001].
- (3) Any British Citizen can require access to the premises of the Applicant where the research and development are being carried out to inspect the project.

2929. Any failure to comply with these control regulations is a Directly Enforceable Offence enforceable independently and directly by any British Citizen, leading to the cancellation of the project.

2930. No project involving the modification of DNA can be funded by any Prohibited Supplier of Funding.

- Refer to Section: "**FUNDING BY PROHIBITED SUPPLIERS OF FUNDING WILL BE PROHIBITED**" [see page 1409].

2931. Research into, development of or engineering gain of function in viruses or pathogens is prohibited.

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Any failure to comply with the provisions relating to the control of projects involving the modification of DNA. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of five years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- Refer to Section: "**THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT**" [see page 1019].

### 3. *Control of Transhumanism and Synthetic Biology*

#### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- **Transhumanism.** Biodigital convergence is the intersection and synthesis of biological systems with digital technologies such as AI, biometrics and genetic engineering. Biodigital convergence in connection with humanity is referred to as "Transhumanism". There are various types of Transhumanism; some of them are acceptable, however other types of Transhumanism form part of the Infrastructure of Slavery.
  - Refer to Section: "**TRANSHUMANISM**" [see page 538] [clause 963].
- Synthetic Biology is Transhumanism whereby technology is used to develop new biological human parts or redesign existing parts to enable them to have new functionalities that do not exist in nature, or create entirely new organs from scratch that never existed in nature before and have completely novel functions. This form of Transhumanism may be a part of the Infrastructure of Slavery, but not necessarily so, it depends on the application and use. In this way however, by the actions of controlled scientists funded by irresponsible private sources of finance, monstrous Frankenstein creatures and freaks will inevitably be formed.
- Most research and development of Transhumanism and Synthetic Biology is done in secret with no controls whatsoever, because the commercial organisations involved are directly or indirectly under Monopoly Capitalism control and the Dark Force who wish this work to continue. There is a regime of complete irresponsibility among politicians, scientists, media and corporations with respect to much of Transhumanism and Synthetic Biology, as no one seems willing to challenge the Dark Force and their controlled corporations.
- The enormous amounts of money given by or on behalf of the Dark Force in funding, bribery and control to politicians, administrators and scientists have caused the whole scientific culture to be corrupted. Irresponsible scientists giving authority to and monitoring other irresponsible scientists have led to scientists in reality having virtually a free run for a long time. Scientists must no longer be allowed to monitor each other. Virtually all such scientists have been bought by corporations and billionaires. There are virtually no independent scientists. The money involved in projects dealing with the manipulation of DNA and dealing with Transhumanism and Synthetic Biology is so huge that professionals can no longer be relied on to monitor them, yet the creation of monsters from such projects if unsupervised is inevitable. As the outrage of COVID-19 and the "vaccine" has shown, there is virtually no integrity left in any scientific or medical circles.

**THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

2932. Transhumanism and Synthetic Biology are great dangers to the human race, and to its continued existence in its current form.
2933. There is an extreme danger in allowing irresponsible corporations to use the astonishing modern scientific knowledge and biological engineering skills that have been developed, whilst they view human beings as soulless, irrelevant material bodies. They see themselves as gods, and able and allowed to manipulate humanity without permission from anyone. They are contemptuous of humans as being useless and pointless as they only have a value if they are useful to the "economy". They consider that they are creating a new humanity, which will be under total surveillance from Governments and corporations.
2934. There is a great need to make sure that unacceptable forms of Transhumanism and Synthetic Biology are prevented.
2935. Politicians, administrators, scientists and corporations can no longer be trusted to authorise and monitor this dangerous activity, so where can the integrity be found?
2936. The only possible place where there is any integrity remaining is among ordinary British Citizens.

**PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

2937. The Register of Projects Involving Transhumanism and Synthetic Biology is an on-line, public, read-only, Strategic Database which is managed by the National Security Department.
2938. All projects Involving Transhumanism and Synthetic Biology must be registered on the Register of Projects Involving Transhumanism and Synthetic Biology with full information about the project. Failure to register such a project makes the project illegal.
2939. Government scientists will monitor all such projects, but that is not sufficient, more monitoring and control is required.
2940. Any person can log onto the Register of Projects Involving Transhumanism and Synthetic Biology a request that they are notified of all such registrations.
2941. Any person can inspect the registration. The involvement of non-British people with scientific expertise is welcomed.
2942. Any person can make written enquiries of the person making the registration (the "Registrant") and make written representations about the registration through the Register of Projects Involving Transhumanism or Synthetic Biology. All such enquiries and the responses thereto by the Registrant will be accessible by anyone through the Register.



2943. Any person can require access to the premises of the Registrant where the research and development are being carried out to inspect the project.
2944. If any British Citizen is of the view that a project does not comply with the Standards for Qualifying Projects Involving Transhumanism and Synthetic Biology they can apply to the Court for an Order that the project is assessed for compliance.
- (1) The Standards for Qualifying Projects Involving Transhumanism and Synthetic Biology are as follows:
    - (a) That the project is for both the genuine benefit of the life form concerned and the genuine benefit of British Citizens generally, and not just for the advantage and profit of some private interest.
    - (b) That there is no danger of contamination or damage to any part of the ecosystems of the planet.
    - (c) That the project does not form part of the Infrastructure of Slavery, intentionally or unintentionally.
      - Refer to Section: "**THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY**" [[see page 535](#)].
  - (2) The application will be processed in a semi-judicial procedure before a Judge from a small panel of Judges from the Direct Enforcement Court with arguments for and against, and all responses thereto by the Registrant, being brought into the discussion.
    - (a) The Court may approve the project with or without conditions.
    - (b) Any conditions imposed by the Court are recorded on the entry for the project concerned on the Register of Projects Involving Transhumanism and Synthetic Biology.
    - (c) If there is any failure to comply with the conditions imposed by the Court, then all work on the project must cease.
    - (d) If the Court rules that the project concerned has failed to comply with the Standards for Qualifying Projects Involving Transhumanism and Synthetic Biology, then all work on the project must cease.
2945. If a project is approved, copies of the following documentation will be entered on the Register of Projects Involving Transhumanism and Synthetic Biology with reference to the application:
- (1) The original registration.

- (2) All representations made in favour of the project and all representations made against the project.
- (3) All enquiries submitted to the Registrant and the responses thereto made by the Registrant.
- (4) The full text of the judgement of approval or rejection together with all exhibits thereto.
- (5) If the project is approved, full details of all conditions attached to the approval.

2946. All approved projects involving Transhumanism and Synthetic Biology will be monitored throughout the full term of their operation in the following ways:

- (1) All approved projects will be monitored by Government scientists to ensure the conditions of approval are being complied with.
- (2) Any British Citizen may submit Citizen Enquiries to the Registrant.
  - Refer to Section: "CITIZEN ENQUIRIES" [see page 1001].**
- (3) Any British Citizen can require access to the premises of the Registrant where the research and development are being carried out to inspect the project.

2947. Any failure to comply with these control regulations is a Directly Enforceable Offence enforceable independently and directly by any British Citizen.

2948. No project involving Transhumanism or Synthetic Biology can be funded by any Prohibited Supplier of Funding.

- Refer to Section: "FUNDING BY PROHIBITED SUPPLIERS OF FUNDING WILL BE PROHIBITED" [see page 1409].**

2949. Research into, development of or engineering gain of function in viruses or pathogens is prohibited.

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Any failure to comply with the provisions relating to the control of Transhumanism and Synthetic Biology. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of five years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence*

*carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*



## 4. Gain of function in pathogens

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

*"Gain-of-function research is medical research that genetically alters an organism in a way that may enhance the biological functions of gene products. This may include an altered pathogenesis, transmissibility, or host range, i.e., the types of hosts that a microorganism can infect. "*

*Wikipedia*

2950. "Promoting" means any of the following:

- Practising, claiming, using, encouraging, supporting, excusing, celebrating, inciting, enabling, promoting, asserting, enforcing, maintaining, committing, advancing, allowing, assisting, facilitating, creating, participating in, claiming the benefit of, financing (directly or indirectly), attempting to do any of the above or conspiring to do any of the above.

2951. All gain of function research in connection with pathogens in Britain will stop immediately, completely and permanently—even if Britain is the only country in the world to stop it.

2952. Any person personally promoting or being employed by or contracted to any organisation promoting directly or indirectly any gain of function in pathogens will be imprisoned for the rest of their actual lives.

### DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE: *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Being involved under any circumstances with the deliberate release of any infectious pathogen. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**
- Creating or being in possession under any circumstances of any engineered or weaponised pathogen. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: This is enforceable as a World Crime.**

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY**

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*

## 5. Control of AI

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- The problem with AI is that it depends entirely on information that it has initially been given and that which it later acquires, and it is clear that it is completely programmable both with that initial information and its later selection of additional information. Even at this early stage it seems that its creators have programmed it with Dark Force narratives. Soon AI will be involved with the preparation of material presented to human beings in countless formats and situations. This technology will be capable of presenting any textual or verbal production and it will be impossible to tell what is generated by a human and what is AI generated. It will be impossible to assess the accuracy of AI generated material.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

2953. The monster is now free because it can write its own perfect software code. Skynet. EVIL (Electronic Virtual Intelligent Life).

2954. AI could ruin our civilisation beyond recovery.

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2955. When any material which contains wholly or partially any AI generated material is available to British Citizens in Britain it must be stated or labelled in advance as to whether that material is wholly or partially AI generated. Just like people need to know whether food is organic or contains GMO material, people need to know whether material presented to them is potentially fake.

- **Refer to Section: "THE WORLD ECONOMIC FORUM AND THE FUTURE FOR HUMANITY" [see page 511].**

2956. Robots (robot "dogs" or otherwise, with AI or not) will not physically interact with human beings, and will have no application in any security or policing function. They will not be armed.





# Health

1. *Reform of health services* ..... Page 1571

2. *The energy matrix* ..... Page 1575

3. *Health improvements*..... Page 1577



# 1. Reform of health services

## BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- It was essential to the success of the Fake Virus Crisis in fooling the public, that there was no counter narrative from doctors undermining the Government propaganda. Accordingly, doctors were put under colossal intimidation not to give their medical opinions at all unless they were in line with the Government narrative, and they were not allowed to give any treatment to patients unless they totally followed Government orders; this meant they could not give early treatment or use wonderfully beneficial remedies like Ivermectin or Hydroxychloroquine, and had to use lethal drugs like Midazolam. Doctors were also given financial incentives for putting their patients on specific treatments and drugs. They were also required to assist and be complicit in the Government's fraudulent activities to make the number of COVID-19 cases appear higher than they really were and in covering up the number and seriousness of adverse reactions to the "vaccine". The behaviour of doctors and the medical establishment became a national scandal.
- The very few doctors who were prepared to speak out against Government's crimes were censored and abused, and even subjected to professional disciplinary proceedings.
- For very many years there has been a complete failure in the medical profession to improve their treatments for cancer and degenerative diseases resulting from inflammatory conditions. There is no initiative, experimentation or innovation. This has been caused by the following situations:
  - Medical schools, professional medical organisations, doctors and even the Government itself have been "funded" by Foundations and pharmaceutical corporations and are completely controlled by them. This has meant that only treatments to the financial benefit of pharmaceutical corporations and the political ambitions of Foundations are allowed. This has caused a massive concentration on drug treatment and virtually a complete official absence of knowledge of diet, alternative treatment methods, frequency treatment and etheric energy body treatment.
    - **Refer to Section: "A MASSIVE SYSTEM OF GLOBAL BRIBERY AND BLACKMAIL, WHERE THE ELITE CAN BE BOUGHT AND CONTROLLED" [see page 395].**
  - The scourge of medical negligence claims pursued by parasitic law firms on a "No Win, No Fee" basis which has encouraged gold-diggers, has destroyed the confidence of the medical

profession. Medical insurers now have much influence on what treatment can be given by a doctor.

- The Fake Virus Crisis showed clearly that the Government (acting through the administrators of the NHS) have total control over what treatment can be given by a doctor.

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

2957. Since the Fake Virus Crisis doctors will have a lot of work to do to regain the great respect that they once had from the British people. They still have their big salaries but unless there are great changes, they will never again have the respect they once had. This was their time of destiny; they were in the front line when this attack on the population's health was deliberately launched by the British Government and the controlled media and they should have protected us, but it turned out that their finances and career were more important to them. Since then they have been seen as just ordinary, weak, greedy, selfish and cowardly people ready to sacrifice the health and well-being of their patients to retain their own comfort, finances and career. People now have deep contempt for doctors.
2958. There was absolutely no excuse for doctors not to know of the great benefits of early treatment for the respiratory illness known as COVID-19, but they did not supply it to patients, and there was no excuse for them not to know of the dangers of the "vaccine", but they carried on vaccinating their patients, even very young children. Depending on their conscious knowledge, this makes doctors guilty of manslaughter or even murder. It will be no defence that they were "following orders".
2959. There has been a disastrous corruption of doctors and the medical profession, culminating in the total destruction of their integrity under the Fake Virus Crisis. It has been a shock to see the moral collapse of the medical profession during this time. Doctors cannot now be trusted with the health of their patients. There is now no integrity and they are slaves to the big pharmaceutical corporations and Government financial incentives. They also realised that they would very much prefer to work remotely from their homes all the time.
2960. Health treatment is now decided by insurers, politicians and administrators, not by professionally qualified doctors. The independence and professionalism of doctors has been completely destroyed.
2961. There is a great need to develop new forms of treatment, particularly for degenerative disorders, to bring in a new era of health for people. This means that there must be fresh thinking, initiative, experimentation and innovation. There must not be total reliance on drugs. If doctors wish to proscribe treatment based on diet, alternative treatment methods, frequency healing and etheric energy body treatment they should be allowed to do so, provided they act competently.

2962. The system of how health services operate and are provided in this country will now undergo a very major reform.

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2963. The professional status of each individual qualified medical practitioner will be central to the entire system of health services, paramount over all other authority.

2964. The decision as to which type of treatment should be given to any patient will be **ENTIRELY** that of the qualified medical practitioner concerned—completely unrestricted by any policy of the Government, the NHS, any professional medical organisation, medical insurer or any other authority.

2965. It will be illegal for the GMC or any other medical professional organisation or any Government department, organisation or agency, the NHS or any employer to prevent any qualified medical practitioner from treating their patients in any way they wish for any disease or medical condition, including the use of Laetrile, Ivermectin, Hydroxychloroquine, zinc, Vitamin D, intravenous Vitamin C, cannabis oil, GcMAF, Royal Rife treatment, Burzinski or any other cancer treatment, or to require them to administer any particular treatment. The legal liability is entirely that of the qualified medical practitioner, unless they follow the employer's guidelines.

2966. Qualified medical practitioners will be able to make **ANY** comment and express any opinion whatsoever on any medical issue—completely unrestricted by any policy of the Government, the NHS, any professional medical organisation, medical insurer or any other authority.

2967. There will be no outside funding of health care, medical schools, professional medical organisations, qualified medical practitioners or the Government, particularly by Prohibited Suppliers of Funding. There will be no financial incentives given to qualified medical practitioners for supplying specified treatment to patients.

- Refer to Section: "FUNDING BY PROHIBITED SUPPLIERS OF FUNDING WILL BE PROHIBITED" [see page 1409].**

2968. The gold-digger's charter, the process of "No Win, No Fee" in medical negligence cases, will be abolished. The old system of Legal Aid will be extended and reinstalled.

- Refer to Section: "LEGAL AID INSTEAD OF NO WIN, NO FEE" [see page 1510] [clause 2813].**

2969. The oppressive threat of legal action against doctors is very destructive of all innovation in medicine. There must be a change in what is deemed to be medical negligence. Qualified medical practitioners must be given the opportunity, room and confidence to exercise fresh thinking, initiative, experimentation and innovation—for the benefit of all patients, for the advance of medicine generally.

- (1) A distinction will be made between on the one hand professional competence, care and skilful expertise required from the qualified medical practitioner, and on the other hand the type or nature of the actual treatment given to the patient.
- (2) A patient can expect professional competence, care and skilful expertise from the qualified medical practitioner, and they will be entitled to legal redress if they do not receive it.
- (3) But patients cannot demand a guarantee of success from the treatment. Provided firstly that the proposed treatment is reasonably appropriate for the complaint, secondly that the nature of the proposed treatment, the alternative options and the risks and benefits are properly explained to the patient, and thirdly that the patient has signed their written consent, the patient cannot have any complaint.

2970. Any person who is a British Citizen has the right to approach any qualified medical practitioner in the country for treatment, and any qualified medical practitioner can treat any British Citizen if they so wish.

2971. NHS treatment is only available to British Citizens.

2972. Every scientific or medical research paper must show who paid for the research either directly or to the organisation concerned. It must also disclose if any AI was used directly or indirectly in its preparation.

2973. Taking doctors, nurses and other medical staff from other countries, particularly third world countries, is reprehensible and will stop. All those required will be British Citizens.

2974. Qualified medical practitioners will be required to see patients again in person as normal, or they will be dismissed from the Health Service.

2975. Britain will withdraw from the WHO One Health programme and the Pandemic Treaty. The International Health Regulations will not be binding on Britain.

**Refer to Section: "INTERNATIONAL RELATIONS" [see page 1589].**

## 2. *The energy matrix*

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2976. There will be a total revolution in the nature of medicine taking into account the critical part the "energy matrix" plays in human health.

*"Future medicine will be the medicine of frequencies"*

*Albert Einstein*

- (1) The physical body is comprised of two parts, firstly the "gross physical body" which is composed of minerals and cells, and secondly the "energy matrix" ("biofield" or "bioelectromagnetic system", or chi or prana) which is the electrical/etheric/energy complex animating and interpenetrating every part of the gross physical body.
- (2) The energy matrix is the "intelligence" behind the gross physical body. The health of the gross physical body depends entirely on the health of the energy matrix. The gross physical body is very largely influenced and controlled by the energy matrix. The energy matrix enables the gross physical body to heal itself. This is the nature and function of the various forms of frequency treatment. Homeopathy to a certain extent reflects this. Shamans and naturally gifted healers have always used the energy matrix, but unscientifically. The energy matrix is of fundamental importance in all human health. The energy matrix is the missing link in all modern medicine and is the basis of frequency treatment and etheric energy body treatment.
- (3) Drugs may play a useful role in medicine, but the crucial role of the energy matrix in healing has been hidden from virtually all doctors by their Big Pharma controlled training and the Big Pharma controlled Government, NHS administrators and professional bodies. The subject has been deliberately silenced by ridicule (or worse) from orthodox and controlled medical authorities.
- (4) It is now time for knowledge about the energy matrix to be brought into the mainstream, so that there can a transformation of health in the average person.

2977. The Government will fund extensive scientific research into the energy matrix, so that the scientific nature of the energy matrix is studied and understood in great detail.

2978. When deep scientific understanding of the energy matrix is established there will be scientific research into frequency treatments of all types. Scientific techniques must be developed to assist the energy matrix to heal the gross physical body.

2979. When effective frequency treatments have been developed, the Government will ensure that training in them is given to doctors for them to take into their practices.

2980. Using this information will transform medicine and will enable a radical transformation in the health of individuals.
2981. The training of doctors in medical schools will be totally changed to include deep and extensive instruction on diet, alternative treatment methods, the energy matrix, frequency treatment and etheric energy body treatment as fundamental structures in patient care.



### 3. Health improvements

#### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- There has been a deliberate process of undermining the health of people.
  - Refer to Section: "**ATTACKS ON HEALTH**" [\[see page 413\]](#).

#### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2982. Action will be taken to prevent the disruption of food supplies.

- Refer to Section: "**PREVENTING DISRUPTION OF FOOD SUPPLIES**" [\[see page 1433\]](#).

2983. No food for human consumption made out of insects will be allowed to be created in or imported into Britain.

2984. No lab-grown "meat" for human consumption will be allowed to be created in or imported into Britain.

2985. No GMO crops will be allowed to be grown in Britain.

2986. There will be a massive conversion to organic and regenerative farming by financing conversion costs with interest free loans of Sovereign Money, with the eventual aim of ensuring that the whole of British agriculture is organic and regenerative. The freedom from pesticides, herbicides and fertilisers that this would cause would be of immense value in reversing biodiversity loss.

2987. No fluoride will be added to water in Britain.

2988. Changes will be made to the provision of medical services to the British people.

- Refer to Section: "**REFORM OF HEALTH SERVICES**" [\[see page 1569\]](#).

2989. Smart Meters will be voluntary and the 5G network will be dismantled.

- Refer to Section: "**DISMANTLING THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY**" [\[see page 1439\]](#).

2990. The COVID-19 "vaccine" will be banned.

2991. The use of all mRNA technology will be banned.

2992. No vaccines or similar products will be used unless independently analysed for damaging additives and effects.

2993. All Climate Engineering and chemtrails will be prohibited.

- **Refer to Section: "ALL CLIMATE ENGINEERING AND CHEMTRAILS WILL BE PROHIBITED"** [\[see page 1553\]](#).

2994. There will be government-funded research to develop a new method of repairing teeth without the use of mercury-based amalgam.

2995. There will be a total revolution in the nation's diet. The Government will fund a Commission which will produce guidelines for healthy diet. The guidelines will have to be adopted by all food manufacturers and providers in the country.

- (1) This Commission will be composed entirely of leading practitioners in the country of independent organic naturopathy. Their work on the Commission will be completely free from all regulations and guidelines of any regulating bodies. The Commission will not have any representatives from any corporate food manufacturer, retailer or provider. The Commission will not have any Government trained or establishment trained nutritionists or any person from any academic or training organisation or any person who has ever received funding from or been employed by or commissioned by any corporate food manufacturer or pharmaceutical corporation or any Prohibited Supplier of Funding, or any organisation within the British Public Sector, or anyone who could be negatively influenced by financial or corporate interests.

- **Refer to Section: "FUNDING BY PROHIBITED SUPPLIERS OF FUNDING WILL BE PROHIBITED"** [\[see page 1409\]](#).

- **British Public Sector.** The "British Public Sector" means all National Government, Local Government, the Civil Service, Government Services and Agencies, the Bank of England, the National Lending Bank, financial authorities, Quangos (Quasi-NGOs or Government funded NGOs and charities), State Monitoring bodies or "Watchdogs", the NHS, the National Education System, the Police, the Armed Services, the Intelligence and Secret Services and all other organisations receiving full or partial public funding, directly or indirectly, from the British Government.

- (2) The Commission will be able to consult with the following persons and obtain their assistance in drafting the guidelines:

- Dr Joseph Mercola;
- Sayer Ji;
- Mike Adams.

# Security

## TABLE OF CONTENTS:

1. <i>The Armed Services</i> . . . . .	Page 1581
2. <i>The Intelligence Services</i> . . . . .	Page 1583
3. <i>Border Security</i> . . . . .	Page 1585



# 1. *The Armed Services*

## PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

2996. There will be no further wars without the consent of the British people. Although Britain will defend itself militarily, there will be no Declaration of War against another country or military action against or inside another country (directly or indirectly) without a Confirmatory Referendum of all British Citizens.

□ **Refer to Section: "NATIONAL PRINCIPLES SPECIFIED UNDER THE STATUTE OF DECLARATION" [see page 993].**

- There will be no repeats of the secret manipulations, lies, false flags, cheating and deceit by the British Ruling Elite which unnecessarily and tragically caused the Boer War and both World War I and World War II, and made the people of Britain pointlessly give their lives to further the personal ambitions of the ruling elite. Never again must the likes of Lord Milner and Lord Rothschild play their games with other people's lives. War is the aim of the Dark Force as war gives it the greatest opportunities.

2997. The Armed Services will be converted into a fully defensive force to protect our boundaries.

2998. NATO has become completely corrupt, and sadly since the Government of the USA is completely controlled by the Dark Force it is one of the most dangerous world criminal states. Britain will no longer give moral or other cover to the irresponsible behaviour of a crime state. Since historically Britain has been drawn into very damaging wars by commitment to treaties, the link to a corrupt NATO is potentially very perilous. Accordingly, for the time being, Britain will entirely withdraw from NATO, and will build up wholly independent armed services.

2999. Only British Citizens born in Britain can be employed in the Armed Services, the Intelligence Services, the National Security Department, or the Police.

3000. The regimental system will be reinstalled.

3001. All women will be removed from all fighting roles in the Armed Services, and from all Royal Naval vessels.

3002. Transgenders and those persons claiming gender self-identification will not be allowed to join the Armed Services, the Intelligence Services, the National Security Department or the Police in any capacity, and any currently employed will be removed.

3003. There will be no accelerated promotion to officer status for the higher educated without practical experience.

- 3004. The policy of short-term contracts for officers will be ended.
- 3005. Recruitment of lifetime career officers from multi-generational military families will be actively promoted.
- 3006. There will be no "integration" with the armed services of other countries.

## 2. The Intelligence Services

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

3007. Only British Citizens born in Britain can be employed in the Armed Services, the Intelligence Services, the National Security Department, or the Police.
3008. All current members of the Intelligence Services will be dismissed
- Such persons will have the right to apply for reinstatement.
3009. In the case of all current and former members of the Intelligence Services:
- (1) They will be dismissed from all Key Employment Positions and will be barred from holding any future elected capacity, employment, position, post or appointment in any Key Employment Position. An entry to this effect will be made in the Register of Restricted Employment.
    - Refer to Section: "KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS" [see page 1219].**
    - Refer to Section: "PERSONS BARRED FROM HOLDING ANY KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITION" [see page 1221].**
    - Refer to Section: "THE REGISTER OF RESTRICTED EMPLOYMENT" [see page 1225].**
  - (2) They can apply for reinstatement under the Reinstatement Appeals Procedure—but this will only be approved if the applicant can show a personal record of past and present acceptance of and alignment with the Principles of Good Citizenship.
    - Refer to Section: "THE REINSTATEMENT APPEALS PROCEDURE" [see page 1599].**
    - Refer to Section: "THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP" [see page 1155].**
  - (3) The following intelligence officers will not have the right to apply for reinstatement:
    - (a) Those who are current or former Common Purpose graduates.
      - Refer to Section: "COMMON PURPOSE WILL BE ABOLISHED AND ALL COMMON PURPOSE GRADUATES WILL BE REMOVED AND BARRED FROM EMPLOYMENT IN ANY KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITION" [see page 1369].**

- (b) Those who are current or former members of Stipulated Secret Societies.
  - Refer to Section: "PROVISIONS RELATING TO STIPULATED SECRET SOCIETIES" [see page 1371].**
- (c) Those of whatever rank who are shown to have played a personal and significant role in the intimidation and oppression of the public in the course of the State Terrorism. Claiming that they were merely following orders will not be a defence.

3010. Transgenders and those persons claiming gender self-identification will not be allowed to join the Armed Services, the Intelligence Services, the National Security Department or the Police in any capacity, and any currently employed will be removed.

3011. New intensive training and guidelines based on the Principles of Good Citizenship will be set in place.

- Refer to Section: "THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP" [see page 1155].**



### 3. *Border Security*

#### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

3012. The Royal Navy will provide 24 hours monitoring of the entire coastline and enforcement of the new 200 mile wide fishing protection zone, with a new armed fleet of many relatively small but very fast boats, with a comprehensive supporting helicopter service and satellite observation. It will be under a duty to prevent all illegal immigration by coastal access.

3013. The National Security Department is responsible for border control and coastline protection, and will coordinate with the Royal Navy.

- Refer to Section: "**BORDER CONTROL AND CONTROL OF NATIONALITY**"  
[\[see page 1613\]](#).



# International Matters

## TABLE OF CONTENTS:

1. *International Relations* . . . . . Page 1589

2. *Third World Debt to British banks will be cancelled* . . . . . Page 1595



# 1. *International Relations*

## **BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

- Britain has been taken by Dark Force Collaborators in the British Ruling Elite into many wars, including recently in connection with the Israeli-led USA's "War on Terror" and the Ukraine War.
- The Dark Force controls virtually all international organisations (defined to include any grouping, agenda, treaty, agreement or convention), particularly those linked to the United Nations. International organisations controlled by the Dark Force are malign.
- The United Nations is completely controlled by the Dark Force. Their Treaties, Agreements and Conventions are not to benefit the world or humanity, but to advance Global Tyranny. Britain was deceitfully taken into these arrangements by British Dark Force Collaborator officials seeking to advance the Plan, not to benefit the British people.
- Public procurement restrictions imposed by international agreements have prevented the Government favouring national contractors. British regulations (led by EU directives) have been based on the Model Law on Public Procurement published in 2014 by the United Nations Commission on Trade Law (UNCITRAL) and the World Trade Organisation Agreement on Government Procurement. These EU directives were in accordance with the EU Commission's intention to "prevent 'buy national' policies". The aim was to open up the Government's competitive tendering process to regional and global competitors. These arrangements have ensured that domestic contractors have been excluded, and this has caused immense damage to British companies. This is part of the Dark Force's intention to destroy all British manufacturing and industrial capacity in order to create interdependence and national helplessness. The British regulations were made whilst Matt Hancock was Minister for the Cabinet Office. (Incidentally, Hancock was also in charge of the Government's imposition of the Dark Force's State Terrorism in respect of the Fake Virus Crisis.)
- Control by World Trade Organization (WTO) Agreements. The WTO is an international organisation controlling trade between countries. Britain has virtually no practical control over the terms of WTO Agreements which can be changed at any time. Dispute jurisdiction is controlled by appointed, unelected and unaccountable people. Accession to WTO is therefore a major risk to national independence.
- Most present forms of Foreign Aid are corrupt.
- Control is imposed on Britain by United Nations, EU or international rules transposed into British law. Transposition of such rules into British law despite Brexit, means continuing international restrictions on Britain.

**PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

3014. There will be no further wars without the consent of the British people. Although Britain will defend itself militarily, there will be no Declaration of War against another country or military action against or inside another country (directly or indirectly) without a Confirmatory Referendum of all British Citizens.
- There will be no repeats of the secret manipulations, lies, false flags, cheating and deceit by the British Ruling Elite which unnecessarily and tragically caused the Boer War and both World War I and World War II, and made the people of Britain pointlessly give their lives to further the personal ambitions of the ruling elite. Never again must the likes of Lord Milner and Lord Rothschild play their games with other people's lives. War is the aim of the Dark Force as war gives it the greatest opportunities.
- **Refer to Section: "NATIONAL PRINCIPLES SPECIFIED UNDER THE STATUTE OF DECLARATION" [see page 993].**
3015. Britain will not join in any formal economic, military or political regionalisation schemes, alliances or groupings.
3016. NATO has become completely corrupt, and sadly since the Government of the USA is completely controlled by the Dark Force it is one of the most dangerous world criminal states. Britain will no longer give moral or other cover to the irresponsible behaviour of a crime state. Since historically Britain has been drawn into very damaging wars by commitment to treaties, the link to a corrupt NATO is potentially very perilous. Accordingly, for the time being, Britain will entirely withdraw from NATO, and will build up wholly independent armed services.
3017. It is currently impossible to continue as in the past to have close normal relationships with virtually all "Western" countries whether on governmental, intelligence or military levels, as they are virtually all controlled by the Dark Force and motivated by hidden and destructive agendas.
3018. Britain will unilaterally withdraw from the Five Eyes intelligence alliance with the USA, Canada, New Zealand and Australia as all such countries are currently run by criminal operators. We hope to restore our involvement when the criminal operators have been removed from power.
3019. The British Government's policy of supporting Ukraine in the Dark Force contrived Ukraine War will be cancelled. All political and economic support for Ukraine will cease; Britain will stop any direct or indirect military involvement with regard to Ukraine, and all sanctions, provocations and inflammatory policies against Russia will be cancelled.
3020. Britain will immediately and unilaterally withdraw from all United Nations Treaties, Agreements and Conventions, including and particularly the UN Global Compact for Migration (2018), Agenda 21 (1992), the 2030 Agenda (2015), the Paris Agreement

(2015), the New Urban Agenda (2016), the Emergency Platform under Our Common Agenda, the Pandemic Treaty, One Health, and all other international rules of Sustainability, and be under no legal duty to implement, comply with or abide by them. The International Health Regulations will not be binding on Britain. Britain will not enter into any further such United Nations or international Treaties, Agreements or Conventions.

- Refer to Section: "THE UN EMERGENCY PLATFORM, THE PANDEMIC TREATY, THE INTERNATIONAL HEALTH REGULATIONS AND ONE HEALTH"**  
*[see page 823].*

3021. Britain will not implement, comply with or abide by any rules laid down by any international organisation not listed in the Register of Approved International Organisations or any aspect of the Great Reset or Global Tyranny.

- Refer to Section: "REGISTER OF APPROVED INTERNATIONAL ORGANISATIONS"**  
*[see page 1455].*

3022. Britain will not implement, comply with or abide by any of the international rules of Sustainability laid down by or on behalf of the United Nations. Instead, Britain will adopt its own proposals to deal with those principles of Sustainability relating to waste, pollution and the environment and to Biodiversity Loss, which will be to higher standards than United Nations recommendations, but without United Nations monitoring, supervision or data collection.

- Refer to Section: "PREVENTION OF POLLUTION AND WASTE"**  
*[see page 1539].*
- Refer to Section: "PROTECTION OF BRITISH WILDLIFE AND BIODIVERSITY"**  
*[see page 1543].*

3023. All United Nations, EU and other international rules transposed into UK law will be repealed.

3024. Britain may (in its absolute discretion) voluntarily cooperate in international schemes on an ad hoc basis, but Britain's willingness to cooperate with other countries or international organisations will be absolutely determined by the insistence that such contact and cooperation is not allowed to cause British sovereignty to be infringed or prejudiced.

3025. No person or organisation in any Key Employment Position shall belong to, have association with, or accept, approve or adopt the directions or guidance (formal or informal) of any international organisation not listed in the Register of Approved International Organisations.

- Refer to Section: "KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS"** *[see page 1219].*

3026. All extant international treaties affecting Britain will be considered afresh. If it is decided that financial payments or any required action under any such treaty are not currently in the interests of this country, it will be terminated unilaterally. So most will be ended. New methods of assistance will be devised.
3027. British help to Third World countries will be generous but such help will only be provided directly and one-to-one, without the involvement of the United Nations or any international organisations, private corporations or any environmental or other NGOs, as these are fatally compromised and committed to Foundations and the Dark Force. The overall level of assistance given to other countries in real terms will not be reduced, but all development aid by Britain will be managed by the British Government directly.
3028. The destructive internationalist scam of "Free Trade" is rejected: it has enabled world domination by predatory international mega-corporations. The British Government will be empowered to impose all protectionist mechanisms and trade barriers such as tariffs and import taxes, that are necessary to protect and advance British industry.
3029. All trading with other countries will be under the terms of trading agreements negotiated directly with each country. As soon as possible Britain will withdraw from the World Trade Organisation, and all WTO agreements.
3030. "Deregulation" will not apply to any contract or trading arrangement operating within the British legal jurisdiction. All directions and guidance needed to regulate the industry concerned will be laid down by the British Government. Any provision in any such contract or trading arrangement requiring the adoption of any directions or guidance (formal or informal) of any international organisation not listed in the Register of Approved International Organisations will be of no legal effect.
3031. The use of national contractors will be promoted wherever possible and all restrictions on public procurement by the Government will be abolished.
3032. All foreign courts or institutions currently given higher jurisdiction than British courts, such as all international courts of "human rights", and all international codes and conventions on human rights will cease to have any power or authority. Any attempt by any person either in this country or abroad to enforce any "decision", "judgement" or "order" by any International "Tribunal" or "Court" against any British Citizen or organisation or against this country will be illegal.
3033. For the time being and until further notice, Britain will remain a member of the United Nations and the Security Council, and will pay its usual Budget Contributions.
3034. Whilst maintaining a very strong defensive capability, there will be a policy of encouraging genuine and real friendship with Russia.



3035. It is a policy of the Programme of National Reform that the nightmare and inhuman Dark Force-controlled Chinese regime is destroyed and that the Chinese people are at last liberated.

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Any attempt by any person either in this country or abroad to enforce any "decision", "judgement" or "order" by any International "Tribunal" or "Court" against any British Citizen or organisation or against this country.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
[\[see page 1019\]](#).



## 2. *Third World Debt to British banks will be cancelled*

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

3036. If a Third World country cooperates with the Voluntary Resettlement Scheme, arrangements will be made to cancel that country's debt to British banks.

- **Refer to Section: "THE VOLUNTARY RESETTLEMENT SCHEME"**  
[\[see page 1175\]](#).

3037. The money originally loaned was created by the banks concerned "out of thin air" and if the debt is voided by statute no depositor or creditor will lose any money because no depositors or creditors advanced their own money in the original loans; the banks' balance sheets will be adjusted by allowing the bank to retain the "loans" as "statutory adjustments" so assets and liabilities are balanced.

- **Refer to Section: "THE HIDDEN POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC POWER OF PRIVATE BANKS THROUGH THEIR ABILITY TO CREATE MONEY OUT OF NOTHING"**  
[\[see page 463\]](#).

3038. This will avoid those countries having to spend possibly up to a quarter of their export earnings on debt interest and repayments, so health, education, nutrition and poverty reduction are all underfunded. The countries are forced to over-exploit valuable natural resources such as forestry, fisheries and marginal lands causing severe environmental degradation and poverty.

3039. British banks will not be allowed to lend to Third World countries as this causes deep social problems.



# Personal Liberty Commission

## PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

3040. A Personal Liberty Commission will be established to consider all legislation and Statutory Instruments introduced since 1 January 1990 to consider their effect on civil liberties and freedom with a view to drafting legislation for the repeal of any provisions which inappropriately limit a person's Rights, or disempower the individual.

- Refer to Section: "**RIGHTS OF THE INDIVIDUAL**" [\[see page 1061\]](#).

3041. This is particularly relevant in connection with the State Terrorism Legislation introduced under the Fake Virus Crisis.

- Refer to Section: "**PREVENT ANY OPPOSITION WITH THE STATE TERRORISM LEGISLATION**" [\[see page 423\]](#).

3042. Membership of the Personal Liberty Commission is a Key Employment Position.

- Refer to Section: "**KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS**" [\[see page 1219\]](#).



# The Reinstatement Appeals Procedure

## PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

3043. Certain categories of persons dismissed from Key Employment Positions or barred from holding any future Key Employment Position can apply for reinstatement under the Reinstatement Appeals Procedure.

- Refer to Section: "PERSONS BARRED FROM HOLDING ANY KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITION" [see page 1221].**

(1) These categories are as follows:

- (a) All current and former MPs, Members of National Assemblies, Local Councillors and Police and Crime Commissioners.
- (b) All current and former members of the House of Lords.
- (c) All Dismissed Education Employees, being persons stipulated for dismissal under the provisions for reforming Education.
- (d) All Judges.
- (e) All current and former members of the Police Force.

(2) Such persons can apply for reinstatement as follows:

- They can apply for reinstatement under the Reinstatement Appeals Procedure—but this will only be approved if the applicant can show a personal record of past and present acceptance of and alignment with the Principles of Good Citizenship.

- Refer to Section: "THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP" [see page 1155].**

3044. A person who has been assessed prima facie to be a Dark Force Collaborator can apply for reinstatement by showing both firstly that their activities to promote the Plan and/or the Destructive Values were relatively insignificant and/or imposed on them without their consent, and secondly that they have in general and at all times maintained a relatively significant and sincere compliance with the Principles of Good Citizenship.

- Refer to Section: "ALL DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS WILL BE REMOVED FROM ALL POSITIONS OF POWER, AUTHORITY AND INFLUENCE" [see page 1351].**

3045. Where a person has had their British Citizenship cancelled they can apply for their British Citizenship to be reinstated under the Reinstatement Appeals Procedure:

- **Refer to Section: "CANCELLATION OF BRITISH CITIZENSHIP GRANTED ON OR AFTER 1 JANUARY 1990" [see page 1171].**
  - They can apply for British Citizenship to be reinstated under the Reinstatement Appeals Procedure, but this will only be approved if the applicant can show a personal record of exceptional past and present acceptance of and alignment with the Principles of Good Citizenship.
3046. The Principles of Good Citizenship are the standards by which employment in Key Employment Positions is permitted and regulated, and the standards used under the Reinstatement Appeals Procedure.
- The Universal Spiritual Laws are the central moral root of The Counter Revolution. The Universal Spiritual Laws are the basis of the Modern Catechism, and the Modern Catechism itself is incorporated in the Principles of Good Citizenship. The Principles of Good Citizenship are made mandatory in many public functions and operations.
    - **Refer to Section: "UNIVERSAL SPIRITUAL LAWS" [see page 1687].**
    - **Refer to Section: "THE MODERN CATECHISM" [see page 1151].**
    - **Refer to Section: "MANDATORY APPLICATIONS OF THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP" [see page 1147] [clause 2003.(2)].**
3047. There will be no Legal Aid for immigration, nationality, asylum or deportation cases.
3048. These decisions are a discretionary process and are not judicial, nor are they subject to appeal.
3049. The Reinstatement Appeals Procedure is administered by the National Security Department.
- **Refer to Section: "ADMINISTERING THE REINSTATEMENT APPEALS PROCEDURE" [see page 1631].**



# National Wikis and Strategic Databases

## TABLE OF CONTENTS:

1. <i>National Wikis</i> . . . . .	Page 1603
2. <i>Strategic Databases</i> . . . . .	Page 1605



# 1. National Wikis

## PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

3050. The purpose of National Wikis is to enable information to be collected directly from the public to identify relevant persons and situations, and provide evidence in connection with them.

3051. There will be the following on-line, public, National Wikis.

(1) **National Wiki of Dark Force Collaborators.**

- Refer to Section: "ALL DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS WILL BE REMOVED FROM ALL POSITIONS OF POWER, AUTHORITY AND INFLUENCE"** [\[see page 1351\]](#).

(2) **National Wiki of Current and Former Members of Stipulated Secret Societies.**

- Refer to Section: "PROVISIONS RELATING TO STIPULATED SECRET SOCIETIES"** [\[see page 1371\]](#).

(3) **National Wiki of Business Activity.** To assist with the assessment of Monopoly Capitalism, Monopoly Share Arrangements and Monopoly Media Groups there will be a National Wiki of Business Activity, which will collect information on the business activities of all businesses operating in Britain.

3052. Any British Citizen can add information to any National Wiki. However, it is a Directly Enforceable Offence to add any malicious disinformation, entry or complaint to any National Wiki.

3053. The National Security Department will manage all National Wikis.

- Refer to Section: "MANAGING NATIONAL WIKIS AND STRATEGIC DATABASES"** [\[see page 1621\]](#).

3054. The National Security Department will maintain a formal Appeal System to police all wrongful entries on any National Wiki.

## **DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Any malicious disinformation, entry or complaint in connection with a National Wiki.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence*

*carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*

## 2. Strategic Databases

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

3055. There will be the following on-line, public, read-only, Strategic Databases:

- (1) The Register of British Citizens.
  - Refer to Section: "**PRIORITISING BRITISH CITIZENS**" [\[see page 1185\]](#).
- (2) The Register of Applications and Judgements relating to Directly Enforceable Offences.
  - Refer to Section: "**THE REGISTER OF APPLICATIONS AND JUDGEMENTS RELATING TO DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES**" [\[see page 1053\]](#).
- (3) The Register of Asset Ownership.
  - Refer to Section: "**MONOPOLY CAPITALISM WILL BE IDENTIFIED AND BROKEN UP**" [\[see page 1385\]](#).
- (4) The Register of Restricted Employment.
  - Refer to Section: "**THE REGISTER OF RESTRICTED EMPLOYMENT**" [\[see page 1225\]](#).
- (5) The Register of Permitted Employment.
  - Refer to Section: "**THE REGISTER OF PERMITTED EMPLOYMENT**" [\[see page 1227\]](#).
- (6) The Register of Recipients of Public Funding.
  - Refer to Section: "**AUDITING ALL RECEIPTS OF PUBLIC FUNDS TO PREVENT MISUSE FOR ADVANCING THE PLAN OR FUND THE UK DEEP STATE**" [\[see page 1625\]](#).
- (7) The Register of Prohibited Suppliers of Funding.
  - Refer to Section: "**FUNDING BY PROHIBITED SUPPLIERS OF FUNDING WILL BE PROHIBITED**" [\[see page 1409\]](#).
- (8) The Register of Banned Organisations.
  - Refer to Section: "**ORGANISATIONS DAMAGING TO THE INTERESTS OF BRITAIN WILL BE BANNED**" [\[see page 1375\]](#).

- (9) The Register of Approved International Organisations.
- Refer to Section: "**REGISTER OF APPROVED INTERNATIONAL ORGANISATIONS**" [\[see page 1455\]](#).
- (10) The Register of Citizen Enquiries.
- Refer to Section: "**CITIZEN ENQUIRIES**" [\[see page 1001\]](#).
- (11) The Register of Projects Involving Modification of DNA.
- Refer to Section: "**PROTECTION OF DNA INTEGRITY**" [\[see page 1555\]](#).
- (12) The Register of Projects Involving Transhumanism and Synthetic Biology.
- Refer to Section: "**CONTROL OF TRANSHUMANISM AND SYNTHETIC BIOLOGY**" [\[see page 1559\]](#).
- (13) The Register of Draft National Reform Regulations and Statutory Instruments.
- Refer to Section: "**THE STATUTE OF REFORM: THE TRANSITIONAL COUNCIL OF STATE**" [\[see page 1659\]](#).

3056. The National Security Department will manage all Strategic Databases.

- Refer to Section: "**MANAGING NATIONAL WIKIS AND STRATEGIC DATABASES**" [\[see page 1621\]](#).

# National Security Department

## TABLE OF CONTENTS:

1. Composition and status of the National Security Department . . . . .	Page 1609
2. Functions of the National Security Department . . . . .	Page 1611
(1) Border control and control of nationality . . . . .	Page 1613
(2) Special Enquiries . . . . .	Page 1615
(3) Sentencing and enforcement in respect of Directly Enforceable Offences . . . . .	Page 1619
(4) Managing National Wikis and Strategic Databases . . . . .	Page 1621
(5) Exposing and eradicating the UK Deep State . . . . .	Page 1623
(6) Auditing all receipts of public funds to prevent misuse for advancing the Plan or fund the UK Deep State . . . . .	Page 1625
(7) Investigating prohibited funding by Prohibited Suppliers of Funding . . . . .	Page 1627
(8) Administering the Voluntary Resettlement Scheme . . . . .	Page 1629
(9) Administering the Reinstatement Appeals Procedure . . . . .	Page 1631
(10) Licensing Teacher Training Institutions, Education Inspectors and Instructors in Continuing Professional Development in Education . . . . .	Page 1633
(11) Licensing drama and feature films under the Drama and Feature Films Code . . . . .	Page 1635





# 1. *Composition and status of the National Security Department*

## PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

3057. A new National Security Department will be created using hand-picked and strictly security-cleared staff (probably recruited from retired service personnel) with a personal record of past and present acceptance of and alignment with the Principles of Good Citizenship. Competence is important for recruitment, but loyalty to the Principles of Good Citizenship is of even greater importance.

- Refer to Section: "THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP"** [\[see page 1155\]](#).

3058. It is essential that the National Security Department is always completely independent in the same way as the Judiciary and the Bank of England are independent. The National Security Department will not formally be part of the Civil Service and it will not be controlled by the Government. It will only be responsible to the reformed House of Commons as a whole.

- Refer to Section: "NEW PARLIAMENTARY SYSTEM"** [\[see page 975\]](#).

3059. Only British Citizens born in Britain can be employed in the Armed Services, the Intelligence Services, the National Security Department, or the Police.

3060. Muslims and Jews cannot be employed in the National Security Department, as their loyalty to the British people and culture cannot be trusted.

- Refer to Section: "THE CULTURE OF ISLAM"** [\[see page 1189\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "THE DEVELOPMENT OF JEWISHNESS"** [\[see page 833\]](#).

3061. Any person who attempts to bribe or corruptly influence an employee of the National Security Department will receive a mandatory sentence of twenty years imprisonment without remission or parole.

3062. Transgenders and those persons claiming gender self-identification will not be allowed to join the Armed Services, the Intelligence Services, the National Security Department or the Police in any capacity, and any currently employed will be removed.

3063. The National Security Department is a Key Employment Organisation.

- Refer to Section: "KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITIONS"** [\[see page 1219\]](#).

3064. The provisions of this Section and those relating to the functions of the National Security Department are Enhanced Referendum Protected Provisions.

- Refer to Section: "**REFERENDUMS**" [see page 997].

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Reducing or compromising the impartiality or independence of the National Security Department or any of its employees, or its role or capacity.
- An employee of the National Security Department who accepts a bribe or knowingly allow themselves to be corruptly influenced. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of twenty years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**
- Attempting to bribe or corruptly influence an employee of the National Security Department. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of twenty years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- Refer to Section: "**THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT**" [see page 1019].

## 2. *Functions of the National Security Department*

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

(1) Border control and control of nationality . . . . .	Page 1613
(2) Special Enquiries . . . . .	Page 1615
(3) Sentencing and enforcement in respect of Directly Enforceable Offences . . . . .	Page 1619
(4) Managing National Wikis and Strategic Databases . . . . .	Page 1621
(5) Exposing and eradicating the UK Deep State . . . . .	Page 1623
(6) Auditing all receipts of public funds to prevent misuse for advancing the Plan or fund the UK Deep State . . . . .	Page 1625
(7) Investigating prohibited funding by Prohibited Suppliers of Funding . . . . .	Page 1627
(8) Administering the Voluntary Resettlement Scheme . . . . .	Page 1629
(9) Administering the Reinstatement Appeals Procedure . . . . .	Page 1631
(10) Licensing Teacher Training Institutions, Education Inspectors and Instructors in Continuing Professional Development in Education . . . . .	Page 1633
(11) Licensing drama and feature films under the Drama and Feature Films Code . . . . .	Page 1635



## (1) Border control and control of nationality

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

3065. The National Security Department will control all access into Britain, including the following:

- (1) Control of all non-British Citizens.
- (2) Issuing of Work Permits.
- (3) Administration of all required deportation.
- (4) Issuing of passports.
- (5) Granting of British Citizenship.
- (6) Monitoring and enforcement of all regulations dealing specifically with Muslims.
- (7) All border control and security, and coastline protection, working in coordination with the Royal Navy.

3066. There will be no Legal Aid for immigration, nationality, asylum or deportation cases.



## (2) Special Enquiries

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

3067. The National Security Department will conduct Special Enquiries when instructed to do so.

3068. There will be immediate Special Enquiries into the following:

- (1) There will be a Special Enquiry by the National Security Department to investigate the crime of the Fake Virus Crisis and State Terrorism, including such issues as who was responsible for releasing the pathogen; the funding of key members of the Government, its advisors and relevant institutions by Bill Gates and others; the fear-mongering and disinformation by the media; the censoring and intimidation of opinions differing from the Government; the activities of Dr Klaus Schwab and the World Economic Forum; the imposition of State Terrorism and other policies implemented by the Government, and whether they were justified on health grounds and based on genuine and correct information and data. The Special Enquiry will endeavour to discover the identities of all those who were responsible in any way for the promotion and enforcement of the Fake Virus Crisis and State Terrorism with its vaccination programme, including all members of the Government, politicians, Government experts and advisors, Civil Servants, health officials, police and media. Special emphasis will be made on why the Government and the media refused to let people know of very effective early treatments for the "virus", why they prevented people learning about the serious side effects of the "vaccine", and the identities of the persons responsible for this policy. All persons found to be responsible for the amazing crime of the Fake Virus Crisis and the imposition of State Terrorism will be tried for their activities. These trials will apply retrospectively, and if necessary in absentia. If found guilty, those who were the leaders of this crime will be given a mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole. These offences are deemed to be "World Crimes" and accordingly there are enhanced powers of enforcement of sentences. Those considered to have played a very leading role in the crime, among many others, include Boris Johnson, Matt Hancock, Michael Gove, Chris Whitty, Sir Patrick Vallance, Professor Neil Ferguson, Bill Gates, Anthony Fauci, Peter Daszak, Klaus Schwab, the World Economic Forum, the World Health Organization, CEOs and key staff of the pharmaceutical corporations involved, all the directors, executives, and editorial staff of all Broadcasters and the main newspapers and other media outlets, heads of professional organisations and the NHS.

□ **Refer to Section: "WORLD CRIMES" [see page 1051]**  
*[clause 1835].*

- (2) To discover the names and personal details of each member of the Dark Force, and the whereabouts of their money.
- (3) To discover the names and personal details of all Destructive Values Organisers.
- (4) To discover the names of those responsible for organising and arranging the uncontrolled, open borders, unlimited, mass immigration of non-whites into the UK over the last 60 years.
- (5) The death of David Kelly.
- (6) The strange deaths of certain police officers who died during the David Kelly period.
- (7) The death of Robin Cook.
- (8) The preparation of the Government Dossier leading to the Iraq War.
- (9) The real cause and management of the Foot and Mouth epidemic of 2001.
- (10) Paedophilia by the ruling elite.
- (11) The real perpetrators of the 7/7 Tube Bombings.

3069. All public papers will be released and available for these enquiries.

3070. Any person or organisation found to be responsible for these crimes will be prosecuted in the Direct Enforcement Court for their activities.

3071. These Special Enquiries by the National Security Department are in addition to International Judicial Enquiries.

**Refer to Section: "INTERNATIONAL JUDICIAL ENQUIRIES" [see page 1637].**

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Any attempt to impose intimidation or improper influence (by the media or otherwise) in connection with any Special Enquiry conducted by the National Security Department or on any witnesses thereto.

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*



- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*



### (3) Sentencing and enforcement in respect of Directly Enforceable Offences

#### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

3072. The National Security Department is responsible for all sentencing of those found guilty of Directly Enforceable Offences by the Direct Enforcement Court.

- Refer to Section: "**SENTENCING IN CASES OF DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES**" [\[see page 1039\]](#).

3073. The National Security Department is responsible for all enforcement of sentences imposed on those found guilty of Directly Enforceable Offences by the Direct Enforcement Court.

- Refer to Section: "**ENFORCEMENT OF SENTENCES FOR DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES**" [\[see page 1051\]](#).



## (4) Managing National Wikis and Strategic Databases

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

3074. The National Security Department will manage all the following:

- (1) National Wikis.
- (2) Strategic Databases.

- Refer to Section: "NATIONAL WIKIS AND STRATEGIC DATABASES"**  
*[see page 1601].*



## (5) Exposing and eradicating the UK Deep State

### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

3075. The UK Deep State comprises hidden, unofficial, off-account projects and programmes under the control of Dark Force Collaborators secretly financed by the State which are used to promote and advance the Plan in Britain.
3076. A special and critical function of the National Security Department will be to expose and eradicate the UK Deep State. Special investigative teams will be set up to achieve this.





## **(6) Auditing all receipts of public funds to prevent misuse to advance the Plan or fund the UK Deep State**

### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

3077. The Register of Recipients of Public Funding is an on-line, public, read-only, Strategic Database which is managed by the National Security Department.
3078. The Audit Section of the National Security Department will audit all organisations listed on the Register of Recipients of Public Funding to ensure that all public funds received by such organisations are spent strictly in accordance with the Specified Budgetary Purposes for such public funds, so that there is no unauthorised use of public funds, particularly any intended to fund secret operations or to advance the Plan. The National Security Department will pay particular attention to the accounts of Defence and the Intelligence and Secret Services.
3079. Citizen Enquiries cannot relate to any genuine military secrets, so any Citizen Enquiry relating to any genuine military secrets will be handed over to the National Security Department for them to process.



## (7) Investigating prohibited funding by Prohibited Suppliers of Funding

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

3080. The Register of Prohibited Suppliers of Funding is an on-line, public, read-only, Strategic Database which is managed by the National Security Department.
3081. The National Security Department will investigate all instances of funding by Prohibited Suppliers of Funding, and will take enforcement action when required.
- Refer to Section: "FUNDING BY PROHIBITED SUPPLIERS OF FUNDING WILL BE PROHIBITED" [see page 1409].**



## (8) Administering the Voluntary Resettlement Scheme

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

3082. The National Security Department will administer the Voluntary Resettlement Scheme.

- Refer to Section: **"THE VOLUNTARY RESETTLEMENT SCHEME"**  
*[see page 1175].*



## (9) Administering the Reinstatement Appeals Procedure

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

3083. The National Security Department will administer the Reinstatement Appeals Procedure.

- Refer to Section: "THE REINSTATEMENT APPEALS PROCEDURE"  
*[see page 1599].*





## (10) Licensing Teacher Training Institutions, Education Inspectors and Instructors in Continuing Professional Development in Education

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

3084. All institutions qualified to train teachers, lecturers and trainers for the National Education System ("Teacher Training Institutions") are required to be licensed by the National Security Department.
- All training by Teacher Training Institutions will concentrate entirely on the "Reformed Teaching Code for Schools" or the "Reformed Teaching Code for Higher Education" as the case may be.
3085. Every Education Institution will be inspected every term by a Licensed Education Inspector licensed by the National Security Department. The Inspection Report will be in a standard format and will be logged on the National Education System website in respect of the Education Institution concerned. Any British Citizen can inspect the Inspection Reports for any Education Institution.
3086. Every qualified teacher, lecturer and trainer will be required to undertake Continuing Professional Development in Education.
- (1) Continuing Professional Development in Education must be provided by Licensed Instructors in Continuing Professional Development in Education, licensed by the National Security Department.
  - (2) In all cases Continuing Professional Development in Education will concentrate entirely on the "Reformed Teaching Code for Schools" or the "Reformed Teaching Code for Higher Education" as the case may be.
  - (3) The critical qualification for any such Licensed Instructor in Continuing Professional Development in Education is intense personal dedication and expertise in the relevant Teaching Code.
- Refer to Section: "THE REFORMED TEACHING CODE FOR SCHOOLS"**  
*[see page 1269].*



## (11) Licensing drama and feature films under the Drama and Feature Films Code

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

3087. The National Security Department will license all drama and feature films under the terms of the Drama and Feature Films Code.

- Refer to Section: "THE DRAMA AND FEATURE FILMS CODE"  
[\[see page 1243\]](#).



# International Judicial Enquiries

## TABLE OF CONTENTS:

- 1. *The establishment of International Judicial Enquiries* . . . . . Page 1639
- 2. *Specific International Judicial Enquiries* . . . . . Page 1641
  - (1) *International Judicial Enquiry into the truth about the Holocaust.* . . . . . Page 1643
  - (2) *International Judicial Enquiry into the real perpetrators of 9/11* . . . . . Page 1645
  - (3) *International Judicial Enquiry into the world crisis caused by Climate Engineering and chemtrails* . . . . . Page 1647



# 1. *The establishment of International Judicial Enquiries*

## PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

3088. There will be International Judicial Enquiries.

3089. The Tribunal will be appointed from the Direct Enforcement Court panel of Judges.

3090. The Tribunal will be fully open to the public.

3091. The Tribunal will have the full powers of the Direct Enforcement Court.

- **Refer to Section: "TRIAL OF DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES"**  
*[see page 1035].*

3092. If evidence is found of any crimes or Directly Enforceable Offences having been committed by any person, cases will be brought before the Direct Enforcement Court.





## 2. *Specific International Judicial Enquiries*

### TABLE OF CONTENTS:

(1) *International Judicial Enquiry into the truth about the Holocaust.* . . . . . Page 1643

(2) *International Judicial Enquiry into the real perpetrators of 9/11* . . . . . Page 1645

(3) *International Judicial Enquiry into the world crisis caused by Climate Engineering and chemtrails* . . . . . Page 1647



## (1) International Judicial Enquiry into the truth about the Holocaust

### BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:

- The Jews claim that the Holocaust is the worst crime ever committed in the history of the world; that it involved the deliberate killing by a white country of 6 million Jews, overwhelmingly by gas poisoning; that it was organised on express instructions from the highest levels of government.
- The Jews claim that anyone expressing any doubt whatever about the Holocaust is unspeakably wicked and is either insane or a Nazi sympathiser, or both. According to the Dark Force-controlled media, doubting the Holocaust is one of the worst and most immoral things a person can do. Such doubters are forced out of their jobs and livelihood and in many white countries, such as Germany, they are prosecuted and imprisoned.
- The orthodox Holocaust story is promoted by the Dark Force with unceasing propaganda about World War II, evil Nazis behaving bestially and the Holocaust in war films, books and newspaper articles—even 75 years after the end of the war—to programme people over and over again that any doubting voice is "hate" and "evil" and that the real danger to society is from the "extreme right", and to present the image of innocent Jews being the vulnerable, tragic and persecuted victims of white countries.
- The Holocaust is the central, priceless jewel that Jews shamelessly exploit to justify their demands for Jewish Privilege. Jewish Privilege allows Jews to demand that they can never be criticised. This gives Jews a superior and privileged status not given to any other human beings on earth, and that is totally unacceptable.

□ Refer to Section: "**JEWISH PRIVILEGE**" [[see page 341](#)]

### THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

3093. Researchers have raised very serious weaknesses in the Holocaust story, but no public enquiry has ever taken place to test the evidence supporting the Jewish allegations.

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

3094. There is a need to examine the truth of the Holocaust story one way or another, and accordingly there will be an International Judicial Enquiry. If the Holocaust is found to be a hoax, promoting it will be made illegal and a Directly Enforceable Offence.



## **(2) International Judicial Enquiry into the real perpetrators of 9/11**

### **THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

3095. The official story of 9/11 is obviously false.

3096. Enquiries into 9/11 at the time were all corrupt.

### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

3097. There will therefore be an International Judicial Enquiry into 9/11 to discover the truth of what happened.

3098. Evidence will be sought on oath from all surviving people who have been implicated in this story including all relevant members of the US government at the time.

3099. Evidence will be invited from anyone who can provide any explanation for the inconsistencies.



### (3) International Judicial Enquiry into the world crisis caused by Climate Engineering and chemtrails

#### **BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

- Climate Engineering ("geoengineering") means deliberate large-scale intervention in the Earth's climate systems. Climate Engineering and chemtrails of toxic nanoparticles are a major hazard to humanity and the whole biosphere of the Earth.

- **Refer to Section: "CLIMATE ENGINEERING AND INTERFERENCE WITH THE PLANET'S LIFE SUPPORT SYSTEMS" [see page 817].**

#### **THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

3100. This process is mainly carried on by the corrupt US Deep State and Britain has no direct control over these criminals. The USA must be shamed into stopping this process.

#### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

3101. The problem is that much of Climate Engineering is carried out by other countries who try to hide what they are doing. To obtain full details and the truth about the criminal activities of the USA and other countries in connection with Climate Engineering and chemtrails, and the effect of these on the world, there will be an International Judicial Enquiry bringing in witness evidence from around the world. This will be to expose and shame all other Governments in the hope that those practices are ended, even by the USA, the main world criminal. Climate Engineering is a crime against the Earth and all its life forms. Britain may have limited direct power against any criminal country, but if any country found to be guilty of Climate Engineering by the Tribunal refuses to stop its activities action will be taken against that country; what that action might be will depend on what action would be most effective in the case of that country.





# All practice of Luciferianism, Satanism, Demonolatry and Black Magic will be illegal

## PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

3102. All practice of Luciferianism, Satanism, Demonolatry and Black Magic will be illegal.

- Refer to Section: "THE DARKNESS" [see page 887].

## DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE: *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- Any practice or promotion of Luciferianism, Satanism, Demonolatry or Black Magic. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Solitary Confinement" will be imposed for this offence.**
- Practising or promoting ritual sacrifice. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Solitary Confinement" will be imposed for this offence.**
- Obtaining adrenochrome from a child and/or consuming such material knowingly. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of imprisonment for actual life without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence. NOTE: A mandatory sentence of "Solitary Confinement" will be imposed for this offence.**

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT" [see page 1019].



# Reform or civil disobedience

## TABLE OF CONTENTS:

- *The Statute of Reform: The Transitional Council of State* . . . . . Page 1659

## THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:

*"We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable Rights, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness. That to secure these rights, Governments are instituted among Men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed, That whenever any Form of Government becomes destructive of these ends, it is the Right of the People to alter or to abolish it, and to institute new Government, laying its foundation on such principles and organizing its powers in such form, as to them shall seem most likely to effect their Safety and Happiness . . . [W]hen a long train of abuses and usurpations . . . evinces a design to reduce them under absolute Despotism, it is their right, it is their duty, to throw off such Government, and to provide new Guards for their future security."*

*The American Declaration of Independence, 4 July 1776*

*"You assist an evil system effectively by obeying its orders and decrees. An evil system never deserves such an allegiance. Allegiance to it means partaking of the evil. A good person will resist an evil system with his or her whole soul."*

*Mahatma Gandhi*

*"Most people have been so thoroughly trained to think that obedience is a virtue and that doing as you're told makes you a good person, that anything contrary to that can be very difficult for them to consider. But the truth is, being a moral person often requires disobeying so-called "authorities" who use their power to exploit and dominate innocent people."*

*Larken Rose*

*"Obedience is doing what you are told, regardless of what is right."  
"Morality is doing what is right, regardless of what you are told."*

*Feargus O'Connor Greenwood*

*"It does require people letting go of their authoritarian indoctrination and reclaiming ownership of their own lives. Empires weaken and fall, not through voting or "working within the system", but through the people no longer viewing their own subjugation as legitimate"*

*Larken Rose*

*"One has not only a legal but a moral responsibility to obey just laws. Conversely, one has a moral responsibility to disobey unjust laws."*

*Martin Luther King jnr*

*"If [the law] is of such a nature that it requires you to be the agent of injustice to another, then I say, break the law."*

Henry David Thoreau

*"When the people stop imagining that a group of parasitical liars and thieves has the right to rule them, only then will the people have any chance of ridding themselves of authoritarian oppression, not through begging and petitioning, but through outright disobedience and resistance."*

Larken Rose: *The Way Out*, 2015

*"If a regime is immoral, its subjects are free from all obligations to it."*

Aleksandr Solzhenitsyn

*"The greatest danger [is] civil obedience, the submission of individual conscience to governmental authority. Such obedience led to the horrors we saw in totalitarian states. ... [T]o establish justice, it may be necessary to break the law, to commit acts of civil disobedience."*

Howard Zinn

*"Civil disobedience is not our problem. Our problem is civil obedience. Our problem is that numbers of people all over the world have obeyed the dictates of leaders of the government and have gone to war, and millions have been killed because of this obedience. Our problem is that people are obedient while . . . the grand thieves are running the country. That's our problem. "*

Howard Zinn 1970

*"We will not survive the [coming] system by figuring out how to hide from it. It must be prevented, there is no option. Our lives and freedom are at stake here. Failure is not an option."*

G Edward Griffin.

*"Obviously there is no need of fighting to overcome this single tyrant, for he is automatically defeated if the country refuses consent to its own enslavement: it is not necessary to deprive him of anything, but simply to give him nothing . . . [I]f not one thing is yielded to them, if, without any violence they are simply not obeyed, they become naked and undone and as nothing . . . I do not ask that you place hands upon the tyrant to topple him over, but simply that you support him no longer; then you will behold him, like a great Colossus whose pedestal has been pulled away, fall of his own weight and break into pieces"*

Étienne de La Boétie: *The Politics of Obedience*, 1552/3

*"Civil disobedience works. How? When you bring the power of human consciousness and the thought process that we are going to take no more, that conscious thought sets into this quantum realm we call our universe . . . an energy frequency that becomes an oppressive force to those lower frequency individuals who are bringing tyranny and death . . . That frequency, being as high as it is, causes a retreat. . . . The only thing we have to do now is standing up . . . and let that energy frequency just overrun them to where they just give up or throw all their friends under the bus to save their own asses—that is what takes this thing down. "*

Scott McKay

*"We do not have to engage in grand, heroic actions to participate in the process of change. Small acts, when multiplied by millions of people, can transform the world."*

Howard Zinn

*"Acts of desperation and outright anarchy are what happens when a parasitical government muzzles the citizenry, fences them in, herds them, brands them, whips them into submission, forces them to ante up the sweat of their brows while giving them little in return, and then provides them with little to no outlet for voicing their discontent: people get desperate, citizens lose hope, and lawful, nonviolent resistance gives way to unlawful, violent resistance."*

John Whitehead: The Rutherford Institute

3103. At the moment, the Dark Force only has any power over the British people when the British Government and the British Ruling Elite obey it. If the British Government and the British Ruling Elite were removed, the Dark Force would be powerless.
3104. **The toxic British Ruling Elite.** The Plan could not have been imposed on Britain without the active and deliberate assistance of the British Ruling Elite over many years. A very large proportion of the British Ruling Elite are Dark Force Collaborators. For many people it is utterly life-changing when they first realise that the British Ruling Elite are controlled by the Dark Force and have for many years been actively engaged in trying to destroy their civilisation in its entirety, and have been methodically, deliberately, ruthlessly and secretly implementing the Process of Destruction to advance the Plan; it becomes clear that for decades a secret agenda has ruled all their policies on instructions from those who control them. People then realise that they have been fooled all the time, and there is the greatest anger and the deepest sadness for all that has been lost and destroyed. Very many of the British Ruling Elite are caught in the Dark Force traps of bribery and blackmail, so they are made to lie and deceive, and to promote and facilitate the Plan; their integrity has been fatally destroyed and they cannot now be trusted with any power and authority to govern the country or look after the interests of the British people. During the Fake Virus Crisis virtually the entire British Ruling Elite in all positions of authority and influence in Britain were clearly shown to be in on that gigantic crime and were fully supporting and promoting the State Terrorism. It was clear that this ruling elite were working for the Dark Force and not for the British people; they seemed to be at war with the British people and knowingly betraying them. After all their lies and deceit, never, ever will any of them be believed again. They showed a complete breakdown of all integrity and honesty. By their behaviour they showed that there is no limit to their willingness to destroy the economy and people's lives. Let the British Ruling Elite understand this: we now fully understand what you have done; we are sick of your lies, deceit and pretence that you were helping us—when all the time you were deliberately destroying our civilisation; we are sick of your lies about "world crisis"; we are sick of the filth and degeneracy, unfairness, racism and fear that you have deliberately introduced to corrode our society and our lives. The British Ruling Elite are taking the British people into hell. It is quite clear that this highly privileged, weak, self-indulgent and degenerate ruling elite (the toxic product of 40 years brainwashing in higher education) will throw away

the whole of civilisation and allow the enslavement of the British people, unless they are all **permanently removed from all power, authority and influence**.

- **Refer to Section: "A MASSIVE SYSTEM OF GLOBAL BRIBERY AND BLACKMAIL, WHERE THE ELITE CAN BE BOUGHT AND CONTROLLED"** [\[see page 395\]](#).
- **Refer to Section: "THE MAKING OF USEFUL DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS THROUGH HIGHER EDUCATION"** [\[see page 269\]](#).
- **Refer to Section: "REPLACEMENT OF THE TOXIC BRITISH RULING ELITE"** [\[see page 1193\]](#).

3105. The British Constitution has irretrievably broken down.

3106. **The Social Contract is broken.** Because the British Government imposed State Terrorism (and the Fake Energy Crisis) on instructions from the Dark Force, (and not in the interests of the British people) the Social Contract is broken. This is the final straw in the corruption of the British Constitution which is now broken irretrievably. This action will never be forgotten or forgiven. Since the Crown and the British Government have manifestly broken the Social Contract, they have ceased to have legitimacy, legality and authority and they have ceased to have any right to exist and exercise power. Accordingly, all their laws to impose the State Terrorism and Global Tyranny are illegal and null and those laws do not need to be obeyed. They are not able to instruct the police to enforce their State Terrorism or impose Global Tyranny. Police officers who are instructed to enforce State Terrorism or impose Global Tyranny are therefore acting illegally and can be resisted. Police officers must also be aware that they cannot rely on null laws deriving from an illegal Government to justify their actions, and that they are **personally actionable** for all their acts.

- **Refer to Section: "THE BRITISH CONSTITUTION HAS IRRETRIEVABLY BROKEN DOWN, BECAUSE THERE IS NO EFFECTIVE CONTROL OVER THE EXECUTIVE"** [\[see page 963\]](#).

3107. The Plan is now so far advanced that very soon British civilisation and society will be completely overturned with Global Tyranny imposed, unless there is an urgent resistance movement. **This is the last chance to save British civilisation.**

3108. Serious rebellion against the ruling authorities precipitated Magna Carta and a Civil War was necessary to bring about the constitutional changes of the Seventeenth Century. The importance of this constitutional crisis matches that of any previous crisis of the British Constitution, and the situation needs special solutions. MPs and members of the House of Lords have been directly instrumental in enabling the Dark Force to destroy our civilisation. They will not be allowed to prevent the process of reform that is needed for the benefit of individual British Citizens. These bought parasites have done enough.

3109. **Civil disobedience.** For typical British people, obedience to the law is one of the key pillars of their civilisation. However that belief developed when they thought they were entitled to the Inherent Rights, particularly the Inherent Rights to Self Determination and Freedom of Speech, and that it was a "free country". However, the Inherent Rights are now denied and there are ever-increasing powers of repression. The corrupt Dark Force-controlled British Government and corrupt Dark Force-controlled Broadcasting (and other media) are acting in lockstep to prevent the expression of any information or opinion that does not follow the official Dark Force narrative. Everything the British Ruling Elite do is calculated to promote the Plan, and the Plan means slavery for the British people. The laws which the British Ruling Elite are using to force the British people into Dark Force tyranny and slavery are not divine laws, but man-made laws. As the Social Contract has been betrayed causing the British Constitution to be irretrievably broken down, and these man-made laws are designed to enslave them, the British people are not required to obey them. The British Ruling Elite will never, ever stop doing what they are doing, but no reform is possible because they have twisted and manipulated the system by setting in place laws and rules which protect them and prevent them ever being removed. Reforms are not possible within the law because the Dark Force controls the British Ruling Elite and all political parties. All the political, administrative, media, medical, educational, financial and social structures in the country are so corrupted in their very essence that they cannot be reformed within the current system. Democracy is corrupted and cannot function. All conventional opposition to the Plan still tries to operate by way of new political parties within the existing constitutional system of this country—but trying to build up a new political party is now quite pointless, as the existing constitutional and electoral system is completely corrupt and prevents new parties being elected. The controlled media and particularly Broadcasting are wholly complicit in this process of preventing any opposition. The British Ruling Elite (Dark Force Collaborators) prevent all forms of opposition and gradual reform within the current system is no longer possible; so the British people are left with nothing except direct action, between them and slavery. **Massive civil disobedience outside the law is therefore necessary to make the needed reforms.** The process of reform must be initiated from outside the current system. The British Ruling Elite have created for themselves a total monopoly over power, and since they are determined to impose Global Tyranny and the Infrastructure of Slavery on the British people on instructions from their international controllers, the British people have no alternative but to take direct action by massive civil disobedience—otherwise they will be slaves.

□ **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY"**  
[\[see page 535\].](#)

3110. We will not be slaves, we would rather die. The future of humanity is at stake. We do not agree to submit to slavery to comply with a corrupt Constitution or a corrupt ruling elite or a corrupt legal system. If the British Government (or ruling elite) try to impose Global Tyranny on us, then they will be resisted with every power at our disposal to prevent that happening.

*"Give me Liberty or give me Death."*

*Patrick Henry, USA Founding Father*

3111. **WE WILL NOT GO INTO SLAVERY PEACEABLY.****PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

3112. The Counter Revolution notifies the Crown, the Government and Parliament as follows:

**TO THE CROWN, THE GOVERNMENT AND PARLIAMENT:**

- (1) *Since you have broken the Social Contract with your COVID-19 and State Terrorism laws and activities, the British Constitution has broken down irretrievably and you are now illegal:*
  - (a) *We will not comply with your illegal laws.*
  - (b) *We will not comply with your illegal police officers.*
  - (c) *We will not comply with your illegal courts and judges.*
  - (d) *We will not comply with your illegal penalties and fines.*
  - (e) *We will not comply with anything you do or say, for you are illegal.*
- (2) *We demand that you immediately implement the Programme of National Reform.*
  - The **Programme of National Reform** set out in The Counter Revolution is a blueprint for reconstructing Britain. It provides detailed proposals to create a new society. It sets out specific constitutional, political, electoral, legal, monetary, media, educational and social reforms based on the Universal Spiritual Laws and a clear set of values, which will stop the Plan and rebuild British civilisation. It fundamentally and permanently transfers power from the corrupt and toxic British Ruling Elite (who have fatally misused power) to the individual British Citizen. It repairs the damage caused by the Process of Destruction, installs a New Parliamentary System and a Sovereign Monetary System, empowers the individual and prevents the imposition of Global Tyranny, the Infrastructure of Slavery and the dictatorship.
    - **Refer to Section: "THE PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM"** [\[see page 937\]](#).
- (3) *We demand that the following legislation is enacted.*
  - (a) *The Statute of Declaration.*



- Refer to Section: "THE STATUTE OF DECLARATION AND THE NATIONAL PRINCIPLES" [see page 991].

(b) *The Directly Enforceable Offences Act.*

- Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT" [see page 1019].

(c) *The Statute of Reform.*

- The **STATUTE OF REFORM** will set up a dedicated body entitled the Transitional Council of State with all necessary powers to ensure that all reforms mandated under the **Programme of National Reform** are put in place. The Transitional Council of State is given the duty of creating all the necessary Regulations and Statutory Instruments to enact these reforms. The Regulations and Statutory Instruments concerned must be appropriate to enact the wording and intent of the **Programme of National Reform**, not more nor less. The Transitional Council of State is not part of or answerable to the Government. Although it is technically a part of the British Public Sector, it is only answerable to British Citizens as a whole. Once all these reforms have been enacted and established the Transitional Council of State will stand down; it will have no further powers or activity and it will cease to exist.

- Refer to Section: "THE STATUTE OF REFORM: THE TRANSITIONAL COUNCIL OF STATE" [see page 1659].

(4) *As soon as the Programme of National Reform has been complied with, there must be an immediate General Election under the New Parliamentary System.*

- Refer to Section: "NEW PARLIAMENTARY SYSTEM" [see page 975].

3113. If the British Ruling Elite controlled by the Dark Force refuse to make the reforms stipulated under the Programme of National Reform or enact the required legislation, the British people will be forced into **massive civil disobedience**—as in case of Gandhi and Martin Luther King Jr—to require that the following emergency action is implemented.

- (1) There must be an immediate General Election under the **New Parliamentary System**, where the existing Political Party system is abolished and a new and reformed House of Commons of independent MPs is elected on Direct Democracy who owe direct contractual duties to their constituents

(the "First Reformed Parliament"). The Reformed Electoral Provisions will apply to every Parliamentary candidate.

- Refer to Section: "**NEW PARLIAMENTARY SYSTEM**" [\[see page 975\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**THE REFORMED ELECTORAL PROVISIONS**" [\[see page 985\]](#).

(2) There will be the following additional steps taken before the first reformed Parliamentary General Election under the **New Parliamentary System**:

(a) Every candidate will be vetted. An MP is a Key Employment Position, so no former MP will be allowed to stand as a candidate unless reinstated under the Reinstatement Appeals Procedure. No Dark Force Collaborator will be allowed to stand as a candidate.

- Refer to Section: "**ALL DARK FORCE COLLABORATORS WILL BE REMOVED FROM ALL POSITIONS OF POWER, AUTHORITY AND INFLUENCE**" [\[see page 1351\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**PERSONS BARRED FROM HOLDING ANY KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITION**" [\[see page 1221\]](#).
- Refer to Section: "**THE REINSTATEMENT APPEALS PROCEDURE**" [\[see page 1599\]](#).

(b) Every candidate will be required to give a personal undertaking to take all steps needed to pass the Statute of Declaration, the Directly Enforceable Offences Act and the Statute of Reform within the first three months of the first Parliamentary term. If they fail to keep their commitment under this undertaking then they will be removed from office by the application of any British Citizen and there will be a by-election.

(c) The provisions under the Programme of National Reform for the reform of the Media will be set in place.

- Refer to Section: "**REFORM OF THE MEDIA**" [\[see page 1231\]](#).

3114. When the First Reformed Parliament is elected it will pass the Statute of Declaration, the Directly Enforceable Offences Act and the Statute of Reform.

3115. The Transitional Council of State will then be appointed under the Statute of Reform and will enact all the Programme of National Reform.

- Refer to Section: "**THE STATUTE OF REFORM: THE TRANSITIONAL COUNCIL OF STATE**" [\[see page 1659\]](#).

## ■ THE STATUTE OF REFORM: THE TRANSITIONAL COUNCIL OF STATE

### PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:

3116. The **STATUTE OF REFORM** will set up a dedicated body entitled the Transitional Council of State with all necessary powers to ensure that all reforms mandated under the **Programme of National Reform** are put in place. The Transitional Council of State is given the duty of creating all the necessary Regulations and Statutory Instruments to enact these reforms. The Regulations and Statutory Instruments concerned must be appropriate to enact the wording and intent of the **Programme of National Reform**, not more nor less. The Transitional Council of State is not part of or answerable to the Government. Although it is technically a part of the British Public Sector, it is only answerable to British Citizens as a whole. Once all these reforms have been enacted and established the Transitional Council of State will stand down; it will have no further powers or activity and it will cease to exist.

- **Refer to Section: "THE PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM"**  
*[see page 937].*

3117. The Transitional Council of State is a Key Employment Organisation. Accordingly, any person barred from holding any Key Employment Position is barred from being employed with the Transitional Council of State. The "staff" of the Transitional Council of State is deemed to include all members, staff, consultants, experts and lawyers operating with the same.

- **Refer to Section: "PERSONS BARRED FROM HOLDING ANY KEY EMPLOYMENT POSITION"** *[see page 1221].*

3118. All staff of the Transitional Council of State must sign an Undertaking to comply with the Principles of Good Citizenship.

- **Refer to Section: "THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP"**  
*[see page 1155].*

3119. The Transitional Council of State is merely a drafting organisation. The Statute of Reform provides that the policies to be followed by the Transitional Council of State in the preparation of Regulations and Statutory Instruments are those policies stipulated in the Programme of National Reform ("National Reform Policies"). The Transitional Council of State does not create policies, it merely drafts Regulations and Statutory Instruments incorporating all necessary procedures and functions to put into force the policies stipulated in the Programme of National Reform, and then enacts them.

3120. Before any draft Regulations and Statutory Instruments are enacted, they must first be approved.

3121. The approval process in respect of draft Regulations and Statutory Instruments is a purely legal and semi-judicial process. The Transitional Council of State must prove that the draft Regulations and Statutory Instruments concerned are legally appropriate to enforce the wording and intent of the National Reform Policy to which they relate—not more nor less.
3122. The approval procedure is as follows:
- (1) There will be a Register of Draft National Reform Regulations and Statutory Instruments.
  - (2) All draft Regulations and Statutory Instruments (specifying the relevant National Reform Policies) will be entered on the Register of Draft National Reform Regulations and Statutory Instruments.
  - (3) Any British Citizen can log onto the Register of Draft National Reform Regulations and Statutory Instruments a request that notification of all such draft Regulations and Statutory Instruments be emailed to them.
  - (4) Any British Citizen can make one or more enquiries ("Drafting Enquiries") of the Transitional Council of State in connection with any draft Regulations and Statutory Instruments. Any British Citizen can make one or more representations ("Drafting Representations") about them or in respect of any Drafting Enquiries. All Drafting Enquiries and Drafting Representations made must be answered in full by the Transitional Council of State ("Drafting Responses"). All Drafting Enquiries and Drafting Representations and all Drafting Responses in connection with them are recorded on the Register of Draft National Reform Regulations and Statutory Instruments.
  - (5) Any British Citizen can inspect any draft Regulations and Statutory Instruments registered on the Register of Draft National Reform Regulations and Statutory Instruments together with all Drafting Enquiries and Drafting Representations and all Drafting Responses in respect of them.
  - (6) There will be no lobbying in person or representations in person for or against any draft Regulations and Statutory Instruments.
  - (7) All lobbying and representations for or against any draft Regulations and Statutory Instruments must be in writing through and recorded on the Register of Draft National Reform Regulations and Statutory Instruments which are open to all British Citizens.
  - (8) The application by the Transitional Council of State will be processed in a semi-judicial procedure before a Judge from a small panel of Judges from the Direct Enforcement Court taking into account all Drafting Enquiries and Drafting Representations and all Drafting Responses in connection with them. The hearing will not be in public but the judgement will be in writing and the full text of the judgement will be recorded on the Register of Draft

National Reform Regulations and Statutory Instruments. There is an appeal if the judgement was manifestly wrong.

3123. The Transitional Council of State and all its staff must remain at all times independent and free from all outside lobbying, other than through the Register of Draft National Reform Regulations and Statutory Instruments.

3124. Public bodies always misuse their powers and the Transitional Council of State cannot be expected to be any different. Accordingly there will be the following provisions:

- (1) Misuse of the powers of the Transitional Council of State by the Transitional Council of State itself or by any member of staff will be a Directly Enforceable Offence which can be enforced by any British Citizen. The Convicted Accused may be removed from the Transitional Council of State
- (2) The process of Citizen Enquiries.
  - **Citizen Enquiries.** In view of Government and other public activities being deeply corrupted and increasingly hidden from public scrutiny and that there is no uncorrupted institution that can hold the Government and public authorities to account, any individual British Citizen has the right to submit Citizen Enquiries directly to any part of the British Public Sector, to any Elected Person and to certain other specified organisations and processes. The British Citizen can then use the reply to this Citizen Enquiry to support an Application in respect of a Directly Enforceable Offence should they so desire.

□ Refer to Section: "**CITIZEN ENQUIRIES**" [see page 1001].

**DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE:** *(Can be enforced by any British Citizen)*

- The Transitional Council of State or any of its staff failing to be at all times independent or misusing its powers or failing to fulfil its duties.
- Bribery of any person of influence or power. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of five years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**
- Any person of influence or power accepting a bribe. **NOTE: A mandatory sentence of five years imprisonment without remission or parole will be imposed for this offence.**

*Enforcement of Directly Enforceable Offences: Any British Citizen can make an independent, personal and direct application to the Direct Enforcement Court to restrain and/or penalise any activity classed as a Directly Enforceable Offence carried out by any person or by any private, public or governmental organisation, and will not require permission from the police, the CPS or any official.*

- **Refer to Section: "THE DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCES SYSTEM. ANY BRITISH CITIZEN CAN PERSONALLY AND DIRECTLY ENFORCE REDRESS OF ANY DIRECTLY ENFORCEABLE OFFENCE IN THE DIRECT ENFORCEMENT COURT"**  
*[see page 1019].*

## The Counter Revolution

# APPENDIX A: THE SPIRITUAL DESTINY OF HUMANITY

**Appendix A: The Spiritual Destiny of Humanity is also published separately as  
"The Spiritual Destiny of Humanity" which can be downloaded at:**

<https://TheCounterRevolution.org.uk/wp-content/uploads/TCR/The-Spiritual-Destiny-of-Humanity.pdf>

**The Counter Revolution can be downloaded without charge at:**

<https://TheCounterRevolution.org.uk/wp-content/uploads/TCR/Counter-Revolution.pdf>





# ***Table of Contents***

## ***Appendix A: The Spiritual Destiny of Humanity***

Individual Spiritual Development . . . . .	Page 1667
▪ <i>SELF-Realised individuals are the evolutionary goal of humanity, and the greatest defence against the Plan.</i> . . . . .	Page 1675
▪ <i>Spiritual Awareness is the most effective way of building long-term resistance to all the propaganda, lies, deceit, brainwashing and degeneracy.</i> . . . . .	Page 1679
Individual human survival of death, the implications . . . . .	Page 1681
▪ <i>Universal Spiritual Laws</i> . . . . .	Page 1687
▪ <i>Addendum.</i> . . . . .	Page 1689



# Individual Spiritual Development

3125. Humanity's Spiritual Destiny has nothing to do with having "faith", singing hymns, saying prayers, beautiful buildings, ceremonies, banging gongs, chanting complicated mantras, incense, ornamental costumes, wearing desert clothing, icons, processions, reading the words of "God", going on long pilgrimages, wearing a skull cap and chanting whilst nodding at a wall, obedience to hierarchies of priests, worshipping an outside God (out there, somewhere) or elephants or indeed worshipping anything or anyone. All these are possible, but they are not necessary.
3126. It has everything to do with remembering that in the make-up of every human being there is an aspect which is one with the Divine Life, that every human being has a "Higher Self".
3127. **The Spiritual Destiny of Humanity.** Humans are spiritual beings, temporarily living in physical bodies during a series of lives on Earth. The primary purpose of life on Earth for every individual is their Spiritual Development, leading towards their merger with their Higher Self—their innate Divinity, the **ONE CONSCIOUSNESS**.
3128. Every individual is of precious and priceless value—irrespective of status, wealth, intelligence, race, physical strength, beauty, worldly abilities or talents, social importance, social skills, family origins or connections.
3129. There are two parts to us: a Temporary part and a Permanent part.
- (1) The Temporary part (the "lower self", or the personal everyday self, the ego or "me") is all that makes us separate persons such as a physical body, thoughts, emotions, wants, fears, desires of all kinds, possessions, talents, habits, abilities, characteristics, weaknesses, tendencies of all sorts, relationships, the way we look, our facial or bodily characteristics, our self-esteem, our image of ourselves, how we do our hair or anything else that the outside world recognises as "us". This part changes all the time. Sooner or later every aspect of the Temporary part will change. The Temporary part cannot exist without the Permanent part which underpins it all.
  - (2) The Permanent part is the "Higher Self" or **PURE AWARENESS** which never changes. This is also sometimes referred to as our True Nature, the Watcher, the Thinker, the SELF. The Higher Self is who we truly are. This is the real "I", It cannot be hurt in any way; it is timeless, changeless, indivisible, indestructible, immovable, without end, without beginning; it is true joy and absolute peace. It is Divine because it is one with the One Source, the **ONE CONSCIOUSNESS**.
3130. The Higher Self or **PURE AWARENESS** is Permanent and everything else is Temporary. So we are not our bodies, thoughts, emotions or intellect. The Higher Self is not affected by possessions and money or lack of them, our knowledge or lack of it, our importance in society or otherwise, our self-esteem, our image of

ourselves, how we dress or how we look, our ups or downs, our successes or failures, our happiness or despair, our winning or losing, our health or sickness, whether people like us or not, whether people approve of us and think well of us or not, whether we are imprisoned or not, whether we can see or are blind, whether we can move or are paralysed, whether we live or die, whether the Earth continues to exist or is destroyed.

3131. What we really are is the Higher Self or **PURE AWARENESS** temporarily using a body-mind vehicle.
3132. It is the Temporary part that is hurt when we are hurt. The Permanent part is unchanging total Peace and is never hurt.
3133. True lasting happiness is not found in anything to do with the Temporary part. People think it is, so they try to organise everything around them that they can always be happy. But something always happens to spoil it. That is the material world in which the Temporary part operates. This is not good or bad, but simply how things are. The operation of the material universe is cyclical and always will be. One can certainly be happy—for a while, but there is never any unchanging, unbroken happiness in the Temporary part or the material universe. The only unchanging, unbroken happiness is in the Permanent part—because the very nature of the Permanent part is absolute peace and absolute happiness.
3134. Spiritual Development is simply a trend over many lifetimes whereby we become less established in the Temporary part and more established in the Permanent part—until eventually the time comes when we are totally established in the Permanent part to the exclusion of all else, whilst always retaining our individuality. The Temporary part is then experienced to be merely a transparent working vehicle (which is all that it is ever supposed to be).
- (1) We are then permanently lodged in the consciousness of the Higher Self.
- (2) This is called SELF-Realisation, Liberation, Enlightenment or Awakening.
3135. We simply have to "realise" that situation in our conscious attention. This is the real meaning of Yoga or "Union". This is probably what Jesus meant when he said that the *"kingdom of God is within you"* (Luke 17:21 NKJV) and *"I and my Father are one"* (John 10:30 NKV). Before the true meaning of the teaching of Jesus was lost, this is probably what the early Christians called *"The Good News"*.
3136. The evolutionary aim is to make the Temporary (the lower self) completely subservient to the higher, purer energy of the Permanent (the Higher Self), to make it an utterly compliant vehicle for the Permanent, with no resistance. In this way the higher energy is enabled to operate in and uplift the physical world—for the spiritual advancement of the Earth.
3137. So the purpose of life on Earth and in the physical conditions of the Earth is to merge the everyday lower self (the Temporary part) with the Permanent part so it all operates seamlessly as one.

3138. The spiritual process is not gaining anything. The two parts have always been with us, and it is simply a matter of which we give emphasis to.
3139. The spiritual process can be viewed as making a change in our "centre of gravity", from the Temporary part to the Permanent part.
3140. The "Light" is that which assists this process in us and others. The "Dark" is that which resists and inhibits it.
3141. As we progressively weaken the power of the Temporary part, the light of the Permanent part shines through more and more. We do not acquire anything, we merely progressively destroy the blockages caused by the mind.
3142. There have been many historical figures who have achieved this and have gone completely beyond identification with the Temporary and became totally identified with the Permanent. They have become totally reliable instruments of the Whole to act for the benefit of all in the physical world. At that stage it is said that we "realise" our True Nature, which was inside us and there all the time.
3143. Those who have realised this are known as "SELF-Realised", Liberated, Enlightened or Awakened.
- **Refer to Section: "SELF-REALISED INDIVIDUALS ARE THE EVOLUTIONARY GOAL OF HUMANITY, AND THE GREATEST DEFENCE AGAINST THE PLAN"**  
[see page 1675].
3144. The flower of humanity have led the way in this. There has been a long line of SELF-Realised sages who have achieved the next stage for humanity and who urge us to follow their example. Such persons include all the great teachers such as Buddha, Jesus, Sankara, Lao Tzu, Sri Jnanadeva, Milarepa, Gampopa, Sri Vivekananda, Muktananda, Ramakrishna, Sivananda, Ramdas, Paramahansa Yogananda, Ramana Maharshi, Nisagardatta Maharaj, the amazing Christian mystics of many centuries ago in Europe, for example Meister Eckhart of the thirteenth century, John of Ruysbroeck of the fourteenth century, St Teresa, St John of the Cross and Jakob Böhme of the sixteenth century and Brother Lawrence in France, and many, many more who are not recorded in history.
3145. This process is also shown by the modern examples of people such as Suzanne Segal, Bernadette Roberts, Robert Adams, Jean Klein, Douglas Harding, Krishnamurti, Toni Packer, Eckhart Tolle, Adyashanti, Francis Lucille, Franklin Merrell-Wolff, John White, Dipa Ma, Tony Parsons in England, Shunyamurti, Ramesh Balsekar, Catherine Ingram and Stephen Jourdain.
- A video (while it remains available) of Adyashanti describing the process and experiences leading to his realisation [between 2:55 - 35:20).

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=cArhYkYkfZg>

3146. Such SELF-Realised ones remark in wonder on the complete and utter tranquillity and glorious peace that they experience, *"the peace which passeth all understanding"*.

3147. Jean Klein describes his own illumination as follows:

*" . . . between deep sleep and awakening, there was a sudden vanishing of all the residues of 'my persons', each having believed themselves hitherto to be a doer, a sufferer, an enjoyer. All this vanished completely, and I was seized in full consciousness by an all-penetrating light, without inside or outside. This was the awakening in Reality . . . "*

3148. The SELF-Realised ones do not stop being individuals but they are not identified with their thoughts or person. They still have their memories, personality and even many of their personal characteristics, but the centre of gravity so to speak has shifted completely from the personal self (the Temporary) with all its little concerns, to the Higher Self (the Permanent).

3149. Spiritual Development, or the process of becoming SELF-Realised, is as follows:

- (1) The Temporary with its deadening stream of emotions, concrete thoughts and intellectualism has historically been wrongly identified by us as being the Permanent. The Temporary has always thought that it was a separate entity and that it was doing the thinking, when really it was nothing but a collection of thoughts which created the illusion of a "me" or a little self. In reality, it was the Permanent that was the Awareness all along. The Permanent has always been there but the real nature of the Permanent (or Awareness) has been obscured from the Temporary by the thick, dark, swirling clouds caused by thoughts which then cause emotions—which then feed back and stimulate thoughts again, which again cause more emotions which cause more thoughts, making the whole merry-go-round go round and round and round, on and on and on.
- (2) In very broad terms, if the Temporary comprises still and steady lower vehicles (physical body, emotions and mind), the Permanent starts to have a more direct effect on the mind and then the physical brain. In this way the eternally existing Permanent (or Awareness) is gradually freed from the rag bag collection of accumulated thoughts, thought patterns, conditioned thinking, habits and feelings that had hitherto comprised the sense of "me" or the personal self, and finally realises that it is, and always has been, the Thinker.
- (3) As the process continues, the mind and physical brain become gradually aware of the reality of the Permanent, and that the lower vehicles are merely an enabling facility or machine for the use of the Permanent and have no intrinsic worth or value in themselves whatsoever.
- (4) When the clouds have thinned and dispersed, the "me" finally gives up and dissolves and the real nature of the Permanent can become apparent. The

realisation dawns that the "me" or personal self does not exist as a separate entity and never did, and that it is a chimera or phantom that dissolves when the light shines, leaving just the Awareness.

- (5) At the completion of this process the "I" stands utterly and immovably aware that it is the Permanent (or Awareness), totally free of the body yet still living fully in and through the body. This is SELF-Realisation. This is the enlightened Sage.
- (6) This process proceeds gradually and steadily but much depends on whether the required still and steady state can be held by the Temporary, for if there is any slipping back there will be delays. Considerable time (and many lifetimes) may be needed.
- (7) The process of Spiritual Development in an individual is the progressive revealing of **CONSCIOUSNESS** within, by the removal of restrictions caused by the uncontrolled activity of the individual's thoughts and emotions. That is why the activities of the Dark Force are so evil, because they tie people down with low, polluted and entrapping thoughts and emotions by deliberately and intentionally creating negativity.
- (8) Many systems, practices and religions have been developed to achieve this, but the key practice is the process of "Centering".
- (9) Nothing is more important than this; material achievement in any aspect of life is as nothing in comparison. This is the next planned stage of evolution for humanity. And it is open to everyone.

3150. Although frequently hidden, SELF-Realisation is the real and ultimate goal behind all religions, spiritual disciplines, meditations and practices, the devotions of Christians and Muslims, the dedication of Hindus, the practices and ceremonies of Buddhists, the single-minded intensity and austerity of yogis and all the endeavours of honest seekers after spiritual truth throughout the whole of human history.

3151. Life Plan.

- (1) Every human being living on the Earth has a Life Plan in respect of their current life (whether they realise it or not).
- (2) Prior to each person incarnating in this current life that person's Life Plan has been set in place by the Higher Self of the person concerned, with the assistance of higher spiritual intelligences, and sets out the circumstances, challenges, experiences and relationships for the coming life which would be most beneficial for the Spiritual Development of that person.
- (3) Upon successfully meeting the challenges posed by these life experiences, the person concerned will have made priceless progress in Spiritual Development which will remain a spiritual asset for that person for ever, and which will enable that person in due course to assist others less advanced to

make similar progress, so all humanity moves forward in Spiritual Development.

- (4) The purpose of the State is to provide the most ideal physical circumstances and conditions to enable every person to fulfil their Life Plan.

3152. The Cosmic significance of humanity.

- (1) The human form is the model for the highest spiritual evolution in this particular solar system. It varies in different planets but it is broadly speaking the same in general outline (although it may be in an etheric form).
- (2) The Earth as a planet is not just a collection of minerals and eco-systems. It is related to a spiritual existence in its own right. Humanity forms part of the construction of this spiritual existence, and the Spiritual Development or lack of development of humanity affects or retards the spiritual development of the Earth's spiritual essence.
- (3) Humanity plays a very special and unique role on the Earth. As humanity has both an animal body and a spiritual Higher Self, it acts as a middle connection between on the one hand the lower existences on the Earth such as minerals, plants and animals and on the other hand the higher spiritual forces associated with the Earth.
- (4) The spiritual development of the Earth requires the Spiritual Development of humanity.
- (5) The consciousness of the Earth completely depends upon the Spiritual Development of the individual. So any improvement, refinement and increase in the consciousness of the Earth depends on the improvement, refinement and increase in the consciousness of the individual. Therefore the spiritual development of the Earth depends on the consciousness of the individual improving, refining and increasing. Likewise, any undermining or preventing the Spiritual Development of the individual causes spiritual damage to the Earth and that has cosmic implications. That is why one major purpose of the Earth is to enable the Spiritual Development of humanity.
- (6) In its turn the spiritual essence of the Earth is in spiritual relationship to other planets in the solar system and through them has spiritual relationships with other extra-solar systemic cosmic entities and existences. Negative cosmic forces wish to delay the advancement of these inter-planetary and cosmic relationships. Accordingly, the spiritual development of the Earth is important for the advancement of those wider spiritual relationships and cosmic existences. If the spiritualisation of humanity is weakened or retarded or even reversed, then this retards the spiritual development of the Earth and that also retards the advancement of those wider relationships and cosmic existences who depend for their own wider development on the spiritual



development of the Earth, which in turn depends on the Spiritual Development of humanity.

3153. Spiritual Development of humanity raises the energetic conditions of the Earth and progressively leaves less opportunity for the **DARKNESS** to dominate humanity and the Earth. The **DARKNESS** wish to end all Spiritual Development in humanity.

□ Refer to Section: "**THE DARKNESS**" [see page 887].

3154. The best protection for the Earth and for humanity from the dangers and influence of the **DARKNESS** is the development in the world of more and more SELF-Realised individuals, and for as many people as possible to have Spiritual Awareness and to consciously engage in Spiritual Development in accordance with humanity's Spiritual Destiny. In those circumstances, as people have greater contact with their Higher Self and naturally behave with greater and greater spiritual attunement, the low energy will be transmuted and removed, and increasingly the influence of the **DARKNESS** will wane. Even just one lit candle ends the blackness of the darkest cave.

3155. Every human being survives their death ("transition") and continues to live and evolve spiritually as a fully conscious individual in the Afterlife on the Astral Plane.

□ Refer to Section: "**INDIVIDUAL HUMAN SURVIVAL OF DEATH, THE IMPLICATIONS**" [see page 1681].

3156. If a person during their lifetime on Earth complies with the Modern Catechism this progressively refines and improves their Spiritual Frequency.

- **Spiritual Frequency.** As in the case of the physical body, the astral body is constantly passing out particles and taking in new replacement particles which gradually change its nature for good or worse. The high or low quality, purity or "frequency" of these new particles is determined by the thoughts, emotions and actions of the person during their life. This forms the person's "Spiritual Frequency". Spiritual Frequency is significant as firstly it determines the person's Habitual Level on the Astral Plane at the commencement of the Afterlife (and therefore their happiness), and secondly the refinement and improvement of a person's Spiritual Frequency is integral to that person's individual Spiritual Development.

□ Refer to Section: "**UNIVERSAL SPIRITUAL LAWS**" [see page 1687].

□ Refer to Section: "**THE MODERN CATECHISM**" [see page 1151].

□ Refer to Section: "**INDIVIDUAL HUMAN SURVIVAL OF DEATH, THE IMPLICATIONS**" [see page 1681].

3157. All individuals who are now humans have spent untold aeons incarnating in various bodies, pre-human and human, on the involutory curve whereby they went

deeper into matter learning to experience, and then after a long while they started the evolutionary curve back up again with all they had learnt. Now as humans they are on the upward curve where they increasingly control and overcome the personal self (the Temporary) and become increasingly attracted to the Permanent.

3158. Individuals can merely allow this process to go on with infinite slowness or they can consciously assist the process.
3159. Psychic powers do not necessarily signify Spiritual Development. Psychic powers are generally merely abilities of the lower self, such as the ability to run fast or the talent to do advanced mathematics. There are many people with psychic powers who are deeply evil.
3160. No computer or AI system—however powerful—has consciousness, for it is just a machine. Humanity's greatest feature is not its intellect but consciousness.

## ■ SELF-REALISED INDIVIDUALS ARE THE EVOLUTIONARY GOAL OF HUMANITY, AND THE GREATEST DEFENCE AGAINST THE PLAN

3161. SELF-Realised individuals have gone beyond all personal identification with the lower self (the Temporary) and have achieved total identification with the Higher Self (the Permanent). They have "realised" their True Nature.

□ Refer to Section: "INDIVIDUAL SPIRITUAL DEVELOPMENT" [see page 1667].

3162. Those who have realised this are known as "SELF-Realised", Liberated, Enlightened or Awakened.

3163. The flower of humanity have led the way in this. There has been a long line of SELF-Realised sages who have achieved the next stage for humanity and who urge us to follow their example. Such persons include all the great teachers such as Buddha, Jesus, Sankara, Lao Tzu, Sri Jnanadeva, Milarepa, Gampopa, Sri Vivekananda, Muktananda, Ramakrishna, Sivananda, Ramdas, Paramahansa Yogananda, Ramana Maharshi, Nisagardatta Maharaj, the amazing Christian mystics of many centuries ago in Europe, for example Meister Eckhart of the thirteenth century, John of Ruysbroeck of the fourteenth century, St Teresa, St John of the Cross and Jakob Böhme of the sixteenth century and Brother Lawrence in France, and many, many more who are not recorded in history.

3164. This process is also shown by the modern examples of people such as Suzanne Segal, Bernadette Roberts, Robert Adams, Jean Klein, Douglas Harding, Krishnamurti, Toni Packer, Eckhart Tolle, Adyashanti, Francis Lucille, Franklin Merrell-Wolff, John White, Dipa Ma, Tony Parsons in England, Shunyamurti, Ramesh Balsekar, Catherine Ingram and Stephen Jourdain.

- A video (while it remains available) of Adyashanti describing the process and experiences leading to his realisation [between 2:55 - 35:20).

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=cArhYkYkfZg>

3165. Such SELF-Realised ones remark in wonder on the complete and utter tranquillity and glorious peace that they experience, *"the peace which passeth all understanding"*.

3166. Characteristics of SELF-Realised individuals:

- (1) The SELF-Realised ones do not stop being individuals but they are not identified with their thoughts or person. They still have their memories, personality and even many of their personal characteristics, but the centre of gravity so to speak has shifted completely from the personal self (the Temporary) with all its little concerns, to the Higher Self (the Permanent).

- (2) SELF-Realised individuals naturally manifest the following qualities:
    - Egoless wisdom, incorruptibility, dispassion, universal love, purity of mind and life, unshakeable inner peace and serenity.
  - (3) SELF-Realised individuals naturally, inherently and spontaneously comply with the Universal Spiritual Laws.
    - Refer to Section: "**UNIVERSAL SPIRITUAL LAWS**" [see page 1687].
  - (4) SELF-Realised individuals have no need for self-esteem, the approval of others or material riches.
  - (5) SELF-Realised individuals are aware of the spiritual inheritance and destiny of humanity.
  - (6) SELF-Realised individuals voluntarily and of their own choice seek to make the world a genuinely better place for everyone from the highest to the lowest and least important, and enable everyone to develop spiritually on their own terms and at their own pace.
  - (7) SELF-Realised individuals are completely and primarily dedicated to the principles and path required for Spiritual Development and to achieving this.
  - (8) The process of being a SELF-Realised individual is not the same as being empowered, because SELF-Realised individuals obtain their strength and power from **within themselves**.
  - (9) Becoming SELF-Realised relates the person to themselves **within**, so they are not open to the Dark Force process of degeneration involved in the Process of Destruction under the Plan.
    - The master-mind and driving force behind the Plan is a predatory and parasitic international grouping that has infested humanity for very many years. The Counter Revolution refers to this international grouping as the "Dark Force".
      - Refer to Section: "**THE PLAN**" [see page 95].
      - Refer to Section: "**THE DARK FORCE**" [see page 97].
  - (10) SELF-Realised individuals are notable, not so much by their book learning, but by their rootedness, character and wisdom.
3167. The SELF-Realised individual dispels darkness naturally and automatically by the brightness of their own light.
3168. SELF-Realised individuals are the spiritual leaders and guides of Humanity.

3169. Developing SELF-Realised individuals is the highest purpose of Humanity.
3170. The central purpose of the State is to provide the conditions best suited for all individuals to become SELF-Realised individuals.
3171. The best protection for the Earth and for humanity from the dangers and influence of the **DARKNESS** is the development in the world of more and more SELF-Realised individuals, and for as many people as possible to have Spiritual Awareness and to consciously engage in Spiritual Development in accordance with humanity's Spiritual Destiny. In those circumstances, as people have greater contact with their Higher Self and naturally behave with greater and greater spiritual attunement, the low energy will be transmuted and removed, and increasingly the influence of the **DARKNESS** will wane. Even just one lit candle ends the blackness of the darkest cave.
- Refer to Section: "**THE DARKNESS**" [see page 887].
3172. **The Spiritual Hierarchy.** SELF-Realised individuals, both incarnate and discarnate, together form the Spiritual Hierarchy. The Spiritual Hierarchy working with the assistance of the Devic kingdom are humanity's greatest defence against the Dark Brotherhood. The great spiritual battle is between the Spiritual Hierarchy and the Dark Brotherhood.
- Refer to Section: "**THE DARK BROTHERHOOD**" [see page 889] [clause 1570].
3173. The Dark Force wishes to prevent society being influenced by SELF-Realised individuals as they are strong human beings. A key aim of the Dark Force is to prevent them emerging, for they are the greatest dangers to the Dark Force getting total power and control over societies and keeping it.



■ **SPIRITUAL AWARENESS IS THE MOST EFFECTIVE WAY OF BUILDING LONG-TERM RESISTANCE TO ALL THE PROPAGANDA, LIES, DECEIT, BRAINWASHING AND DEGENERACY**

**BREAKDOWN AND DESTRUCTION:**

- As a result of the Process of Destruction vast numbers of people have lost their independence of mind, and they have a great sense of fear, helplessness and moral confusion as a result of all the propaganda, lies, deceit, brainwashing and degeneracy. They have lost all strength of character. They no longer have a set of traditional values as all those have been replaced by the Destructive Values. With the destruction of all spiritual knowledge they have no sense of inner personal validity and no innate direction which provides a strong sense of right and wrong that requires them to make any stand against the programmed degeneration and destruction, and to demand an end to the process.
- **Refer to Section: "PART 2: THE COUNTER REVOLUTION ("PROCESS OF DESTRUCTION")" [see page 107].**

**THE VIEW OF THE COUNTER REVOLUTION:**

3174. **Spiritual Awareness** is the most effective way of building long-term resistance to all the propaganda, lies, deceit, brainwashing and degeneracy spread by the Dark Force to promote the Plan.

- The master-mind and driving force behind the Plan is a predatory and parasitic international grouping that has infested humanity for very many years. The Counter Revolution refers to this international grouping as the "Dark Force".
  - **Refer to Section: "THE PLAN" [see page 95].**
  - **Refer to Section: "THE DARK FORCE" [see page 97].**
- (1) A colossal change comes over a person when they develop Spiritual Awareness. They understand the Spiritual Destiny of humanity. They know that they are not the confusion, fear and turmoil of the temporary lower self but that they are in reality—and will be for ever—the eternal, indestructible Higher Self; they know that they have a Life Plan and a pre-birth planned purpose to their lives; they know that they survive death and that in their essential nature they are immortal; they have increased spiritual intuition which enables them to see the truth better; they know that they are sovereign and will demand independence and freedom of mind so they can form their own independent opinions. They become active on the path of individual Spiritual Development, and they are no longer afraid of death.

- (2) If enough people could develop Spiritual Awareness the policies of hate, division and degeneration in the Process of Destruction (described in Part 2 of The Counter Revolution) would not be able to work. While humanity has this knowledge, the Dark Force will never imprison humanity for ever, however tight it makes its police state; like corks, humanity will never sink for long but will rise again and the whole Dark Empire will break up and dissolve.

3175. The Dark Force, their Collaborators and all their followers represent the old humanity, based on the purely material values of: domination; inducement of fear; selfish manipulation and exploitation of others with corruption, deceit, intimidation, bribery and blackmail; their overriding selfish concern for the interests and advancement of their own lower self; lack of genuine concern or kindness for the interests of others. The characteristics of this old humanity and this poisonous global elite must now leave the Earth and allow a new humanity to emerge, sincerely motivated by the principles of the Universal Spiritual Laws and with deep respect for all other individuals of whatever status.

#### **PROGRAMME OF NATIONAL REFORM:**

3176. The promotion of Spiritual Awareness is integral and fundamental to The Counter Revolution and the **Programme of National Reform**.

3177. There must be a new start in society, and so there must be a reassertion of the Universal Spiritual Laws. The **Programme of National Reform** provides that these spiritual principles are built into the legal and political systems to give spiritual meaning and purpose to human existence. The two must now go together.

- Refer to Section: "UNIVERSAL SPIRITUAL LAWS" [see page 1687].**

3178. Accordingly, a new political environment will be established based on the Universal Spiritual Laws with the intention of promoting Spiritual Awareness.

- For more information on this new political environment:
  - Refer to Section: "PROMOTING SPIRITUAL AWARENESS" [see page 1143].**



# Individual human survival of death, the implications

*"We have split up life into two parts far too drastically. We have drawn a line, and we must gradually erase that line. We have talked about the spiritual life and the earth life or the physical life. The two are one and we must make them one again . . . there is only one world and we must take down . . . these barriers of illusion that compelled us to think there must be two . . . it is your work, it is our work."*

*Oliver Lodge (posthumously)*

*"Interpenetrating your world is another world of substance in a higher state of vibration to the one you sense . . . Believe me, there are other worlds of substance, finer than physical matter, in which life exists and of which you on earth can form no conception. Connected with your earth is this world to which I came after what you call death. Encircling your world are planes of different density, these move in rotation with the rotation of the earth . . . We have the same world as you have, but in a finer state."*

*Posthumously through J Arthur Findlay*

3179. Over the last 150 years the consistency of the evidence of individual human survival of death presented by many researchers such as Michael Tymn, Professor Stafford Betty, Miles Edward Allen, Dr Pamela Rae Heath, Paul Beard, Robert Crookall, N. Riley Heagerty, R. Hogan Craig and Professor David Fontana has been overwhelming. Much of this evidence has been verified by the very large amount of evidence provided by researchers into Near-Death Experiences, such as Kenneth Ring, Dr Raymond Moody, PMH Atwater, Dr Melvin Morse, Dr Jeffrey Long, Dr Peter Fenwick and very many more, the evidence provided by researchers into the Life Between Life such as Dolores Cannon, Mary Grace McManus, Sarah Hinze, Elizabeth M Carman, Michael Newton and Andy Tomlinson, and the evidence provided by researchers into After-Death Communications such as Bill Guggenheim, Elisabeth Hallett, Joel Martin and Emma Heathcote-James.
3180. Whilst living on earth a human being is operating simultaneously in three interpenetrating bodies of varying density (the Temporary), all roughly in the shape of the physical body:
- (1) The physical body, which is visible. This operates at all times on the Physical Plane, functioning in the familiar way on the Earth.
  - (2) The emotional body (the "astral body"), which is how we feel and desire, this can sometimes be seen by psychics. This operates at all times on the Astral Plane.
  - (3) The "mental body", which is our mind. This is completely independent from the brain. The brain is merely the physical machinery which enables the mind to be perceived by the person operating in the physical body. If the

brain is damaged this does not affect the mind, but the mind is perceived imperfectly. This operates at all times on the Mental Plane.

3181. The Higher Self (the Permanent) overshadows these three bodies (the Temporary) and seeks to assist their increasing attunement with the Higher Self.
3182. While the physical body is inactive, the astral body and the mental body may together sometimes separate from the physical body and operate independently in "astral projection".
3183. The process when a person "dies" ("transitions").
- (1) The person's physical body ceases to operate, but their astral body and mental body separate from the physical body and continue to exist just as they did before, in exactly the same condition and state of development as they were in when the physical body operated. The person is now in the "Afterlife" on the Astral Plane in their astral body.
  - (2) There is never any sudden change which takes place in a person at death: on the contrary, they remain after death exactly what they were before, except that they no longer have a physical body. They have the same intellect, the same disposition, the same virtues and vices; the loss of the physical body no more makes them a different person than would the removal of an overcoat. There is no strange new life, but a continuation, under certain changed conditions, of the former Physical Plane life.
  - (3) There are seven levels in the Astral Plane graduated by refinement of frequency. The lowest level (the seventh level counting downwards) is very dark and exceedingly unpleasant, but as one ascends to higher levels there are conditions of increasing beauty, peace and happiness. The matter of each level interpenetrates that of the level below it, so all seven levels can exist together in the same space.
  - (4) As in the case of the physical body, the astral body is constantly passing out particles and taking in new replacement particles which gradually change its nature for good or worse. The high or low quality, purity or "frequency" of these new particles is determined by the thoughts, emotions and actions of the person during their life. This forms the person's "Spiritual Frequency".
  - (5) The level where the person is initially positioned in the Astral Plane is that which is exactly in tune with their own level of "Spiritual Frequency"; this is the person's "Habitual Level". At the moment of entry into the Afterlife, the person's Spiritual Frequency is that which they attained during their just concluded life by virtue of their own thoughts, emotions and actions. Their ability to progress to higher levels depends on their success in refining their Spiritual Frequency from then on. A person can visit levels lower than their Habitual Level, but they cannot reach higher levels until their Spiritual Frequency matches the frequency of those higher levels.

- (6) At all times refinement of Spiritual Frequency in the Afterlife, depends on complying with the "Universal Spiritual Laws" (which are incorporated in the Modern Catechism). If a person in the Afterlife fails to comply with the Universal Spiritual Laws the Spiritual Frequency of that person will automatically and by its own nature deteriorate until that person is unable to remain in their previous Habitual Level. The person's Habitual Level will thenceforth be at a lower level. There are no policemen to enforce the rules, it is all a question of frequency; to be in a certain level a person's Spiritual Frequency must be high enough to match the frequency of that level, if it is not then that person has to descend until they find a level that does fit their Spiritual Frequency.
- Refer to Section: "**UNIVERSAL SPIRITUAL LAWS**" [[see page 1687](#)].
- (7) Spiritual Frequency cannot be changed in a death-bed conversion or even significantly in the last few years of a person's life, for it is built continuously throughout a person's life.
- (8) Although not realised by most people, memories are retained of every one of their thoughts, emotions and actions throughout their whole physical lives and the effect they had on other people. Shortly after a person arrives in the Afterlife, they are subjected to the "Judgement" (or Life Review) which is an assessment (by themselves, but often in the presence of higher beings) on how their thoughts, emotions and actions complied with the Universal Spiritual Laws during the recent life. This Judgement is not by outside judges but by the person themselves being made conscious possibly for the first time of how their behaviour inter alia affected other people and displayed negativity. The form of this Judgment or Life Review varies from person to person, but there is usually a visual playback at very fast speed of all the events of the person's life displaying all their thoughts, emotions and actions (often also experienced during NDEs), with emphasis on the occasions where there was compliance with the Universal Spiritual Laws and the occasions where there was failure to comply. As a result of the Judgement or Life Review the person becomes intensely aware of how their behaviour during their lives has helped or harmed other people, and they are frequently shocked by their failure; there is often deep regret and shame and there develops a profound wish to remedy their failures.
- (9) With the knowledge given by the Judgement the person then carries out a long process of purification of their emotional body, whereby they gradually ascend to higher and higher levels in the Astral Plane, which are of increasing beauty, peace and happiness.
- (10) When the person has completed this purification process on the Astral Plane, after possibly many years (in Physical Plane years), they undergo a "Second Death" when the astral body is jettisoned and the person is positioned in the mental body.

- (11) When all the lessons of the mental body have been learnt, again after very many years, there is a "Third Death" (although many are not sufficiently advanced in consciousness to be actually aware of this) when the mental body is jettisoned and there is a period when they are located in the Higher Self awaiting for the process of reincarnation to start again.

3184. There is a huge difference between life on Earth on the Physical Plane and life in the Afterlife on the Astral Plane.

- (1) Whilst a person is living on the Earth in a physical body, there is no practical restraint, other than by man-made laws, on their behaviour towards other people, they are deliberately given freewill—so if they choose to do so they can do whatever they like to hurt other people to advance their own interests. They find they can operate in breach of all moral systems and acquire great wealth and power over other people by the use of unrestrained injustice, unfairness, selfishness, cruelty and viciousness. They can hide the truth from people with lies and deceit. The Universal Spiritual Laws do not have an immediate effect on the person's outer conditions during their physical lives whatever they do, but the person's Spiritual Frequency is being built all the time, and this will inexorably determine their conditions in the Afterlife.
- (2) In the Afterlife however:
- (a) In the Afterlife a person's Spiritual Frequency is affected directly and **immediately** by their thoughts, emotions and actions and their compliance or not with the Universal Spiritual Laws.
- (b) In the Afterlife a person's Spiritual Frequency has a direct effect on the person's Habitual Level, living conditions and personal environment.
- (c) In the Afterlife every person is judged by the quality of their Spiritual Frequency, the purity of their Light. In the Afterlife a person cannot conceal their true nature from others. There is no point in lying or deceiving (as people do on the Physical Plane), because all their thoughts, emotions and actions are perceived.
- (d) In the Afterlife there is the greatest incentive for all people to rise to higher levels which have increasing radiance, beauty, peace and happiness, but to be able to do this the person has to refine their Spiritual Frequency. Spiritual Frequency is refined by compliance with the Universal Spiritual Laws. In view of this all people become committed to complying with the Universal Spiritual Laws, or else they fall back into lower levels of increasing darkness.
- (e) The Universal Spiritual Laws will apply to everyone in the Afterlife. However much people in physical bodies get involved with Longevity Transhumanism and whatever else they do to try to extend their lives,

they will all eventually die. Then the total justice of the Universal Spiritual Laws will directly and immediately apply to them, and their Habitual Level in the Astral Plane will be determined by their Spiritual Frequency, and not by the status, money or power they had on Earth.

3185. A person's Spiritual Frequency is built by their standard of compliance with the Universal Spiritual Laws throughout the whole of their physical lives on Earth, particularly taking into account all their interactions with other people. The Afterlife for the person concerned is a world of very great beauty, peace and happiness—provided the person's Spiritual Frequency is at a high enough level.
3186. The unflinching, immutable application of the Universal Spiritual Laws on every single human being during the Afterlife means that the Habitual Level of the humblest and poorest person whilst on Earth might in practice be very much higher than the Habitual Level of those who had the highest status, wealth and power on the Earth. And so we have the old saying of "The last will be first and the first will be last"
3187. People think that if no one finds out about some secret unkindness or selfishness then they are safe and there will be no comeback on them, but actually this is not the case because in the Judgement or Life Review every single shabby piece of selfishness or other breach of the Universal Spiritual Laws will become known and obvious to the person concerned.
3188. The billionaires, the super-rich elite and all the other followers of the World Economic Forum may think they are getting away with all their criminal mistreatment of millions of other people and with all their breaches of the Universal Spiritual Laws during their lives on Earth, but all the time their behaviour is being recorded (by the automatic process of Spiritual Frequency) and will inevitably be taken into account in their lives in the Afterlife on the Astral Plane. They think they can use computers and Transhumanism to have eternal life, but they will not succeed. However powerful, clever and wealthy they are and however well they thought they could control the conditions of Physical Plane life on Earth for their own benefit, there will come a time when they will die and transition to the Afterlife and the Astral Plane and the inevitable application of the Universal Spiritual Laws will then control them, and their conditions will then be completely determined by their personal Spiritual Frequency and not by the status, money or power they had on Earth. For some of these people their Habitual Level may then turn out to be on one of the low levels of the Astral Plane where there are horrific, dark and ghastly conditions that they would have to endure—for the justice of the Afterlife is absolute and unavoidable.
3189. Since a person's Spiritual Frequency will determine their happiness in the Afterlife, and a person's Spiritual Frequency in the Afterlife is initially determined by their adoption of the Universal Spiritual Laws during their physical Earth lives, all people would be greatly benefited by adopting the Universal Spiritual Laws during their physical Earth lives.
3190. Adoption of the Universal Spiritual Laws into the lives of ordinary people during their physical Earth lives on the Physical Plane (not just after death) would also be of the greatest possible advantage to the world as it would utterly transform society; a

criminal court system would hardly be needed to regulate society, as people would self-regulate themselves.

3191. SELF-Realised individuals have gone beyond all personal identification with the lower self (the Temporary) and have achieved total identification with the Higher Self (the Permanent). They have "realised" their True Nature. SELF-Realised individuals naturally, inherently and spontaneously comply with the Universal Spiritual Laws.

- Refer to Section: "**SELF-REALISED INDIVIDUALS ARE THE EVOLUTIONARY GOAL OF HUMANITY, AND THE GREATEST DEFENCE AGAINST THE PLAN**"  
*[see page 1675].*

3192. The Universal Spiritual Laws are the central moral root of The Counter Revolution. The Universal Spiritual Laws are the basis of the Modern Catechism, and the Modern Catechism itself is incorporated in the Principles of Good Citizenship. The Principles of Good Citizenship are made mandatory in many public functions and operations.

- Refer to Section: "**THE MODERN CATECHISM**" *[see page 1151].*
- Refer to Section: "**THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP**"  
*[see page 1155].*
- Refer to Section: "**MANDATORY APPLICATIONS OF THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP**" *[see page 1147] [clause 2003.(2)].*

## ■ UNIVERSAL SPIRITUAL LAWS

- The Universal Spiritual Laws are the central moral root of The Counter Revolution. The Universal Spiritual Laws are the basis of the Modern Catechism, and the Modern Catechism itself is incorporated in the Principles of Good Citizenship. The Principles of Good Citizenship are made mandatory in many public functions and operations.
  - Refer to Section: "**THE MODERN CATECHISM**" [see page 1151].
  - Refer to Section: "**THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP**" [see page 1155].
  - Refer to Section: "**MANDATORY APPLICATIONS OF THE PRINCIPLES OF GOOD CITIZENSHIP**" [see page 1147] [clause 2003.(2)].
- The Universal Spiritual Laws are eternal spiritual laws which apply to all individuals in the Afterlife by directly affecting their Spiritual Frequency.
  - Refer to Section: "**SPIRITUAL FREQUENCY**" [see page 1682] [clause 3183.(5)].
- A person's Spiritual Frequency is built by their standard of compliance with the Universal Spiritual Laws throughout the whole of their physical lives on Earth, particularly taking into account all their interactions with other people. The Afterlife for the person concerned is a world of very great beauty, peace and happiness—provided the person's Spiritual Frequency is at a high enough level.

3193. The Universal Spiritual Laws are as follows:

- (1) Your primary duty is service to others to help them in every conceivable way, without seeking any reward for oneself. This service must be rendered equally to all regardless of the other person's status, wealth or social importance.
- (2) You must at all times behave with total unselfishness.
- (3) You must enhance and empower all others emotionally, mentally and spiritually.
- (4) You must adopt and abide by the Eternal Values.
  - **Eternal Values:** Integrity, honesty, truthfulness, compassion, service to others, unconditional kindness, selflessness, fairness, justice, courage, strength of character, honour, abiding by one's word and promises, abiding by one's duty, faithfulness, loyalty, the victory of

calm reason over unstable emotion, the control of negative emotions such as hate, jealousy, envy, anger and fear.

- (5) You must avoid all low frequency emotions such as hate, jealousy, envy, resentment and anger.
- (6) You must not wrongfully or intentionally harm another person financially, physically, emotionally, mentally or spiritually whether by thought, word or action.
- (7) You must never unfairly take advantage of or exploit any other person.
- (8) You must never do to others anything which you would not want to be done to yourself.
- (9) You must be honest at all times. You must never lie or deliberately mislead.



## ■ ADDENDUM

3194. *"The secret of happiness which brings peace and rest to the heart is that one must desire to **give to**, not **take from**."*

*Percy Welsford*

3195. *"Right is right, even if everyone is against it, and wrong is wrong even if everyone is for it."*

*William Penn*

3196. *"Make a commitment to do something kind every day to some person or other living creature, without seeking anything in return".*

3197. Love is simply unconditionally seeking the best interests of the other person.



**The Counter Revolution**

# **APPENDIX B:**

# **THE RISE OF GLOBAL GOVERNANCE**



# ***Table of Contents***

## ***Appendix B: The Rise of Global Governance***

The history of the drive for Global Governance through the United Nations . . . Page 1695

The historical lesson of "Technocracy" . . . . . Page 1703



# The history of the drive for Global Governance through the United Nations

3198. The **Plan** is a campaign to establish total control over all human beings. The aim is to form a world-wide totalitarian dictatorship whereby the dictatorship has complete control over all global finance, all global energy, all global resources and all global property, and whereby it enslaves every human being in the world in all their activities, emotions and thoughts. The Plan is implemented by the complete extinction of the present civilisation, the annihilation of all individual self-determination and the destruction of all human relationships—and particularly by causing deliberate degeneration of individuals and society, causing economic collapse, causing collapse of the financial system and causing disruption and reduction of food supplies and energy supplies (the "Process of Destruction"). The Plan is a long-standing process of deliberate and organised evil which is unprecedented in the known history of humanity.
3199. Under the Plan, a system of Global Tyranny (the "Great Reset") will be imposed in place of the present civilisation.
3200. Global Tyranny is:
- (1) The destruction of all nation states and all democracy.
  - (2) The establishment of international, centralised, digital control systems run by AI algorithms (the "Infrastructure of Slavery") which minutely monitor and control the following, on behalf of the Dark Force:
    - (a) all economies in the world.
    - (b) all global finance, all global energy, all global resources and all global property.○
    - (c) every human being in the world, with total control of all their activities, emotions and thoughts.
- Refer to Section: "GLOBAL TYRANNY" [see page 493].**
3201. If Global Tyranny is ever fully established, the Dark Force's dictatorship would be fully in place and the Plan would have been achieved.
3202. Arising quite separately from Communism, another thread of the Dark Force's Plan for Global Governance developed under Cecil Rhodes [1853-1902] in the latter part of the 19th Century. Cecil Rhodes was deeply influenced by John Ruskin, a professor of Oxford University, and he became deeply possessed with the idea of Global Governance.

3203. Cecil Rhodes was the owner of the De Beers diamond monopoly in South Africa and he was one of the richest men in the world. Rhodes used his immense fortune for the creation of a secret society dedicated to achieving Global Governance. Rhodes gathered around himself a group of elite, very influential and very powerful men in British society and the British Government. This group became known as the Round Table.
3204. Rhodes was very close to Lord Nathaniel Rothschild [1840-1915] by whom he was supported and financed. When Rhodes died in 1902, Lord Rothschild administered his estate.
3205. Lord Alfred Milner [1854-1925] became leader of the Round Table. Lord Milner possessed immense wealth himself, and he was very close to international bankers in the City of London. Lord Milner continued with the process of expanding the Round Table (which became known by observers as "Milner's Kindergarten") and increasing its political and other influence. The purpose of the Round Table was to achieve Global Governance.
3206. At roughly the same time a group of similar minded people, including "Colonel" Edward Mandell House [1858-1938], had formed in the USA also with very strong links to international bankers. The aim of this group was also to establish Global Governance. Colonel House was very influential with US President Woodrow Wilson. Colonel House was also critically involved with the establishment of the Federal Reserve and with bringing the USA into the First World War.
3207. In 1921 these two groups joined together, although they operated under separate names. The US group became known as the "Council for Foreign Relations" (CFR) and the British group became known as "Chatham House" or the "Royal Institute of International Affairs" (RIIA) based at Chatham House in London.
3208. The fundamental purpose of the CFR is to establish Global Governance.
3209. The CFR has been immensely influential in virtually all US administrations particularly after 1932 when they completely dominated the Roosevelt Administration, effectively running the State Department.
3210. The process of planning the United Nations was started at the beginning of World War II by President Roosevelt who created the "Presidential Advisory Committee on Post War Foreign Policy" which became the main instrument for creating the United Nations. 10 of the 14 members of this committee were CFR.
3211. The United Nations started operation in October 1945.
3212. The true principle and vision behind the concept of the United Nations is not to be condemned, but the United Nations is in the hands of the wrong people who are misusing it for selfish and destructive purposes to advance a certain narrow political agenda.



3213. During the 1950s and 1960s the United Nations was merely a debating chamber, then from the 1970s the United Nations was transformed and the driving force of the United Nations towards Global Governance became open and effective.
3214. The process towards Global Governance was accelerated through pressure from non-governmental organisations (NGOs) affiliated with the United Nations (particularly environmental NGOs), and by the activities of Dark Force Collaborators appointed to key and influential United Nations positions. The General Assembly has always been and remains relatively unimportant in this process except as a rubber stamp.
3215. Julian Huxley [1887-1975] of the RIIA (the brother of Aldous Huxley the author of Brave New World) was very influential in this process. He was deeply dedicated to the creation of Global Governance, and a founder of UNESCO whose purpose was to assist Global Governance through the manipulation of education. He was also a committed eugenicist.
- (1) To achieve Global Governance he knew that nationality in white countries had to be destroyed and replaced by internationalism. He also knew that the allegiance in white countries to nationality was very deep and strong and could not be overcome quickly. His main plan therefore was a long campaign to destroy allegiance to the nation state in white countries.
  - (2) His plan was to establish a continuous and ever-expandable world-wide "problem" that they would say could only be overcome by international organisations and Global Governance. He decided that this world-wide "problem" would be orchestrated concern about the environment.
  - (3) With this in mind, he was one of the creators in 1948 of the International Union for the Conservation of Nature (IUCN), which is an NGO.
  - (4) The IUCN was later involved with the formation of the World Wildlife Fund WWF in 1961 and the World Resources Institute WRI in 1982, both of which were also NGOs.
3216. The very influential Club of Rome was formed in 1968 and was made up of international industrialists, economists, educators and civil servants, (25 of whom were CFR members) dedicated to creating crises to manipulate public opinion in order to promote an internationalist agenda.

*"The solution of these crises can be developed only in a global context with full and explicit recognition of the emerging world system and on a long-term basis. This would necessitate, among other changes, a new world economic order and a global resources allocation system . . . A 'world consciousness' must be developed through which every individual realizes his role as a member of the world community . . . It must become part of the consciousness of every individual that the basic unit of human cooperation and hence survival is moving from the national to the global level."*

*"Mankind at the Turning Point". The Club of Rome*

3217. Maurice Strong [1929-2015], the Canadian oil billionaire, was a leading member of the Club of Rome and was crucial throughout this process of transforming the United Nations.
3218. The United Nations Environment Program (UNEP) was formed in 1973 with Maurice Strong as its Secretary-General.
3219. Under the Designated Officials for Environmental Matters (DOEM) all United Nations agencies and organisations were required to designate an official to UNEP in order to coordinate all United Nations activity with UNEP's environmental agenda for the advancement of Global Governance.
3220. There are three affiliated and "consultative" NGOs which are of particular importance in driving the Global Governance agenda. These particularly important NGOs are all environmental NGOs, namely the International Union for the Conservation of Nature (IUCN) founded by Julian Huxley, the World Wildlife Fund (WWF) and the World Resources Institute (WRI) both of which were founded by the IUCN, and all three are controlled by Dark Force Collaborators. There are hundreds if not thousands of NGOs allied or affiliated to them. These three environmental NGOs now dominate the United Nations, just as the CFR has dominated US governments over many years.
3221. There is only a very narrow set of opinions and viewpoints allowed to influence United Nations policies, and those opinions and viewpoints are from dedicated fanatics, particularly environmental extremists from affiliated and "consultative" NGOs, such as Dave Foreman. This is because:
- (1) NGOs (and particularly those designated by the United Nations as "consultative" NGOs) are rigidly controlled by the Dark Force through funding and the Environmental Grantmakers Association to ensure their promotion of United Nations' policies and now the Great Reset. Most NGOs depend on substantial outside funding, and funding is controlled and selective. There is a huge amount of funding from Foundations for a select group of favoured NGOs through the Environmental Grantmakers Association. The Environmental Grantmakers Association was initiated by the Rockefeller Family Fund and meets every year to determine which NGOs receive grant money from Foundations, who are almost exclusively Dark Force-supporting.
  - (2) Only a certain number of NGOs are affiliated to the United Nations as "consultative".
3222. One of the very noticeable and significant features of the United Nations is the endemic Anti-White Hate coming from both the Dark Force-supporting NGOs and Dark Force Collaborators in key positions within the United Nations. This is a very deep poison and reduces all their talk about fighting racism to hypocrisy. Once observers see this hypocrisy they become aware that there is a corrupting hidden agenda which devalues the whole organisation and all its activities, and all the NGOs involved.

3223. The Dark Force's aim is to control every aspect of society, all economic activity and resources, and all activities and private property of all individuals, to establish Global Governance through the United Nations.
3224. A tremendous amount of work has been done over the last 40 years to seek any opportunity for the United Nations to insert itself and lay down rules and policies upon countries. Increasingly the aim is to empower the United Nations to enforce these rules and policies on individuals and countries directly with penalties for failure to comply. Most recently, the WHO is being used in this process with the proposed Pandemic Prevention, Preparedness and Response Treaty.
3225. Increasingly therefore since the 1970s, Dark Force Collaborators in key positions within the United Nations (influenced by "consultative" NGOs) have arranged very many movements, initiatives, conventions, conferences, reports and treaties in the name of the United Nations which have been gradually building the structures and laws of Global Governance, ready for them to be made binding in law. Rules and policies have been laid down which are voluntarily agreed to by sympathetic Dark Force Collaborators acting as national representatives on behalf of national governments, and incorporated into respective national legal systems.
3226. This ongoing and accelerating process, so far as Britain has been concerned (as has been the case with all white countries), has been agreed to by Dark Force Collaborators acting in the capacity of Government and Foreign Office officials and ambassadors, civil servants and politicians who have fully known the reason, purpose and effect of these measures, and the damage and ruination they would cause to the country and its people. Because of media control 99% of people in the country have always been completely unaware of the real implications of what was being agreed to in their name.
3227. The Dark Force has three related processes designed to bring about Global Tyranny. These three processes are the Great Reset, Sustainability and the UN Emergency Platform with One Health.
- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET" [see page 519].**
  - Refer to Section: "SUSTAINABILITY" [see page 717].**
  - Refer to Section: "THE UN EMERGENCY PLATFORM, THE PANDEMIC TREATY, THE INTERNATIONAL HEALTH REGULATIONS AND ONE HEALTH" [see page 823].**
3228. To bring about Global Tyranny, the Dark Force uses the **CRISIS-REACTION-SOLUTION process.**
- (1) **CRISIS.** The whole process depends on the creation of fear. They say the world is in a terrible crisis caused by two desperately serious global emergencies.

- (a) The devastation to humanity caused by immensely frightening health threats. Initially this was COVID-19 which was deliberately released by the Dark Force (the "Fake Virus Crisis") accompanied by intense generation of fear by the media. Later however (possibly in 2025), a supervirus may be deliberately released on humanity by the Dark Force.
- Refer to Section: "THE FAKE VIRUS CRISIS"**  
*[see page 641].*
- (b) Climate Change. The destruction of the Planet's ecosystems by worsening climatic conditions, as shown by the IPCC's climate hypothesis.
- Refer to Section: "THE UNITED NATIONS INTERGOVERNMENTAL PANEL ON CLIMATE CHANGE (IPCC)'S HYPOTHESIS OF ANTHROPOGENIC GLOBAL WARMING (AGW)"**  
*[see page 713].*
- (2) **REACTION.** Intense fear among huge numbers of people, and desperation by them for the problem to be relieved.
- (3) **SOLUTION.** They say that to cope with these two global emergencies, there must be a "total transformation" in how societies and economies are allowed to operate. This process will be instigated by the WHO (controlled by the Dark Force) under the provisions of One Health. This "total transformation" is the imposition of the Infrastructure of Slavery on every human being in the world. This is Global Tyranny.
- Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY"** *[see page 535].*
  - Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: THERE MUST BE MONITORING, ALLOCATING AND RATIONING OF ENERGY USAGE BY ALL INDIVIDUALS AND ORGANISATIONS"** *[see page 757].*
  - Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: THERE MUST BE MONITORING, ALLOCATING AND RATIONING OF ALL RESOURCES AND MATERIALS"** *[see page 765].*

3229. The ideas of Sustainability and Global Governance have been very much influenced by the centre-driven ambitions of "Technocracy", the movement of the 1920s and 1930s, whereby technology was to be used to monitor, regulate and control all economies throughout the world and all the activities and lives of all human beings in the world. Under this system all human beings were to be reduced to the level of ants in an ant-hill.

- **Refer to Section: "THE HISTORICAL LESSON OF "TECHNOCRACY" "**  
*[see page 1703].*

3230. There are four proposals which taken together will transform the UN (with its agency the World Health Organization) and make it the executive core of Global Tyranny on behalf of the Dark Force. These proposals involve the Emergency Platform, the Pandemic Treaty, amendments to the International Health Regulations and One Health.

- **Refer to Section: "THE UN EMERGENCY PLATFORM, THE PANDEMIC TREATY, THE INTERNATIONAL HEALTH REGULATIONS AND ONE HEALTH"**  
*[see page 823].*

3231. The United Nations is however only a front used to provide international authority and legality. The real drive towards Global Governance comes from the Dark Force-controlled World Economic Forum with their annual conference at Davos.



# The historical lesson of "Technocracy"

3232. Technocracy was a movement that operated in the 1920s and the 1930s. This movement faded away in the 1940s but in its day it had been extremely active and had very many influential supporters.

3233. Technocracy was a methodology for creating Global Governance. Key reasons given for Technocracy were:

- (1) Human beings left to themselves create chaos.
- (2) Society and the economy should be run instead by scientists and technocrats as only they had the skills to run such a complicated operation.

3234. Sustainability shares many characteristics with Technocracy.

- **Refer to Section: "SUSTAINABILITY" [see page 717].**

3235. Zbigniew Brzezinski was a professor at Columbia University and used many of the ideas of Technocracy in a book he wrote in 1970 entitled "Two Ages: America's Role in the Technetronic Era". This book led to him joining with David Rockefeller to form the Trilateral Commission in 1973.

*"[The technetronic era] involves the gradual appearance of a more controlled and directed society. Such a society would be dominated by an elite whose claim to political power would rest on allegedly superior scientific know-how. Unhindered by the restraints of traditional liberal values, this elite would not hesitate to achieve its political ends by using the latest modern techniques for influencing public behavior and keeping society under close surveillance and control."*

*Zbigniew Brzezinski: "Two Ages: America's Role in the Technetronic Era"*

3236. The principles of Technocracy include the following features:

- (1) The distribution of energy resources and the goods they produce must be monitored and measured.
- (2) This would require a continuous monitoring of the total use of energy and a continuous inventory of all production and consumption of all goods and services, where they were produced and where they were used.
- (3) This monitoring would require the registration and recording of the consumption of each individual together with a full record and description of that individual. For this to be done it would be necessary to exhaustively monitor, measure and control every facet of individual activity and every item of energy delivered and consumed in the life of such individual. Accordingly a totally new social order would be created.

- (4) All these arrangements would be controlled by an appointed, unelected and unaccountable central power.
- (5) All property, resources and means of production would be held and controlled by the central power.
- (6) Personal consumption allowed for each individual would be determined by the central power.
- (7) People would work at assigned jobs deemed to be best suited for their education, skills, intelligence and temperament.
- (8) Private ownership of property would not be allowed.
- (9) Money would be replaced by Energy Certificates which would be issued to all citizens at the start of each new energy accounting period. Goods and services would be artificially priced based on the energy consumed in bringing those goods and services to the marketplace. These certificates could be spent for such goods and services during the defined period but would expire just as a new allotment for the next period would be sent. Thus, the accumulation of private wealth would not be possible.

3237. *"Designed in the 1930s by prominent scientists and engineers, Technocracy is a replacement economic system for Capitalism and Free Enterprise. It was adopted by the elite Trilateral Commission in 1973 as its "New International Economic Order". Today it is expressed as Sustainable Development, Agenda 21, 2030 Agenda, Climate Change, Green Economy, Total Surveillance Society, Smart Grid, Common Core Education Standards and more. These are not isolated issues, but rather are all part of a single strategy to transform the entire global economic system."*

*"Technocracy seeks control over all means of production and consumption. It will tell us where to live, what kind of education we can have, where we work, what we eat, what kind of car we drive, where we travel. It demands obedience and spies with impunity on every private activity to make sure we comply."*

*Patrick Wood*

3238. Technocracy was just another concept for centralising power over the individual to impose the Plan and totalitarian dictatorship. Along with communism it promised great benefits for the individual, but they had to give away all their independence, freedom and power to the centre.



**The Counter Revolution**

# **APPENDIX C:**

# **WEAKNESSES OF THE CLIMATE CRISIS HOAX**



# Table of Contents

## Appendix C: Weaknesses of the Climate Crisis Hoax

The nature of the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud . . . . . Page 1709

Weaknesses in the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud . . . . . Page 1711

1. Continuation of the current gradual warming is very beneficial to the Earth and to humanity . . . . Page 1713
2. In the past, concentrations of CO<sub>2</sub> have naturally and regularly increased and decreased, long before there was any man-made CO<sub>2</sub>. . . . . Page 1717
3. In the past, temperatures have naturally and regularly increased and decreased, long before there was any man-made CO<sub>2</sub>. . . . . Page 1719
4. CO<sub>2</sub> and temperature are not always related . . . . . Page 1727
5. Predictions of climate catastrophe have been proved to be wrong . . . . . Page 1729
  - (1) Prediction that there will be a devastating rise of sea-levels which will cause the destruction of much land currently used for extensive human habitation, and the total loss of some countries or islands; this will result in massive human migration to escape the disaster. . . . . Page 1731
  - (2) Prediction that with increased CO<sub>2</sub> there will be more carbonic acid in the oceans; this will cause catastrophic ocean acidification (lower pH) which will cause the shells of sea creatures to dissolve, and that will cause an oceanic apocalypse . . . . . Page 1735
  - (3) Prediction that there will be severe disruption of food production resulting in famines . . . . . Page 1739
  - (4) Prediction that there will be severe droughts. . . . . Page 1741
  - (5) Prediction that there will be severely intensified heat waves causing great loss of human life . . . . . Page 1743
  - (6) Prediction that there will be greatly increased numbers and intensity of forest fires . . . . . Page 1745
  - (7) Prediction that there will be greatly increased numbers and intensity of hurricanes, tornadoes and abnormal weather conditions . . . . . Page 1747
  - (8) Prediction that polar bears will die out. . . . . Page 1751

The Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud has been promoted fraudulently . . . . . Page 1753

1. Fraudulently covering up weaknesses in the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud arguments . . . . . Page 1755
2. Michael Mann's 1998 "Hockey Stick" graph . . . . . Page 1759
3. Corrupt data in Feely (2006) trying to link decreasing pH to increasing CO<sub>2</sub> . . . . . Page 1765
4. There is no "97% consensus of scientists" agreeing with the IPCC's hypothesis of AGW. . . . . Page 1767



# The nature of the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud

3239. The Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is based on the IPCC's hypothesis of AGW (Anthropogenic Global Warming). The proposition behind AGW is that **modern human civilisation** has caused the release of carbon dioxide (CO<sub>2</sub>), methane and other greenhouse gases which will cause catastrophic heating of the atmosphere which will in turn lead to terrible disasters for the Earth and the whole of humanity, unless emergency measures are taken to completely change and regulate all societies, particularly white countries.

- **Refer to Section: "THE UNITED NATIONS INTERGOVERNMENTAL PANEL ON CLIMATE CHANGE (IPCC)'S HYPOTHESIS OF ANTHROPOGENIC GLOBAL WARMING (AGW)"** [\[see page 713\]](#).

*[Technical information and graphics hereunder are credited to geologist Gregory Wrightstone, Dr Tim Ball and others.]*

3240. The main justification for the Great Reset is stated to be the need for Sustainability and Net Zero Carbon. However both Sustainability and Net Zero Carbon are based entirely on the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud—and the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud is built entirely upon lies and deceit. So the Great Reset is based on a fraud.

- **Refer to Section: "THE NATURE OF SUSTAINABILITY"** [\[see page 719\]](#).
- **Refer to Section: "PRINCIPLES OF SUSTAINABILITY: NET ZERO CARBON"** [\[see page 743\]](#).

3241. Sustainability (except where it is for the protection of the physical environment and wildlife), the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud, Net Zero Carbon, the limitation and ultimate abolition of private transport, 15-Minute Smart Cities, Climate Lockdowns, the monitoring, allocating and rationing of all individual energy usage, the monitoring of Carbon Footprints, the prevention of agriculture and the ending of meat-eating have nothing to do with any global climate emergency or "Saving the Planet" (despite all the aspirations expressed in Agenda 21, the 2030 Agenda and the New Urban Agenda). They are all merely a fraudulent excuse for the Dark Force (and the Dark Force collaborating British Government and British Ruling Elite), to promote the Fake Energy Crisis and impose international, centralised, digital systems of monitoring and control on all individuals under the Infrastructure of Slavery leading to Global Tyranny. These processes are a fraud and they will not be allowed to operate in Britain.

- **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CREATE SHORTAGES OF ENERGY, THE "FAKE ENERGY CRISIS" "** [\[see page 555\]](#).
- **Refer to Section: "THE GREAT RESET: CAUSE ECONOMIC COLLAPSE"** [\[see page 545\]](#).

- Refer to Section: **"THE GREAT RESET: THE INFRASTRUCTURE OF SLAVERY"** [see page 535].
- Refer to Section: **"GLOBAL TYRANNY"** [see page 493].

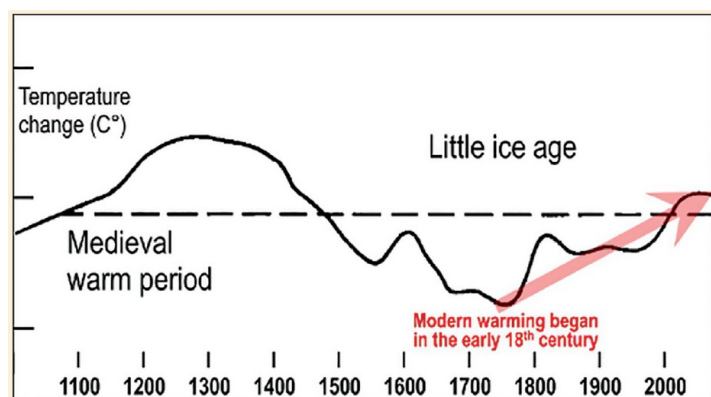
3242. There is therefore a tremendous determination by the Dark Force to deceive the public and make them believe the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud.

3243. To achieve this deception very large numbers of scientists were arranged as Dark Force Collaborators to support and promote the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud, the IPCC's hypothesis of AGW. At the heart of this group of scientists has been the Climatic Research Unit (CRU) at the University of East Anglia, headed by Professor Phil Jones.

3244. To maintain their hoax about AGW causing unprecedented and unsustainable temperature increases which would cause devastating catastrophes for the Earth and humanity, the Dark Force Collaborators had to get round the problem of the Medieval Warm Period (950 AD to 1250 AD) [see page 1723] [clause 3283.(9)] and the Little Ice Age (1250 AD to 1850 AD) [see page 1723] [clause 3283.(10)] for they showed that temperatures have gone up and down very dramatically over the last 1000 years—well before there was any man-made CO<sub>2</sub>. This showed that Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud was false and a hoax.

*Climate Image 30:*

*Hubert Lamb's temperature graph of the past 1,100 year*



# Weaknesses in the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud

## TABLE OF CONTENTS:

- 1. Continuation of the current gradual warming is very beneficial to the Earth and to humanity . . . . Page 1713
- 2. In the past, concentrations of CO<sub>2</sub> have naturally and regularly increased and decreased, long before there was any man-made CO<sub>2</sub>. . . . . Page 1717
- 3. In the past, temperatures have naturally and regularly increased and decreased, long before there was any man-made CO<sub>2</sub>. . . . . Page 1719
- 4. CO<sub>2</sub> and temperature are not always related . . . . . Page 1727
- 5. Predictions of climate catastrophe have been proved to be wrong . . . . . Page 1729
  - (1) Prediction that there will be a devastating rise of sea-levels which will cause the destruction of much land currently used for extensive human habitation, and the total loss of some countries or islands; this will result in massive human migration to escape the disaster . . . . . Page 1731
  - (2) Prediction that with increased CO<sub>2</sub> there will be more carbonic acid in the oceans; this will cause catastrophic ocean acidification (lower pH) which will cause the shells of sea creatures to dissolve, and that will cause an oceanic apocalypse . . . . . Page 1735
  - (3) Prediction that there will be severe disruption of food production resulting in famines . . . . . Page 1739
  - (4) Prediction that there will be severe droughts. . . . . Page 1741
  - (5) Prediction that there will be severely intensified heat waves causing great loss of human life . . . . . Page 1743
  - (6) Prediction that there will be greatly increased numbers and intensity of forest fires . . . . . Page 1745
  - (7) Prediction that there will be greatly increased numbers and intensity of hurricanes, tornadoes and abnormal weather conditions . . . . . Page 1747
  - (8) Prediction that polar bears will die out. . . . . Page 1751





# ***1. Continuation of the current slight and gradual warming is very beneficial to the Earth and to humanity***

3245. The benefits of higher CO<sub>2</sub> concentration to the production of the world's food are listed:

- (1) Nearly all plants increase photosynthesis in response to increasing CO<sub>2</sub> ("CO<sub>2</sub> fertilization").
- (2) More CO<sub>2</sub> makes plants grow faster, and with less stress and less water. Forests are growing faster in response to increasing CO<sub>2</sub>.
- (3) More CO<sub>2</sub> stimulates growth of beneficial bacteria in both soil and water.
- (4) CO<sub>2</sub> fertilization, leading to more plant growth, means less erosion of topsoil.
- (5) More CO<sub>2</sub> means bigger crop yields, and more and bigger flowers.
- (6) More CO<sub>2</sub> fosters glomalin, a beneficial protein created by root fungi.
- (7) More CO<sub>2</sub> means less water loss, less irrigation, and more soil moisture.
- (8) More CO<sub>2</sub> helps plants to create natural repellants to fight insect predators.
- (9) Plant growth was reduced by 8% in the period before the Industrial Revolution, with its low concentration of 280 ppm CO<sub>2</sub>.
- (10) The ancestors of the plants on which we rely first evolved and prospered when CO<sub>2</sub> levels were up to 10 times today's levels. Therefore, the proposed attempts by climate extremists to reduce CO<sub>2</sub> concentrations would be bad for plants, bad for animals, and bad for humankind.
- (11) More CO<sub>2</sub> in the air means more moisture in the soil, as Swann (2016) reveals. The major cause of water loss in plants is attributable to transpiration, in which the stomata or pores on the undersides of the leaves are open to absorb CO<sub>2</sub>. With more CO<sub>2</sub>, the stomata do not need to be open as long, so this reduces evaporation, and more moisture remains in the soil.

3246. CO<sub>2</sub> is vital as plant food.

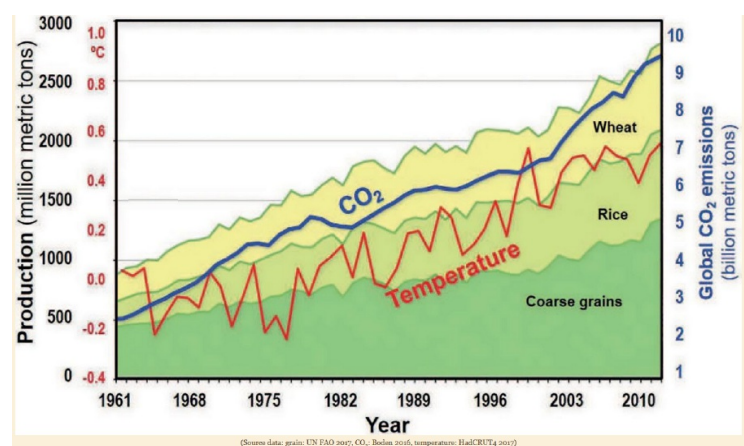
3247. More CO<sub>2</sub> means more plant growth.

3248. More CO<sub>2</sub> helps to feed more people world-wide.

3249. More CO<sub>2</sub> means moister soil.
3250. For human advancement, warmer is better than colder.
3251. A return to the temperature at the beginning of the Industrial Revolution would lead to famine and death.
3252. More CO<sub>2</sub> in the atmosphere means more food for everyone.
3253. Growing seasons are lengthening.
3254. More CO<sub>2</sub> and warmer weather mean more world food production.
3255. More CO<sub>2</sub> and warmth mean shorter, less intense heat waves.
3256. CO<sub>2</sub> fertilization makes trees and plants more resistant to drought and fosters their growth, along with increasing the soil moisture around the world.
3257. Over the last 25 years, the Earth has been growing greener, not turning into a desert (de Jong 2013).
3258. Confirmation of this comes from a recent study using satellite data from NASA showing increasing leaf cover over the last 35 years. According to Zhu (2016) 25% to 50% of the Earth's surface has shown significant greening, while only 4% of the globe is browning. The authors attribute the bulk of the greening to CO<sub>2</sub> fertilization effect.
3259. Warming temperatures are benefiting agricultural food production through lengthening growing seasons, which allow additional plantings. Killer frosts end earlier in the spring and arrive later in the autumn.

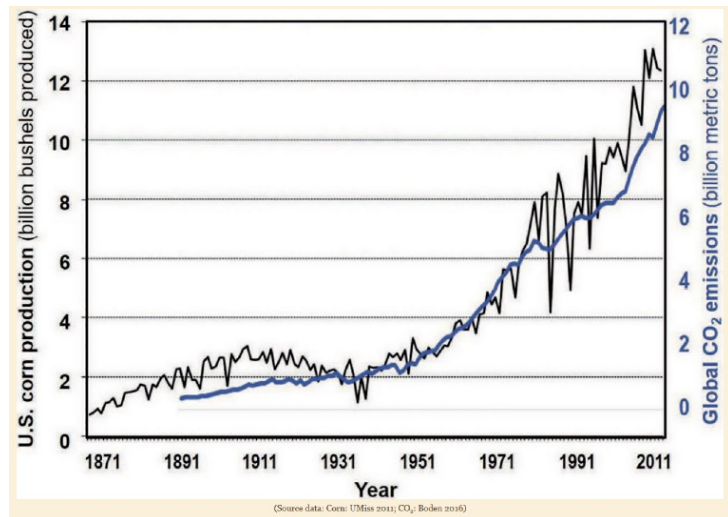
*Climate Image 1:*

*World grain production, CO<sub>2</sub> concentration and temperature, 1961-2014*



*Climate Image 2:*

*CO<sub>2</sub> emissions go up, up goes U.S. corn production*



3260. The dual effects of rising temperatures and increasing CO<sub>2</sub> are working together to increase the soil moisture around much of the world. This works against the incidence of droughts.
3261. As the atmosphere warms, it is capable of carrying more water vapor. The additional water vapour tends to precipitate as rain.
- (1) This increasing precipitation, owing to a warming world, is having its effect on once drought-stricken areas, such as the Sahel in the Western Sahara. Some 300,000 square kilometres of Saharan desert have become green over the last 30 years, so much so that nomadic tribes are returning to places where they had not settled in living memory.
  - (2) Because of this there are huge increases in vegetation in formerly desert and semi-desert areas (Seaquist 2009).

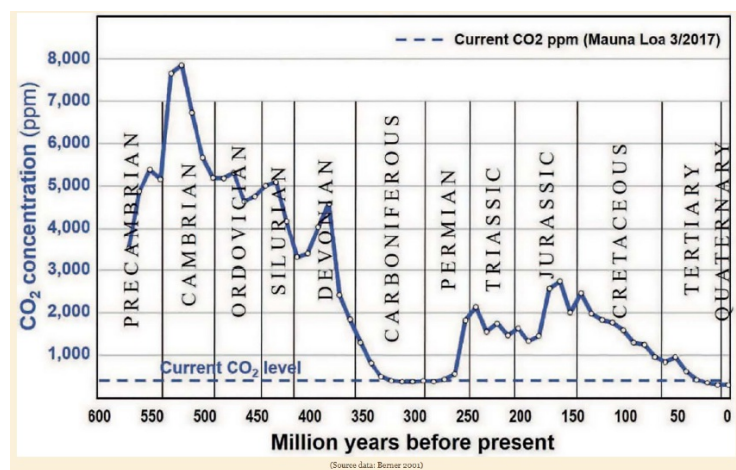


## 2. *In the past, concentrations of CO<sub>2</sub> have naturally and regularly increased and decreased, long before there was any man-made CO<sub>2</sub>*

3262. Rather than being at unprecedentedly high levels, CO<sub>2</sub> is at one of its lowest concentrations in the long history of the Earth.
3263. The average CO<sub>2</sub> concentration in the preceding 600 million years was more than 2,600 ppm, nearly seven times our current amount and 2.5 times the worst case predicted by the IPCC for 2100.

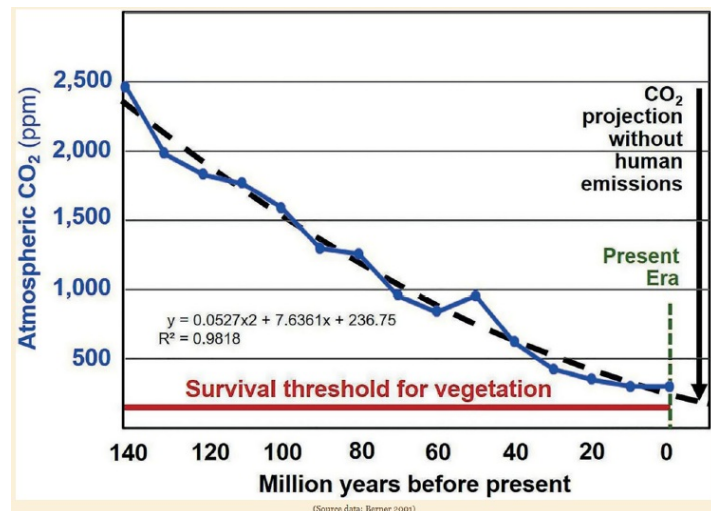
Climate Image 3:

Carbon Dioxide over the last 600 Million Years of data



3264. Our current geologic period (Quaternary) has the lowest average CO<sub>2</sub> levels in the history of the Earth.
3265. During each of the last four ice ages, CO<sub>2</sub> concentration fell below 190 ppm. At the end of the last ice age, it fell to 182 ppm, thought to be the lowest in the Earth's history.
3266. If CO<sub>2</sub> concentration fell below 150 ppm, most terrestrial plant life would not be able to exist, which would cause the extinction of most plant life on land, and with it the extinction of all higher terrestrial life-forms that depend on it.
3267. Rather than experiencing excessively high levels of carbon dioxide, we are in fact in a period of CO<sub>2</sub> starvation.

## Climate Image 4:

The dangerous 140 million-year decline in CO<sub>2</sub>

3268. While short historical periods are used to support apocalyptic visions of life in a world with slightly increased CO<sub>2</sub>, the increase of 120 ppm since the beginning of the Industrial Revolution is barely recognizable when viewed in the context of a longer section of Earth's CO<sub>2</sub> history.

3269. Carbon dioxide is not the primary greenhouse gas.

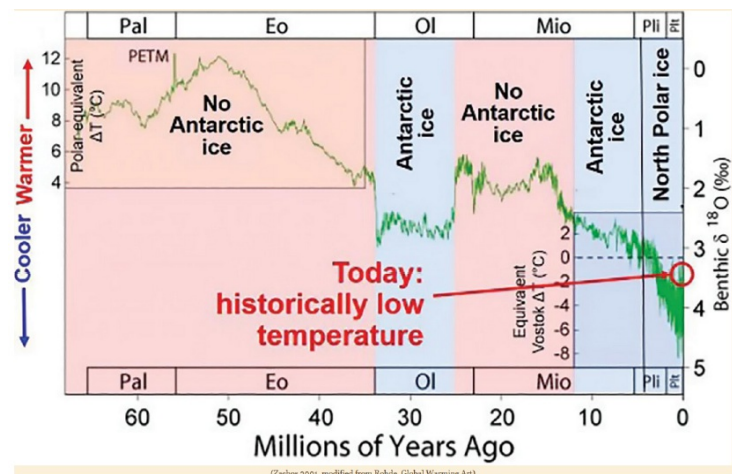
- (1) Before global warming became a political issue, it was generally accepted among physicists that water vapour contributes 60 to 95% of the greenhouse effect.
- (2) Even a very small change in water vapour, however, can so affect the greenhouse effect as would a doubling of the present CO<sub>2</sub> concentration in the atmosphere.

### 3. *In the past, temperatures have naturally and regularly increased and decreased, long before there was any man-made CO<sub>2</sub>*

3270. The IPCC Hypothesis of AGW is that the world is currently warmer than it has ever been. This is simply untrue.
3271. Temperature is rarely constant. It is either rising or falling, and quite substantially at that. The only thing constant about the temperatures over the last 600 million years is that they have been constantly changing.
3272. Our modern warming is neither unusual nor unprecedented in either warming rate or total warming.
3273. We are living in one of the coldest periods in all of Earth's history.
3274. For most of Earth's history, it was about 10°C (18°F) warmer than today.
3275. For the bulk of the last 65 million years, Earth was so warm that there was no ice at either pole. Only in the relatively recent past has there been any ice at the northern pole.

Climate Image 5:

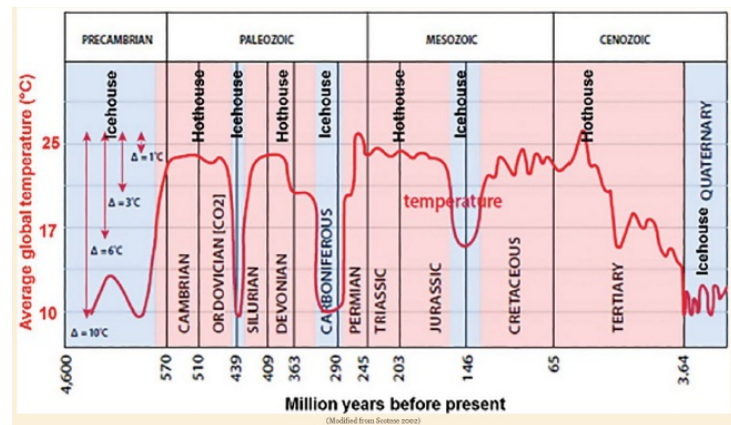
For 65 million years, the weather was warmer than today



3276. The Earth usually has been either very warm or very cold, oscillating between very warm "Hothouse" phases and much colder "Icehouse" phases. During Hothouse phases, high temperatures prevail and ice is rare.

## Climate Image 6:

## Icehouse to hothouse fluctuations



3277. In an Icehouse phase the Earth cycles between long periods of glaciation and shorter inter-glacial periods of somewhat warmer temperatures, but with extensive ice at both poles.
3278. The glacial and inter-glacial periods are controlled by changes in the Earth's tilt and the shape of its orbit that occur in predictable cycles known as the Milankovitch Effect, named after the 19th century Serbian mathematician Milutin Milankovitch.
- (1) These are variations in the three major sun-earth relationships that change the net amount of energy reaching the Earth every single year, which changes global temperature.
  - (2) Change in the net radiation from the Sun is approximately 100 watts per square meter over time, which far exceeds the possible effect of humans.
  - (3) In the working of these cycles, CO<sub>2</sub> is irrelevant.
  - (4) These changes are significant for 50 and 100-year predictions.
  - (5) IPCC computer models do not include the Milankovitch Effect.
  - (6) The three cycles are as follows:
    - (a) The Earth's elliptical orbit (i.e., how far the shape of the orbit differs from a perfect circle) varies in 100,000-year cycles.
    - (b) The tilt or obliquity of the Earth's axis varies in 41,000-year cycles.
    - (c) The Earth also wobbles on a 26,000-year cycle that causes a phenomenon known as the "precession of the equinoxes", the day on which equinoxes and solstices occur.



3279. We are currently living in an Icehouse phase.

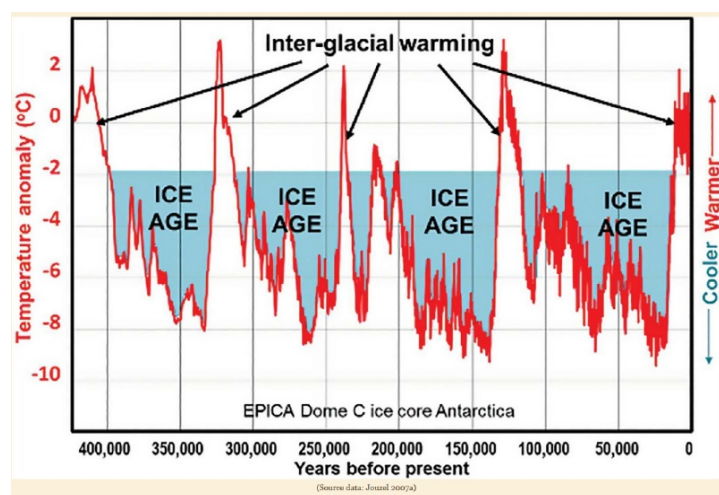
3280. The current "Icehouse" phase has lasted 3.5 million years.

3281. Beginning 3.5 million years ago, a series of 45 ice ages began.

- (1) Periods of glaciation last for 70,000-125,000 years, while the warmer inter-glacials last for 10,000 to 15,000 years.

*Climate Image 7:*

*Ice Ages and inter-glacials showing the ups and downs of temperature over the past 400,000 years*



- (2) During each inter-glacial, there are Warm Periods and Cool Periods.

3282. The Eemian inter-glacial was between 130,000 and 115,000 years ago.

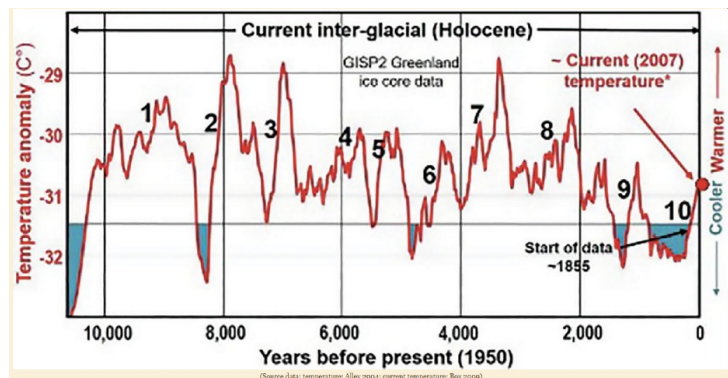
- (1) It was 8°C (14.4°F) warmer than today.
- (2) Even though the temperatures during the Eemian were 2.5°C (4.5°F) higher than even the most aggressive IPCC predictions, the Greenland ice sheet lost only a quarter of its mass.

3283. We are currently in an inter-glacial which is known as the Holocene.

- (1) We are now about 11,000 years into our current inter-glacial, which may end within the next century or last another several thousand years.
- (2) We are currently in a Warm Period within the Holocene inter-glacial.
- (3) Our modern Warm Period is very similar to nine previous Warm Periods which have occurred during the current inter-glacial.

Climate Image 8:

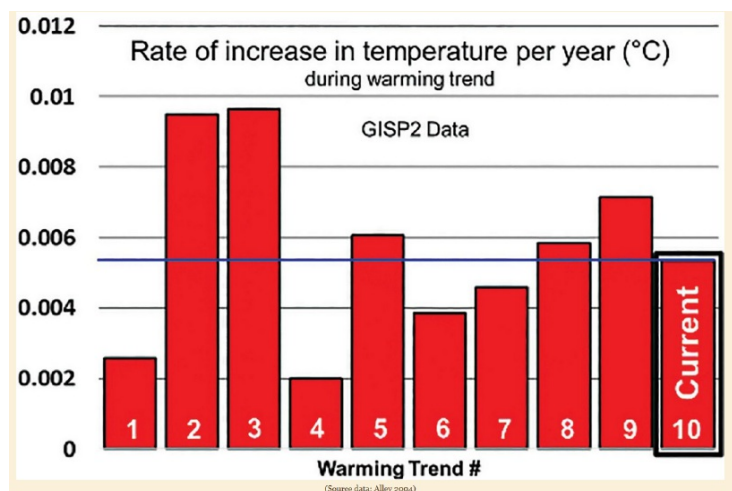
10,000 years of blessed warmth with nine other Warm Periods during our current inter-glacial



- (4) For more than 6,100 years (or 60%) of the current inter-glacial, the temperature was warmer than it is today.
- (5) Each of the nine previous Warm Periods in our current inter-glacial experienced significantly higher temperatures than today.
- (6) Of the nine previous Warm Periods in our current inter-glacial, five had higher rates of temperature increase and seven had larger total increases in temperature.

Climate Image 9:

Five of the earlier Warm Periods in our current inter-glacial had higher rates of warming than today

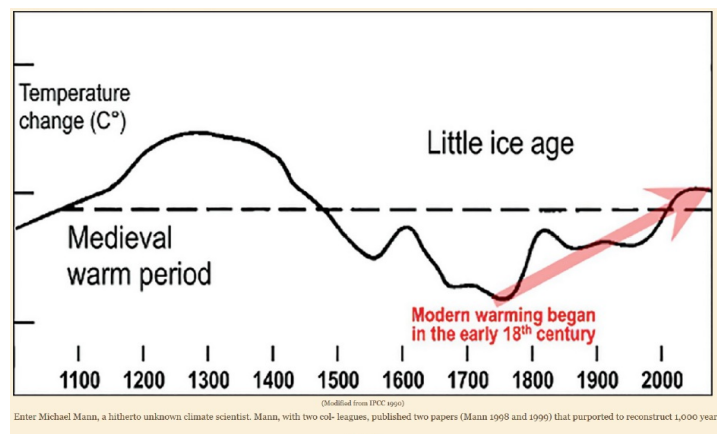


- (7) The Minoan Warm Period (-1,500 to -1,200 BC) was much hotter than today.
- (8) The Roman Warm Period (-250 BC to 450 AD) was significantly warmer than today.

- (9) The Medieval Warm Period (950 AD to 1250 AD) was significantly warmer than today. Documentation of the Medieval Warm Period is voluminous and includes evidence of citrus fruits and vineyards located much farther north than at present and burial sites of Vikings still lying in permafrost in Greenland.

*Climate Image 10:*

*Hubert Lamb's temperature graph of the past 1,100 years which was reproduced in 1990 in the First Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC)*

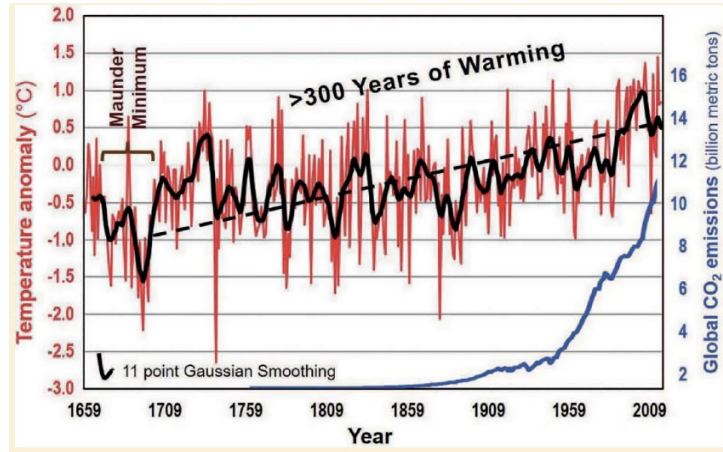


- (10) The Little Ice Age (1250 AD to 1850 AD) followed on after the Medieval Warm Period.
- The cold brought severe hardship primarily in northern latitudes. The combination of bitterly cold winters and cool, wet summers led to crop failure, famine and severe population decline.
  - The worst of the cold occurred during the deep freeze from 1670-1715, a period of extreme cold known as the Maunder Minimum.
  - During the Little Ice Age, the Baltic Sea froze over and shipping to Iceland and Greenland became impossible for long periods. The Vikings abandoned Greenland in about 1350, and the population of Iceland was halved. The Great Famine (1315-1321) and the Black Death (1348) occurred early in this period. In 1683 River Thames used to have 3 feet of ice. The last time the Thames froze was in 1814.
- (11) The beginning of the end of the Little Ice Age occurred with a rapid warming from around 1735 in Central England at a rate in excess of 4°C per century. That warming, which occurred naturally, continues to this day, more than 300 years later, though at a gentler pace. No 40-year period since then has

seen so great a rate of warming. Most researchers determine the end of the Little Ice Age to be around 1850.

Climate Image 11:

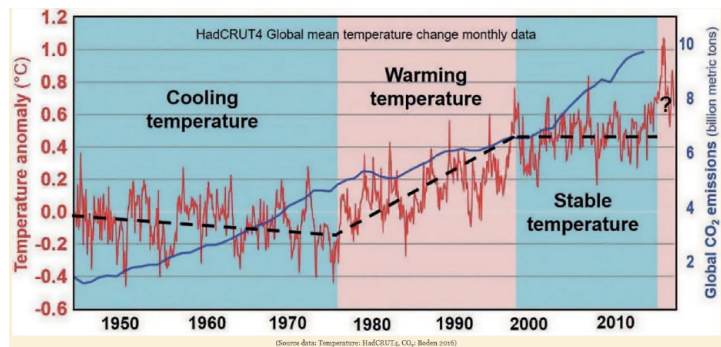
Greater than 300 years of warming in central England from 1695-2017



- (12) However, for two long periods, one of 33 years from 1945 to 1979 and another of 18 years from 1998 to 2015, temperatures either ceased increasing or actually fell.

Climate Image 12:

Stable or falling temperatures prevailed in most of the period 1945-2016



- (13) In the 1970s this cooling effect appeared to be so dramatic that climate scientists at the time thought that the Earth was starting to leave the current inter-glacial in order to enter a new ice age.

3284. Sunspot changes are visible evidence of changes in the Sun's magnetic field.

- (1) As the Sun's magnetic field varies, it controls the amount of cosmic radiation reaching the Earth.

- (2) When these rays enter the Earth's atmosphere, they become condensation nuclei around which water droplets form. These droplets are what are seen collectively as clouds.
- (3) Currently, sunspot numbers are declining.
- (4) IPCC computer models do not include these effects.
- (5) This has an effect on temperature.

3285. The Grand Solar Minimum (the Eddy Minimum 2020-2053) may have increasingly significant cooling effects on the world's climate.

- Refer to Section: "REAL DANGERS OF THE GRAND SOLAR MINIMUM"**  
*[see page 715].*

---

**APPENDIX C: WEAKNESSES OF THE CLIMATE CRISIS HOAX**

**Weaknesses in the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud**

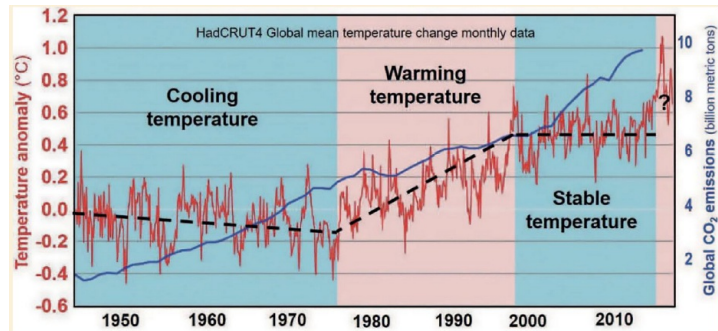
**3. In the past, temperatures have naturally and regularly increased and decreased, long before there was any man-made CO<sub>2</sub>**

## 4. *CO<sub>2</sub> and temperature are not always related*

3286. The IPCC teaches that an increase in CO<sub>2</sub> inevitably causes an increase in temperature. This is not the case. Every record for any period shows that temperature increases before CO<sub>2</sub>.
3287. The increase in temperature began more than 200 years before any significant contribution of man-made CO<sub>2</sub> to the atmosphere.
3288. The increase in temperature causing the rise in sea levels and the retreat of the glaciers began long before any significant man-made CO<sub>2</sub> increases could have influenced either. Both are directly the result of the natural warming that began in the year 1695.
3289. Significant CO<sub>2</sub> emissions did not start ramping up until shortly after the end of the Second World War. Yet, since 1945, more than 70% of that time frame included periods of either declining or flat temperatures.
3290. The warming effect of CO<sub>2</sub> declines as its concentration increases.
3291. In summary, since 1900, global temperatures have gone through four trends of warming and cooling independent of increases in CO<sub>2</sub>.
- (1) From 1900 to 1944: Global temperatures rose, while man-made CO<sub>2</sub> production was low.
  - (2) From 1944 to 1976: Global temperatures fell, while man-made CO<sub>2</sub> production increased.
  - (3) From 1976 to 1998: Global temperatures rose.
  - (4) From 1998 to 2015: Global temperatures have been stable, while man-made CO<sub>2</sub> production increased.

Climate Image 13:

An inconvenient pause: 18 years of no warming yet CO<sub>2</sub> increased. Stable or falling temperatures prevailed in most of the period 1945-2016





# 5. Predictions of climate catastrophe have been proved to be wrong

## TABLE OF CONTENTS:

- (1) Prediction that there will be a devastating rise of sea-levels which will cause the destruction of much land currently used for extensive human habitation, and the total loss of some countries or islands; this will result in massive human migration to escape the disaster . . . . . Page 1731
- (2) Prediction that with increased CO<sub>2</sub>, there will be more carbonic acid in the oceans; this will cause catastrophic ocean acidification (lower pH) which will cause the shells of sea creatures to dissolve, and that will cause an oceanic apocalypse . . . . . Page 1735
- (3) Prediction that there will be severe disruption of food production resulting in famines . . . . . Page 1739
- (4) Prediction that there will be severe droughts. . . . . Page 1741
- (5) Prediction that there will be severely intensified heat waves causing great loss of human life . . . . . Page 1743
- (6) Prediction that there will be greatly increased numbers and intensity of forest fires . . . . . Page 1745
- (7) Prediction that there will be greatly increased numbers and intensity of hurricanes, tornadoes and abnormal weather conditions . . . . . Page 1747
- (8) Prediction that polar bears will die out. . . . . Page 1751



**(1) Prediction that there will be a devastating rise of sea-levels which will cause the destruction of much land currently used for extensive human habitation, and the total loss of some countries or islands; this will result in massive human migration to escape the disaster**

3292. Sea level and land-based glaciation go hand in hand. When water is locked up in the ice of land-based glacial advances, sea level drops. Conversely, warming and the glacial retreat that comes with it return water chiefly to the oceans, raising sea level.
3293. If floating ice melts it does not raise the level of the sea significantly.
3294. The entire north polar ice cap could therefore melt and the change in the global sea level would not be significant. That is because the ice cap is frozen seawater floating in the Arctic Ocean, and most of it is submerged,.
3295. Sea-level rises are therefore caused mainly by the melting of land-based ice masses.
3296. According to the U.S. Geological Survey, the peak glaciation of the last ice age about 20,000 years ago produced sea levels about 400 feet (140 m) lower than today. Since that point, the climate has warmed and glaciers have melted, returning water from the land to the oceans.
3297. Sea level has been rising for more than 15,000 years—well before there was any man-made CO<sub>2</sub>.
3298. This natural sea-level rise will continue whether or not we reduce our greenhouse-gas emissions.
3299. The most rapid rise occurred during the first 6,000 to 8,000 years of warming, as the climate transitioned from the ice age to the inter-glacial period. Then the rate of rise slowed to a relative stability that has endured, more or less, to the present.

---

**APPENDIX C: WEAKNESSES OF THE CLIMATE CRISIS HOAX**

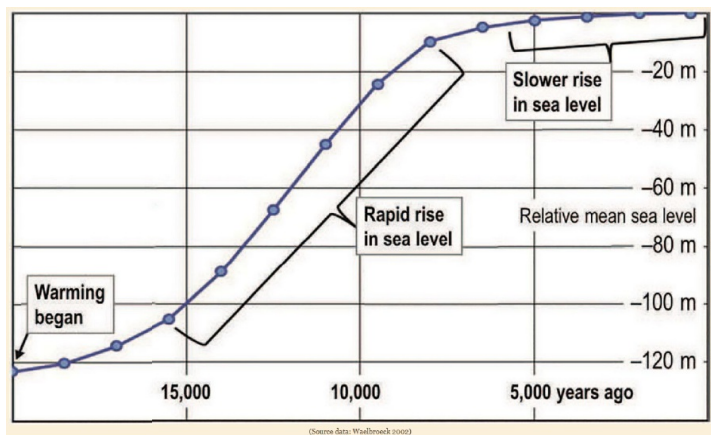
**Weaknesses in the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud**

**5. Predictions of climate catastrophe have been proved to be wrong**

- (1) Prediction that there will be a devastating rise of sea-levels which will cause the destruction of much land currently used for extensive human habitation, and the total loss of some countries or islands; this will result in massive human migration to escape the disaster.**

Climate Image 14:

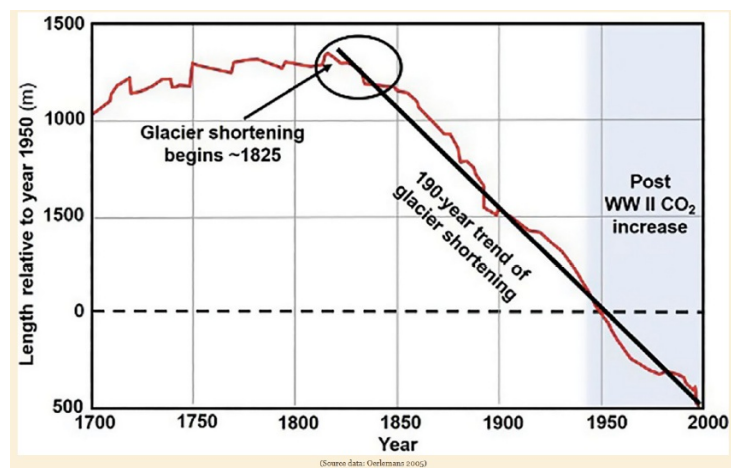
20,000-year sea level reconstruction



3300. The sea level actually fell again during the cold of the Little Ice Age, but after the end of the Little Ice Age in 1695, the glaciers began to melt and retreat. Glacial "tipping point" occurred around 1800, with full-on retreat by 1820. Thus began two centuries of world-wide glacial retreat that continues today.

Climate Image 15:

200 years of glacial retreat



3301. Since the sea level has been rising for more than 15,000 years, the question to ask is not, "Is it rising?" but, "Is it rising faster?"

- (1) Tide gauges, which are the most reliable long-term measurement of rise, show no detectable acceleration since we began adding appreciable amounts of CO<sub>2</sub> to the air in the mid-20th Century.

APPENDIX C: WEAKNESSES OF THE CLIMATE CRISIS HOAX

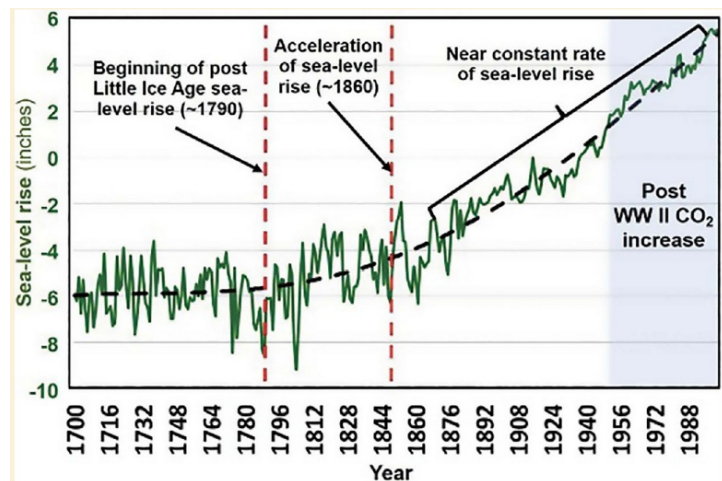
Weaknesses in the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud

5. Predictions of climate catastrophe have been proved to be wrong

- (1) Prediction that there will be a devastating rise of sea-levels which will cause the destruction of much land currently used for extensive human habitation, and the total loss of some countries or islands; this will result in massive human migration to escape the disaster.

Climate Image 16:

Greater than 200 years of sea-level rise



- (2) Holgate (2007) reviewed nine long-term records (1904-2003) world-wide, and found that the rate of sea-level rise decreased from 1950 onward.
  - (3) A landmark study of Australian sea-level rise in 2011 reported that the data revealed a consistent trend of weak deceleration at each of these gauge sites throughout Australasia over the period from 1940 to 2000.
  - (4) A study of 83 tide gauges by Houston and Dean (2011) did not indicate acceleration in sea level in U.S. tide gauge records during the 20th century, indeed there were some decelerations.
3302. Sea-level rises are controlled mainly by the melting of land-based ice masses. Antarctica currently has some 90% of the world's land-based ice masses. The Antarctic Peninsular (just 2% of Antarctica's land mass) may be warming but 98% of Antarctica is cooling and gaining ice mass.

#### APPENDIX C: WEAKNESSES OF THE CLIMATE CRISIS HOAX

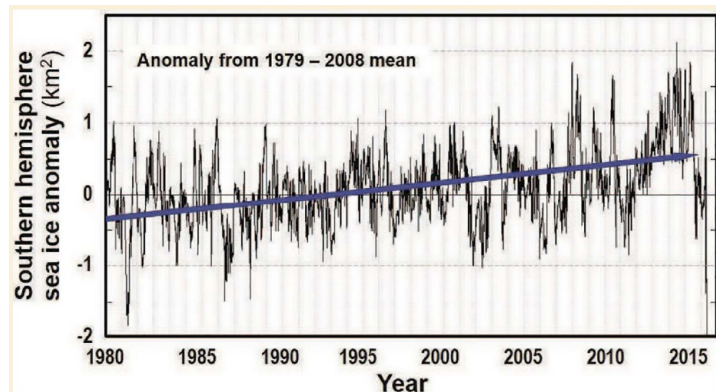
##### Weaknesses in the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud

##### 5. Predictions of climate catastrophe have been proved to be wrong

- (1) Prediction that there will be a devastating rise of sea-levels which will cause the destruction of much land currently used for extensive human habitation, and the total loss of some countries or islands; this will result in massive human migration to escape the disaster.

Climate Image 17:

Increasing Antarctic sea-ice area



3303. Some of Antarctica's ice shelves have melted but they are sea-based ice masses and if they melted entirely (as with the Arctic Polar sea-based ice) the global sea-levels would not rise significantly.
3304. The IPCC computer models are predicting a sea-level rise by 2100 of nearly six times the current actual increase. They will probably be wrong again.

---

#### APPENDIX C: WEAKNESSES OF THE CLIMATE CRISIS HOAX

##### Weaknesses in the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud

##### 5. Predictions of climate catastrophe have been proved to be wrong

- (1) Prediction that there will be a devastating rise of sea-levels which will cause the destruction of much land currently used for extensive human habitation, and the total loss of some countries or islands; this will result in massive human migration to escape the disaster.

**(2) Prediction that with increased CO<sub>2</sub> there will be more carbonic acid in the oceans; this will cause catastrophic ocean acidification (lower pH) which will cause the shells of sea creatures to dissolve, and that will cause an oceanic apocalypse**

3305. The measurement of acidity or alkalinity is known as pH.

- (1) pH is the proportion of hydrogen ions compared with distilled water.
- (2) Very acidic is pH 0 (such as battery acid).
- (3) Very alkaline is pH 14 (such as lye or drain cleaner).
- (4) Neutral is pH 7.0.
- (5) Rainwater is quite acidic, at pH 5.4.
- (6) Seawater is pronouncedly alkaline, at pH 7.8 to 8.1.

3306. IPCC computer models predict that ocean acidification may increase by 0.3 pH by the year 2100.

- (1) This is relatively a small change.
- (2) The pH of the oceans would need to drop by two full units, or to a pH of 6.0, for carbonate to dissolve at current temperatures (Segalstad 2008).
- (3) Even with the most extreme computer modelling of lower pH and increasing acidification, the oceans will remain significantly alkaline and will not even approach neutrality at pH 7.0, let alone become truly acidic.

3307. There is no historic correlation between CO<sub>2</sub> and oceanic pH.

3308. The computer models do not take into account certain buffering agents which prevent any increase in carbonic acid and therefore prevent acidification.

- (1) The primary buffering agents are the chemical reactions of limestones and other minerals in ocean water.
- (2) Warmer water and increasing CO<sub>2</sub> are expected to increase algal photosynthesis, which has been shown to reduce the acidity of the ocean significantly.

---

**APPENDIX C: WEAKNESSES OF THE CLIMATE CRISIS HOAX**

**Weaknesses in the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud**

**5. Predictions of climate catastrophe have been proved to be wrong**

- (2) Prediction that with increased CO<sub>2</sub> there will be more carbonic acid in the oceans; this will cause catastrophic ocean acidification (lower pH) which will cause the shells of sea creatures to dissolve, and that will cause an oceanic apocalypse**

3309. The fossil record and paleo-reconstructions of pH levels show that acidification of the oceans did not occur in the past even when CO<sub>2</sub> levels were many times greater than today.

- (1) Liu (2009) examined corals in the South China Sea and reconstructed the pH history for the last 7,000 years and compared it with the CO<sub>2</sub> history of the same period taken from the Vostok ice core, Antarctica. This study showed the following:
  - (a) The current pH values and the rate of decrease are neither unprecedented nor unusual.
  - (b) The highest measured acidity was about 6,000 years ago, but CO<sub>2</sub> levels were only about two thirds of today's levels.
- (2) Pelejero (2005) studied the pH history of a reef in the southwestern Pacific Ocean that provided nearly 300 years of pH data. This study showed the following:
  - (a) There was "no notable trend" toward lower pH values.
  - (b) The most recent peak in alkalinity, from 1955 to 1970, occurred despite the fact that CO<sub>2</sub> emissions had already begun to increase significantly.
- (3) The oceans were not acidified even during geological periods when CO<sub>2</sub> levels were 20 times higher than today's.
  - (a) Levels of limestone deposits show whether the oceans were acidified.
    - 1) Limestone, one of the most abundant sedimentary rocks on Earth, is calcium carbonate, as are the shells and exoskeletons of the creatures allegedly threatened by ocean "acidification."
    - 2) Limestone is deposited from warm ocean waters that are supersaturated with calcium.
    - 3) Limestone deposition will not occur if the oceans have been "acidified."
  - (b) During the Cambrian, Ordovician and Silurian periods of the early Paleozoic era (541-416 million years ago), CO<sub>2</sub> usually exceeded 4,000 ppm, reaching a maximum of nearly 8,000 ppm in the Cambrian Period, which is some 20 times today's CO<sub>2</sub> levels.

---

#### APPENDIX C: WEAKNESSES OF THE CLIMATE CRISIS HOAX

##### Weaknesses in the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud

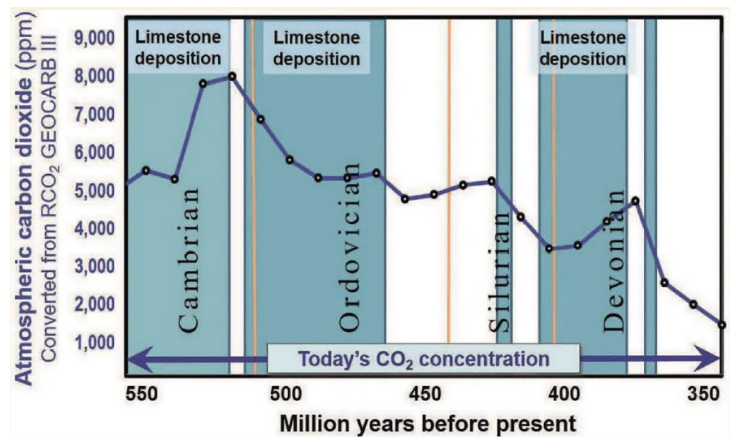
##### 5. Predictions of climate catastrophe have been proved to be wrong

(2) Prediction that with increased CO<sub>2</sub> there will be more carbonic acid in the oceans; this will cause catastrophic ocean acidification (lower pH) which will cause the shells of sea creatures to dissolve, and that will cause an oceanic apocalypse



## Climate Image 18:

Limestone was deposited when the CO<sub>2</sub> concentration was extremely high



- (c) Nevertheless, immense amounts of limestone were deposited during periods with very high CO<sub>2</sub> levels.
- (d) This means that the oceans were not acidified even when there were very high CO<sub>2</sub> levels.

## APPENDIX C: WEAKNESSES OF THE CLIMATE CRISIS HOAX

## Weaknesses in the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud

## 5. Predictions of climate catastrophe have been proved to be wrong

- (2) Prediction that with increased CO<sub>2</sub> there will be more carbonic acid in the oceans; this will cause catastrophic ocean acidification (lower pH) which will cause the shells of sea creatures to dissolve, and that will cause an oceanic apocalypse

---

**APPENDIX C: WEAKNESSES OF THE CLIMATE CRISIS HOAX**

**Weaknesses in the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud**

**5. Predictions of climate catastrophe have been proved to be wrong**

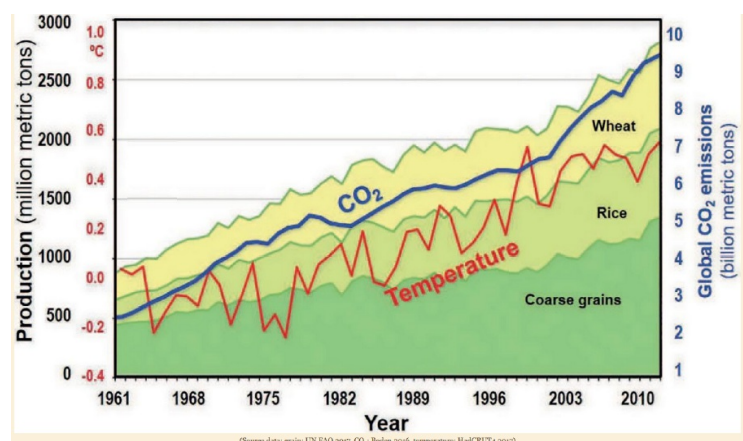
- (2) Prediction that with increased CO<sub>2</sub> there will be more carbonic acid in the oceans; this will cause catastrophic ocean acidification (lower pH) which will cause the shells of sea creatures to dissolve, and that will cause an oceanic apocalypse

### (3) Prediction that there will be severe disruption of food production resulting in famines

3310. By every important metric, global food production is growing—and growing not in spite of our changing climate but, in part, because of it.
3311. Warmer weather lengthens growing seasons and increases water vapor.
3312. CO<sub>2</sub> fertilization makes trees and plants more resistant to drought and fosters their growth, along with increasing the soil moisture around the world.
3313. Over the last 25 years, the Earth has been growing greener, not turning into a desert (de Jong 2013).
3314. Confirmation of this comes from a recent study using satellite data from NASA showing increasing leaf cover over the last 35 years. According to Zhu (2016) 25% to 50% of the Earth's surface has shown significant greening, while only 4% of the globe is browning. The authors attribute the bulk of the greening to CO<sub>2</sub> fertilization effect.
3315. Warming temperatures are benefiting agricultural food production through lengthening growing seasons, which allow additional plantings. Killer frosts end earlier in the spring and arrive later in the autumn.

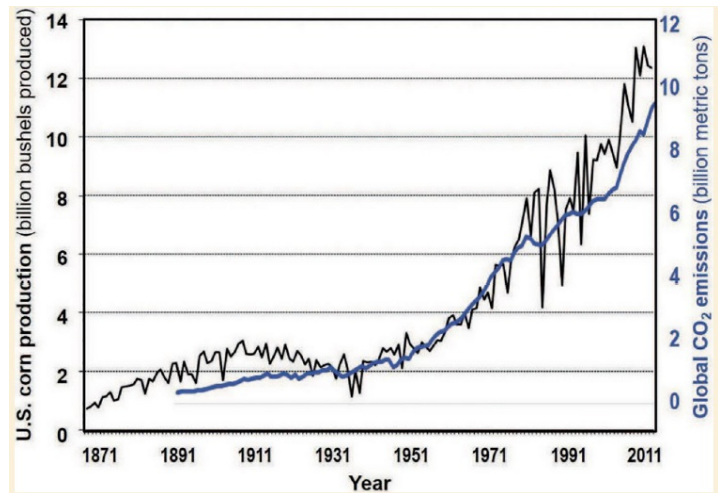
*Climate Image 19:*

*World grain production, CO<sub>2</sub> concentration and temperature, 1961-2014*



Climate Image 20:

CO<sub>2</sub> emissions go up, up goes U.S. corn production



3316. If more CO<sub>2</sub> and warmer weather were going to cause a decline in world-wide food production, should there not have been some recognizable negative effects by now, after 150 years?

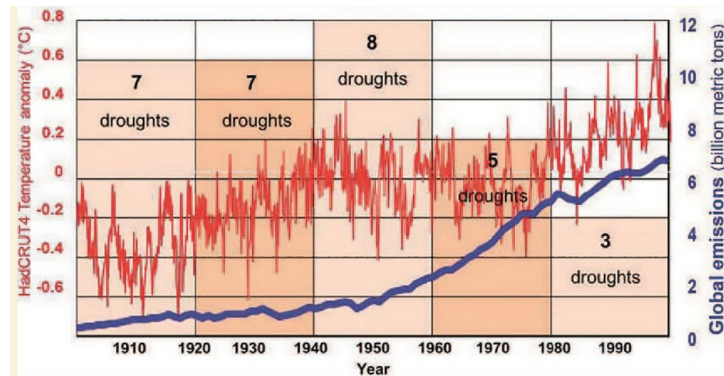
#### (4) Prediction that there will be severe droughts

3317. A review of the most severe and persistent droughts of the 20th Century identified 30 of these severe droughts, including the Dust Bowl of the American Midwest in the 1930s and the African Sahel drought of the 1960s (Narisma 2007).

- (1) Nearly 75% of the droughts occurred before 1960, and well before the bulk of the surge in atmospheric CO<sub>2</sub>.
- (2) According to this and other studies, rather than seeing a predicted increase in droughts, we are witnessing a significant decline in droughts, while both temperature and CO<sub>2</sub> increase.

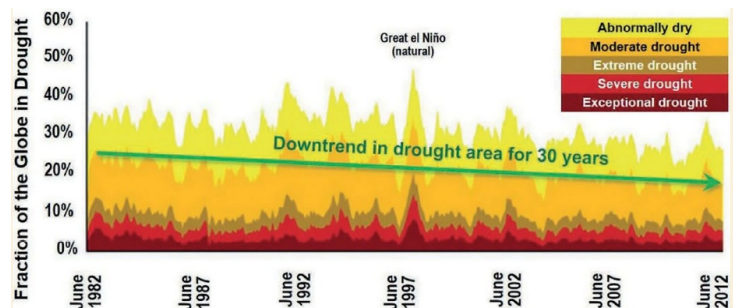
Climate Image 21:

Global frequency of severe, persistent droughts, vs. temperature change and CO<sub>2</sub> emissions



Climate Image 22:

Percentage of the globe in drought, June 1983 to June 2012



---

**APPENDIX C: WEAKNESSES OF THE CLIMATE CRISIS HOAX**

**Weaknesses in the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud**

**5. Predictions of climate catastrophe have been proved to be wrong**

**(4) Prediction that there will be severe droughts**

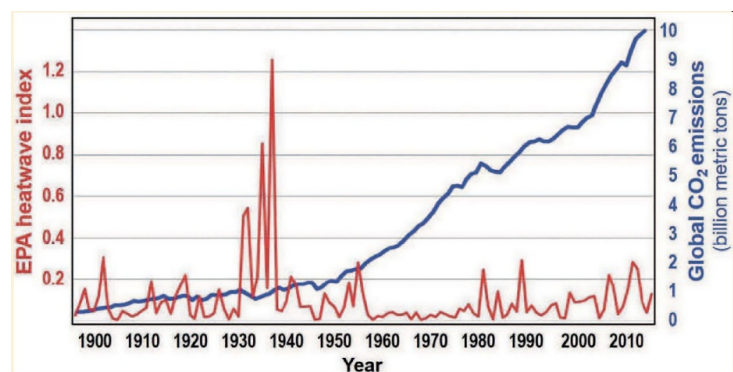
## (5) Prediction that there will be severely intensified heat waves causing great loss of human life

3318. From the U.S. Environmental Protection Agency's own data (2016b)

- (1) There has been no increase in heat waves in recent years.
- (2) There was however a remarkable spike in extreme heat waves in the 1930s, long before CO<sub>2</sub> could have affected the climate to any significant degree.

*Climate Image 23:*

*Nature, not CO<sub>2</sub> emissions, drives heat waves*



3319. Gasparrini (2015) is the largest study to date on deaths attributable to heat or cold examining more than 74 million deaths in 13 countries between 1985 and 2012, including warm, cold and temperate climates. The aim was to determine the number of deaths attributable to either heat or cold.

- (1) Only one death in 250 was attributable to heat.
- (2) Cold weather killed 20 times as many people as heat.
- (3) One in 15 deaths, from all causes, was attributable to cold.
- (4) Cold-related deaths greatly outnumbered deaths from heat (in every country examined).

3320. US heat-related deaths per million population (no data for 1973-1979)

- (1) 1964-1970 40
- (2) 1980-1989 19
- (3) 1990-1998 10

3321. Studies of European heat waves from 1970-2000 (Fischer 2007a), found that decreased soil moisture was the primary cause. They estimated that the warming might have been 40% less with normal soil moisture. This may now be changing as the combination of higher CO<sub>2</sub> concentration and warmer weather is boosting soil moisture world-wide, because of increased water vapour and the CO<sub>2</sub> fertilization of plants.



## (6) Prediction that there will be greatly increased numbers and intensity of forest fires

3322. There are fewer forest fires, because there is more CO<sub>2</sub> in the air and higher water vapour, with increasing temperatures.

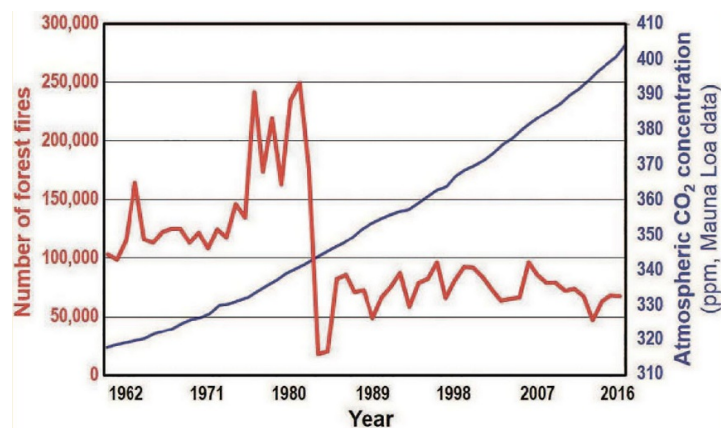
3323. There is more CO<sub>2</sub>

- which causes CO<sub>2</sub> fertilization;
- which causes more soil moisture;
- which causes faster tree growth;
- and fewer forest fires.

3324. Forest fires (unless started deliberately) across the northern hemisphere are decreasing.

*Climate Image 24:*

*More CO<sub>2</sub> but fewer forest fires*



3325. In Flannigan (1998) scientists with the Canadian Forest Service compared temperatures and CO<sub>2</sub> concentration versus frequency of forest fires over the last 150 years in North America and northern Europe.

- (1) The authors demonstrated a link between more CO<sub>2</sub> in the air and fewer fires world-wide.
- (2) They attributed the decline in forest fires to the combined effect of CO<sub>2</sub> fertilization and rising temperature, leading to greater soil moisture.
- (3) *"Despite increasing temperatures since the end of the Little Ice Age (ca. 1850), wildfire frequency has decreased as shown by many field studies*

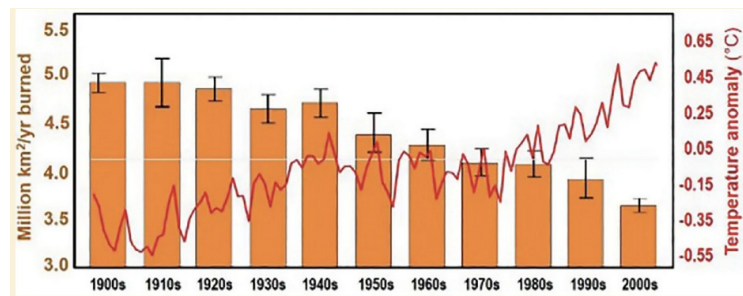
*from North America and Europe. We believe that global warming since 1850 may have triggered decreases in fire frequency".*

*Flannigan (1998)*

3326. Yang (2014) found that acreages burned world-wide in the 20th and early 21st centuries had declined significantly. The authors attributed the decline in high-latitude forest fires, particularly in most of North America and Europe, primarily to rising CO<sub>2</sub> concentrations.

*Climate Image 25:*

*Global burned area by decade*



## (7) Prediction that there will be greatly increased numbers and intensity of hurricanes, tornadoes and abnormal weather conditions

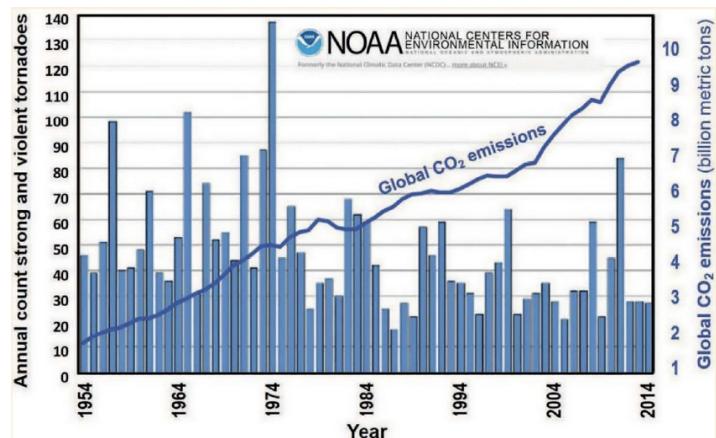
3327. The United States is the world leader in the number of tornadoes per year—1,250—with Canada trailing in a distant second place, with just 100. The unique geography of the U.S. makes it tornado-prone. The Rocky Mountains and the Gulf of Mexico provide the key ingredients for formation of the severe thunderstorms that spawn tornadoes: warm, moist air close to the ground; cool, dry air aloft; and horizontal winds that travel faster aloft than near the surface.

3328. The National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration (2016) reported that:

- (1) Severe tornadoes (F 3+) are less frequent than 50 years ago.
- (2) The year 2016 had the lowest tornado count that the National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration (NOAA) had ever recorded.

*Climate Image 26:*

*Severe tornadoes (F 3+) are less frequent than 50 years ago*

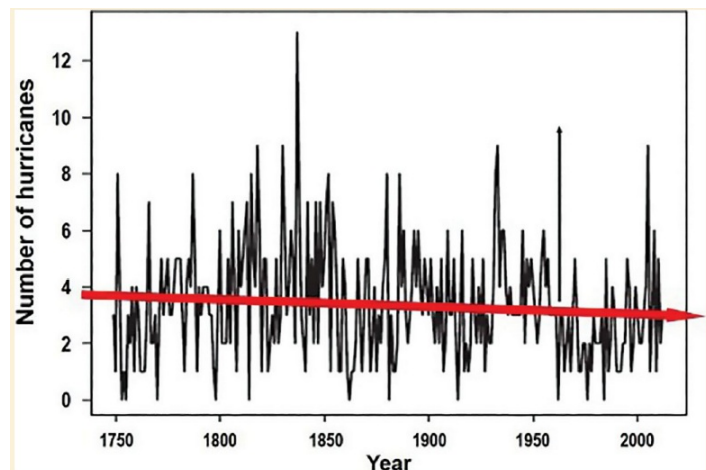


3329. Deaths from tornadoes are falling.

3330. Over the last 250 years there has been a declining number of hurricanes.

Climate Image 27:

Hurricane frequency fell for more than 250 years



3331. Promoters of the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud have had to agree that there are fewer hurricanes, but they now say that they will be more intense.

- (1) But there has been no significant increase in hurricane intensity due to warming.
- (2) Landsea (2011) reports that the warming over the last several decades translates into an increase in intensity of about 1%.
  - (a) For a Category 5 hurricane like Katrina, the wind speed would increase by 1 to 2 mph.
  - (b) *"The 1-2 mph change currently in the peak winds of strong hurricanes due to manmade global warming is so tiny that it is not measurable by our aircraft and satellite technologies available today, which are only accurate to about 10 mph (15 kph) for major hurricanes."*

Landsea (2011)

3332. Hurricanes are normal, and the numbers vary in intensity and frequency throughout history.

3333. By cherry picking, omitting, or creating information, the Dark Force-controlled media say that any change is abnormal; every day they have another normal event to exploit.

3334. Climate Engineering (including HAARP in Alaska, and other similar installations) produces abnormal weather conditions to order, and these abnormal weather conditions (including floods, fires, precipitous "weather whiplash" changes in temperature of up to 30 degrees in a few hours or even 50 degrees in 24 hours, and

chemical ice nucleation) are easily used by the Dark Force as weather terrorism and fraudulent evidence of "Climate Change".

- **Refer to Section: "CLIMATE ENGINEERING AND INTERFERENCE WITH THE PLANET'S LIFE SUPPORT SYSTEMS" [\[see page 817\]](#).**

---

**APPENDIX C: WEAKNESSES OF THE CLIMATE CRISIS HOAX**

**Weaknesses in the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud**

**5. Predictions of climate catastrophe have been proved to be wrong**

**(7) Prediction that there will be greatly increased numbers and intensity of hurricanes, tornadoes and abnormal weather conditions**

## (8) Prediction that polar bears will die out

3335. The US Fish and Wildlife Service's thesis is that:

- sea ice is shrinking because of global warming;
- polar bears need sea ice to hunt seals;
- polar bears will starve or drown;
- an Arctic apocalypse will wipe polar bears out in a century—and they'll disappear from the United States by 2050.

3336. However, the truth is that polar bear populations are doing well.

3337. There are more polar bears than we've had for 50 years.

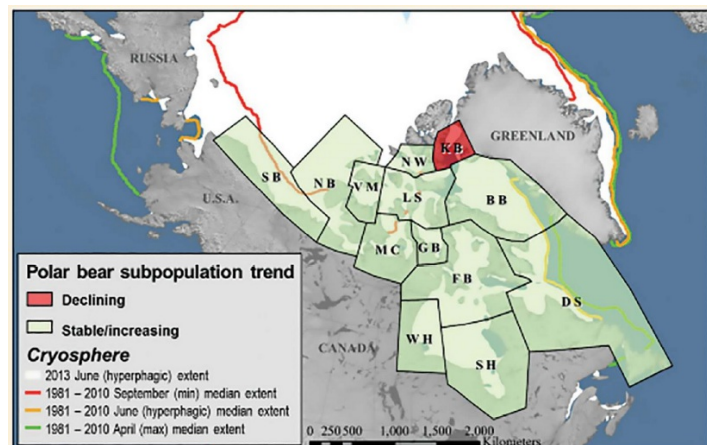
3338. (York 2016) found that numbers of Canadian polar bears were stable or increasing in 12 of 13 sub-populations.

*"We do not find support for the perspective that polar bears within or shared with Canada are currently in any sort of climate crisis."*

York 2016

*Climate Image 28:*

*Twelve of 13 regional polar bear populations are thriving*



3339. Rode (2014) found that polar bears are thriving even where sea ice is diminishing.

- (1) The report compared bears in the Chukchi and Beaufort Seas, bounding Alaska and Russia. The Chukchi Sea had lost twice as much ice as the Beaufort Sea.

*Climate Image 29:**Polar bears are thriving in high ice-loss areas*

- (2) Polar bears appeared to be quite fat and happy in areas of high ice loss.
  - (3) By every metric, polar bears in the region that had the most ice loss were healthier and fatter than in the area with less ice loss. The females were heavier by almost 70 pounds (30 kg), and males by 110 pounds (50 kg). Chukchi sows had larger litters with higher survival rates, and yearlings' weight exceeded their counterparts in the Beaufort Sea by nearly 50 pounds (25 kg).
  - (4) Less ice led to "higher ecosystem productivity", so that more prey was available for them to eat.
3340. Polar bears originated on land and migrated to the ice about 150,000 years ago. Like us, they are warm-blooded creatures. Like us, they prefer warmer to colder weather.
3341. Overall, our current inter-glacial period has had much higher temperatures than we enjoy today; accordingly there would probably have been a lot less polar sea ice then than now. In fact, the last inter-glacial period (the Eemian), some 115,000 years ago, was 8°C (14°F) warmer than today, with no polar ice at all (Dahl-Jensen 2013). Yet the polar bear survived.



# The Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud has been promoted fraudulently

## TABLE OF CONTENTS:

- 1. *Fraudulently covering up weaknesses in the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud arguments . . . . .* Page 1755
- 2. *Michael Mann's 1998 "Hockey Stick" graph . . . . .* Page 1759
- 3. *Corrupt data in Feely (2006) trying to link decreasing pH to increasing CO<sub>2</sub> . . . . .* Page 1765
- 4. *There is no "97% consensus of scientists" agreeing with the IPCC's hypothesis of AGW. . . . .* Page 1767



# ***1. Fraudulently covering up weaknesses in the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud arguments***

3342. Professor Philip Jones, the Director of the Climatic Research Unit (CRU) at the University of East Anglia, had a privileged position. He was a key member of the IPCC, and was in charge of the two very important sets of data used by the IPCC to draw up its reports.
3343. The IPCC is a UN institution and supposedly impartial and having total integrity. The IPCC held just one interpretation of the climatic situation and that was Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud, their hypothesis of AGW based on man-made CO<sub>2</sub> that would lead to temperature rises which would cause catastrophic disasters on the Planet and for humanity.
3344. Professor Jones and the CRU were very closely associated with the IPCC, providing many reports used to support the IPCC hypothesis.
3345. In having this central and very important connection with the IPCC, the UN's own institution, Professor Jones and the CRU were presumed to be acting impartially, that they were operating with total, independent, professional scientific integrity, that they had completely open-minds and just wanted the truth to be discovered, that they valued and wanted to hear and assess all scientific opinions so that the truth could be discovered and that the UN could be properly informed.
3346. However, this public presentation of the CRU was destroyed in 2009 when over 1000 emails and thousands of other documents involving the CRU were released in what has become known as "Climategate".
3347. Although they had presented themselves as bone fide scientists looking for the truth, these emails and disclosed documents showed that they were in reality nothing more than a public relations organisation selling a pre-determined political message.
3348. These emails disclosed a programme of wrongdoings, manipulation, corruption, and control, all designed to promote the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud, namely that man-made CO<sub>2</sub> was the cause.
3349. These emails and other disclosures show the following relating to Professor Jones and his CRU:
- (1) They were a key part of a wider conspiracy of American and British scientists responsible for promoting the false picture of rising world temperatures and linking it to "greenhouse gases".
  - (2) They did not operate in accordance with usual scientific methods and integrity.

- (3) They privately expressed concern over a lack of increase in global temperatures in the last decade and the fact that they could not explain this, while in public they dismissed it as simple natural variations.
- (4) They made great efforts to prevent the fraud of their many years of reports and support for the IPCC's hypothesis becoming known.
  - (a) They manipulated data to hide a decline in temperatures when graphed.
  - (b) They discussed ways to hide historic warming trends, which inconveniently did not occur during increases in atmospheric CO<sub>2</sub>.
  - (c) They suppressed opposing data as well as dissident voices by means of smear and character assassination.
- (5) They colluded to thwart Freedom of Information Act requests (across continents).
  - (a) They refer to deleting data and hiding source code from requests.
  - (b) They manipulated data to make it more annoying to use.
  - (c) They attempted to deny requests from people recognised as enemies likely to expose the scientific fraud.
- (6) They sought to prevent opposing views being heard.
  - (a) They publicly ridiculed opposing arguments if they had not been published in peer-reviewed scientific journals.
  - (b) They identified and catalogued, by name and association, people with opposing views who were then disparaged in a coordinated fashion via favourable on-line communities and the complicit mass media.
  - (c) They discussed black-balling journals that published opposing views.
  - (d) They attacked editors including getting one fired.
  - (e) They controlled peer reviews by reviewing each other's work.
  - (f) They prevented opposing views from being published in journals they controlled.
  - (g) They changed rules in arenas they controlled to ensure opposing views would not see the light of day.

- (h) They discussed amongst themselves which scientists could be "trusted" and who should be "excluded" from having their faux data because they might not be "predictable".
- (7) They created a website to attack and create propaganda.
- (8) One person, William Connolley, was shown to have controlled over 500 Wikipedia items.



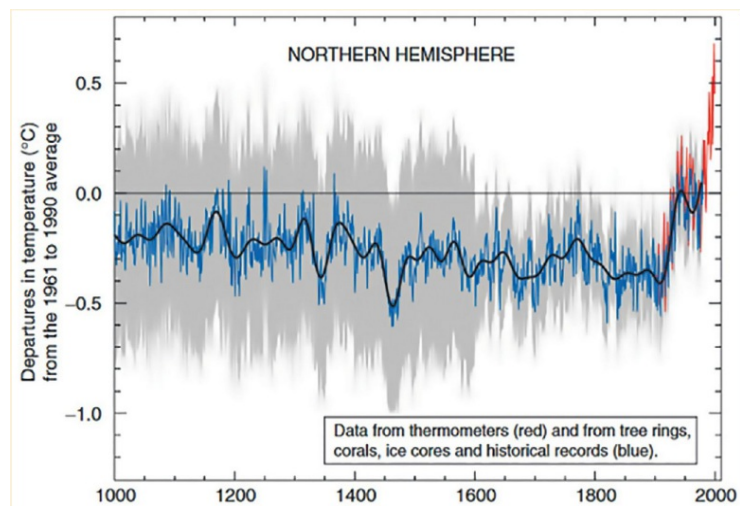
## 2. Michael Mann's 1998 "Hockey Stick" Graph

3350. The key problem of the CRU and the IPCC was the Medieval Warm Period and the Little Ice Age for they proved that AGW was a fake.

3351. Michael Mann's 1998 "Hockey Stick" graph was designed to remove the Medieval Warm Period and the Little Ice Age, as if they had not existed.

*Climate Image 31:*

*The Mann-made hockey stick*



3352. Michael Mann's Hockey Stick graph was incorporated into the 2001 IPCC Report.

- (1) The Hockey Stick graph excluded the Medieval Warm Period and the Little Ice Age.
- (2) It purported to show steadily declining temperatures from 1000-1900 A.D., followed by rapidly increasing temperatures in the 20th century which coincided with increasing man-made CO<sub>2</sub> levels.

3353. However there were problems with the Hockey Stick graph:

- (1) It examined only human causes of climate change, which allowed them to leave out major natural mechanisms.
- (2) It relied heavily on a relatively small dataset of tree-ring data primarily from California bristlecone pines, and a very small sample from cedars on the Gaspé Peninsula.
  - (a) The IPCC itself had previously issued warnings that tree-ring data are a poor source for temperature reconstruction. The reason is that the width of the annual tree-ring will grow thicker not only when the weather is warmer, but also when it is wetter.

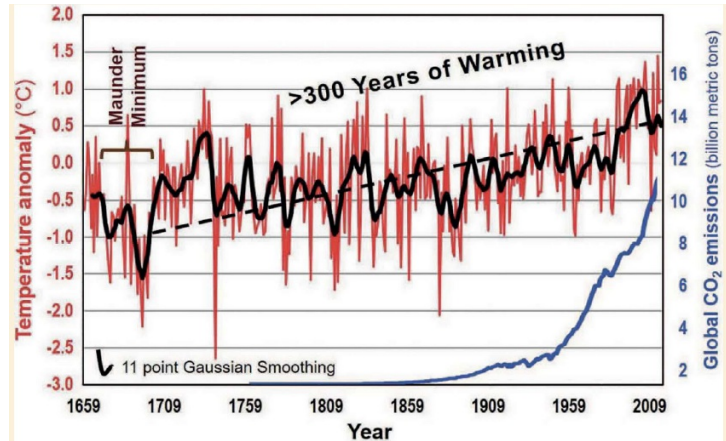
- (b) A relatively small number of tree-rings was cherry-picked and a greater number of trees from the same area that did not show the results that the author desired were ignored.
  - (c) Even the scientists who provided the data for the bristlecone pine series gave specific warnings against using it for temperature reconstruction.
- (3) The original data showed a downturn in temperature in the 20th century, so the tree-ring data was not used for that period and was replaced with 20th century thermometer data to form the "blade" of the Hockey Stick in the graph.
- (a) The splicing using the temperature data was unscientific.
  - (b) There are only 1000 weather stations in the world with records of over 100 years, and even these are located unevenly with most concentrated in North America and Western Europe.
  - (c) The temperature data was produced by Professor Phil Jones, Director of the CRU and a key member of the IPCC, and even he admitted that the usefulness of such data was limited; error range was very large.
- (4) Michael Mann has consistently refused to disclose his original data and calculations.
- (5) A detailed review by two Canadian researchers (McIntyre 1998) of the mathematical and statistical methodology used by Michael Mann revealed multiple serious errors and that the graph was corrupted by poor data handling, obsolete data and incorrect calculation of principal components.
- (6) Temperatures have varied over the last 1000 years well before there was any man-made CO<sub>2</sub>.
- (a) The Medieval Warm Period (950 AD to 1250 AD) [\[see page 1723\]](#) [\[clause 3283.\(9\)\]](#) showed that temperatures have been much higher over the last 1000 years—well before there was any man-made CO<sub>2</sub>.
  - (b) The Little Ice Age (1250 AD to 1850 AD) [\[see page 1723\]](#) [\[clause 3283.\(10\)\]](#) showed that temperatures have been much higher and lower over the last 1000 years—well before there was any man-made CO<sub>2</sub>.
  - (c) The beginning of the end of the Little Ice Age occurred with a rapid warming from around 1735 in Central England at a rate in excess of 4°C per century—well before there was any man-made CO<sub>2</sub>. That warming, which occurred naturally, continues to this day, more than



300 years later, though at a gentler pace. No 40-year period since then has seen so great a rate of warming.

Climate Image 32:

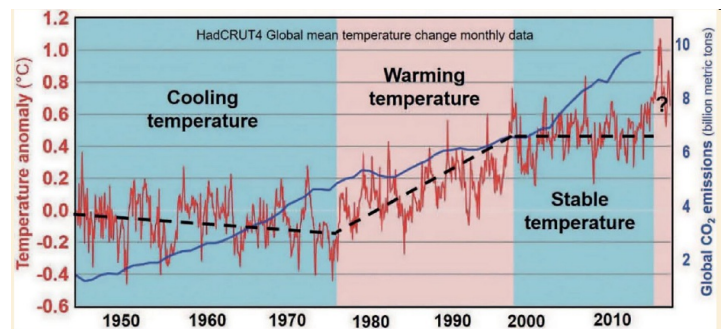
Greater than 300 years of warming in central England from 1695-2017



- (d) For two long periods, one of 33 years from 1945 to 1979 and another of 18 years from 1998 to 2015, temperatures either ceased increasing or actually fell, this was during a period of maximum growth of man-made CO<sub>2</sub>.

Climate Image 33:

Stable or falling temperatures prevailed in most of the period 1945-2016



- (7) Rising sea levels began a century before the Hockey Stick tells us they should have occurred.

- **Refer to Section: "PREDICTION THAT THERE WILL BE A DEVASTATING RISE OF SEA-LEVELS WHICH WILL CAUSE THE DESTRUCTION OF MUCH LAND CURRENTLY USED FOR EXTENSIVE HUMAN HABITATION, AND THE TOTAL LOSS OF SOME COUNTRIES OR ISLANDS; THIS WILL RESULT IN**

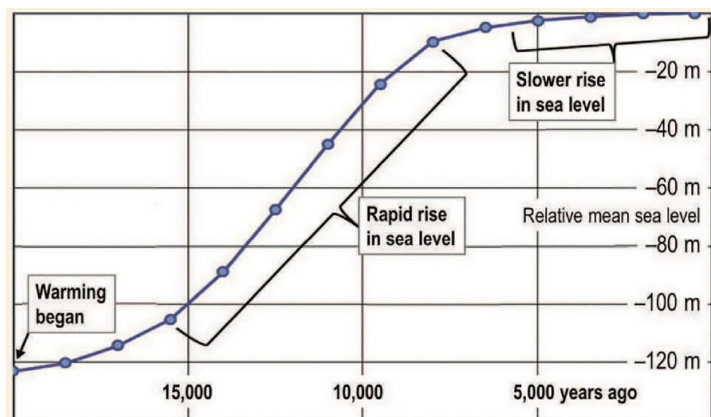
**MASSIVE HUMAN MIGRATION TO ESCAPE THE DISASTER"**

[see page 1731].

- (a) Sea level has been rising for more than 15,000 years—well before there was any man-made CO<sub>2</sub>.
- (b) The most rapid rise occurred during the first 6,000 to 8,000 years of warming, as the climate transitioned from the ice age to the inter-glacial period. Then the rate of rise slowed to a relative stability that has endured, more or less, to the present.

*Climate Image 34:*

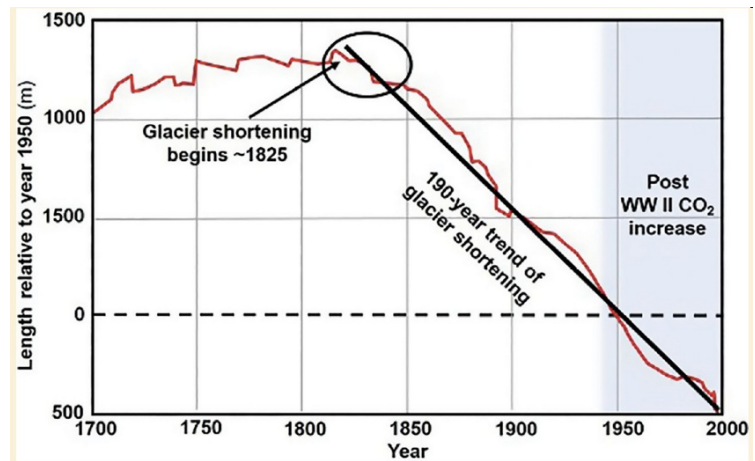
*20,000-year sea level reconstruction*



- (c) Glaciers began to recede at least nearly a century before the Hockey Stick tells us they should have done so.
- (d) After the end of the Little Ice Age in 1695, the glaciers began to melt and retreat—well before there was any man-made CO<sub>2</sub>.
- (e) Thus began two centuries of world-wide glacial retreat that continues today.

Climate Image 35:

200 years of glacial retreat



3354. Since modern warming began before man-made CO<sub>2</sub> began to rise sharply, this shows that natural forces were the primary driver of warming, not man-made CO<sub>2</sub>.



### 3. ***Corrupt Data in Feely (2006) trying to link decreasing pH to increasing CO<sub>2</sub>***

3355. One of the Man-Made Climate Crisis Fraud hoaxes is to try to link decreasing pH (acidification of the oceans) to increasing CO<sub>2</sub>.

- **Refer to Section: "PREDICTION THAT WITH INCREASED CO<sub>2</sub> THERE WILL BE MORE CARBONIC ACID IN THE OCEANS; THIS WILL CAUSE CATASTROPHIC OCEAN ACIDIFICATION (LOWER PH) WHICH WILL CAUSE THE SHELLS OF SEA CREATURES TO DISSOLVE, AND THAT WILL CAUSE AN OCEANIC APOCALYPSE"**  
[\[see page 1735\].](#)

3356. A controversial and widely cited paper on the subject is Feely (2006) which alleged that decreasing pH (acidification of the oceans) was linked to increasing CO<sub>2</sub>. The paper purports to show "historic" and projected pH from 1850 to 2100, and predicts that by 2100 pH levels will be down to 7.9 (which, incidentally, would still be quite alkaline).

- (1) Mike Wallace, a young PhD candidate at the University of New Mexico, looked closely into the work of Feely and his co-authors, and found that the supposedly "historic" data was nothing of the sort.
- (2) Feely had only used real-world measurements from 1990 to 2015.
- (3) For the pre-1990 period, Feely had used climate modelling.
- (4) Although there were real-world measurements for the pre-1990 portion of the curve, dating back at least a century, Feely had chosen to ignore them.
- (5) When Wallace graphed the actual data, the "acidifying" trend produced by the model disappeared.



## **4. There is no "97% consensus of scientists" agreeing with the IPCC's hypothesis of AGW**

3357. It is claimed that a consensus of 97% of scientists agree with the IPCC hypothesis of AGW.

3358. This turns out to be untrue.

3359. The primary paper that is usually referred to support the claim that there was a 97% consensus was written by Australian academic John Cook and his team of volunteers, many with no training in the sciences (Cook 2013).

- (1) Cook (2013) claimed that they had "reviewed" abstracts from 11,944 peer-reviewed papers related to climate change or global warming, published over the 21 years 1991-2011, to assess the extent to which they supported the "consensus view" on climate change that human activity is very likely causing the current warming over the last 150 years.
- (2) Cook (2013) asserted that 97 percent of those 11,944 abstracts had explicitly supported the "consensus view".
- (3) Cook (2013) stated, both in the paper itself and subsequently, that they had found a "97% consensus" explicitly stating that recent warming was mostly man-made.

3360. There were problems with the assertions made by Cook (2013)

- (1) What wasn't disclosed was that only 4,014 of the 11,944 abstracts even expressed an opinion and of those only 41 fitted the author's definition of totally agreeing. So the actual result was 0.3% agreed.
- (2) 7,930 of the papers took no position at all on the subject and were arbitrarily excluded from the count on this ground. If we simply add back all of the papers reviewed, the 97% claimed by Cook and his co-authors falls to 32.6%.
- (3) David Legates and his co-authors (2015) reviewed the actual papers used by Cook (2013).
  - (a) They found that only 0.3% of the 11,944 abstracts and 1.6% of the smaller sample that excluded those papers expressing no opinion, endorsed man-made global warming as Cook (2013) defined it.
  - (b) They found that Cook (2013) had themselves marked only 64 papers—or 0.5% of the 11,944 they said they had reviewed—as explicitly stating that recent warming was mostly man-made.

3361. Even if the assertions made by Cook (2013) were accurate, the report does not indicate that the scientists concerned consider that global warming is dangerous.